

WOOD ENGRAVING OF THE OLD HOUSE.

THE  
AVERYS OF GROTON

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL.

---

*2231. 100*

BY HOMER DE LOIS SWEET.

---

1894

PRESS OF THE RICE-TAYLOR PRINTING CO.

SYRACUSE, N. Y.

*7820*

## Preface.

---

---

Homer D. L. Sweet, the compiler of this work, was thirty years collecting material for it. He was an invalid during its entire preparation, and died on November 16, 1893, when all except the appendix and this preface were in type.

Mr. Sweet was an upright, noble man, having the Avery characteristics of honesty and justice, and in his dealings leaned to the generous side. For many years and until his death he was secretary of the Onondaga Historical Society. The sketch of his life, on page 612, by himself, was written in the simple, homely strain in which he spoke of his own doings, if he mentioned them at all. No man was better posted on the history of Onondaga County, than he, and he was a bureau of information upon all subjects pertaining to it—geographical, geological and biographical. Homer Sweet had not many close friends, his physical condition tending to draw him to himself, but those who were most intimate with him, without exception, loved the man.

---

While it is very difficult to make such a work perfect, all the care possible has been taken by Mr. Sweet to make this so, and if one is an Avery, or a descendant from an Avery family, and their name, or that of their immediate ancestors, is not found in its assumed proper place, it is safe to conclude that they are not descendants from the Groton branch of the Avery family. If there are omissions, it is because of the difficulty in getting members to respond to letters of enquiry, and such errors as may be found have been caused from lack of facts or from erroneous statements.

To consult the work with satisfaction, one needs to understand the key or plan upon which it is arranged.

Each of the three branches of the original family are carried along separately, so that one may have to consult the index of each family before finding the name sought, and, as the same names run through all the families, the correct one may be difficult to locate, and only possible by reference to ancestors or descendants. Look for mother's name, if known, if the name sought is Avery, or for father's name if the mother was an Avery. Titles, such as honorable or captain, or the name of woman to whom married will help to point out the name.

Each head of a family is printed in black-faced type at the left of the page. Each such name is followed by one or more numbers in common type, and these numbers refer to the person's father or mother, grandfather or grandmother, and by turning back to these numbers in the order given, the ancestors may be traced to one of the three original branches.

When a prominent name is followed by another name in black-faced type, it is the family name of the person to whom they were married, and following is given the names of their children, which is preceded by a number. By turning forward to these numbers, the descendants of any member may be traced.

More than to any other person except Mr. Sweet, the existence of this book is due to Dr. Elroy M. Avery, of Cleveland, Ohio, who assisted materially in its design and character with both pen and purse.

Financial aid was supplied by others, notably by Mr. William A. Sweet, of Syracuse, N. Y.; Dr. A. R. Thomas, of Philadelphia; Mr. William Avery, of Boston; Mr. John D. Rockefeller and Mr. William Rockefeller, of the Standard Oil company.

---

Any member of the family desiring corrections or additions to be made in a second edition of this work, to be printed at some time in the future when it seems desirable, are requested to communicate the same to Mr. Elroy M. Avery, No. 657 Woodland Hills Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio.

## Contents.

---

	PAGE
CHAPTER I.—The Founders of the Family—Christopher	9
James	14
First Generation	27
Second Generation	27
CHAPTER II—James, Junior	28
Second Generation	28
Third Generation	29
Fourth Generation	33
Fifth Generation	49
Sixth Generation	86
Seventh Generation	162
Eighth Generation	253
Ninth Generation	295
Index to Descendants of James, Jr.	303
Women who Married Averys	308
Men who Married Averys	313
CHAPTER III.—Thomas Avery	323
Second Generation	324
Third Generation	324
Fourth Generation	328
Fifth Generation	332
Sixth Generation	346
Seventh Generation	372
Eighth Generation	393
Index to Descendants of Thomas	398
Women who Married Averys	399
Men who Married Averys	401
CHAPTER IV.—John	403
Second Generation	404
Third Generation	405
Fourth Generation	411
Fifth Generation	421

	PAGE
Sixth Generation .....	436
Seventh Generation .....	471
Eighth Generation .....	524
Index to Descendants of John .....	541
Men who Married Averys .....	543
Women who Married Averys .....	546
CHAPTER V.—Samuel (ancestral line) .....	551
Second Generation .....	558
Third Generation .....	559
Fourth Generation .....	561
Fifth Generation .....	575
Sixth Generation .....	600
Seventh Generation .....	650
Eighth Generation .....	674
Index to Descendants of Samuel .....	683
Men who Married Averys .....	684
Women who Married Averys .....	686
EVERY COAT OF ARMS .....	689
THE AVERYS IN FRANCE AND ENGLAND .....	691

## Illustrations.

---

	PAGE
The Old House .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
Front of Old House, Summer View .....	8
Front of Old House, Winter View .....	10
United States Post Office and Sub-Treasury Building at Boston ..	13
James Avery .....	14
James Avery's House .....	16
Deed from James Avery, Sr., to James Avery, Jr. ....	24
Commission of Simon Avery .....	62
Dr. Dudley Avery .....	82
Diagram of Fort Griswold .....	88
Groton Heights Monument .....	92
Benjamin F. Avery .....	148
David Dudley Avery .....	155
Mrs. Amanda Avery Preston .....	176
Robert Stanton Avery .....	216
John Stanton Avery .....	225
Rev. George P. Avery .....	243
Dudley Avery .....	248
John Marsh Avery .....	248 <i>b</i>
Henry S. Avery .....	252
Irving M. Avery .....	264
James Thomas Avery .....	270
Seth Williams Avery .....	285
I. W. Avery .....	289
The House of Thomas Avery .....	323
House of Oliver Avery .....	334
Abraham Avery .....	341
Abraham Avery, 4th .....	370
Richard Benjamin Avery .....	382
Benjamin H. Avery .....	397
A. R. Thomas, M. D. ....	482
George S. Avery .....	494

	PAGE
Elroy M. Avery .....	496
Charles Hedding Avery .....	503
Sidney S. Avery .....	531
Samuel Avery .....	555
Andrew Jackson's Challenge to Col. Waightstill Avery .....	574
Mrs. Mary Rockefeller .....	604
Alida C. Avery .....	606
William Avery .....	609
Mrs. Candace Avery Sweet .....	610
Homer D. L. Sweet .....	612
William A. Sweet .....	615
John E. Sweet .....	616
Samuel Avery, M. D. ....	622
Cyrus Avery .....	664
Gen. Robert Avery .....	667
Title page of the Old Bible .....	689
Concordance of the Old Bible .....	689
Coat of Arms .....	690



FRONT SUMMER VIEW OF THE OLD HOUSE.

## CHAPTER ONE.

## THE FOUNDERS OF THE FAMILY.

## CHRISTOPHER.

CHRISTOPHER AVERY, a weaver, was born in England about 1590. There are several traditions with regard to his immigration to the new world. One is that he came from Salisbury, Wilts County, England, in the "Arbella," with John Winthrop, and landed at Salem, Mass., June 12, 1630. Another tradition is that he came over with the younger Winthrop, in 1631, and that, on the voyage, the subsequent governor of Connecticut formed a strong and life-long attachment for Christopher Avery's young son, James. The shipping list of the "Arbella" is not known to be in existence, although it may form a part of the voluminous, unpublished and unexamined archives of the British admiralty office relating to that period. If it is ever found it will probably determine this doubt.

The family is very old in Cornwall, and the Christopher Avery branch may have originated there. In 1310, a Thomas Avery was found at Bodmin, Cornwall; in 1543, John, Thomas, David, and Richard Avery were assessed in Cornwall; in 1605, Thomas Avery was mayor of Tintagel; and in 1679, mention was made of Christopher Avery's meadow at Tintagel. The late Mr. John D. Baldwin, of Worcester, Mass., was of the opinion that Christopher Avery's ancestors came originally from Cornwall. A Christopher Avery buried his wife, Mary, at Salisbury, in 1591, and they may possibly have been the parents of our Christopher. See Appendix A,

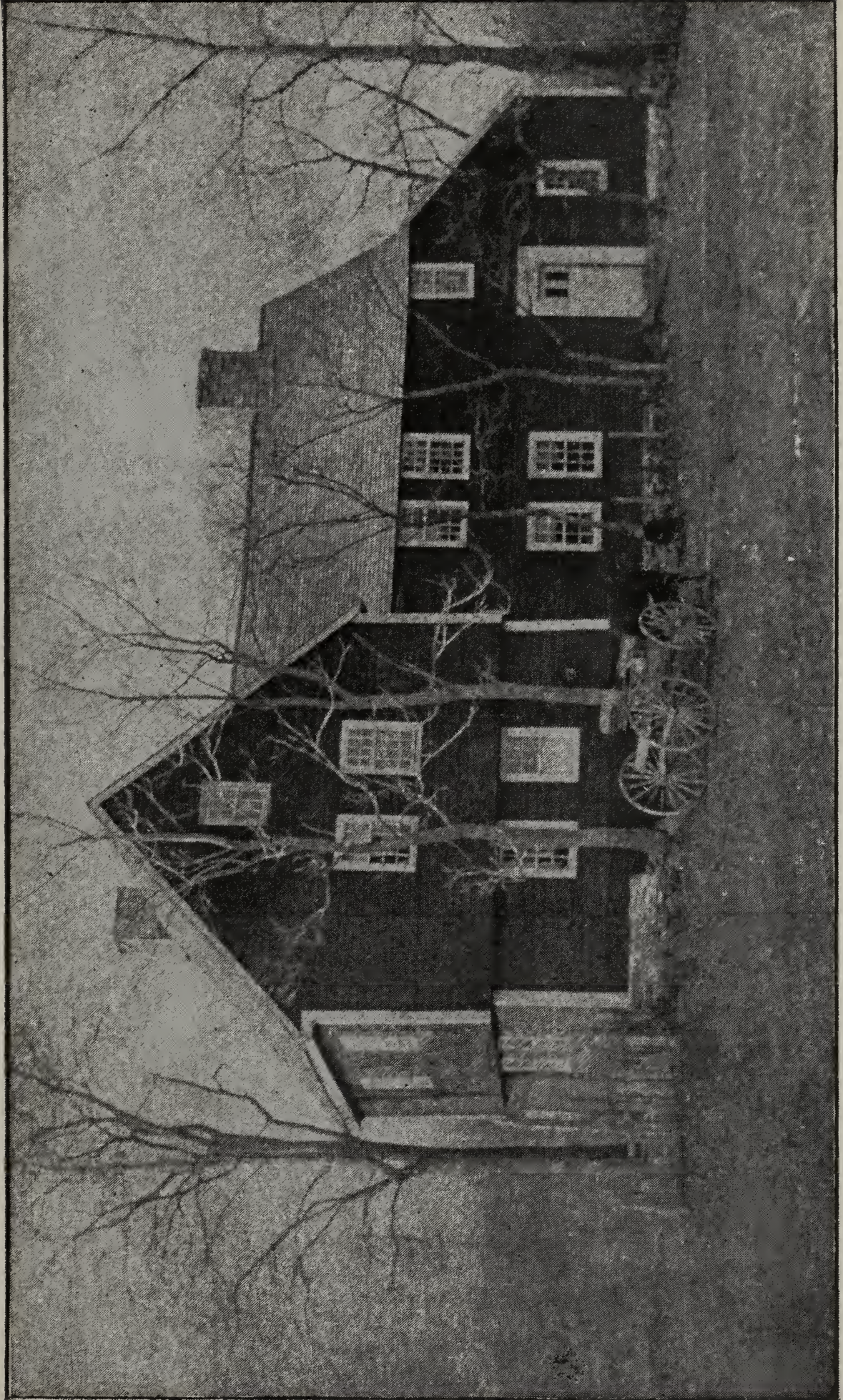
There is also some question as to where Christopher Avery first took up his abode on this side of the water. Mr. Baldwin believed that he lived in Boston for several years and went to Gloucester about 1644, while Mr. Harris, of Groton, thinks that it is probable that he went directly to the fishing establishment at Cape Ann and settled on "the farms" adjacent, and that he had a close connection with the Rev. Mr. Blinman and his "Welsh Colony."



“ Who would not, will not, if he can,  
 Bathe in the breezes of fair Cape Ann—  
 Rest in the bowers her bays enfold,  
 Loved by the sachems and squaws of old?  
 Home where the white magnolias bloom,  
 Sweet with the bayberry's chaste perfume.  
 Hugged by the woods and kissed by the sea—  
 Where is the Eden like to thee? ”

But it is asserted that Avery, the layman, did not well agree with Blinman, the minister at Gloucester, that he was presented at court for speaking "scoffingly of him," that he did not accompany the minister to New London, as most of his flock did, and that he did not join his son there until Blinman had gone back to England.

Christopher Avery was selectman at Gloucester in 1646, 1652 and 1654. At a court in Salem he took the freeman's oath, June 29, 1652; was chosen and sworn clerk of the band, constable, and clerk of the market. His wife did not come with him to this country, and, in 1654, he was relieved of a fine imposed for living apart from her, as the following shows:



FRONT WINTER VIEW OF THE OLD HOUSE.

*From Records of Massachusetts, vol. 3, p. 364 :*

“Oct. 19, 1654.—Christopher Auery being fined 20 li, at Ipswich Court for living from his wife, vppon his peticon to this Court, being aged & poore, & havinge vsed meanes to p cure his wife hither, his fine is remitted.”

*From Records of Massachusetts, vol. 4, part 1, p. 210 :*

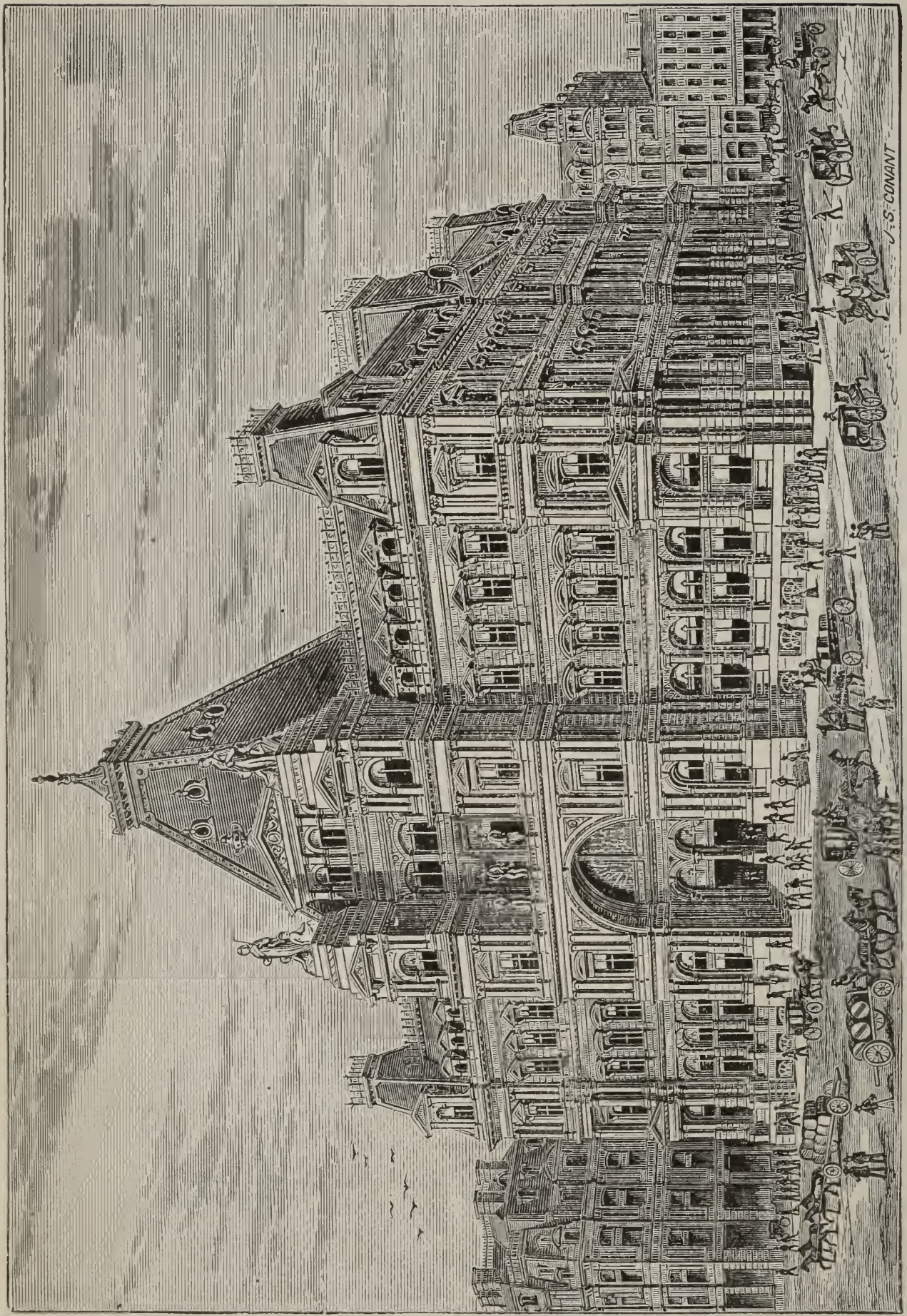
“In ansr to the peticon of Christopher Awerey, the Court, vnderstanding the peticoner is very poore and aged, having nothing to pay, and that he hath vsed his indeavor to have his wife brought ouer to him, judge meete to remitt his fine and that his peticon is receaved freely.”

In 1658, he sold his lands at Gloucester and removed to Boston, where, on the 18th of March, 1658-9, he purchased a home in what is now the business centre of Boston. The following is a copy of the deed :

*From Suffolk Deeds, Book 3, p. 214 :*

To all christian people to whom these presents shall Come John Samuell of Boston marrjner and Luce his wife send Greeting Know yee that the sajd John Samuell and luce his wife for and in Consideration of forty pounds part whereof in hand pajd the residue secured to be pajd Haue Given Graunted bargained Sold enfeoffed and Confirmed and by these presents doe giue graunt bargaine sell enfeoffe and Confirme vnto christopher Avery of the same boston weaver The one moyty or halfe part of theire dwelling house scittuate and being in Boston aforesajd videljzt the North end thereof conteyning one Under roome a chamber ouer the same and a vanc roofe ouer that with a sellar vnder the sajd Roome according as is marked and layd out by Leftennant Richard Cooke and Peter Oliuer with all the Chimneys belonging to the North end of sajd house so farre as by the sajd Cooke and Oliuer is marked out with so much of the Leantoo as extends to the sajd dividing marke of the sajd chimneys with the Ground at the sajd North end of the sajd house also the Ground on both sides the sajd house to extend so farre vpon a square from the sajd North End as the sajd dividing marke of the sajd chimneys which Ground was likewise lajd out by the sajd Cooke & olliuer and which ground so marked out as aforesajd for the sajd Avery is bounded & fronts next the streete west likewise bounded with the land of Mathew Coy north with the orchard of Henry Bridgeham east and with the residew or rest of the land belonging to the other halfe of the sajd house remaying in the hands and possession of them the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife South which sajd house with the appurtenances they the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife purchased of Captaine James Johnson as in the deede by the sajd

Johnson vnto them sealed bearing date the thirtjeth day of January in the yeare of our Lord one thousand sixe hundred fifty sixe appeareth. To Haue and to hold all and euery parte of the sajd bargained prmisses so bounded Sett out & marked by the sajd Left Richard Cooke and Peter Oliuer as aforesajd vnto the sajd christopher Avery his heires and Assignes To the only. propper vse & behoofe of the sajd christopher Avery his heires and Assignes for euer And the sajd Jno Samuell and Luce his sajd wife Doe by these presents Couenant and Graunt vnto the sajd christopher Avery his heires execcutors Administrators and Assignes that they the sajd John Samuell and luce his wife are lawfully sized of & in the sajd premisses & euery parte thereof with the Appurtenances thereof in their owne right to their owne vse of a Good estate of Inhaeritance in fee simple and are the true & propper owners thereof and haue in themselves full power good right & lawfull Authority to graunt bargaine & sell conueigh & Assure the same vnto the sajd Christopher Auery his heires and Assignes in such manner & forme as before in these presents is mencioned & declared for any act or thing donne by them the sajd John Samuell and luce his wife or either of them and for warranty of the sajd bargained Premisses they ye sajd John Samuell and luce his wife Doe for themselves their heires execcutors and Administrators further Couenant and graunt to and with the sajd Christopher Auery his heires and Assignes by these presents that the sajd bargained Premisses now be and at all time & times heereafter shall be Remyne Continew & Abide vnto the sajd Christopher Auery his heires and Assignes. freely Acquitted exhonorated and discharged or otherwise from time to tyme and at all times hereafter well and Sufficyently Saued Defended and kept harmelesse of and from all & all manner of former bargaines Sales guifts Graunts and ffeoffements Joinctures Dowers titles of Dower estates mortgages forfeitures seisures Judgments extents executions & all other Acts & Incombrances whatsoever had made Donne acknowledged or Committed by them the said John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife or either of them or any other person or persons clayming or having any title or Interest of in or to the sajd bargained premisses or any parte thereof or any of the appurtenances thereof by from or vnder them or either of them or the Assignes of them or either of them or donne or Comitted by their or either of their Assent means or procurement or had made Donne or Comitted or to be Donne or Comitted by any other person or persons whatsoever whereby the sajd Christopher Auery his heires or Assignes shall or may be lawfully evicted out of the possession or enjoyment thereof or any parte thereof as aforesajd: And further that they the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife and the heires of them or either of them at the Reasonable Request and at the



THE UNITED STATES POST-OFFICE AND SUB-TREASURY BUILDING,  
Post-Office Square, Boston.

Costs and chardges in the law of the sajd Christopher Auery his heires or Assignes shall and will performe and doe or Cause to be performed and donne any such further act or acts as they the sajd John Samuell and luce his sajd wife or the heires of them or either of them shall be therevnto Advised or required by him the sajd Christopher Auery his heires or assignes for a more full or perfecting conveying and Assuring the sajd Bargained Premisses and euery parte thereof according to the lawes of this Jurisdiccon In witnes whereof the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife haue heere vnto putt their hands & seales the eighteenth day of march in the yeare of our Lord one thousand Sixe hundred fifty eight or fifty-nine.

mrke *M*

JOHN SAMUELL & a seale  
LUCE SAMUELL & a seale

Signed Sealed and  
Deliuered in the pres-  
ence of

RICHARD COOKE,

Ita Attest Robt Howard not Pubcus.

This Instrument aboue written was Acknowledged to be the act & deed of John Samuell & luce his wife the 18th of the first moneth 1658 before me

JNO. ENDECOTT Gounor

Entred & Recorded 22th march 1658

p EDW RAWSON Recorder

The land thus sold for forty pounds sterling was a small lot about twenty-six by forty-six feet. It was located in what is now the centre of the post-office building, facing on Devonshire Street. The famous old spring, which gave the name to Spring Lane and which is now preserved under the post-office, was near. This Avery plot was a part of or at least adjoined the site of two notable resorts of later days,—the well-known restaurant whence first came the famous “Julien soup,” and the “Stackpole House,” not much less famous. The Winthrop estate was not far away, and near by, in after years, Benjamin Franklin was born. Christopher Avery did not long retain this property, for on the “two and twentjeth day of march one thousand Sixe hundred Sixty & three,” he sold the land to Ambrose Dew for forty pounds. There had evidently been no increase of value in the five years that he had held possession. After being owned by two or three different persons, it was bought by Mr. Stackpole about 1790.

Christopher Avery now followed his son James to Connecti-

cut, and, August 8, 1665, purchased a house, orchard and lot of Robert Burrows in New London. Here he claimed exemption from watching and training on account of age, in June, 1667, and was made a freeman of the colony, October, 1669. Charles Hill, the town clerk, made this record of his decease: "Christopher Avery's death, vide, near the death of Mother Brewster," but the date of her death does not appear. Minor, in his diary, however, records that Christopher Avery died March 12, 1679.

According to an affidavit in the probate court, he left an only son, James.

---

JAMES.

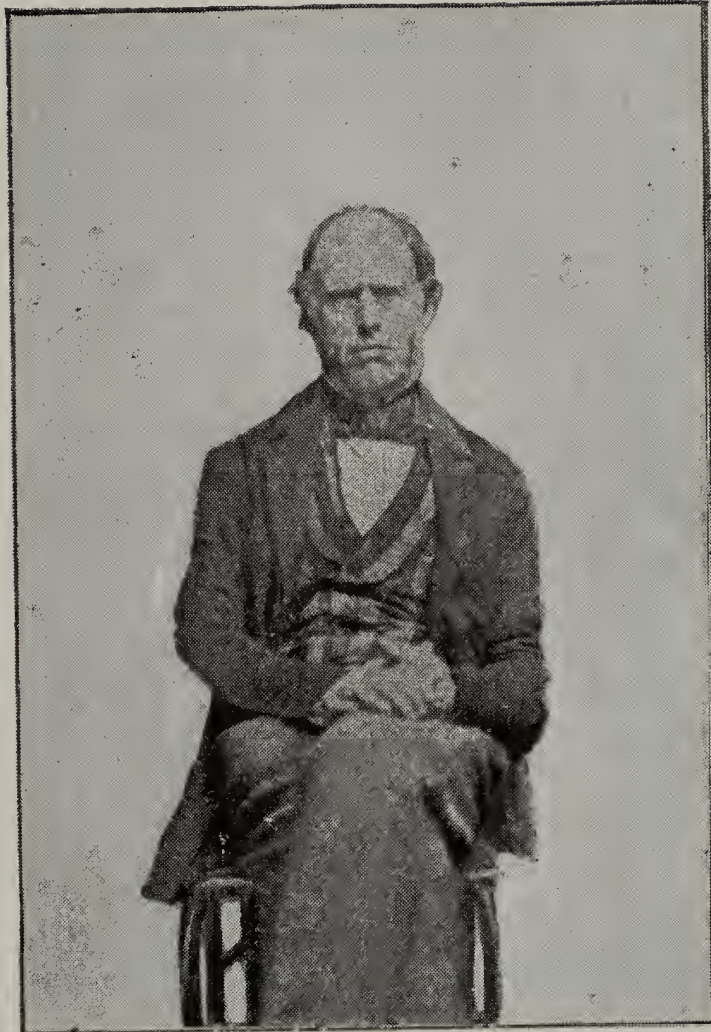
CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY, the only child of Christopher and properly the founder of the family that we call the Groton Averys, was born in England about 1620. He came to America with his father, and lived at Gloucester for several years. He married Joanna Greenslade, of Boston, November 10, 1643, as appears from the record at Gloucester. She received a letter of dismissal from the church at Boston to the one at Gloucester in 1644:

"17 of 1 mo. 1644. Our sister Joan Greenslade, now the wife of one James Averill had granted her by the Church's silence, letter, of recommendation to the Ch. at Gloster."

Nothing is known of her ancestry. The only other trace of the Greenslade family in America in the seventeenth century that I have found is a petition with the following heading: "1663. July 4, A Declaration of ye Townes of Scarborow & Tfalmouth Black Point & Casco to be Presented to ye Hon<sup>d</sup> Court att York." This petition carries numerous signatures, including that of Thomas Greenslad. At that time, the province of Maine was claimed by the heirs of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and by the colony of Massachusetts Bay, the struggle for jurisdiction ending in favor of the Bay colony in 1677. A possible relationship between Thomas Greenslad and Joanna Greenslade is suggested by the fact that the first born son of the latter was named James (for the father) and that the second born was named Thomas.

Miss Caulkins's "History of New London," p. 67, says:

"On the nineteenth of October, 1650, grants were made by the townsmen to 'Mr. Blynman, Obadiah Bruen, Hughe Caukin, Hughe Roberts, John Coite, Andrew Lester, James Averye, Robert Isbell.'



JAMES AVERY.

“These were all from Gloucester, a town on the eastern coast of Massachusetts, situated upon the peninsula of Cape Ann. Mr. Richard Blinman had been the minister of Gloucester for eight years, and was now engaged to become the minister of the Pequot plantation. The others were a party of his friends who purposed to move with him, and came on to make preparatory arrangements.”

It appears that James Avery went back to Gloucester, sold his possessions there to his father and, in 1651, returned to New London. In March of that year, “the principal body of these eastern emigrants arrived. \* \* \* \* \* Early in 1651, New Street, in the rear of the town plot, was opened for the accommodation of the Cape Ann company. This position was designated as ‘beyond the brook and the ministry lot.’ It was carved into house lots and took the name of Cape Ann Lane. The lots on this street were nine in number, of six acres each, extending both sides of the narrow street from the alder swamp in front to Cedar Swamp on the west. Beginning at the lower end, Hugh Calkins had the first lot by the Lyme road, or highway to Nahantick, as it was then called, and next to him was his son-in-law, Hugh Roberts; then Coite, Lester, Avery, Allen, Meades, Hough, Isbell.” These New Street home-lots were dreary and uninviting. Some of the new-comers became discouraged and went away and “even those, who had the courage to settle down in this part of the plantation, soon abandoned the land to pasturage or waste and found other homesteads.”

The registry entitled “Births in New London” begins with the following record:

“Hannah, the daughter of James Avery, was born 11 Oct., 1644.

James, the son of do.—15 Dec. 1646.

Mary, the daughter of do.—19 Feb. 1647.”

These three were born in Gloucester, and their births were there recorded; the transferred record “is not a solitary instance of loose and inaccurate registry.” The interval between the births of James and Mary, as above recorded, was fourteen months instead of two months, as at first glance appears,—a result of the observance of the Julian calendar in those days. The calendar-amendment act, an English statute of 1751, established the first day of January as the beginning of each year (instead of Lady-day, March 25), adopted the Gregorian or “new style” in place of the Julian or “old style” calendar, and cancelled the then existing excess of eleven days by making the

third day of September, 1752, the fourteenth. Hence the double writing of the year in dates falling in January, February and March, so frequently met with in the following century. The last date in the registry-record above quoted might be written, 19 Feb., 1647 (O. S.), or 29 Feb., 1648 (N. S.), or 19 Feb., 1647-'48.

In addition to his grant of land, October 19, 1650, and of a town lot on Cape Ann Lane, early in 1651, James Avery soon received a grant of the "Little Owl Meadow," "not far from the town plot on the North side of the Mill Brook." But ideas grew and there was a quick thirsting after large domains. About 1652, he was granted a farm in South Groton, where lands were especially desirable, as they might be cultivated immediately. He, however, continued to live with his family on his town lot for several years. Early in 1653, he secured another farm, one of the "Pocketannock grants," further up the river, in what is now the town of Ledyard. About 1656, he built "The Hive of the Averys," at the head of Poquonnock Plain, in the present town of Groton, a mile and a half from the River Thames. In June, 1684, the old Blinman edifice at New London, "the unadorned church and watch-tower of the wilderness," was sold to Captain Avery for six pounds, with the condition that he should remove it in one month's time. According to tradition, the church was taken down and its materials carried across the river and added to the house he had already built at Poquonnock. In spite of this analytic and synthetic process, the house seems to have retained some of its sacred character and, even a century later, "the same timbers, the same boards, joyfully resounded once more to the ancient but well remembered voices of exhortation and praise." The antique dwelling, of which we give a fine illustration, is still in good repair and is occupied and owned, as it has ever been, by an Avery family. With its charming situation, the old-time combination constitutes one of the most interesting and picturesque farm-houses in the country. Here James Avery lived until he died. The present occupant (1893) is the Groton town-clerk, Mr. James D. Avery (No. 1623).

James Avery seems to have taken, at once, an active part in private business and public affairs. On the twelfth of October, 1667, he petitioned the general court as follows :



This house was built at the head of Poquonnoc Plain, in the town of New London (now Groton), Conn., in 1656, and is still in good condition. Here its builder, Captain James Avery, lived until his death in 1700, since which time it has been the home of some of his descendants.

“The request of James Avery of New London to this Honored Assembly is, that whereas the Country have putt me upon some publique imployment, and haue done what seruice I am capeable of, that this Assembly would please to grant me, as they have done to diuerse others, a percell of land which belongs to the Country, soe much as theyshall think meet, where it may be found ; which I shall thankfully accept ; and ever pray for your prosperity.”

In May of the following year, the general court made the following record :

“Lieutenant James Auery hath likewise by this Court granted to him a Hundred Acres of land for a farme, in which there may not be aboue twenty acres of meadow.”

A like reward for public services was made by the colony in 1675.

He soon became active in military affairs and is generally spoken of by the title of Ensign, Lieutenant or Captain. The region in which he had made his home was formerly the chief seat of the formidable Pequot tribe that had been almost exterminated by the English a few years before. The Pequot Fort, taken in 1637 by Captain John Mason, in command of the Connecticut troops and their Mohegan and Narragansett allies, was on the Mystic River, on the eastern line of Groton. After the Pequot War, a few survivors of that once dreaded tribe still lived in the haunts of their fathers, with the Narragansetts on the east, and the Mohegans, under their sachem, Uncas, near by on the west. In 1657, the Narragansetts made a wild foray and Uncas fled from the blood and fire that marked their course. He took refuge in a fort and was besieged by his unrelenting foes. But just in time, “Lieutenant James Avery, Mr. Brewster, Richard Haughton, Samuel Lothrop, and others well armed, succeeded in throwing themselves into the fort ; and the Narragansetts, fearing to engage in a conflict with the English, broke up the siege and returned home.” The legislature approved of the measures that had been taken for the protection of the faithful ally of the English.

Great Britain proclaimed war with the States General in February, 1665, and, in June, America received tidings that the Dutch admiral, DeRuyter, had orders to visit New York with a large force. The northern colonies were alarmed at the approach of so formidable an enemy and began preparations for defence. The following item appears in the record of a session of the Connecticut general court, held at Hartford, July 6, 1665 :

“ This Court haueing by his Majestie’s order bene informed that DeRuiter is likely to assault his Majestie’s Colonies in these parts of the world and that it is his royall pleasure that his subiects here should put themselves in a posture of defence agaynst the comon adversary, In pursuance thereof, doe order that each plantation in this Colony should consider of some way for the discouery of the approach of the enemy : And that vpon the discovery of the enemy they presently giue notice thereof to ye Comittee appointed by the Court, who are to act therein according to the power committed to them by this Assembly.”

The committee in charge from Southerton to Guilford was “ Maior Mason, Ens : Avery, Thomas Minor, Robt Chapman, or any three of them.” “ Which said Comittees being mett in their respectiue limits are hereby impowred to order and appoint how and in what way the order established for aid and reliefe in such cases may be effectually attended.” In this same year (1665), the general court confirmed Ensign James Avery as “ lieutenant to ye Trainband at New London.”

In 1667, the Pequot remnant was transferred to a reservation, although, as the historian informs us, “ Mr. Winthrop, Captain Denison, Captain James Avery and some other men of influence, dissented from these views and labored for the accommodation of the Pequots.” The fair disposition and judicial temperament of Mr. Avery are here clearly shown—qualities that doubtless gave him much of the great influence that we know he possessed with the friendly Indians of that region. For several years, before and after this, the commissioners of the United Colonies referred almost everything relating to the Pequots to Messrs. Denison, Stanton and Avery for adjustment, and the Connecticut general court records contain references, too numerous to mention in detail, of which the following (May 11, 1666) must suffice as examples :

“ Lt. Avery and James Morgan are appointed and required by this Court to lay out the land for Coassatuck Indians according to ye determination of ye comittee ; and likewise to lay out the northern bounds of Stonington, and also ye land granted to Thomas Minor and John Gallop respectiuely.”

“ Robin Cussinamo is appointed Gouvernor ouer the Pequots on this side Mistick Riuer, and Cushauakim and Yoiomatimo are appointed as Assistants to ye said Cussinemo in gouerneing the said Indians. And Lt. James Avery, Cary Latham and John Gallop are desired to assist by advice and counsell to these Gouernors as occasion or necessity may present.”

In 1678, the said commissioners granted Captain Avery five pounds “ for his good service in assisting in the Government of the Pequots for sundry years past.” See Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 10.

In 1668, he and Cary Latham were chosen by the town to settle the boundary line with the sachem Uncas. The £15 that secured the desired formal deed was paid by James Avery and two others, each of whom was indemnified by the town with 200 acres of land. Captain Avery's services seem to have been often called for by the town and by individuals in the settling of such controversies.

In June, 1672, the general court ordered that Captain John Winthrop should be the "cheife military officer" for the county of New London, and Lieutenant James Avery, his second.

In 1673, danger was apprehended from the Dutch, and each county was ordered to prepare for defence. New London County was to add a hundred "dragoones" to her train-bands, and for "such forces as shall be called out of that county, James Avery [was] appoynted Captain."

New England's long continued freedom from the horrors of Indian war was abruptly ended in 1675. The name of King Philip became a terror to the English settlers from Connecticut to Casco Bay. In the summer months, Massachusetts suffered untold agony and, in October, the general court at Hartford practically put Connecticut under martial law.

"Forasmuch as this Court, by reason of intelligence (both from our friends towards the Narrogansetts and allso from Major Andross) of great combinations and threatenings of the Indians against the English, and particularly against the greatest part of this Colony, and that speedily to be put in execution, the late experience and motion of the enemie seeming to suite such a designe, haue seen cause to call backe their present forces unto Hartford to be improved as farther occasion may call for ; It is therefore hereby ordered, that each county doe speedily rayse out of their severall townes in their respective countyes, sixty souldiers, well fitted with hors armes and ammunition, as dragoones, who shall be imbodied for motion in their severall respectiue countyes for the defence of the Colony against any sudden assault of the enemie. And because of the difficulty and danger of moueing ouer the riuer at Saybrooke, this Court orders Saybrooke and Kenilworth to fall in with New Haven, as part thereof in this undertakeing. The proportioning of each plantation and all other things necessary for the well ordering of the severall companyes is left to the ciuill authority in each county to order as they shall judg most conduceable to the end afoarsayd ; and that they be ready for the releife of each other upon notice, as any exigence may call for. And because there are the Moheags and Pequots dwelling amongst those fower townes of New London County, it is ordered that Captain James Auery take the command of forty English from the three townes of New London, Stoneington and Lyme, to be raysed together with such of the Pequots as he likes, and Captain John Mason shall take twenty English from Norwich with the Moheags ; each party to quarter and lye where they may be of best vse for the end afoarsaid, and to joyne together as there may be any occasion or exigence, vpon notice from Major John Winthrop; they to appoynt such inferior officers as they shall thinke most meet."

At a meeting of the council of the colony in the following February, "there was order to Capt. Avery, Capt. Denison and Lnt. Minor to rayse some forces to surpriz or destroy the enemie; as more at large by the letter on file may appeare." From said letter, I clip the following sentence:

"The Council, considering the difficulty of collecting any considerable body of the enlisted soldiers from the several townes, for an immediate march against the enemy, order that Captains Avery and Denison, and Lieut. Minor, should forthwith gather as many men as possible, from the three nearest towns (New London, Norwich and Stonington), and, taking with them the Mohegan and Pequot Indians, march against the enemy." At a meeting of the council in the following month, it was written in the record that:

"For the encouragement of such as shall goe forth volunteers against our Indian enemies in the Narrogancett Countrey and to prevent their gathering and settleing there, we have thought meet to declare, that whosoever shall imploy themselues in this seruice, whether Indians or English, and goe forth under the command of Capt. George Denison or Capt. James Avery or Lnt. Thomas Minor or Ens: Tho: Leffingwell, shall haue all such plunder as they shall seize, both of persons and corn or other estate, to be dissposed by them in way of sale, so as they may best advantage themselues, provided Authority haue had the first tender of their dispose of captiues, alloweing them the market price; to be diuided amongst them, to the priuate souldiers, each man alike, and to the commanders so much a better part according as there is difference in their wages; and all wounded men to be healed at the Country's charge."

In the following August, "the Councill agreed and ordered that the right and division of the captives be left to the decision and determination of Capt. John Mason, Capt. James Avery and Mr. Daniel Witherell, whoe are desired and impowered to dispose the said captiues, whither in hands of the Pequots, Moheags or Narangancetts, to such persons to whome of right they doe belong, according to the seuerall agreements as the claymers shall make their demands by." The question of the disposition of booty again came up in the council and, in January, 1676-'77, it was ordered that "whateuer captiues or plunder shall be taken is to be tryed and condemned by a Court Marshall, that so no wrong may be done. The Court Marshall for New London County are appoynted to be Major Ed: Palmes, Capt. James Auery, Lnt. Samuel Mason and Lnt. Tho: Minor, or any three of them."

The commissioners of the United Colonies of New England put a force of a thousand men under command of Governor Josiah Winslow of Plymouth. In early winter, he was in the hostile country where a great battle was fought on Sunday, December 19, 1675. The Narragansett fort was in what is South Kingston, R. I. It included five or six acres of dry ground, was surrounded by a swamp and defended by palisades and felled trees. The only entrance was by a bridge made by a felled tree and commanded by a block house. Within, were not fewer than 3,500 warriors. The fight was desperate, for, on either side, it was a clear case of conquer or die. Victory was for the English. It is said that 700 Indians were killed that day and that of their wounded, 300 died. The power of the Narragansett tribe was broken. In this fight, the Pequot allies were commanded by Captain James Avery; Captain John Gallop, who commanded the Mohegans, was slain.

The Narragansett fight enraged the Indians and made them desperate. The English plantations were in greater danger than before. In the following February, began "that series of forays into the Indian territory, which, issuing at short intervals from New London County and led by those noted Indian fighters, Denison and Avery, contributed in no small degree to the favorable result." In the third of these excursions, the chief surviving sachem of the Narragansetts, Canonchet, the son of Miantonomo, was captured—"one of the great exploits of the war." The particulars of his capture and execution may be found in Hubbard's "Indian Wars," pp. 165-9, and in Trumbull's "History of Connecticut," I. 343-5.

Captain Avery was equally prominent in the civil matters of the town and colony. He was chosen townsman, (*i. e.*, selectman,) in 1660 and held that office twenty years. What seems to have been one of his earliest acts in this official capacity shows a laudable desire to preserve the public documents and is thus recorded:

"Feb. 6, 1660.—For the settling, perfecting and fairly recording of all records, for the town's use and good of after posterity, wee agreed that there shall be a towne booke, with an Alphabet in it, wherein all acts passed, orders or agreements, shall hereafter be fairly recorded, whether past or to come, for the effecting hereof, we agree that all the old bookes of records shall be searched into for what is material concerning the public good, to be drawn out into a booke provided and paid for by the Recorder, who shall have 6*d.* paid him out of the town rate for every act, law or order recorded."

This is signed by the townsmen, Obadiah Bruen (who was recorder), Hugh Calkin, James Rogers, James Avery and William Nichols. Unfortunately, the full measure of the advantages which these wise townsmen intended to confer upon "after posterity" was made scant by the performance.

For the next few years, the records contain frequent references to James Avery in connection with such matters as the collection of tax-rates, arbitrations like that between "Goodman Packer and the Indians", the killing of wolves, for which he claimed the bounty of twenty shillings each, the laying out of the king's highways, the adjustment of the bounds between New London and Saybrook (which adjustment proved to be unsatisfactory to his fellow-citizens), the naming of a day for the cutting of wood for the minister, etc. In February, 1665-'66, it was "Voted by ye Towne that Leiff. Avery and James Morgan have power to agree with any person that hath a serviceable horse to be employed in fetching up Mr. Bradstreet and what agreement they make the towne to allowe and make good the same." The next year, and as a consequence of this *carte blanche*, Goodman Prentice received ten shillings for the use of his horse, and Goodman Royce fifteen shillings "for ye minister's dyet." On June 1, 1666, it was "Voted by a Vnanimous consent that Mr. Bradstreet is accepted to ye worke of ye ministry amongst us, and that he have 80 lb. pr yeare to encourage him in the worke, to be gathered by way of rate." The town also voted to build a girt house "36 foote in length, and 25 in breadth and 13 studd betwixt ye joynts with a stack of stone chimneys in the midst," all at a cost of a hundred pounds, with an extra appropriation to "paye ye masons for building a stone chimney and glaze ye house windowes." These records give us an interesting peep into the old New England town-meeting and throw an instructive side light on the characters of our fathers.

Originally, the Connecticut general court not only enacted the laws of the colony, but administered them, criminally as well as civilly. As it was difficult to try all of these cases at Hartford, and in answer to a petition from New London, the general court "doe order for ye present that there shall be an assistant and 3 commissioners in that Town who shall have full power to issue small causes, and ye punishing small crimes." Among the first

commissioners appointed for this particular court at New London, was Captain James Avery. The appointment was conferred upon him by the general court in 1663. His office as commissioner was much like that of a justice of the peace. The first court record of "Judge" Avery that I have found is dated May 31, 1664; "Deputy-governor Mason and Messrs. Talcott, Bruen and Avery on the bench." In 1666, the county of New London was constituted with its county court. Of this county court, James Avery was for many years one of the commissioners. Before this court came actions for small debts and complaints of evil-speaking and disorderly conduct. Wills were proved and marriages performed the same as in the higher courts. A few of the examples cited by Miss Caulkins may serve to illustrate the manners and customs of those days:

"June 30, 1664. Mrs. Houghton summons Mrs. Skillinger before the commissioners to answer for abusing her daughter in the meeting house; we not finding legal proofs hereof, judge it meet that Mrs. Houghton tutor her daughter better and not occasion disturbance by any unmeet carriage to her betters hereafter, and this being the first time, we enforce no further."

Another case was against "a person belonging to Seabrook for uttering contumelious speeches against his Majesty when in liquor; to be whipt immediately at New London and a quarter of a year hence at Seabrook; Mr. Chapman to see it done."

"1667. Goodwife Willey presented for not attending public worship and bringing her children thither; fined 5s.

"George Tongue and wife were solemnly reprimanded for their many offences against God and man and each other. On their submission and promise of reformation, and engaging to keep up the solemn duty of prayer and the service of God in the family, they were released by paying a fine of £3.

"John Lewis and Sarah Chapman presented for sitting together on the Lord's Day under an apple tree in Goodman Chapman's orchard."

"1673. James Rogers, Jr., for sailing in a vessel on the Lord's day, fined 20s.

"Edward Stallion for sailing his vessel from New London to Norwich on the Sabbath, 40s."

"Sept., 1674. Complaint entered against Stonington for want of convenient highways to the meeting-house. The court ordered that there shall be four principal highways according as they shall agree among themselves to the four angles, and one also to the landing place, to be stated by James Avery and James Morgan within 4 months."

That the county court had admiralty powers appears from the following:

"1680. Thomas Dymond vs. barque Providence, stranded on Fisher's Island, for salvage of goods."

"1682. New London was presented for not having a grammar-school; fined £10; also for not having an English school for reading and writing, £5."

There were numerous presentations of James Rogers for profanation of the Sabbath and kindred offenses. He had extensive lands and a greater interest in the trade of the port than any other person in the place. He and his family became dissenters from the established church and allied themselves to the Sabbatarians or Seventh-day Baptists of Rhode Island. After 1677, his son, John Rogers, drew off from the Sabbatarians, assumed the ministerial offices of preaching and baptizing and organized a new sect called the Rogerenes. Miss Caulkins says that "a great and predominant trait of the founder of the sect, and of his immediate followers, was their determination to be persecuted. They were aggressive, and never better pleased than when, by shaking the pillars, they had brought down the edifice upon their own heads. They esteemed it a matter of duty, not only to suffer fines, distraintment, degradation, imprisonment and felonious penalties with patience, but to obtrude themselves upon the law, and challenge its power, and in fact to persecute others, by interrupting their worship, and vehemently denouncing what they esteemed sacred." These offences were promptly met by penalties. "Fines were many times repeated and the estates of the offenders melted under the seizures of the constables as snow melts before the sun." "It is probable that all penalties would have been silently dropped had they not kept up the aggressive system of testifying, as it was called; that is, presenting themselves in the religious assemblies of their neighbors to utter their testimony against the worship. John Rogers and the elder sister were the principal offenders, they often carrying their work into meeting and interrupting the service with exclamations and protests against what was said or done." The foregoing is intended simply to illuminate the following from the records of the county court:

"April 14, 1685. Judges upon the bench, Fitch, Avery and Wetherell. John Rogers, James Rogers, Jr., Samuel Beebee, Jr., and Joanna Way, are complained of for profaning God's holy day by servile work, and are grown to that height of impiety as to come at several times into the town to re-baptize several persons; and when God's people were met together on the Lord's day to worship God, several of them came and made great disturbance, behaving themselves in such a frantic manner as if possessed with a diabolical spirit, so affrighting and amazing that several women swooned and fainted away. John Rogers to be whipped fifteen lashes, and for unlawfully re-baptizing to pay £5. The others to be whipped."

now all men by these presents that I James Avery Sr  
of New London in the colony of Connecticut for the  
love good will and naturall affection that I bear  
unto my Sonne James Avery of New London aforesaid  
have given and granted and doe by these presents  
fully freely give and grant unto my said Sonne  
all that one hundred acres of land which I  
bought of Thomas Barke Sr of the originally way  
given of the town of New London to John Lewis Sr  
Jimmy & being near the head of Quatamock Cove  
bounded towards the north w<sup>th</sup> the land of Robert Allen  
towards the west to the tomb to a marked tree  
upon the side of a hill & from thence bounded southerly  
to a great Swamp and also to a Swamp easterly  
to a marked tree And I doe hereby promise &  
agree that the said James Avery Jr in his  
administration & assigny shall & may quietly &  
lawfully enjoy improve possess & dispose of  
the same w<sup>th</sup> all the priviledges and appoyntment  
due to the same in any wise belonging for ever  
w<sup>th</sup> out any let of mine or mine or impediment  
or objection of any person whatsoever by or  
through any means of law And in testimony  
I have set to my hand & soe the twenty eighth  
day of March one thousand six hundred seventy  
and nine

In witness whereof I have signed & delivered  
to the presence of

Charles Wells

Thomas Waler

Entered in the Booke of Record fol 441  
of Charles Wells Record  
1679

The Hon. Richard A. Wheeler, for many years the judge of probate at Stonington, Conn., says (Novembr 10, 1888): "Mr. Avery held the office of commissioner for a good many years, and, judging from his position in civil and military life, he must have been a man of marked abilities, fitted for the exigencies of the times in which he lived." Miss Caulkins says that "after 1666, for fifteen or twenty years, the commissioners (justices) for New London were almost invariably Messrs. Avery, Wetherell and Palmes." (History of New London, p. 180.)

Captain James Avery was twelve times elected to the general court from 1658 to 1680. Groton was set off from New London as a separate town in 1705. In 1871, Judge Wheeler published a list of representatives from Groton from its organization, at the end of which occur these words: "It is worthy of note that out of the 545 representatives of the town of Groton, 104 have borne the name of Avery and all were descendants of Captain James Avery."

There was then a close union between church and state, each being part of the other. The Congregational church was fully "established," wholly "orthodox," and the only one recognized by law. The minister's salary was raised by public tax and a few of the old rate-lists for this purpose are still preserved. In that for 1664, the names of 105 property holders appear. The name of "John Winthrop, Squire," heads the list. He was then a non-resident; his property was set down at £185. The estate of James Rogers is set down at £548—nearly double that of any other tax-payer. The next highest are John Pickett, £299, 10s.; James Morgan, £252; Robert Burrows, £246; James Avery, £236; and Cary Latham, £217. At *that* time, land was hardly taken into account in the estimate of the value of a man's estate.

James Avery was prominent in matters relating to the church, and the references to him in such connection are numerous. For example, in February, 1677-'78, when it was resolved in town-meeting to build a new meeting-house to take the place of the out-grown Blinman house, the building-committee consisted of Captain Avery and two othe In 1683, he was a member of a committee of which Major John Winthrop was chairman, to send a letter to the Rev. Mr. Mather and the Rev. Samuel Willard, at Boston, for advice concerning a successor for the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet, deceased. The church record kept by the Rev. Mr. Brad-

treet, begins October 5, 1670, the day of his ordination. It begins with the following list :

“THE MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH.

Lieutenant James Avery and wife,

Thomas Miner and wife,

James Morgan, senior, and wife,”

and eighteen others. Thus we see that the wife, Joanna, was living in the latter part of 1670; the Rev. John Avery says that she was living in 1693. The date of her death is not known. She was the mother of all his children.

About 1655, a certain Abigail, surname unknown, was married to Samuel, the son of William Cheeseboro, the founder of Stonington. Their daughter, Abigail Cheeseboro, married John, the son of Captain James Avery. Samuel Cheeseboro was buried July 31, 1673, and on June 15, 1675, his widow was married to Mr. Joshua Holmes. Mr. Holmes died in 1694, and on July 4, 1698, his widow was married to the widowed Captain James Avery. Captain James Avery died April 18, 1700,; his widow was living as late as 1714. His four sons married and had twenty daughters. The four sons had thirty-two sons. At least twenty-five of the grandsons became heads of families, and there is nothing in the records to show that the other seven were not married. These twenty-five grandsons, of whose families we have the records, had one hundred and two sons. Of these, at least eighty-five might have married, and it is known that sixty-nine of them did marry.

In studying the records of those days, the careful student is strongly impressed with the fact that Captain James Avery was a very remarkable man. Living as he did in stirring times, he was a leader among strong men, enjoying their confidence and respect because he deserved them. Especially is it to be noted that, although the state then took cognizance of affairs which we now call private and interfered in the details of family life and personal relations in a way that would not be tolerated now, he was never censured or “presented” for any shortcoming or alleged dereliction of duty or propriety. Eminent in all the relations of life, his descendants look upon him with pride and affection; one *sans peur et sans reproche*.

*Erroy M. Avery.*

## FIRST GENERATION.

**James**, only son of Christopher the Emigrant, born 1620 ;  
married November 10th, 1643, in Boston, Miss Joanna

**Greenslade**, born about 1622, was living in 1693 ;

children, first three born in Gloucester, remainder in N. L.

- 1 Hannah, born October 12, 1644, married Ephraim Miner.
- 2 James, jr., born December 16, 1646, died August 22, 1748.
- 3 Mary, born February 19, 1648, died February 2, 1708.
- 4 Thomas, born May 6, 1651, died January 5, 1737.
- 5 John, born February 10, 1653-4, died in North Parish.
- 6 Rebecca, born October 6, 1656, married William Potts.
- 7 Jonathan, born January 5, 1658, buried September 15, 1681.
- 8 Christopher, born April 30, 1661, died December 8, 1683.
- 9 Samuel, born August 14, 1664, died May 1, 1723.

## SECOND GENERATION.

## 1

**Hannah**, eldest daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade ;  
married, June 20, 1666, in New London, Mr. Ephraim

**Miner**, son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington ;  
children : Ephraim, jr., born 1667. Hannah, born 1669.  
Rebecca, bap. November 15, 1674. Elizabeth, bap.  
November 15, 1674. Deborah, bap. June 3, 1677, d. y.  
Deborah, 2d, bap. March 30, 1679. Samuel, bap. March 13,  
1680. James, bap. April 9, 1682. Grace, bap. Nov. 14, 1683.  
John, bap. June 7, 1685.

## 3

**Mary**, second daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade ;  
married, October 28, 1668, in New London, Mr. Joseph

**Miner**, son of Thomas Miner and Grace Palmer, of Stonington ;  
children : Joseph and Mary, date of birth and death unknown.  
Benjamin, bap. June 26, 1676. Sarah, bap. March 30, 1679.  
Joanna, bap. March 13, 1680. Christopher, bap. July 13, 1684.  
Prudence, bap. May 6, 1688.

## 6

**Rebecca**, third daughter of James and Joanna Greenslade ;  
married, August 5, 1678, in New London, Mr. William

**Potts**, of New Castle, England, a constable ;

children : a daughter, born May 10, 1679, d. y. William, born  
March 13, 1680.

## CHAPTER TWO.

## JAMES, JUNIOR.

JAMES AVERY, jr., like his father before him, was an important man of affairs. He was deputy to the General Court at Hartford, for New London, six times from 1690 to 1702, Commissioner of the Peace, Lieutenant and Captain of the trainband, an advisor and counselor of the Pequot tribe, and a committee on boundary disputes between towns and the location of public lands. He and his wife joined the 1st Church of Christ in New London, in 1672. He, with Mr. Crary, appeared before the General Court at its May session, 1696, in behalf of the inhabitants on the East side of New London river, to grant the said people liberty to embody themselves into church estate. This was the origin of the first church in Groton. Capt. James Avery and his wife are the first names in the list of those who were in full communion in the Church of Christ, in Groton, in the old Church Record, begun by John Owen, pastor, before 1727. Their tombstones, in a very good state of preservation, stand near the center of West burying-ground at Poquonoc. J. J. C.

## SECOND GENERATION.

## 2

**James**, jr., eldest son of Capt. James and Joanna ;

married February 18, 1669, in New London, Miss Deborah

**Stallyon**, a daughter of Edward Stallyon, died March 27, 1729;

children, all born in New London, afterwards Groton :

10 Deborah, jr., born August 1, 1671, married Robert Allyn.

11 James, 3d, born April 20, 1673, died Sept. 18, 1754.

- 12 Margaret, born February 5, 1674, married William Morgan.
- 13 Edward, born March 20, 1676, died April 14, 1759.
- 14 Ebenezer, born May 1, 1678, died July 19, 1752.
- 15 Christopher, born January 23, 1679, died January 20, 1753.
- 16 Jonathan, born November 9, 1681, death date unknown.
- 17 Mary, born August 4, 1683, bap. July 19, 1685, died young.
- 18 Hannah, born March 24, 1685, married Samuel Morgan.
- 19 Sarah, born May 10, 1688, married a Mr. Latham.
- 20 Joseph, born August 9, 1691, death unknown.
- 21 Benjamin, born unknown, 1693, death date unknown.
- 22 Mary, 2d, born in 1696, married William Morgan, jr.

THIRD GENERATION.

10

**Deborah**, eldest daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married, June 29, 1691, in New London, Mr. Robert  
**Allyn**, of the same place, parentage not given ;  
children : Elizabeth, born November 20, 1694. John, born  
January 11, 1696. Robert, born January 25, 1697-8. James,  
born February 29, 1699-1700, and Ebenezer, a twin. Christo-  
pher, born April 12, 1702, d.y. Samuel, born May 26, 1704.  
Christopher, 2d, born July 21, 1706. Lucy, born July 29, 1708.  
Nathan, born October 5, 1711.

11

**James**, 3d, eldest son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married, supposed in 1696, in New London, Miss Mary  
**Griswold**, born unknown, died November 26, 1750 ;  
children :

- 23 James, 4th, born May 27, 1697, died May 2, 1759.
- 24 John, born February 4, 1700, died July 11, 1759.
- 25 Ebenezer, born March 29, 1704, died in May, 1780.
- 26 Elihu or Elisha, born July 29, 1707, died in 1748.
- 27 Mary, born February 23, 1710, married Wm. Morgan.
- 28 Hannah, born April 7, 1712, married Samuel Allyn, 1731.
- 29 Prudence, born March 21, 1715.
- 30 Thomas, born as is supposed in 1717, but no further record.

Mary Griswold was the daughter of Mathew Griswold and  
Miss Hannah Woolcott. Her father was the founder of the  
Town of Lyme, and Governor of Connecticut in 1784-1786.

**12**

**Margaret**, second daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married July 7, 1696, in New London, William

**Morgan**, son of James Morgan ;

children : William, jr., born April 7, 1697. Margaret, born September 10, 1698. Deborah, born July 14, 1700. Hannah, born 1702. Jerusha, born July 14, 1704. Joseph, born August 10, 1706. Solomon, born October 5, 1708. Elizabeth, born July 10, 1710. Mary, born January 5, 1714.

**13**

**Edward**, second son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;

married June 3, 1699, in Preston, Conn., Miss Joanna

**Rose**, daughter of Thomas Rose, of Rose Hill, died January 3, 1761. Edward joined the church, 1702 ;

children :

31 Joanna, born November 21, 1700.

32 Thomas, born June 15, 1702, died May 3, 1703.

33 Edward, jr., born May 22, 1704, died June 7, 1705.

34 Deborah, born May 6, 1706.

35 Theophilus, born September 6, 1708, died September 30, 1799.

36 Benajah, born October 12, 1710, and no further record.

37 James, born October 27, 1712, died November 25, 1715.

38 Gideon, born June 1, 1715, married Sarah Cille.

39 Hannah, born July 30, 1717, married Thomas Belton.

40 Ichabod, born May 7, 1719.

41 Asa, born July 21, 1721.

42 Mary, born November 3, 1723, married Paul Belton.

42a Lydia, born 1725, married Deacon Medina Fitch.

**14**

**Ebenezer**, (Colonel,) third son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married June 19, 1708, we suppose in Preston, Miss Dorothy

**Parke**, (daughter of Capt. John Parke,) who died Nov. 6, 1732.  
children :

43 Parke, born December 9, 1710, died March 4, 1797.

44 Mary, born February 17, 1713, married a Mr. Latham.

45 Dorothy, born January 10, 1716, married Joseph Morgan.

46 Lucy, born October 14, 1718, died January 9, 1719.

47 Ebenezer, jr., born April 3, 1721.

48 Amy or Amie, born February 17, 1724.

49 Eunice, born March 2, 1725, married George Williams.

50 Simeon, born April 25, 1730, died September 18, 1790,  
married for a second wife, Miss Lucy

**Morgan.** Have no further records.

### 15

**Christopher**, (Captain,) fourth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married, December 9, 1704, where, unknown, Miss Abigail

**Parke**, daughter of Capt. John Parke, died February 12, 1713 ;  
children :

51 John, born October 26, 1705, died August 21, 1790.

52 Abigail, born July 16, 1707.

53 Christopher, born November 16, 1709, died July 2, 1778.

54 Nathan, born March 10, 1712, died September 7, 1780 ;  
married, April 1, 1714, second wife, Mrs. Prudence

**Wheeler**, widow of Richard Wheeler, *nee* Payson ;

children :

55 Priscilla, born April 29, 1715, married Joseph Breed.

56 Isaac, or Jabez, born March 26, 1717, died before 1746.

56a Hannah, born February 10, 1719.

57 Jacob, born August 25, 1721, died May, 1792.

58 Temperance, born September 14, 1725 ;

married, January 1, 1735, for a third wife, Mrs. Esther

**Prentice**, daughter of Nathaniel Hammond, who died in 1753 ;

married, for a fourth wife, Miss Susanna, and as is supposed,

**Stoddard**, who survived him several years—mentioned in will.

### 16

**Jonathan**, fifth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;

married, April 16, 1724, in New London, Miss Elizabeth

**Waterman**, ancestry unknown, who died January 5, 1752 ;

children :

59 Elizabeth, born January 7, 1725.

60 Hannah, born October 7, 1727.

61 Charles, born March 30, 1730, died April 3, 1774.

62 Elisha, born April 8, 1735.

63 Jonathan, jr., born June 6, 1743 ;

married, Oct. 18, 1752, Mrs. Dorothy (widow of Deacon David)

**Copp**, daughter of Captain Robert Denison ; first husband, Eb-  
enezzer Rogers ;

children :

- 64 Ann, born July 10, 1753. 65. Lucy, born July 16, 1755.  
66 David, born December 27, 1751, died in Madison county, N.Y.

### 18

**Hannah**, fourth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married, Dec. 30, 1703, in N. L., afterwards Groton, Samuel  
**Morgan**, of the same place, parentage not given ;  
children: Samuel, born March 9, 1711. Elijah, born April 13,  
1712. Hannah, born February 14, 1714. Obijah, born July 6,  
1715. Lucy, born March 9, 1717.

### 20

**Joseph**, sixth son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon,  
married, in 1714, in South Kingston, R. I., Miss Tabitha  
**Gardiner**, a daughter of William Gardiner ;  
children :

- 67 Joseph, jr., born September 26, 1715.  
68 Tabitha, born February 25, 1717.  
69 Elizabeth, born August 24, 1719, died August 6, 1743.  
70 Benjamin, born September 4, 1721.  
71 Lucy, born May 2, 1723, died in 1743.

### 21

**Benjamin**, seventh son of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married, in 1734, a daughter of Benj. and Sarah, Miss Thankful  
**Avery**, born 1712, died January, 1813, aged 101 ;  
children :

- 73 Benjamin, jr., born September 9, 1735, died January 27, 1816.  
74 Abigail, born December 12, 1737.  
75 Deborah, born October 6, 1738, died October 29, 1738.  
77 Daniel, born November 14, 1740, died September 6, 1781.  
78 Sarah, born July 29, 1742, married Capt. Hubbard Burrows.  
79 Anna, born January 15, 1743-4, married Griswold Avery.  
80 Solomon, (sergeant,) born 1746, died September 6, 1781.  
81 Mary, born January, 1748, died January 3, 1820.  
82 Denison, born June 11, 1749, died October 11, 1846.  
83 Lucy, born 1751, married Jonathan Burrows.  
84 Thankful, born in 1753, married Elihu Avery, son of Ebenezer.  
85 Mercy, born in 1755, bap. July 5, 1757, died single.  
76 Deborah, 2d, born October 2, 1758, married James Story.  
86 Hannah, born in 1750, bap. May 30, 1762, married John Hicks.

## 22

**Mary**, 2d, sixth daughter of 2 and Deborah Stallyon ;  
married her nephew, son of her sister Margaret, William

**Morgan**, jr., July 3, 1716;

children: Mary, born 1717. Eliza, born 1719. Margaret, born 1721. William, 3d, born 1732. Deborah, born 1726. Prudence, born 1728.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

## 23

**James**, 4th, (Deacon,) eldest son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;  
married, December 13, 1719, Miss Elizabeth

**Smith**, a daughter of Nehemiah Smith ; she died April 4, 1761 ;  
children :

- 87 James, 5th, born July 27, 1724, died December 3, 1796.
- 88 Elizabeth, born January 13, 1725-6.
- 89 David, born February 11, 1728, died September 6, 1781.
- 90 Peter, born February 22, 1730, died December 16, 1807.
- 91 Prudence, born March 16, 1732.
- 92 Hannah, born December 15, 1735.
- 93 John, born January 24, 1738, died January 5, 1826.
- 94 Aaron, born January 16, 1741, married Anna Kinney.

## 24

**John**, second son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;  
married, sometime in 1729, to Miss Mary Elizabeth

**Morgan**, born 1704, daughter of James Morgan ;

children :

- 95 John, jr., born 1730, bap. April 15, d. y.
- 96 Griswold, bap. July 30, 1732.
- 98 Elijah, bap. Sept. 15, 1734, died Sept. 6, 1781, F. G.
- 99 Amos, bap. April 18, 1736, d. y.
- 100 John, 2d, bap. April 21, 1737.
- 101 Ann, twin, born and bap. the same.
- 102 Caleb, bap. April 12, 1740.
- 103 Amos, 2d, bap. March 6, 1743.
- 104 Aaron, born before 1750.

## 25

**Ebenezer**, 1st, (Colonel,) third son of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;  
married, June 16, 1726, (a daughter of Jonathan,) Miss Lucy

**Latham**, born May 21, 1709, died May 2, 1757;

children :

105 Hannah, born January 16, 1727.

106 Lucy, born January 7, 1728.

107 Mary, born November 30, 1730.

108 Ebenezer, jr., born March 7, 1732, died Sept. 6, 1781, F. G.

109 Latham, born April 15, 1735, died December 31, 1815.

110 Katharine, born June 9, 1737.

111 Griswold, born September 15, 1739, died October 6, 1812.

112 Deborah, born February 1, 1741.

113 Rachael, born September 8, 1745.

114 Elizabeth, born January 22, 1747, died single, Oct. 4, 1765.

115 Abigail, born February 24, 1752-3, died October 14, 1765.

116 Elihu, born August 6, 1755, died March 8, 1779;

married, for a second wife, time and place unknown, Mrs. Rachel

**Denison**, a daughter of Thomas Starr, born Sep. 15, 1705, died February 4, 1791.

## 28

**Hannah**, second daughter of 11-2 and Mary Griswold ;

married, some time in 1737, in Groton, Mr. Samuel

**Allyn ;**

children: Hannah, born November 25, 1732. Samuel, jr.,

born November 21, 1734. Eunice, born March 29, 1737.

Esther, born April 19, 1739. Stephen, born May 3, 1741.

Tegal, born April 14, 1744. Thomas, born November 27, 1746.

Lucy, born January 30, 1748. Prudence, born May 19, 1751.

Elizabeth, born January 13, 1753. Deborah, born May 3, 1755.

Thankful, born February 14, 1762.

## 31

**Joanna**, eldest daughter of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, for her first husband, a Mr. Allyn, but have not found any family ; and for her second husband, Feb. 13, 1724, Mark

**Stoddard ;**

children : Mary, born Aug. 4, 1775 ; perhaps more.

## 34

**Deborah**, second daughter of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, February 17, 1726-7, Mr. Nathan

**Williams ;**

children : Sarah, born December 29, 1729. Deborah, born

February 14, 1731-2, and perhaps more.

## 35

**Theophilus**, third son of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married July 16, 1733, by John Brown, J. P., Miss Elizabeth

**Billings**, of Preston, born 1712, died August 25, 1791, aged 79 ;  
children :

117 Elizabeth, born December 22, 1733 ; no further record.

118 Deborah, born May 27, 1735 ; no further record.

119 James, born February 28, 1757, died February 22, 1822.

120 Content, born January 24, 1739, died Nov. 16, 1760.

121 Desire, born May 15, 1741, died April 16, 1748.

122 Edward, born December 23, 1743, died 1764, at sea.

123 William, born May 7, 1746, died Jan. 28, 1773, in Guadaloupe.

124 Abigail, born October 11, 1748, married a Mr. Leonard.

125 Sarah, born Dec. 2, 1750, married Jabez Brewster.

126 Theophilus, jr., born June 22, 1753.

## 38

**Gideon**, sixth son of 13-2 and Joanna Rose, obtained license to  
marry, August 12, 1760, a Miss Sarah

**Cille**, but I have been unable to find any family.

## 39

**Hannah**, third daughter of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, July 9, 1740, in Groton, a Mr. Thomas

**Belton** ;

children : Henry, born July 2, 1742. Roswell, born April 4,  
1744. Hannah, born May 7, 1746. Gideon, born Feb. 23,  
1747-8. Elkanah, born Dec. 14, 1749. John, born, Aug. 26, 1751.

## 40

**Ichabod**, seventh son of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married a lady

**Unknown** ;

child :

127 Daughter (name unknown).

## 41

**Asa**, (Captain,) eighth son of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, December 22, 1742, Miss Lueretia [15, 1790 ;

**Williams**, a daughter of Benajah Williams, who died March  
children :

128 Benajah, born Dec. 15, 1743, died June 26, 1777.

- 129 Zipporah, born May 22, 1746, married Noah Bailey, November 5, 1764.  
 130 Lucretia, born October 29, 1748.  
 131 Edward, born 1750.  
 132 Asa, born 1752, died young.  
 133 Asa, 2d, born 1754, no further record.  
 134 Esther, born February 4, 1756, married Nathan Swan.  
 135 Daniel, born February 25, 1758, died December 22, 1822.  
 136 Mary, born 1760, married Timothy Whitman, jr.  
 137 David, born September 5, 1762, died May 11, 1823.  
 138 Eunice, born 1764, no further record.

## 42

**Mary**, fourth daughter of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, August 20, 1743, supposed to be in Groton, Mr. Paul

**Belton ;**

children : Prudence, born August 12, 1744. Eunice, born November, 24, 1745. Lucy, born October 1, 1747. Mary, born October 23, 1749. Samuel, born August 20, 1751. Paul, born February 10, 1754. Hannah, born May 6, 1756. Eunice, born September 15, 1758.

## 42a

**Lydia**, youngest daughter of 13-2 and Joanna Rose ;

married, December 19, 1744, place unknown, Deacon Medina

**Fitch ;**

children : Jonathan, born February, 1746.

## 43

CAPTAIN PARKE AVERY, as known in the town records, but sometimes called Elder Parke because he separated from "the standing order" and preached every Sunday to the people of Groton in "the great room" of the old Avery mansion, at the head of Birch Plains in Poquonoc, where the service and seats for all were free, and the horses of attendants were well cared for by faithful servants during the hours of worship. This separation was occasioned by the too rigid enforcement of tythes, that was becoming very unpopular, and it is a matter of history that almost everybody in town soon went to hear him, until the meeting-house of "the standing order" was so unfrequented that it was closed for a considerable period.

The old captain or elder had large wealth for those days, and was, withal, a man of mark. At the beginning of the revolutionary war, he was a member of the colonial legislature at Hartford, and was decidedly in favor of fighting, if necessary, for our national independence. He wrote to his sons that he thought war would be declared, that he was too old and infirm to take the field himself, but advised them to stand by their country. His sons, Parke, jr., Jasper, Ebenezer, and Elisha, accordingly held themselves in readiness, served in the colonial ranks throughout the war, and were all in Fort Griswold on the 6th September, 1781.

J. G. H.

**Parke**, (Elder,) eldest son of 14-2 and Dorothy Parke ;

married, about 1735, in Groton, Miss Mary

**Latham**, born 1716, died June 11, 1773 ;

children :

139 Dorothy, born 1736, died October 19, 1828.

140 Abigail, born May 15, 1737, married Capt. Robert Niles.

141 Parke, jr., born March 22, 1741, died December 20, 1821.

142 Jasper, born 1743, died Sept. 6, 1781, Fort Griswold.

143 Eunice, born 1745, married Elder Solomon Morgan.

144 Ebenezer, born 1747, died January 11, 1828.

145 Stephen, born May 10, 1751, died June 15, 1827.

146 Simeon, born October 20, 1753, died August 1, 1796.

147 Elisha, born 1755, died September 6, 1781, (Captain,) F. G.;

married, December 10, 1778. for a second wife, Miss Grace

**Denison**, born 1727, died August 13, 1809, aged 82.

#### 45

**Dorothy**, second daughter of 14-2 and Dorothy Parke ;

married, December 4, 1735, in Groton, Mr. Joseph

**Morgan** ;

children : Joseph, jr., born January 31, 1737-8. Dorothy, born January 1, 1741-2. Mary, born January 6, 1744-5. William, born May 25, 1746.

#### 47

**Ebenezer**, jr., second son of 14-2 and Dorothy Parke ;

married, May 3, 1774, in Groton, Conn., Miss Lucy

**Davis**, born 1724, died October 27, 1757 ;

children :

148 Lucy, born May 28, 1745, died young.

- 149 Margaret, born April 15, 1748, married Elisha Parke.  
 150 Dorothy, born Sept. 13, 1750, married a Mr. Powers.  
 151 Abigail, born March, 1752, died October 10, 1753.  
 152 Amy, born September 22, 1754;  
 married, November 9, 1758, for his second wife, Miss Eunice  
**Parke**;  
 children :  
 153 Ebenezer, 3d, born October 10, 1760.

## 48

**Amie**, fourth daughter of 14-2 and Dorothy Parke ;  
 married, May 26, 1742, to Mr. Jabez

**Smith**, of Groton, Conn. ;

children : Amie, born January 18, 1746-7. Eunice, born February 25, 1748-9. Jabez, jr., born August 31, 1751. Anna, born December 4, 1754. John, born April 11, 1757. Mary, born October 31, 1759. John, 2d, born April 10, 1762. Perez Swan, born July 15, 1766. Amie married November 5, 1768, to Jonas Prentice, of Stonington, Ct.; their child Nancy Maria, born December 29, 1787, married, January 26, 1817, Luther Bradley, of New Haven, Ct.; their child Rebecca, born December 12, 1827, married, September 21, 1840, Lucius Gilbert, of Seymour, Conn.; and their son, Charles Bradley Gilbert, born January 15, 1861, has materially assisted me.

## 50

**Simeon**, youngest son of 14-2 and Dorothy Parke ;  
 married, October 25, 1750, in Groton, Miss Sarah

**Niles**, daugh. of Nathan, born Oct. 23, 1732, died Apr. 12, 1783;  
 children :

- 154 Simeon, jr., born July 1, 1751, died August 3, 1754.  
 155 Mary, born January 5, 1753, died February 26, 1753.  
 156 Sarah, jr., born February 4, 1754, married Elisha Perkins.  
 157 Lucy, born March 24, 1756, married Jonathan Denison.  
 158 Nathan, born March 31, 1759, died January 16, 1841.  
 159 Catharine, born September 24, 1791, no further record.  
 160 Mary, 2d, born March 10, 1764, no further record.  
 161 Zerviah, born April 14, 1761, died April 22, 1767.  
 162 Hannah, born May 16, 1768, died April 21, 1822.  
 163 Jesse, born October, 1771, died February 13, 1824.  
 164 Silas, born September 11, 1773, died January 28, 1827.

165 Joshua, born March 16, 1777, died April 23, 1840;  
 married, September 11, 1783, for a second wife, Mrs. Hannah  
**Loomis**, *nee* Smallee, born 1731, died November, 1814;

children :

166 Simeon H., born January 13, 1787, died January 3, 1835.

### 51

**John**, eldest son of 15-2 and Abigail Parke ;

married, February 19, 1732, by Ebenezer Rossiter, Miss Anna  
**Stanton**, born August 6, 1708, daughter of Joseph Stanton ;

children :

167 John, jr., born December 6, 1732, died July 23, 1794.

168 Abigail, born April 1, 1735.

169 Amos, born April 16, 1737, died June 5, 1824.

170 Anna, born May 28, 1739, married Thomas Niles.

171 Margaret, born April 19, 1741, married Joshua Downer.

172 Isaac, born March 24, 1743, died June 17, 1812.

173 Jonas, born July 13, 1745, died December 18, 1776.

174 Hannah, born October 9, 1747, married a Mr. Brewster ;  
 married, 1750, for a second wife, a Mrs. Rachel

**Parke** ; have not her ancestry or children ;

married, 1756, for a third wife, a Mrs. Phebe

**Burrows**, whose maiden name was More ;

children :

175 Phebe, born March 8, 1757, married a Parke, son of Paul  
 Parke.

### 52

**Abigail**, eldest daughter of 15-2 and Abigail Parke ;

married, May 13, 1725, in Groton, Mr. Robert

**Allyn**, jr. ;

children : Abigail, born February 2, 1726-7. Robert, 3d, born  
 September 8, 1728. Elizabeth, born March 27, 1731. Park,  
 born June 15, 1733. Joseph, born February 14, 1736-7. Pru-  
 dence, born April 9, 1738. Nathan, born June 5, 1740. Jacob,  
 born March 27, 1743. Simeon, born May 27, 1745. Timothy,  
 born June 12, 1748.

### 53

**Christopher**, jr., (Col.) second son of 15-2 and Abigail Parke ;

married, Sept. 10, 1735, place not mentioned, Miss Eunice

**Prentice**, born in 1716, and died March 22, 1796, aged 80 ;

children :

- 176 Esther, born April 14, 1736, married Daniel Williams.  
 177 Christopher, 3d, born January 23, 1737-8, died July 5, 1819.  
 178 Eunice, born December 11, 1740, married George Avery.  
 179 Lucy, born December 10, 1742, married an Allyn.  
 180 Nathan, born May 2, 1744.  
 181 Thomas, born February 10, 1746.  
 182 Anna, born February 2, 1748, died before June 10, 1778.  
 183 Samuel, born November 15, 1752, died August 12, 1836.  
 184 Prentice, born Feb. 10, 1755, died before June 10, 1778.  
 185 Oliver, born February 8, 1757, died November 3, 1836.  
 186 Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1759, married Vine Stoddard, Oct. 30, 1785.  
 187 Sarah, born August 7, 1761.  
 188 Hannah, born January 20, 1763.

**54**

**Nathan**, (Rev.) third son of 15-2 and Abigail Parke ;  
 married, March 21, 1746, Miss Hannah

**Stoddard**, died October 10, 1810 ;

children :

- 189 Isaac, born August 23, 1747, died September 23, 1827.  
 190 Nathan, jr., born December 21, 1749, probably died young.  
 191 Hannah Mary, born February 28, 1752, died Oct. 9, 1838.  
 192 Luther, died August, 1833.  
 193 Stephen, born January 13, 1756, died April 1, 1828.  
 194 Phebe, born January 10, 1758, married Roswell Randall.  
 195 Wealthy, born October 5, 1772.

**56**

**Isaac**, fourth son of 15-2 and Prudence Wheeler ;

married, March 31, 1742, ~~Miss~~ Susanna

**Elderkin**, born ~~1720~~, have no ancestry ;

children :

- 196 Prudence, born 1744.

**56a**

**Hannah**, third daughter of 15-2 and Prudence Wheeler ;

married, August 11, 1740, in Groton, Mr. Benadam

**Gallup**, jr. ;

children: Benadam, 3d, born June 29, 1741. Isaac, born December 22, 1742. Hannah, born November 4, 1744. Esther, born December 9, 1746. James, born May 1, 1749. Jesse, born February 2, 1751. John, born January 13, 1753. Prudence, born January 30, 1755.

**57**

**Jacob**, fifth son of 15-2 and Prudence Wheeler ;  
married, in 1746, a daughter of Elisha Avery, Miss  
**Elizabeth** Avery, bap. March 28, 1725, and died soon ;  
married, June, 1754, for a second wife, Miss Sylvia  
**Eddy**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
children :  
197 Jacob, jr., born April 6, 1757, died July, 1810.

**58**

**Temperance**, youngest daughter 15-2 and Prudence Wheeler ;  
married, July 4, 1744, in Groton, William  
**Morgan**, 3d ;

children : William, 4th, born September 28, 1745, died young.  
Christopher, born October 27, 1747. Temperance, born May  
5, 1752. William Avery, born November 24, 1754. Israel,  
born July 22, 1757. Mary, born January 8, 1760. Simeon,  
born April 1, 1762. Prudence, born October 27, 1754. Re-  
becca, born April 9, 1766. Jacob, born September 18, 1768.

WILLIAM AVERY MORGAN married Lydia Smith. They  
had seventeen children ; one of them, Jasper, born January 3,  
1783, married Catharine Avery, widow of Jasper Avery, in whose  
veins Avery blood had been flowing for fifteen years, their son,

EDWIN D. MORGAN, of New York city, was born at Wash-  
ington, Massachusetts, February 8, 1811 ; received a public school  
education ; engaged in mercantile pursuits in Hartford, Connecti-  
cut, and afterwards in the city of New York ; was a member of  
the city council of Hartford in 1832 ; was an alderman of New  
York city in 1849 ; was a member of the State senate of New  
York in 1850, 1851, 1852, and 1853 ; was State commissioner of  
emigration from 1855 to 1858 ; was chairman of the Republican  
National Committee from 1856 to 1864 ; was chairman of the  
Union Congressional Committee in 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867 and  
1868 ; was governor of the State of New York in 1859, 1860, 1861  
and 1862 ; was major-general of volunteers from September 28,  
1861, to January 1, 1863, rendering efficient service in recruiting  
troops at the commencement of the war for the suppression of the  
rebellion, and down to the close of its second year, at which time  
he had raised, and to a large extent equipped, 220,000 volunteers ;

was elected to the United States Senate as a Union republican to succeed Preston King, republican, and took his seat in 1863.

### 61

**Charles**, eldest son of 16-2 and Elizabeth Waterman ;

married, April 5, 1750, in Norwich, Conn., Miss Abigail

**Post**, born April 1, 1733, daughter of Nathaniel Post ;

children :

- 198 Hannah, born January 25, 1751, died May 26, 1755.
- 199 John, born October 9, 1752, died Sep., 1791, in Stamford.
- 200 Charles, jr., born August 16, 1754, died in Cincinnati, Ohio.
- 201 Stephen, born July 17, 1756, died September, 1838.
- 202 Abigail, born Dec. 7, 1758, married a Mr. King, Brandon, Vt.
- 203 Simeon, born September 17, 1759, died January 16, 1803.
- 204 Hannah, 2d, born May 26, 1761, married a Mr. King, Brandon, Vt.
- 205 Samuel, born February 4, 1763, died single, in Jamaica, W. I.
- 206 Elizabeth, born October 8, 1764, married Simeon Bigelow.
- 207 Ruth, born April 26, 1766, died in Ohio.
- 208 Daniel, born March 26, 1768, died December 14, 1851.
- 209 Elijah, born July 17, 1770, died in Pittsford, Vt.
- 210 Jesse, born October 10, 1772, died May 25, 1773.

The widow married David Hawley, hence Grandmother Hawley.

### 62

**Elisha**, second son of 16-2 and Elizabeth Waterman ;

married, November 13, 1754, in Norwich, Ct., Miss Sarah

**Manning** ; have nothing further ;

children :

- 211 Sarah Manning, born September 20, 1755, married Abel Caulkins.
- 212 Elisha, jr., born December 30, 1756, suicided by razor, February 10, 1807.

### 63

**Jonathan**, jr., third son of 16-2 and Elizabeth Waterman ;

married, about 1765, a Miss Mary

**Gardiner**, supposed to be a daughter of Oliver Gardiner ;

children :

- 213 Oliver, born in 1767, married Lois Vibber, August, 1802.
- 214 Gardiner, born 1770, married a Miss Baldwin.
- 215 Erastus, killed by falling from a tree, picking chestnuts.

- 216 A daughter, married Leffingwell.  
 217 A daughter, married Elisha Post.  
 218 A daughter, married Moses Sherman.  
 218<sup>a</sup> A daughter, married Henry Curtis.  
 219 Amy, born in Montville, in 1795, died in Willimantic, 1888,  
 the oldest person in town.  
 Jonathan, jr., was a soldier of the revolution, was wounded  
 and went on crutches all his after life, lived in Montville.

## 66

**David**, fourth son of 16-2 and Dorothy Copp ;  
 married, about 1790, Lisbon, Conn., Miss Sarah  
**Palmer**, of whom nothing further has been learned ;  
 children :

- 220 David, jr., born about 1791, died September 10, 1857.  
 221 Guerdon, born Lisbon, Ct., September 5, 1793, died 1857.  
 222 Frederick, was married.  
 223 Palmer, born 1797, died young and single.  
 224 Charles, born September 12, 1802, Hamilton, Mad. Co., N. Y.  
 225 Olive, married Ward Risley.  
 226 Betsey, married Rev. Job Potter.  
 227 Lucy, born August 10, 1795, married Timothy Smith.

These names are not in their chronological order, prob-  
 ably. David and all of his sons were buried in East Hamil-  
 ton, N. Y.

## 68

**Tabitha**, eldest daughter of 20-2 and Tabitha Gardiner ;  
 married, July 9, O. S., 1741, Dr. Henry [died January 7, 1802.  
**Skilton**, born in Coventry, Eng., November 19, O. S., 1718.  
 children : Lucy, born April 5, 1742. Elizabeth, born Febru-  
 ary 11, 1743. Mary, born February 12, 1746. Avery, born  
 April 30, 1748. James, born June 1, 1749. Tabitha, born  
 August 26, 1752. Tabitha, 2d, born November 20, 1758.  
 Sarah, born April 11, 1757.

There is a little story relating to Tabitha Avery and Dr. Henry  
 Skilton, that may be of some interest. John Skilton was a silk  
 or ribbon weaver in Coventry, England, somewhere about 1715.  
 He had a family of children, all of them young, of which Henry  
 was the oldest. The tradition handed down in the family is, that  
 John Skilton went out one Saturday evening to purchase supplies for

his family; was seized by the press-gang on the streets of Coventry; was hurried away without being allowed to communicate with his family; on shipboard he was horribly brutalized, beaten and abused, and never returned to his family. His son Henry, later, at the age of about eighteen, resolved that England was no place for him to marry and raise a family in. Although without money he made up his mind to emigrate to America. Starting with a little pack, slung to a stick over his shoulder, he walked to Bristol; there obtained a position of clerk on an English war vessel bound for Boston; deserted the ship when he reached Boston, as he originally intended and had a right to do; drifted down into Rhode Island; studied medicine; became interested in the radical religious ideas of the Rhode Island of that day, and finally settled down to the practice of medicine in the town of Preston, Conn. After he had achieved the purchase of a horse for use in his practice, he was in the habit of riding his horse to church regularly, a pillion being one of the trappings. Joseph Avery (20) was also the father of a family of five. He owned an outlying farm, where he had cattle and hay. As fall came on, he offered his oldest son the title to this outlying farm, provided he would go and occupy the small house upon it during the coming winter, and feed, water and care for the cattle till spring. This offer the oldest son declined to accept; whereupon a younger sister, Tabitha Avery, proposed to accept the offer if she were given the opportunity, and it was arranged that she should spend the winter at the farm, for the purposes above indicated. While so engaged she was in the habit of attending church on foot—the same church attended by the young doctor, who, taking advantage of his opportunity offered her the use of his pillion and his escort to and from the church and her residence; the eventual result being an engagement and marriage.

EVERY SKILTON married March 26, 1771, Parthenia Judd, daughter of Timothy Judd, born August 6, 1754, died March 30, 1839. Children: Milicent, born October 5, 1772. James, born April 10, 1777. Lucy, born July 21, 1780. Henry, born July 17, 1783. Polly, born May 22, 1786. Parthenia, born October 2, 1788. Tabitha, born May 2, 1791.

JAMES SKILTON, Esquire, married, June 30, 1799, Chloe Steel, born October 2, 1730, died April 30, 1867. Children:

Elijah Steel, born May 17, 1800. Avery Judd, born February 1, 1802. Julius J. G., born June 24, 1804. Henry Bennett, born August 29, 1806. John Chester, born April 30, 1809. Hannah Maria, born February 4, 1812. Samuel W. S., born June 20, 1814. Milicent Parthenia, born December 24, 1816. George Frederick, born February 11, 1820. Mary Augusta, born November 14, 1823. Of the children of Henry and Tabitha Skilton, Mary, who married Elisha Atwood, left a great many more descendants than Avery and Sarah, the only others that lived to adult life and married. Avery Skilton was a comparatively quiet sort of man, and did not have the energy or apparent ability of his father. Sarah, however, who married Richards, (and the family record says has had two children, as to whom I have only information about one, the daughter, Eliza.) was a very remarkable woman and had a remarkable career. She was a sort of prime minister to Jemima Wilkinson, the "Universal Friend;" was her business manager and very capable. She held the titles to the real estate of the fraternity, which, after her death, was in litigation for thirty years, out of which her name and character came with the endorsements of the Courts and of the later historians of Yates county. Her husband died early, and she with a daughter joined Jemima Wilkinson in her efforts to improve society and purify religion. The fraternity was first started in Pennsylvania, but finally moved into Yates County, New York State, where Sarah died November 30, 1793. The later historians vindicate the high purposes of Jemima, and her followers are said to have been of ability and character above the average down to this day.

DOCTOR AVERY JUDD SKILTON, son of James (who married Chloe Steel), son of Avery (who married Parthenia Judd), son of Dr. Henry (who married Tabitha Avery), was born in Watertown, Litchfield Co., Ct., February 1, 1802. Commenced practice in Troy, N. Y., in the year 1826, and died there March 20, 1858. He married Mary Augusta Candee, of New Haven, and Oxford, Ct., March 2, 1828. She was born January 30, 1804, and died in Troy, May 14, 1865. They had nine children, six of whom are still living: James Avery, Mary T., Julius Augustus, Charles Candee, Julia Augusta, Juliette, Augustine, George Steel, Ella Frances, Kitty Josephine.

His professional life was so successful and laborious that he seemed to have crowded the work of sixty into those thirty odd years. He is known, in addition to other regular work, to have assisted at the birth of thirty children in a single month, without having a single night's sleep in that time. In addition to keeping up with the progress of the science of medicine, he did the same in the sciences of botany, mineralogy, geology, conchology, paleontology, and all branches of biology.

He likewise devoted himself to the study of genealogies of many New England families, particularly the Avery, Judd, Steel, Skilton, Candee and related families, conducting a large domestic and foreign correspondence during many years, and making extended personal searches of public and private records. He devoted much time for many years to the work of obtaining Avery genealogical records, making extended journeys for that purpose, most of which have been lost since his death. He did not publish, and his papers, letters and family pictures, &c., were destroyed in the great fire of 1862 in Troy, N. Y.; but he was one of the pioneers, had a remarkable faculty for this study, as for many others, and some of the results of his researches and contributions are to be found in the Judd and Steel genealogies, in Cothren's Ancient Woodbury, and in Timlow.

He was a man of thorough New England type, as his ancestry would indicate, of high character, intelligence and professional standards. He had great skill and deep insight, and was in almost everything in advance of his time. Among his virtues were modesty, fidelity to duty, and careful consideration for and attention to the poor and suffering. These received a large share of his time, attention and skill, without regard for reward of any kind, and were never neglected by him. Among his ancestors were the Steels, Judds, and many others among the pioneer settlers of Wethersfield, Windsor and Hartford, Waterbury and Watertown, Ct.

JULIUS A. SKILTON, M. D., A. M., Consul General to Mexico, had a very stirring experience, first as an assistant surgeon in the army, and later as medical director of the cavalry in the Gulf Department, in which capacity he accompanied the Red River expedition, the expedition against Mobile, and the subsequent expedition into Alabama and Georgia. He was in

Vera Cruz soon after the close of the Rebellion when the French were being bombarded by the Mexicans, and was the medical officer of the guard which protected President Juarez and family on their way to Mexico City after the execution of Maximilian. Later he had charge of Maximilian's effects and of the exhumation of his body and the preparation for its shipment to Europe. In both these fields of activity he had remarkable experiences, and the Consul Generalship in Mexico was created under the Grant administration and given to him in recognition of especially valuable services.

J. A. S.

## 70

**Benjamin**, youngest son of 20-2 and Tabitha Gardiner ;  
married, about 1742, a daughter of John Avery, jr.,

**Thankful** Avery, born April 15, 1718 ;

children :

228 A daughter, name and fate unknown ;

married, for a second wife, about 1749, Miss Mary

**Skilton** ;

children :

229 Gardiner, born 1750, died December 27, 1831, aged 81.

230 Benjamin, born March 4, 1757-8, died May 4, 1842, aged 85.

231 Roger, born 1760, died November 12, 1841, aged 81.

There were daughters, between and after, but have not their names or births.

## 73

**Benjamin**, jr., eldest son of 21-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
married, May 8, 1774, where unknown, Miss Mary

**Burrows**, born October 8, 1750, died April 19, 1823 ;

children :

232 Mary, born March 31, 1775, married Hezekiah Avery.

233 Benjamin, 3d, born November 25, 1776, died July 31, 1866.

234 David, born May 8, 1779, died November 27, 1866.

235 Anna, born January 30, 1782, died March 4, 1804.

236 Thankful, born January 31, 1784, married James Atwater.

237 Lydia, born June 1, 1786, married Consider King, 1806.

238 Solomon, born January 2, 1789, died August 24, 1792.

239 Hubbard, born May 25, 1792, died April 16, 1813.

## 74

**Abigail**, eldest daughter of 21-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
married, May 3, 1758, supposed to be in Groton, Nehemiah

**Smith**, parentage unknown ;

children : Abigail, jr., born August 10, 1759. Sarah, born August 9, 1761. Anna, born December 8, 1765. Nehemiah, jr., born April 21, 1767. Temperance, born January 1, 1769. Thankful, a twin, born same, died September 6, 1770. John, born April 9, 1771. Thankful, 2d, born January 21, 1775.

## 77

**Daniel**, (Ensign,) second son of 21-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
married, November 14, 1763, in Groton, Conn., Miss

**Deborah** Avery, born February 1, 1742, daughter of Ebenezer ;  
children :

240 Daniel, (m.c.) born September 18, 1766, died Jan. 30, 1842.

241 Elias, born April 6, 1768, died July 31, 1837.

242 Dudley, born March 19, 1770, died, 1816, on Cuban coast.

242<sup>a</sup> Isaac, born March 30, 1772, died February 1, 1858.

243 Deborah, born January 12, 1774, married Ebenezer Avery.

244 Latham, born December 19, 1775, died July 10, 1845.

245 Rachael, born August 10, 1777, married first, Zenas Bradley,  
second, Daniel Foot.

246 Abel M., born July 17, 1779, died single in Demerara.

## 81

**Mary**, sixth daughter of 21-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
married, time and place unknown, Mr. Youngs

**Morgan** ;

children : Youngs, jr., born February 11, 1774, d.y. Avery, born October 7, 1779. Youngs, jr., 2d, born 1782. Mary, born 1786, died single, 1816.

## 82

**Denison**, fourth son of 21-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
married, about 1790, in Groton, Miss Hannah

**Babcock**, born June 23, 1770, died in Salina, N. Y., May 21,  
1851, daughter of Isaac Babcock and Hannah Worden ;

children : [1826.

247 Alfred Anson, born September 12, 1794, died October 2,

248 A child that died in infancy, unnamed.

- 249 Hannah, born July 2, 1797, married Charles L. Haley.  
 250 Phebe, born January 29, 1799, died in Syracuse, January 16,  
 251 Denison, jr., born June 14, 1801, died Sept. 3, 1889. [1880.  
 252 Benjamin Gilson, born May 6, 1804, died April 6, 1850.  
 253 Dudley Bailey, born June 28, 1806, died since 1888.  
 254 Rhoda Emeline, born June 22, 1809, married W. R. Avery.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

## 87

**James**, 5th, eldest son of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, October 12, 1749, in Groton, Miss Lucy

**Allyn**, born unknown, died February 19, 1752 ;

children :

- 255 Lucy, born July 12, 1750, died September 27, 1752.  
 256 Elizabeth, born February 15, 1752, died February 21, 1752;  
 married, May 28, 1752, for his second wife, Miss Elizabeth

**Allyn**, born 1731, daughter of Robert, died February 22, 1819 ;  
 children :

- 257 James, 6th, born April 21, 1753, died April 19, 1777, single.  
 258 Elizabeth, 2d, born December 10, 1754, died April 24, 1792.  
 259 Robert, born January 27, 1756, died August 27, 1780.  
 260 Abigail, born July 10, 1757, married, first, Geo. Sheffield,  
 second, Gideon Hoxie.  
 261 Rufus, born November 16, 1758, died July 3, 1842.  
 262 Caleb, born February 25, 1760, died 1836.  
 263 Amy or Annie, born November 18, 1762, died Sept. 14, 1763.  
 264 Lucy, a twin, died September 30, 1764.  
 265 Frelove, born May 26, 1764, died April 25, 1782.  
 266 Eunice, born October 3, 1765.  
 267 David, born April 3, 1767, died May 19, 1790.  
 268 Prudence, born 1769, married Caleb Avery, No. 288a.  
 269 Eleazer, born May 29, 1771.  
 270 George Washington, born October 9, 1776.

## 88

**Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Captain Joseph

**Starr**, born July 17, 1713. She died June 1, 1826, 100 years, 4  
 no children. [months, 18 days.

## 89

**David**, second son of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, June 29, 1763, by Benjamin Throop, Miss Lydia  
**Lord.**

He was killed at Fort Griswold, but I find no children recorded,  
 or gravestones, except his own.

## 90

**Peter**, (Captain, Deacon,) third son of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth  
 Smith, was missionary to the Indians in western New York,  
 Pennsylvania and Ohio ;

married, sometime in 1759, a Miss Mary

**Niles**, born 1730, died January 10, 1800, aged 70 ;

children :

271 Peter, jr., born 1760, died 1824.

272 Rachel, born 1762, married unknown.

273 Israel, born 1764.

274 Hannah, born 1766, married Joseph Denton.

275 John, born 1768.

276 Betsey, born 1770, married Peter Denton.

277 Reuben, born March 7, 1772, died May 22, 1873.

278 Ira, born 1774.

279 Walter, born 1779, married but had no children ; married  
 August 28, 1800, for a second wife, Hannah

**Avery**, widow of William, Esq. She was also the widow of  
 Samuel Walsworth, and the daughter of Paul Woodbridge and  
 Sarah Goodrich.

## 91

**Prudence**, second daughter of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, December 10, 1761, by Jacob Johnson, Mr. Joseph

**Morgan**, jr.;

children : Joseph, 3d, born November 28, 1762. Isaac, born  
 June 23, 1764. Susanna, born July 25, 1766. Prudence, born  
 April 16, 1768.

## 93

**John**, (Captain,) fourth son of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, sometime in 1763, place not given, Miss Mary

**Belton**, a daughter of Jonas Belton ;

children :

280 Peter, born May 10, 1764, died October 17, 1845.

- 281 Jonas Belton, born July 19, 1766, died February 2, 1836.  
 282 Mary, born December 25, 1769, married Caleb Avery.  
 283 Elizabeth, born Dec. 31, 1771, married Nicholas Lester.  
 284 Aaron, born December 21, 1776, a simpleton.  
 285 John Sands, born August 19, 1782, died November 16, 1848.

## 94

**Aaron**, youngest son of 23-11-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, February 26, 1798, parentage not given, Miss Anna  
**Kinney**, born 1771 :

children :

- 286 Nancy, born October 9, 1799.  
 287 Ellsworth, born March 11, 1801. Descendents in N. H.

## 98

**Elijah**, third son of 24-11-2 and Mary Elizabeth Morgan ;  
 married, March 10, 1770, Mrs. Prudence [No. 91.

**Morgan**, daughter of James Avery, 4th, and Mary Griswold.  
 children :

- 288 Eliza, born December 1, 1771, married William Eldridge, jr.  
 288a Caleb, born, 1772, married No. 268.  
 289 John John, or John J., born March 17, 1776.

February 19, 1799 — Mr. John Avery, of Groton, in New London county, lately known and called by the name of John Avery, 3rd now assumes an alteration or addition to his name, and would be called and designated by the name of John John Avery or John J. Avery, in future, without the numeral character, 3d.  
*From Groton Town Records.*

## 99

**Amos**, seventh son of 24-11-2 and Mary Elizabeth Morgan ;  
 married, sometime in 1768, to a Miss Prudence

**Unknown**, born, 1748, died October 25, 1806, aged 58 ;  
 children :

- 291 Amos, jr., born September 14, 1769.  
 292 Aaron, born September 27, 1771, died in Temple, N. H.  
 293 Eunice, born June 20, 1774.  
 294 Prudence, born September 18, 1777, married Caleb Avery.  
 295 Elijah, born September 2, 1783, died September 2, 1806,  
 296 Harriet, born September 21, 1792.

Amos was wounded at Fort Griswold, paroled, and a prisoner.

**105**

**Hannah**, eldest daughter of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, September 18, 1740, Mr. John

**Packer** ;

children : Lucretia, born May 23, 1747. Hannah, born July 26, 1748. Lucy, born October 23, 1750, and nine more I have not found.

**106**

**Lucy**, second daughter of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;

married, April 13, 1749, in New London, Ct., Mr. George

**Colfax**, born December 5, 1727, son of John and Ann Colfax ;

children : Sarah, born July 30, 1750. George, born February 9, 1751-2. Ebenezer, born September 15, 1753. Lucy, born March 27, 1755. William, born July 30, 1756. Jonathan, born March 12, 1758. Ann, born April 12, 1760. Robert, born December 26, 1761. John, born November 21, 1763. Mary, born January 8, 1766.

WILLIAM COLFAX, (General,) was one of Washington's Life Guard, and at the close of the war, was Captain Commandant of the Guard. He married Hester Schuyler ; their son, Schuyler Colfax, married Hannah Striker ; their son,

SCHUYLER COLFAX, of South Bend, Ind., was born at New York city, March 23, 1823; received a common school education ; in 1845 he became the proprietor and editor of the " Register," at South Bend, Ind., which he published for eighteen years ; was elected in 1850 a delegate from St. Joseph Co., to the convention that framed the constitution of Indiana : was elected to the thirty-fourth, thirty-fifth, thirty-sixth, thirty-seventh, thirty-eighth, and thirty-ninth Congresses, and re-elected to the fortieth as a republican, receiving 20,221 votes, against 18,073 votes for Turpie, democrat. He was Speaker of the House of Representatives in the thirty-eighth, thirty-ninth, and fortieth Congresses ; was elected Vice-President of the United States, November, 1868, on the ticket with Grant, and on the 4th of March, 1869, took his seat as President of the Senate.

**107**

**Mary**, third daughter of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;

married, December 8, 1748, Mr. Youngs

**Ledyard** ;

children: Deborah, born May 19, 1749. Youngs, jr., born June 24, 1751. Benjamin, born March 15, 1753. Isaac, born November 5, 1754. Mary, born September 3, 1758. Lucy, born July 5, 1760. Caleb, born October 18, 1762. She married for a second husband, Stephen Billings, and had three children, but I have not found them.

## 108

**Ebenezer**, jr., eldest son of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, June 11, 1761, Miss Phebe

**Denison**, born September 18, 1743, daughter of Daniel Denison and Rachel Starr ;

children :

288a Ebenezer, 3d, born August 8, 1762, died August 8, 1842.

289a Lucy, born April 24, 1766.

290a Elizabeth, born October 28, 1768.

291a Hezekiah, born July 20, 1772.

292a Henry, born September 2, 1776, died May 1, 1873.

293a Cyrus, born July 7, 1779.

## 109

**Latham**, (Friend,) second son of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, about 1759, Miss

**Jerusha** Avery, only daughter of Humphrey Avery, Esq. ;

children :

294a Latham, jr., born 1760, died 1773.

295a Jerusha, jr., born October 15, 1771.

## 110

**Katharine**, fourth daughter of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, July 1, 1756, Mr. Daniel

**Denison**, jr. ;

children: Katharine, born July 24, 1757. Daniel, 3d, born September 26, 1758. Ebenezer Avery, born January 26, 1760. Jonathan, born May 17, 1761. George, born April 12, 1763. Griswold, born August 21, 1765. Asaneth, born February 24, 1767. David, born March 19, 1769. Latham, born March 8, 1771. Child unnamed, born August 19, 1773. Samuel, born August 24, 1774. Elihu, born April 14, 1777. Thomas, born March 6, 1779.

**111**

**Griswold**, (Esquire,) third son of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, in 1764, in Groton, Ct., Miss [1833;

**Anna** Avery, daughter of Benjamin and Thankful, died Oct. 6,  
children :

296a Griswold, jr., born September 27, 1765, died Dec. 20, 1842.

297 Guerdon, born April 24, 1768, died June 11, 1850.

298 Anna, born 1770.

299 Charles, born 1772, died 1825.

300 Polly, born 1775, died 1838.

**113**

**Rachel**, sixth daughter of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, September 13, 1764, Mr. Charles

**Eldridge**, jr.;

children: Charles, 3d. born June 7, 1765. Mary, born Sep-  
tember 25, 1767. William, born December 14, 1769. David,  
born October 23, 1772. Rachel, born August 23, 1777.

**116**

**Elihu**, (Lieut.,) youngest son of 25-11-2 and Lucy Latham ;  
married, sometime in 1776,

**Thankful** Avery, daughter of Benjamin and Thankful Avery ;  
children :

301 Elihu, jr., born 1777.

302 Cynthia, born in 1779, married Ebenezer Lester.

**119**

**James**, eldest son of 35-13-2 and Elizabeth Billings ;  
married, in 1759, in Montville, Miss Mary

**Comstock**, daughter of John, born 1740, died Feb. 8, 1782 ;  
children :

303 John Lee, born January 7, 1760, died 1783.

304 Elizabeth, born January 2, 1762, married Jacob Avery, jr.

305 Edward, born May 3, 1764, died 1794.

306 Abigail, born March 3, 1767.

307 James, jr., born November 19, 1769.

308 William B., born Sept. 26, 1772, died in Demarara, 1792.

309 Theophilus, born November 3, 1774, died January 1, 1870.

310 Josiah, born August 10, 1776, died June 14, 1817.

311 Polly, born December 19, 1778, married Mr. Comstock.

312 Sarah, born March 3, 1781.

- 313 Squire, born September 10, 1783, died March, 1784 ;  
married, in 1785, for a second wife, Miss Lydia  
**Satterlee**, born in 1740-1, died September, 1822 ;  
no children reported.

**126**

**Theophilus**, jr., youngest son of 35-13-2 and Elizabeth Billings ;  
married, sometime in 1780, place not given, Miss Sabra

**Andrews** ; born 1762, died May, 1814 ;  
children :

- 314 Samuel, born July 2, 1781, died at sea, aged 20.  
315 Cynthia, born June 22, 1784.  
316 Erastus, born April 22, 1787.  
317 Ichabod, born May 16, 1789, died at sea.  
318 Lydia, born October 1791, married Thomas Rhodes.  
319 Lucy, born October 30, 1794, died December 1813.  
320 Peyton Randolph, born September 12, 1797, no family.  
321 Frank, (probably B. F.,) went West when young.

**128**

**Benajah**, eldest son of 41-13-2 and Lucretia Williams ;  
married, September 23, 1731, place not given, Bridget

**Munroe**, daughter of Albert Munroe, died January 1795 ;  
children :

- 322 Sabra, born 1774, married October 18, 1798.  
323 Fanny, born 1776, married November 31, 1795.  
324 Polly, born 1780, married February 22, 1804.  
325 Eunice, born 1782, died single.  
326 Bridget, born 1784.  
327 Emily, born 1794, died 1795, aged 5 months.  
Benajah was a sergeant with Capt. Hubbard Burrows.

**131**

**Edward**, second son of 41-13-2 and Lucretia Williams ;  
married, about 1771, place not given, Miss Priscilla

**Palmer**, parentage unknown ;  
children :

- 328 Timothy. 329 Asa. 330 Benjamin. 331 Rachel. 332  
Hannah. 333 Margaret. 334 Moses. 335 Aaron. 336 Eli-  
jah ; probably not the order of their births. The daughters  
married Benjamin Austin, Daniel Lamb, and Gilbert Alexander.

**135**

**Daniel**, (Major,) fifth son of 41-13-2 and Lucretia Williams ;  
married, April 27, 1778, place not given, Miss Sybil

**Parke**, no date of birth, died March 24, 1811 ;

children :

337 Moses, born August 17, 1779, died December 13, 1799.

338 Prentice, born July 19, 1781, died May 31, 1831.

339 Lucretia, born July 18, 1784, died June 4, 1786.

340 Anson, born February 4, 1786, died April 2, 1860.

341 Edward, born October 27, 1789, died January 13, 1807.

342 Parke, born April 7, 1791, died single.

343 Daniel, jr., born Sept. 25, 1793, died single, Oct. 17, 1825.

344 Asa, born October 31, 1797, died October 27, 1848, single ;

345 Moses, 2d, born Nov. 19, 1799, died January 29, 1824;

married, July 4, 1812, for a second wife, Mrs. Deborah

**Starkweather**, maiden name Brewster, born, 1768, died  
November 22, 1823.

**136**

**Mary**, fourth daughter of 41-13-2 and Lucretia Williams ;  
married, April 17, 1783, place not given, Mr. Timothy

**Whitman**, jr.;

children: Asa, born January 19, 1784. Samuel, born November 17, 1785. Polly, born September 16, 1788. Amy, born February 26, 1795. Timothy, 3d, born July 20, 1799.

**137**

**David**, youngest son of 41-13-2 and Lucretia Williams ;  
married November 12, 1783, place not given, Miss

**Hannah** Avery, born June 20, 1763, died Feb. 4, 1814, No. 188;  
children :

346 Oliver, born September 29, 1784, died September 28, 1847.

347 Asa, born January 21, 1786, died October 25, 1838.

348 Sophia, born November 2, 1788.

349 Alfred, born February 2, 1791, died June 9, 1852.

350 Austin, born December 1, 1794, died 1866.

351 Shubael, born October 26, 1797, died August 2, 1870.

**139**

**Dorothy**, eldest daughter of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham ;  
married, September 11, 1759, to John

**Morgan** ;

children: John, born March 28, 1761. Hannah, born September 5, 1764. David, born April 14, 1766. Stephen, born November 19, 1768. Abigail, born October 26, 1771. Amos, born October 13, 1774. Experience, born May 13, 1778. Jasper, born January, 1784. Dorothy died October 19, 1828, aged 92.

### 141

LIEUTENANT PARKE AVERY was forty years old at the time of the battle. At that time he resided on the farm given him by his father, now owned and occupied by Mr. Hempstead, on the old turnpike road to Mystic, near the ancient grist-mill known in the town records as Dunbar's mill, which is still there on the bank of the stream and is still actively grinding bags of Indian corn into meal for its customers.

When the Lieutenant entered the fort on the morning of the battle he took with him his eldest son, Thomas, still in his 'teens, who in the engagement fell dead at his side, at the very moment he was cheering him on to "do his duty." He was himself most severely wounded in the head and body—more severely it is believed than any other one who survived. He was left among the slain by the enemy, but finally recovered and lived forty years afterwards. The wound in his head was inflicted by a bayonet, as if thrust downward from above, and probably in a hand to hand conflict with one of the enemy who had scaled the wall. It took the eye entirely out, broke in the eyebrow, and left a cavity up and down in the forehead nearly an inch in depth.

When President Monroe, himself a colonel in the war, visited Fort Griswold in 1817, he had a reception of all the old survivors of that battle inside the ramparts, and gave them a cordial greeting. Parke Avery and his brother Ebenezer were there. As the former was introduced, the President with a tear trembling in his eye, placed his finger along the cavity over the eyeless socket of the veteran, then nearly eighty years old, and said: "This looks like the crossing of steel," and then remarked, "it is not often that contending forces come to so close quarters."

Lieutenant Parke was so proud of his boy who had so nobly died by his side in the fight, that he changed the name of his youngest son, then just out of the cradle, from Silas Dean to Thomas, that the name of his brave boy might continue in his

family. A few years after the war he moved to the old Avery mansion on Birch Plains, which had been occupied by his ancestors for five generations, and there later in life he was faithfully cared for by his son, Youngs Avery, until his death, in the year 1820.

He was a man of more than ordinary intelligence and had a faculty of enlivening his conversation with genuine wit and humor. While his friends were carrying him on their shoulders across the old Indian field, southeast of the fort, beyond the cemetery and through Dark Hollow to the old family mansion beyond, at the head of the plains, one of them called for an additional bandage for the head to prevent his brains from running out, when another facetiously remarked: "The Lieutenant might lose half his brains and then have more than most of us can boast of."

Up to the time of his death, he was in receipt of a small pension from the government—paid to him semi-annually. He had an old widowed aunt who lived at the top of the river bank, in the valley of the Poquonoc, for whom he had much affection, and to whom he gave a moiety of his pension in consideration that her little homestead there should fall to him or his heirs at the time of her death. The transaction grew out of a desire on his part to keep her in possession of a little ready money while she lived, and from no expectation of making a speculation, for a worthy woman of the olden time was Aunt Thankful Avery, who had raised a family of no less than thirteen children, and lived herself to be a hundred years old! Twice a year, when the pension was paid, the old lady promptly put in an appearance for her stipend. On one of her last calls the old Lieutenant congratulated her upon her long life, but as soon as she had left he turned to his son, and with a shrug of the shoulder and a twinkle in his solitary eye, remarked: "Well, Youngs, I do believe that is the poorest speculation I ever made in my life."

One of his great grandsons, who as a boy from eight to ten years old, knew the veteran well in the last years of his life, says, "If there ever was a true patriot he was one." Up to the end of his life he took special delight in denouncing the tories and those who sold supplies to the British during the war, sometimes pointing them out to his great grandchildren as with the finger of scorn.

When the British fleet bombarded Stonington Point, in 1814, it was almost impossible to keep the old gentleman at home, although at the time more than seventy years of age. On one occasion he hobbled away with his cane towards the Point, ten or twelve miles distant, and it was with great difficulty that he could be persuaded to return. He said he knew the British would be whipped; he could not do much himself, but he wanted at least to get as far as the top of Fort Hill, where he could see it done.

J. G. H.

**Parke**, jr., (Lieut.) eldest son of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham; married, 1763, in Groton, Ct., Miss Hannah

**Morgan**, born, 1738, died September 26, 1798;  
children:

352 Thomas, born 1764, died at F. G., September 6, 1781.

353 Youngs, born April 2, 1767, died May 30, 1837.

354 Hannah, born September 9, 1770, died December 7, 1806.

355 Thomas born December 27, 1778, first named Silas Dean.

## 142

JASPER AVERY, brother of Lieutenant Parke Avery, was slain in the fort. He resided with his family at the house near High Rock, two or three hundred rods southwest of the old Avery mansion on Birch Plains, which his father, Capt. Parke Avery, had given him, and which is now occupied by Mr. Crane. He rushed off through Dark Hollow to the forts on hearing the alarm guns on the day of the battle, and as a corpse was carried back upon the shoulders of his neighbors the next morning.

J. G. H.

**Jasper**, second son of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham; married, in 1795, place not known, Miss Elizabeth

**Smith**, born 1746;

children:

356 Jasper, jr., born 1768, died at sea, 1802.

357 Cyrus, born November 15, 1770, died December 20, 1831.

358 Mary, born 1772, married Daniel Burrows.

359 Elizabeth, born 1774, married Mr. Bolles, in Pennsylvania.

## 143

**Eunice**, third daughter of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham; married, about 1777, Reverend Solomon

**Morgan**;

children: Solomon, jr., born 1772. Parke, born August 13, 1774. William, born June 15, 1777. Lucy, born December 6, 1778. Elisha, born June 7, 1782.

#### 144

EBENEZER AVERY, brother of Lieutenant Parke Avery, resided with his young family in the house on the ferry bank built for him by his father, Capt. Parke Avery, which is now owned and occupied by Simon Huntington, at the corner of Main and Latham streets. He rushed into the fort early in the morning and took an active part in preparation for the battle. He was severely wounded in the conflict by a shot or bayonet wound in the shoulder, which cut the cords of his neck and rendered him so senseless that he was left among the slain. He lived many years afterwards and worked at his trade (that of a tailor) in a room of his own dwelling-house. He and his brother Parke were at the reception given to the veterans of Groton Heights, within the walls of the old fort, by President Monroe, when on a visit to the spot in 1817.

It was to his house, at the foot of the Heights, that the wounded were taken after the battle, and where many of the dead and dying were identified by their relatives and friends. It is said that the bloodstains on the floors were to be seen for years, for the old patriot would not consent that they should be washed out.

**Ebenezer**, (Ensign,) third son of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham ; married, about 1767, Miss Elizabeth

**Green**, born September 16, 1749, died October 31, 1784 ;

children :

360 John Green, born 1768, died September 22, 1777.

361 Ebenezer, jr., born March 4, 1771, died December 12, 1844.

362 Lydia, born April 4, 1773, married Daniel Avery, M. C.

363 Elisha, born about 1775, died at 42 years of age ;

married, after 1782, for a second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth

**Avery**, born 1750, the widow of his brother Jasper, *nee* Smith, died October 2, 1789, aged 39 ;

children :

364 Frances, born August 4, 1787 ;

married, 1791, for his third wife, Mrs. Elizabeth

**Latham**, daughter of John Coleman, widow of Giles Latham ;



WOOD ENGRAVING OF EBENEZER'S HOUSE E.

children :

365 John Coleman, born May 18, 1792, died February 1, 1850.

366 Orlando, born 1796, died September 18, 1821, aged 25 ;

married, for his fourth wife, time unknown. Mrs. Elizabeth

**Unknown**, of whom we can learn nothing, except that she survived him. She was probably buried elsewhere.

#### 145

**Stephen**, fourth son of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham ;

married (no date or place) Miss Mary

**Denison**, daughter of John Denison and Abigail Avery ;

no children : She died February 27, 1815 ;

married, April 26, 1818, for his second wife, Miss Fanny

**Barnes**, born September 16, 1791, died September 16, 1864 ;

children :

367 Mary, born February 19, 1819, died August 23, 1825.

368 Eliza, born March 23, 1821, married Elias B. Brown.

369 Stephen, jr., born February 8, 1827, died April 18, 1827.

#### 146

SIMEON AVERY was appointed January 1, 1778, First Lieutenant in the Fifth Company, Capt. Eliphalet Homes, First Connecticut Regiment, Colonel Josiah Starr, and that he was then "doing adjutant's duty." On May 13, 1778, he took the oath of allegiance at Valley Forge, as Second Lieutenant. The oath was required by resolve of Congress, February 3, 1778. This oath is preserved in the archives.

On August 25, 1782, according to an arrangement of the officers of the Connecticut line, Avery appears as fourteenth in the list of Lieutenants, and as attached to the Fifth Regiment. November 19, 1782, by a resolve of Congress, new regulations for the army were authorized and directed, which resulted in a new arrangement. In pursuance of this, a list was prepared from which it appears that certain officers were obliged to retire, and others, who by rank were entitled to remain in service, had retired by exchanging with junior officers previous to the promulgation of the resolution of November 19. In this last category Simeon Avery appears.

The First Regiment of the Connecticut line was enlisted mainly in New London County. This regiment was formed after January 1, 1777 ; their rendezvous was at New London. Jed-

ediah Huntington, of Norwich, was Colonel, and Samuel Prentice, of Stonington, was Lieutenant-Colonel. Simeon Avery enlisted in the Stonington and Groton company which joined this regiment. He was elected Ensign January 1, 1777; was promoted to Second Lieutenant January 1, 1778, and on November 15, was elected First Lieutenant, and was then appointed Adjutant of the regiment, and continued as such to 1781.

He took the field in the spring of 1777, at Peekskill, N.Y., and remained there in camp until ordered, under General McDowgall, to Washington's army in September, 1777. Engaged on the left flank at the battle of Germantown, October 4, and suffered some losses in killed, wounded and prisoners. Wintered at Valley Forge in Huntington's Brigade—the winter of 1777-8. They were present and participated in the battle of Monmouth, June 28, 1778. From there they came to White Plains, N. Y., in Huntington's Brigade, and remained there until ordered into winter quarters with the Connecticut division at the town of Reading, Ct., where they remained during the winter of 1778-9. During the year 1779, they remained on the east side of the Hudson River, and in repelling General Tryon's invasion, Captain Selden's light company was detached to Meig's light infantry; were present at the capture of Stony Point, July 15, 1779; wintered in Morristown huts, in the winter of 1779 and 1780, and served along the Hudson through the year 1780, and wintered at Camp Connecticut, above the Robinson House, and were consolidated in new regiments and served from 1781 to 1783.

Four years an Adjutant in one of the best Connecticut Regiments, and having so distinguished himself at Germantown, Monmouth, and endured the hardships of Valley Forge and at Stony Point so as to attract the particular notice of Washington, and at his solicitation was appointed his aid.

R. A. W.

**Simeon**, fifth son of 43-14-2 and Mary Latham;

married, February 25, 1777, Miss Lucy

**Swan**, born 1759, died July 28, 1794;

children:

370 Lucy, born January 20, 1778, died July 16, 1791.

371 Elisha, born December 11, 1780, died August 21, 1823.

372 Stephen, born November 13, 1783, died August 21, 1798.

THE COMMISSIONERS OF A MESSON IN CHARGE OF THE  
to the Honorable Secretary of the Treasury

Washington, D.C. 20th of the month of August 1850

Dear Sir: I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 14th inst. in relation to the proposed amendment of the laws relating to the duties on spirits.

I have the honor to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration.

I am, Sir, very respectfully,  
Your obedient servant,  
Simeon Avery

His Excellency John Jay  
Secretary of the Treasury

Done at New York the 20th day of August 1850

- 373 Robert Niles, born September 1, 1785, died June 10, 1814.  
 374 Joseph Swan, born October, 1787, died November 10, 1865.  
 375 Frederick Allyn, born March 5, 1789, died July 27, 1862.  
 376 Mary, born December 22, 1790.  
 377 Lucy, 2d, born September 12, 1792, married first, John P. Avery, second, John O. Miner, second wife.  
 378 Simeon, jr., born March 22, 1794, died November 10, 1825; married, February 12, 1795, for his second wife, Miss Eliza Ann **Billings**, born October 3, 1805;  
 children:  
 379 Martha Billings, born March 17, 1796, died July 14, 1835.

## 152

**Amy**, fifth daughter of 47-14-2 and Lucy Davis;  
 married, 1777, place not mentioned, Captain Nathaniel

### **Stanton**;

children: Avery, born 1775, died 1794. Theophilus, born 1777, died 1790. Nathaniel, born 1779, died in infancy. Nathaniel, 2d, born 1780, died in infancy. Martha, born August, 1783. Hannah, born March 11, 1786, married Daniel Baldwin and had nine children, John D. being the oldest;  
 married, March 20, 1794, place not mentioned, Mr. Ezra

**Benjamin**; child: Eunice, born June 24, 1795, died unmarried.

JOHN D. BALDWIN, M. C., was born in North Stonington, September 28, 1809. He studied at New Haven, received the degree of A. M. from Yale College, and graduated from the New Haven Theological Seminary in 1834. After passing some years with Congregational churches in Woodstock, North Branford, and Killingly, Ct., he became a journalist; first, as owner and editor of "The Republican," at Hartford, Ct.; next, as editor and in part owner of "The Daily and Weekly Commonwealth," at Boston, Mass.; and, finally, in 1859, as owner (with his sons) and editor of "The Daily and Weekly Spy," at Worcester, Mass. He represented the Worcester District in Congress, six years, from 1863 to 1869. He has written two books, "The Pre-Historic Nations" and "Ancient America," which have been successfully published by Harper & Brothers.

In connection with Reverend William Clift, he compiled and published the "Denison Genealogy," and issued it in 1881. This is a large and very valuable book of 424 pages.

He was connected with Mr. Clift in procuring the data for this volume, and from 1867 to his death, was constantly on the look-out for material. After the Denison volume was published, he copied 301 families out of Mr. Clift's books, in a neat round hand, well fitted for the compositor. This collection of family records was invaluable to this work, but as a compilation, was of no value, in consequence of so much lacking material. This could not be supplied without great effort, and in many places is still in a chaotic state. This will easily be seen by what follows, and illustrates the difficulty of compiling such a vast work. A house cannot be built until the materials are gathered. In his work he was generally accurate, but was led into errors by others who had not sufficient data to determine the truth.

### 153

EBENEZER, 3d, was a soldier of the revolution, and Edwin A. Fitch says that he was one of the company to remove the specie from Boston to Philadelphia. "I have often heard him rehearse the story of that trip. It was in the winter season, and they started with the treasure on sleds drawn by oxen. Before their arrival at their destination, their shoes became worn through to the ground, and with frozen and bleeding feet they were compelled to trudge on to the end." He was once elected as representative to the State Legislature of Connecticut.

**Ebenezer**, 3d, youngest son of 47-14-2 and Eunice Parke ;  
 married, December 11, 1783, in Preston, Miss Abigail  
**Story**, died May, 1794, daughter of Solomon Story ;  
 children :

380 Asa, born May 16, 1785, died December 5, 1851.

381 Eunice, born August 14, 1786.

382 Solomon Story, born February 28, 1788, died Aug. 9, 1880.

383 Sabra, born March 4, 1790.

384 Mary, born February 22, 1792, died January 19, 1883.

384a John S., born February 22, 1794, died January 9, 1883 ;  
 married, December 13, 1795, for a second wife, Miss Mary

**Allyn**, born unknown, died July 1, 1853 ;

children :

385 Ebenezer, 4th, born August 16, 1797, died April 28, 1857.

386 Hannah Morgan, born December 21, 1798.

387 Elisha, born March 30, 1800, died June 16, 1829.

- 388 Lucy Allyn, born April 4, 1802.  
 389 Benjamin Franklin, born May 18, 1804, died Aug. 24, 1834.  
 390 Allen, born February 11, 1806, died May 18, 1806.  
 391 Albert G., born July 16, 1808, died March 5, 1875.  
 392 George S., born July 18, 1811, died December 21, 1874.

## 156

**Sarah**, jr., second daughter of 50-14-2 and Sarah Niles ;  
 married, in 1774, in Groton, Mr. Elisha

**Perkins**, who was killed at Fort Griswold ;

children : Catharine, born 1775. Sarah, born 1777. Elisha,  
 born 1779, d. y. Mary, born 1781, d. y. ;  
 married, about 1785, for her second husband, Mr. William

**Wood ;**

children : William, born 1786. Robertson, born December  
 8, 1789.

## 158

NATHAN AVERY was born at Groton, Ct. In March, 1776, he enlisted at Groton for nine months under Captain Edward Mott, who being promoted to Major in June, was succeeded by Captain Oliver Co't, promoted from Lieutenant. The company was stationed at Fort Griswold, in Groton, Ct., until September, when it was ordered to West Chester, N. Y., in the command of Major John Ely, and he (Nathan Avery) was in the battle of White Plains, October 28, 1776, and discharged at North Castle, N. Y., late in November, 1776. He also served three months, from September, 1779, at Fort Trumbull, in New London, Ct., in command of Col. Wells. After this he served two *tours*, each of about three months' duration, one of which terminated when Col. Ledyard was killed, September 6, 1781, but he could not furnish fuller details on account of age and illness, which had impaired his memory. These items were, of course, furnished by him in his application for pension, as also the following : Born March 31, 1759, in Groton, Ct., where he resided till after the war, when he removed to Orange Co., Vt., successively residing therein at Fairlee, Bradford and Newbury, locating at the latter place in 1796, and residing there till his death, in 1841. He applied for pension in June, 1832. He was the only one of the name who was in Fort Griswold who escaped death, wounds or capture.

**Nathan**, second son of 50-14-2 and Sarah Niles ;  
 married, February 20, 1782, in Hebron, Ct., Miss Anna  
**Ayers**, born March 31, 1758, died May 22, 1840 ;  
 children :

- 393 Nathan, jr., born March 6, 1786, died August 21, 1845.  
 394 Ann, born March 17, 1788.  
 395 George Washington, born Dec. 12, 1789, died May 23, 1863.  
 396 Simeon, born July 19, 1791, died February 19, 1858.  
 397 Sarah Ayres, born May 7, 1793, died single, Aug. 21, 1814.  
 398 John Ayers, born Aug. 18, 1795, died in Syracuse, April  
 25, 1863.

### 165

**Joshua M.**, fifth son of 50-14-2 and Sarah Niles ;  
 married, in 1808, in West Cambridge, Mass., Miss Mary Anna  
**Russell**, born June 27, 1784, died March 21, 1823 ;  
 children :

- 398a Thomas Russell, born June 5; 1809, died January 21, 1836.  
 399 Charles Park, born April 19, 1812.  
 400 Mary Anna, jr., born August 14, 1816.  
 401 Alexander Pope, born July 27, 1819 ;  
 married, in 1838, for his second wife, Miss Sarah  
**Wheeler**, died October 8, 1867 ;  
 no children found.

### 166

**Simeon H.**, youngest son of 50-14-2 and Mrs. Loomis ;  
 married, in 1811, near Cincinnati, O., Miss Rebecca  
**Passmore**, born August 1, 1795, died April 4, 1878 ;  
 children :

- 402 Martha, born August 3, 1813, died September 4, 1814.  
 403 John L., born August 3, 1815.  
 404 Oliver S., born April 28, 1817.  
 405 Henry P., born November 19, 1819, died April 15, 1878.  
 406 Simeon H., jr., born March 6, 1824.  
 407 Emeline, born January 7, 1828, married William Wimp.  
 408 Caroline, born March 17, 1829, died June 17, 1830.

### 167

**John**, jr., eldest son of 51-15-2 and Anna Stanton ;  
 married, January 22, 1752, O. S., place not given, Miss Mary  
**Parke**, died January 14, 1769-70, daughter of Robert ;

children :

- 409 Elizabeth, born August 22, 1752, d. y.  
 410 Zipporah, born September 22, 1753.  
 411 John, 3d, born December 14, 1755, died November 10, 1815.  
 412 Anna, born December 3, 1757, died November 29, 1769.  
 413 Samuel, born January 3, 1760 died February, 1836.  
 414 Robert, born September 28, 1762, drowned May 21, 1764.  
 415 William, born March 22, 1765, died December 5, 1798.  
 416 Hannah, born December 17, 1767, married David Avery ;  
 married, Apr. 14, 1770, for a second wife, his cousin, Experience  
**Stanton**, born unknown, died unknown, daughter of Robert ;  
 children :
- 417 Robert Stanton, born February 25, 1771, died June 27, 1846.  
 418 Nathaniel, born May 14, 1773, died March 10, 1847, single.  
 419 Amos born November 3, 1774, died November 25, 1840.  
 420 Jonas, born March 17, 1777, died September 24, 1778.  
 421 Mary, born July 14, 1779, died December 31, 1828, single.  
 422 Christopher, born October 4, 1781, died March 10, 1837.

## 168

**Abigail**, eldest daughter of 51-15-2 and Anna Stanton ;  
 married, in Preston, date not given, Deacon John

**Hurlbut**, born March 12, 1730, died March 10, 1782 ;

children : Christopher, born May 30, 1758. John, born February 21, 1760. Anna, born January 5, 1762. Catharine, born March 18, 1764-5. Naphtali, born August 12, 1767. Stephen, born February 9, 1770, d. y. Abigail, born September, 1772, d. y. Lydia, born July 10, 1775.

JOHN HURLBUT was born in Groton, Ct., March 12, 1730. In the movements which immediately preceded the Revolution he was associated with Col. Ledyard and several others in the town, as a committee of correspondence.

Deacon Hurlbut visited the Susquehanna Valley as early as May, 1773, having bought a right in the Connecticut "Susquehanna Company." Selling his farm in Groton in the summer of 1777, he, in the spring of 1778, with wife and children, with two wagons, horses, cattle, sheep and swine, left his late home in New England, for the Connecticut colony on the Susquehanna. Detained on the way by sickness they reached their destination in

November, 1779. Deacon Hurlbut was a member of the Connecticut Assembly from Wyoming in 1779, 1780 and 1781. In the absence of a clergyman in Wyoming, he frequently officiated by preaching a sermon.

Of Mrs. Hurlbut, she is said to have been "of great excellence of character, a meek and devoted Christian." There is evidence, too, that her patriotism was no less than that of her husband, for it is told that she first proposed to send their two oldest sons (one aged 19 and the other 16) to aid in their country's necessities. She survived her husband many years.

### 169

**Amos**, second son of 51-15-2 and Anna Stanton ;  
married, time and place unknown, Miss Hannah

**Niles**, died May 5, 1808 ;

children : none ; but adopted Catharine and Jabez, children of his brother, Jonas, who died in the army of the revolution.

### 172

**Isaac**, third son of 51-15-2 and Anna Stanton ;

married, January 5, 1766, place unknown, Miss Mercy

**Williams**, born 1743, died December 14, 1814, aged 71 ;

children : [25, 1813.

423 William Williams, (Capt.,) born Feb. 28, 1767, died March

424 Amos, born June 16, 1769.

425 Isaac, jr., born August 10, 1771, died January 21, 1856.

426 John Stanton, born October 7, 1774, died Feb. 15, 1792.

427 Abigail, born October 13, 1776, married Elisha Caney.

428 Margond, born February 23, 1779, died Sept. 20, 1856.

429 Mercy, born May 14, 1781, married a Mr. Gnoud, died at 78.

430 Henry Alfred, born October 14, 1783, died Feb. 10, 1810.

### 173

**Jonas**, fourth son of 51-15-2 and Anna Stanton ;

married, January 16, 1772, place unknown, Miss

**Mary** Avery, born April 19, 1748, daughter of Humphrey, jr. ;

children :

431 Jabez, born 1772, died November 20, 1794.

432 Catharine, born 1774, died March 17, 1846.

433 Margaret, born 1776, married William Avery, 1793. Jonas died of disease contracted in the army, at White Plains, N. Y.

## 177

**Christopher**, 3d, eldest son of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;  
married, December 16, 1763, place unknown, Miss Dorothy

**Heath**, born December 10, 1742, died June 14, 1803 ;

children :

434 Timothy, born May 8, 1765, died March 20, 1795.

435 Christopher, 4th, born December 10, 1768, died 1835.

436 Temperance, born June 14, 1773, married Abel Avery.

437 Jonathan, born March 5, 1775, died June 15, 1835.

438 Henry, born July 27, 1783, drowned June 30, 1799 ;

married, November 7, 1803, for a second wife, Miss Mary

**Eldridge**, born April 6, 1759, died December 7, 1848. Chris-  
topher (elder) was a Separatist minister in Stonington for 33  
years ; he was ordained November 20, 1785.

## 180

**Nathan**, second son of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;

married, in 1770, place unknown Miss Rebecca

**Elderkin**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

439 Nathan, jr. (tradition).

440 Rebecca, jr. (tradition).

441 Prentice, born October 5, 1776, died September 22, 1811.

442 Roxcelena, born October 19, 1779.

## 181

**Thomas**, third son of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;

married, July 7, 1768, place unknown, Miss Hannah

**Smith**, daughter of Russell Smith, born July 23, 1745, died  
October 13, 1813 ;

children :

443 Russell, born July 18, 1769, died December 16, 1831.

444 Gilbert, born January 23, 1771, died January 30, 1772.

445 Hannah, born December 18, 1772, died November 20, 1820.

446 Gilbert, 2d, born January 18, 1775.

447 Anna, born October 25, 1777, married Samuel H. Miner

448 Sabra, born September 10, 1779.

449 Thomas, jr., born January 1, 1782, died single, insane.

450 Lucy, born July 3, 1784, married David Denison,

450a Mary, born January 26, 1786, died 1852.

451 Samuel Prentice, born November 9, 1793, died January, 1871 ;  
 married, September 4, 1814, for a second wife, Phebe  
**Ward**, born March 18, 1805, altogether too young. Thomas  
 was an officer in the revolution.

### 183

**Samuel**, fourth son of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;  
 married, August 4, 1774, in Wiscasset, Me., Miss Lucy Jane  
**Foye**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

452 Samuel, jr., born 1775.

453 Lucy Jane, jr., born 1777, married Henry Folsom.

454 Robert, born 1779.

455 John, born July 17, 1782.

456 Betsey, born 1784, married Jonathan Peasley.

457 Maria, born 1786, married James Davis.

458 A daughter, born 1788, married Samuel Nutt.

459 Polly, born 1790, married Gardner Murphy.

### 185

**Oliver**, fifth son of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;  
 married, about 1790, place not given, Miss Margaret

**Unknown**. The record sent me says that he had five children  
 by his first wife, but no names given :

460.	461.	462.	463.	464 ;
------	------	------	------	-------

married, April 18, 1806, place not given, Miss Lucy

**Buddington**, but no children reported. I suppose this Oliver  
 was the one taken prisoner at Quebec, Ont., Dec. 31, 1775.

### 187

**Sarah**, sixth daughter of 53-15-2 and Eunice Prentice ;  
 married, 1785, in Groton, Mr. Nathaniel

**Hewitt**, born about 1763, in New London, son of Joseph and  
 Sarah Babcock ;

children : Nathaniel, Rev., D. D., born August 28, 1788. Sa-  
 rah, born August 1, 1790. Ann, born June 22, 1792. Joseph,  
 born July, 1794. Henry, born October 8, 1797. Mary Pru-  
 dence, born May 16, 1800.

### 189

**Isaac**, (Esquire,) eldest son of 54-15-2 and Hannah Stoddard ;  
 married, June 11, 1771, at Stonington, Miss Lucy

**Swan**, died December 30, 1813 ;

children :

- 465 Lucy, jr., born January 18, 1773, married a Mr. Daniels.
- 466 Nathan, born September 21, 1775, died May 25, 1855.
- 467 Isaac, jr., born January 14, 1777, died April 14, 1810.
- 468 Mary H., born July 18, 1780, married Elisha Avery.
- 469 Phebe, born February 18, 1783, died September 12, 1795.
- 470 Wealthy, born September 19, 1785, died May 12, 1795.
- 471 Christopher Swan, born November 25, 1788.
- 472 William Wheeler, born June 20, 1791, died July 25, 1865.

### 191

**Hannah Mary**, daughter of 54-15-2 and Hannah Stoddard ;  
 married, Rosewell Randall, who had previously married her  
 sister, Phebe, March 4, 1779 and he died prior to 1815 ;  
 married, May 3, 1716, for her second husband, Mr. John  
**Randall**, but died childless, October 9, 1838.

### 192

**Luther**, third son of 54-15-2 and Hannah Stoddard ;  
 married, October 13, 1782, by Rev. Nath. Eells, Miss Mary  
**Wheeler**, daughter of Paul Wheeler and Lucy Swan ;  
 children :

- 473 Luther, jr., born June 27, 1784, died August 4, 1853, single.
- 474 Nathan, born December 19, 1786, died April 11, 1848, single.
- 475 Paul Wheeler, born May 18, 1789, died February 13, 1814.
- 476 Polly, born March 14, 1792, died June 18, 1867.
- 477 Alfred, born December 1, 1794.
- 478 Phebe, born March 7, 1797, died October 16, 1736.
- 479 Miranda, born February 7, 1800.
- 480 William Randall, born March 18, 1802, died June 1, 1864.
- 481 Hannah E., born November 8, 1808, died Oct. 3, 1813.

### 193

**Stephen**, (Colonel,) fourth son of 54-15-2 and Hannah Stoddard ;  
 married, December 9, 1781, by Rev. Nath. Eells, Miss Anna  
**Wheeler**, born 1763, died August 10, 1801 ;  
 children :

- 482 Nancy, born December 29, 1783.
- 483 Stephen Lyman, born May 12, 1786.
- 484 Hannah Mary, born June 18, 1789, married Luther Miner.

- 485 Roswell Randall, born November 5, 1791.  
 486 Charles Grandison, born April 9, 1796, died prior to 1842.  
 487 Cyrus Wheeler, born October 10, 1788, died Oct. 12, 1884;  
 married, August 18, 1804, for a second wife, Elizabeth  
**Morgan**, born January 7, 1779, died August 11, 1841;  
 children :  
 488 Eliza Adaline, born November 17, 1805.  
 489 Wealthy Amira, born September 29, 1807.  
 490 Roger Griswold, born September 4, 1809, died Dec. 31, 1885.  
 491 Calvin Goddard, born February 9, 1812, died March 20, 1833.  
 492 Alexander Hamilton, born June 28, 1814, died June 27, 1862.  
 493 Ralph Hurlbut, born April 22, 1816, died 1889.  
 494 Erastus Randall, born August 8, 1818, died Nov. 16, 1861.  
 495 Frances Mary, born September 20, 1821.

**195**

**Wealthy**, youngest daughter of 54-15-2 and Hannah Stoddard;  
 married, in 1793, place not given, Mr. Darius

**Hewitt**, and he died in 1802;

children : Wealthy, born December 29, 1794;

married, June 30, 1803, for a second husband, Colonel William

**Randall**, brother of John;

children : Eunice, born August 11, 1804, married Ansel Coats.

**197**

**Jacob**, jr., only son of 57-15-2 and Sylvia Eddy;

married, November 11, 1787, at Brewster's Neck, Miss

**Mary Elizabeth** Avery, born January 2, 1762;

children :

498 Prudence, born August 26, 1788.

499 Sylvia, born March 26, 1789, married John Comstock.

500 Solomon, born May 31, 1792, died September 31, 1792.

501 Priscilla, born July 17, 1793, married Enoch Lamb.

502 Mary, born April 2, 1799, married Peleg S. Tefft.

503 Luther, born December 4, 1795; no further record.

**199**

**John**, (Rev. ) eldest son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post;

married, April 4, 1782, place unknown, Miss Ann

**Hazard**, parentage unknown;

children :

- 504 John, jr., born April 3, 1783, died single.
- 505 Samuel, born September 5, 1785, died October, 1862.
- 506 Charles, born March 25, 1788, died young.
- 507 Edward, born February 20, 1790, died June 27, 1866.

### 200

**Charles**, jr., second son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post ;  
married, about 1783, near Cincinnati, Miss Cordelia

**Unknown**, parentage unknown ;

children :

- 508 Lydia, born December 25, 1784, who married Jehiel Slafter;  
perhaps others. It has been reported to me that he was a  
Judge of the Supreme Court of Ohio, but I think it was his  
nephew, Edward, they had in mind.

### 201

STEPHEN AVERY was a soldier of the Revolution, in Capt.  
Lamb's Company, of the Connecticut line. He crossed and re-  
crossed the Delaware River, with Washington's army, and went  
with them into winter quarters, and spent the winters of 1777-8 at  
Valley Forge.

**Stephen**, third son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post ;

married, about 1797, in Brandon, Vt., Miss Mary

**Walker**, of whom I have learned nothing further ;

children :

- 509 Marcia, born about 1798, died young.
- 510 Stephen Waterman, born in 1800, died 1833, single.
- 511 Mary Weld, born 1802.
- 512 Abigail Post, born 1805.
- 513 Charles, born 1808, is still living (1893), married, no issue.
- 514 Perez Jones, born 1811, died 1877, married, but no issue.
- 515 William Lovell, born 1814, died 1893.
- 516 Elijah Franklin, born 1818, died 1842, single.
- 517 James Frederick, born 1822, still living (1893).
- 518 Joseph Francis, born 1824, died 1861.

### 203

**Simeon**, fourth son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post;

married, about 1783, in Brandon, Vt., Miss Sarah

**Bump**, born April 13, 1764, married second time, David Merriam;

children :

- 519 Simeon Shipman, born February 14, 1784, died North Elba.  
 520 Elijah, no further record.      521 Daniel, no further record.  
 522 Royal Augustus, born July 7, 1800, died February 11, 1882.  
 523 Charles, died in Canada West, no further record.  
 524 Stephen, died in Michigan, no further record.

### 208

**Daniel**, sixth son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post ;

married, February 6, 1793, Miss Eunice

**Weeks**, born October 7, 1769, in Brookline, died May 7, 1851 ;

children :

- 525 John, born May 6, 1794, died December 13, 1821, single.  
 526 Abigail, born March 23, 1796, died in 1861.  
 527 Samuel, born November 1, 1800, died March 7, 1813.  
 528 Ebenezer Weeks, born November 13, 1802, died May 7, 1878.  
 529 Elijah, born January 14, 1807, died April 21, 1884.

### 209

**Elijah**, seventh son of 61-16-2 and Abigail Post ;

married, in Brandon, Vt., removed to Pittsford, Vt., a Miss

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 530 No name.      531 No name.

### 212

**Elisha**, jr., only son of 62-16-2 and Sarah Manning ;

married, April 13, 1777, Norwich, Ct., Miss Sybil

**Sanger**, born July 30, 1756, died January 7, 1855 ;

children :

- 532 Sarah, born January 18, 1778, married Eliphalet Thomas.  
 533 Sybil, born January 28, 1780, married John Silsby.  
 534 Sophia, born May 8, 1782.  
 535 Elisha, 3d, born October 16, 1783, died May 18, 1815.  
 536 Abigail, born January 9, 1789, married George Franklin.  
 537 Lucy, born July 8, 1791, died July 15, 1819.

### 213

**Oliver**, eldest son of 63-16-2 and Mary Gardiner ;

married, in August, 1802, Miss Lois

**Vibber**, daughter of Leonard Vibber ;

children :

- 538 Leonard, born December 11, 1803.

- 539 Elisha, no further record.     540 Loren, no further record.  
541 Mary, married Solomon L. Gardiner,                                [record.  
542 Philura, no further record.     543 Abbie Ann, no further

**214**

**Gardiner**, second son of 63-16-2 and Mary Gardiner ;  
married, about 1798-9, believed to have been in Bozra, Mary  
**Baldwin**, parentage unknown ;  
children :

- 544 Albert Gallatin, born 1800, in Bozra, Ct.  
545 Jennett, born 1802, married Aaron Gifford.  
546 Rachel, born 1806, married Noyes Sisson.  
547 Erastus, born 1806, died June 26, 1860.

**220**

**David**, jr., eldest son of 66-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
married, in Madison Co., N.Y., time unknown, Miss  
**Unknown**, of whom we know nothing ;  
children :

- 548 Jane, who married a Van Wormer.                                549 William.  
550 Franklin.                    551 Theodora. David lived in Flint, Mich.

**221**

**Guerdon**, second son of 66-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
married, in 1823, in Pittsfield, Mass., Miss Lurinda  
**Fuller**, of whose parentage I am ignorant ;  
children :

- 552 Guerdon Fuller, born Feb. 14, 1828, died Nov. 28, 1855.  
553 Josephine Lurinda, born August 23, 1833, married twice.

**224**

**Charles**, fifth son of 69-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
married, in Hamilton, N. Y., time unknown, Miss Angeline  
**Greene**, parentage unknown ; no children ;  
married, in 1843, Verona, Oneida Co., N. Y., Lois Ann  
**Jackson**, born October 3, 1821, daughter of Miller Jackson  
and Lucretia Hand Gillett ;  
children :

- 554 Euphemia M., born September 27, 1844, married a Mr. Ko-  
hen, Watertown, Wis.  
555 Edgar Charles, born May 22, 1847.

**225**

**Olive**, daughter of 66-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Ward  
**Risley**, of whom nothing is known.

**226**

**Betsey**, daughter of 66-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
 married, time and place unknown, the Reverend Job  
**Potter** ;  
 children : Hiram Palmer Potter.

**227**

**Lucy**, daughter of 66-16-2 and Sarah Palmer ;  
 married, December 3, 1814, in Watertown, N. Y., Mr. Timothy  
**Smith**, parentage unknown ;  
 children : First died young. Sarah Ann, born April 2, 1817.  
 Third died young. Timothy Avery, born November 17, 1822.  
 Fifth died young. Anson Palmer, born June 14, 1825. Hiram  
 Perry, born May 18, 1828. Savillian F., born May 22, 1831.

**229**

GARDINER AVERY was born in Preston, Ct., in 1752. He and his two brothers were Revolutionary soldiers, and were among the first who marched to Roxbury, Mass., in 1775, where he remained until the British left Boston, when he went to New York, where he remained until the close of 1776. He enlisted in 1776 ; served one year as a private under Capt. Ball and Colonel Larnet, from Massachusetts ; was in the battle at Chester. At the age of sixty-six, on April 15, 1818, from Oneida Co., N. Y., he made a successful application for a pension. He was a farmer in Monson, where all his children were born. In 1810, he removed to Sauquoit, Oneida Co., N. Y. (then called Paris), where he died December 28, 1831, aged 81, and where his wife died fifteen hours before him, December 27, 1831. They were buried December 29, in the same grave. They lived in wedlock fifty-nine years, and were warm-hearted, happy Christians. T. G. A.

**Gardiner**, eldest son of 70-20-2 and Miss Mary Skilton ;  
 married, 1772, in Monson, Mass., Miss Amy  
**Newell**, born 1755, died December 27, 1831 ;

children :

- 556 Gardiner, jr., born Dec. 17, 1773, died August 17, 1849.
- 557 Stephen, born October 17, 1775, died October 15, 1815.
- 558 Hannah, born January 29, 1778, married Isaac Warner.
- 559 Benjamin; born March 19, 1780, died 1855, Pennsylvania.
- 560 Betsey, born December 30, 1783, died October 26, 1815.
- 561 Calvin, born April 24, 1785, died February 12, 1859.
- 562 Anson, born October 17, 1786, no further record.
- 563 John, born December 7, 1788, died September 25, 1855.
- 564 Lyman, born December 5, 1790, died March 23, 1809.
- 565 Amy, born April 30, 1803, married first, John Bligh, second, Julius Bligh.
- 566 Charles, born July 10, 1795, died May 20, 1883.
- 567 Sophia, born February 5, 1798, died March 28, 1799.
- 568 Sophia, 2d, born March 22, 1800.
- 569 Jared Newell, born February 26, 1803, died Oneida, N. Y.

### 230

BENJAMIN AVERY was born in Preston, 1758; enlisted in the spring of 1776, in the Canada campaign, and was with the army till the close of the war. He was with Washington at Germantown and Monmouth, with Wayne at Stony Point, and served with him three years, and then with La Fayette. He received an honorable discharge and a certificate of merit. He was pensioned in 1840, aged eighty-two, Lyons, N. Y., and living with Cyrus.

**Benjamin**, jr., second son of 70-20-2 and Mary Skilton ;  
married, 1783, in Watertown, Ct., Miss Anna

**Foote**, born October 16, 1757, daughter of Samuel Foote ;  
children :

- 570 Cyrus, born March 29, 1784, died January 29, 1868.
- 571 Benjamin, 3d, died at sea, single.
- 572 Lucy (1788), died single.
- 573 Joseph (1790), died in Lyons, 1856.
- 574 Sarah, married in Euclid, Ohio, left two children.
- 575 Mary, married and died in Connecticut, left two children.
- 576 Ann, died in Euclid, Ohio, November 5, 1877, single;  
married, 1825, place unknown, for a second wife, a Miss

**Dickerson**, born unknown, died 1830, parentage unknown;  
children :

- 577 Julia, born 1826, died 1830.

**231**

ROGER AVERY was born in Preston, Ct.; enlisted in Capt. Samuel Sanford's Company, 8th Connecticut line, March 12, 1778. Deserted April 20, 1780, but rejoined his regiment July 22, 1780. He was in the 5th Regiment, Connecticut line, under Capt. Richard Douglas, and was paid from January 1, 1781, to December 31, 1784. He was drafted from his company and sent to aid the Marquis de La Fayette in the South. He was a pensioner in 1840, aged seventy-nine, and lived in Royalton, Niagara Co., N. Y., with Alonzo Smedley.

**Roger**, third son of 70-20-21 and Mary Skilton ;

married, in Watertown, Ct., Miss Elizabeth [Lyon ;

**Foote**, born July 1, 1755, daughter of Samuel Foote and Mary children :

- |     |                              |     |         |
|-----|------------------------------|-----|---------|
| 578 | Stephen.                     | 579 | Abyrum. |
| 580 | Daniel.                      | 581 | John.   |
| 582 | Daughter, married Mr. Hill.  |     |         |
| 583 | Daughter, married Mr. Lewis. |     |         |

**233**

**Benjamin**, 3d, eldest son of 73-21-2 and Mary Burrows ;

married, December 27, 1807, Cayuga Co., Miss Mercy

**Capen**, born August 20, 1787, died March 29, 1836 ;

children :

- |     |   |  |  |
|-----|---|--|--|
| 584 | Lucy, born November 17, 1808, died January 13, 1836.    |  |  |
| 585 | Alfred, born October 3, 1810.                           |  |  |
| 586 | Maria, born November 16, 1812.                          |  |  |
| 587 | Benjamin, 4th, born Nov. 10, 1815, died March 29, 1870. |  |  |
| 588 | William, born January 29, 1818, died January 13, 1819.  |  |  |
| 589 | Edwin, born August 29, 1820, died September 29, 1840.   |  |  |
| 590 | Edgar, a twin, same.                                    |  |  |
| 591 | Charles, born May 23, 1823.                             |  |  |
| 592 | Henry, born October 27, 1827, died August 10, 1831.     |  |  |

**234**

## UNCLE DAVID AVERY'S STORY.

I was born in Poquonoc, Ct., in the year 1779. In 1795, I started for the western part of the State of New York, commonly called the Genesees. I came, in company with Hezekiah Avery

and wife, Daniel Avery and wife, Ebenezer Avery and wife, Dudley Avery and wife, and several young men. Nathaniel Gallop and wife came with us to Albany, and stopped there.

We came on a sloop, owned and commanded by Amos Avery. One of the young men had a violin, and when we bade farewell to Groton Bank, we left under the sounds of music. A great crowd of relatives and friends stood on the bank to bid us farewell, and long gazed upon us, as we sailed down the Thames into Long Island Sound. At the lighthouse we took on board another family, named Babcock.

We had not been in the Sound more than fifteen minutes when there came up a strong southeaster, and every lady on board was seasick. We ran all day under close-reefed sails, and at night anchored in a bay under the lee of Long Island, the ladies all going on shore to a house. In the morning we again spread sail for New York, and arrived there on the third day. On the following day, against a head-wind, we started up the Hudson for Albany. Day after day, during flood-tide, we beat up the river, and, as the ebb came, we dropped anchor. To while away the time, the young folks often danced on deck, to the music of young Smith's violin. Sometimes we went on shore. Near Albany we ran on the rocks, knocking every one down, but finally got off without injury. On the sixteenth day from New York we arrived at Albany, a trip now made by rail in five hours.

At Albany we had our goods placed on hired wagons and transported a few miles across to Schenectady, on the Mohawk, where each family bought a batteux and started up that river. In passing the rapids called "Old Knock 'em Stiff," we had great difficulty, and came near capsizing some of the boats, but finally got to Little Falls, Mrs. Babcock having died on the passage. At that place we had our boats and effects hauled in wagons round the Falls, and put in the river above, the distance being about a mile.

Our next point was Fort Schuyler (now Utica), where we found two log houses in a dense forest; thence moved on to Fort Stanwix (now Rome), the head of canoe navigation. From there we hired our goods and boats hauled through a dense wilderness, thirty miles, to the mouth of Wood Creek, on the Oneida lake, there not being a house in the whole distance. Next morning

we converted our tents into sails and started the little fleet across the lake, which was very rough, but we got safely across to Fort Brewerton, tarried a little, and continued to Three River Point, thence up Seneca River to Cayuga Lake, and up to our destination, where Aurora stands, having been forty days on our journey, which is now performed by rail via Albany, Hartford, and Norwich, in about twelve hours.

My brother, Ben Avery, and I worked for hire that summer, and in the fall, or early winter, in company with Capt. Daniel Avery and others, with our packs on our backs, started back on foot for Groton, New London county. I was lame from a cut, and suffered much. From Oneida Castle for nine miles there was not a house, and the snow was knee-deep, so we travelled in Indian file, there being seven or eight of us.

In the following spring my father moved out by the same route we had taken.

In 1808 I returned again to Groton and married my present wife and cousin, Fanny, a daughter of Colonel Ebenezer Avery, whose father, also named Ebenezer, was one of the nine Avery martyrs who fell at Fort Griswold, on Groton Heights, in 1781.

When married I bought a chaise, and came back in rather better style than when we moved out, thirteen years before. In conclusion, I have lived ever since 1796 on the same piece of land then entered, 17 miles south of Auburn, on the Poplar Ridge road.—*Taken from the lips of David Avery, by Mrs. C. B. Sabin, No. 1531, and printed in the New York Evangelist, 1870.*

**David**, second son of 73-21-2 and Burrows;

married, February 25, 1808, in Groton, Ct., Miss

**Fanny** Avery, born April 22, 1788, died March 30, 1869;

children:

593 Nancy, born October 16, 1808, married Nath'l Walker.

594 Hamilton, born April 11, 1811, died July 21, 1872.

595 Fanny, born March 24, 1814, married Isaac J. Tillotson.

## 240

DANIEL AVERY, M. C., was but 15 years old when his father was slain in Fort Griswold, and being the eldest son, was by necessity compelled to be leader. What his career was until 1794 I have never learned. Sometime in 1794 he visited Aurora,

Onondaga County, N. Y., (now Cayuga,) and purchased land and made arrangements for clearing some land and erecting buildings for the accommodation of those who were to follow. He emigrated in the spring of 1795 (see "Uncle David's Story") with his family, and at once took an active part in the new settlement. This land, originally devoted to the "Soldiers of the Revolution," was surveyed in 1789, and drawn by ballot by the commissioners in 1790, so that the settlement could not have been in a very advanced state. He made purchases in different places in the county, and selected his lands with good judgment, so that he accumulated a handsome fortune. He was one of the principal men in that region, and without becoming a politician, in its present signification, was the favorite and leading man in several counties. He represented the 14th District of the State in the twelfth Congress, the 20th in the thirteenth and one session in the fourteenth. These districts comprised several counties at that time, when there were only eighteen Congressmen in the whole State—just what proportion of the State I cannot determine. He was the first man to vote for the resolution declaring war with Great Britain, and the only man in the New York delegation. He was one of the Commissioners of the Land Office at Albany for twenty years, and in various ways contributed to the growth of the country, and particularly the village of Aurora, so that he was considered by his neighbors as the principal founder of the village. He was a man of great energy, great resources, and wonderfully successful in most of his undertakings.

**Daniel**, (M. C.,) eldest son of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, November 28, 1790, in Groton, Ct.;

**Lydia** Avery, born April 4, 1773, died September 14, 1797,  
daughter of Ebenezer Avery and Elizabeth Gree: e, No. 262 ;  
children :

596 Alfred, born August 12, 1791, died April 4, 1854.

597 Emily C , born July 2, 1793, married Samuel W. Avery.

598 Edwin, born August 22, 1795, died May 23, 1856.

599 Daniel Lewis, born August 31, 1797, died Oct. 14, 1868 ;  
married, January 20, 1799, Hartford, Ct., Miss Abigail

**Smith**, born April 9. 1780, died August 22, 1817 ;

children : [daughter of Moses Smith and Mabel Seymour.

600 Sidney S., born June 23, 1800, died April 14, 1869, single,

- 601 Benjamin Franklin, born Dec. 3, 1801, died March 3, 1885.  
 602 Ashbel, born January 30, 1805.  
 603 Lydia, born May 24, 1810, married Ebenezer White Arms.  
 604 Abigail, born February 9, 1813, d. y.  
 605 George, born April 2, 1815, died April 30, 1849.  
 606 Abigail, 2d, born May 15, 1817; all born in Aurora, N.Y.;  
 married, September 22, 1823, Aurora, N. Y., Miss Freelove  
**Mitchell**, born 1808, died at Aurora, April 20, 1841, daughter  
 of John Mitchell and Ruth Harris ;  
 607 James, born February 8, 1825, died January 1, 1864.  
 608 William, born September 29, 1829, died Sept. 9, 1852.  
 609 Deborah, born March 12, 1832, d. y.  
 610 Maria, born September 1, 1833, married Wm. W. Howard.  
 611 Byron, born July 24, 1838, died November 17, 1841.

### 241

- Elias**, second son of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
 married, September 28, 1800, Mrs. Sarah  
**Morgan**, born November 6, 1773, died January 8, 1837, daugh-  
 ter of John Barber ;  
 children :  
 612 Maria Barber, born Dec. 30, 1801, died Dec. 14, 1826.  
 613 Elizabeth Denison, born July 19, 1803, died Nov. 25, 1824.  
 614 William E., born July 19, 1805, died July 14, 1826, single.  
 615 John Barber, born August 9, 1808.  
 615<sup>a</sup> Latham Noyes, born May 19, 1811, died Jan. 20, 1812.  
 616 Nancy Morgan, born April 15, 1813, died April 9, 1815.  
 617 Noyes Latham, born December 11, 1815.

### 242

DOCTOR DUDLEY AVERY was born in Groton, Ct., and I know nothing of him until 1794. He visited Aurora early enough, so that in November he was considered a citizen of the State, as land was deeded to him as being of this place (Aurora). In 1795, he and his family emigrated with the colony (see "Uncle David's Story"). He probably had the management of clearing the lands and building houses for those who were to follow in the spring of 1795. July 5, 1798, he was appointed by Abiatha Hull, sheriff of Onondaga County, as his deputy. This was no hollow honor ; it meant more than appears on the surface. Onondaga County then embraced all of the "Military Tract," or



DR. DUDLEY AVERY.

a territory twice as large as the whole State of Rhode Island, and the amount of miles of travel necessary for a deputy to perform his duties, was well up in the thousands.

Beside his duties being arduous, they were somewhat responsible. He was entrusted with the ballots cast for Congressmen in the general election of 1796, and carried them to Albany and delivered them to Lewis A. Scott, Secretary of State, January 2, 1797. A journey from Aurora or Auburn to Albany, in that season of the year, was no trifling affair, for the streams were not bridged nor the waters navigable. In 1804, after the death of his wife, he returned to Groton, studied medicine, was admitted to practice medicine and surgery and started west, seeking for a place to settle.

He located for a time in Cincinnati, and finally removed to Baton Rouge, La., whilst that portion of Louisiana was still claimed by the Spanish government, and was one of the leaders in the attack on the Spanish forces at Baton Rouge, capturing their fort and putting an end to Spanish dominion in Louisiana. Here he had a very successful practice and accumulated quite a fortune. He became a leader, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1814-15. He acted as a surgeon at all the battles and skirmishes around New Orleans, but if he did much at the final battle, he must have practiced on the enemy. At the close of the war commerce was revived, and he built a vessel individually and with the intention of opening up a trade with New York. On a trial trip he died of Yellow fever on the coast of Cuba, in 1816.

**Dudley**, third son of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;

married, November 8, 1792, Groton, Ct., Miss Hannah

**Morgan**, born November 24, 1775, died March 20, 1804, daughter of Nathan Morgan and Hannah Perkins ;

children :

618 Dudley, jr, born November 24, 1793, died Sept. 19, 1796.

619 Barton Frederick, born Sept 16, 1796, died April 12, 1857.

620 Caroline C., born Sept. 19, 1798, married Henry Fellows.

621 Hannah, born March 3, 1804, married William Sprague ;  
married, about 1807, Cincinnati, Miss Mary Ann

**Brown**, born 1782, died 1836, a daughter of John W. Brown, D. D., and Sarah, his wife, of Bristol, Eng.;

children :

- 621 $\alpha$  John Brown, born 1808, died 1812.  
 622 Daniel Dudley, born April 10, 1810, died June 9, 1829.  
 622 $\alpha$  Latham, born 1812, died 1814.  
 623 Eliza Brown, born 1815, married first, Simeon Walsh, second, William Sharp, died 1880.

### 242a

**Isaac**, fourth son of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
 married, about 1794, Preston, Ct., Miss Sarah

**Brooks**, born May 4, 1775, died December 29, 1834 ;

children :

- 624 Frances, born July 26, 1795, married Hon. Edward B. Ely.  
 625 Herman, born October 15, 1796, died December 2, 1852.  
 626 Guy Carleton, born July 7, 1798, died March 7, 1846.  
 627 Dudley, born June 28, 1800, died December, 1842.  
 628 Charlotte, born July 21, 1803, died December 3, 1861.  
 629 William Pitt, born April 5, 1805, died September 1, 1832.  
 630 Isaac, jr., born July 5, 1807, died Dec. 5, 1874, single.  
 631 Sarah Maria, born November 23, 1808, died Jan. 8, 1888.  
 632 Daniel, born March 19, 1811, died December 28, 1866.  
 633 Helen, born November 11, 1812.  
 634 Edna, born August 25, 1817, living single, Indianapolis, Ind.

### 244

**Latham**, fifth son of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;

married, July 7, 1816, place unknown, Miss Betsy Wood

**Lester**, born November 22, 1787, died Dec. 2, 1837, daughter  
 of Christopher Lester and Mary Fish ;

children :

- 635 Latham Burrows, born September 5, 1817, died in China,  
 August 28, 1857, Lieut. U. S. N.  
 636 Betsy Ann, born July 4, 1819, married Edmund Fish.  
 637 Emily, born September 17, 1821, married Silas H. Fish.  
 638 Mary Jane, born February 12, 1824, married Albert M.  
 Ramsdell.  
 639 Christopher Lester, born June 8, 1826.  
 640 Julia, born May 9, 1828, died December 22, 1855, married  
 Richard I. Sherman.  
 641 Deborah, born April 2, 1830, married Isaac P. Bouse.

## 245

**Rachel**, youngest daughter of 77-21-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, January 29, 1794, place not named, Mr. Zenas

**Bradley**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

child : Name forgotten ;

married, January 29, 1797, for her second husband, Daniel

**Foot**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children : Daniel W., born March 17, 1799. Mary Skinner,  
born May 26, 1802. Caroline Mathilda, born August, 1804.

## 247

**Alfred Anson**, eldest son of 82-21-2 and Hannah Babcock ;  
married, March 30, 1817, in Stonington, Miss Martha

**Smith**, born 1798, died April 9, 1826, in Groton ;

children :

642 Anson Alfred, born Dec. 24, 1817, died November 29, 1869.

643 Edwin Moses, born April 14, 1819, died August 3, 1849.

644 Charles Gilson, born January 11, 1821, living 1889.

645 Phebe Ann, born October 14, 1822, married J. Monroe Ben-  
ham, March 28, 1841.

646 Martha Smith, born April 3, 1825, married Robert Bromley,  
November 20, 1842, died October 12, 1849.

647 Henry Smith, born April 6, 1826, living, Bristol, Ct.

## 249

**Hannah**, eldest daughter of 82-21-2 and Hannah Babcock ;  
married, February, 1822, at Groton, Mr. Charles L.

**Haley**, born February 17, 1799, died June 8, 1865 ;

children : Warren A., born March 6, 1823. Mary P., born  
April 12, 1824. Henry A., born November 14, 1825. A daugh-  
ter, born and died 1827. Sarah A., born July 13, 1829. Eliza,  
born April 22, 1832. Nathan B., born December 21, 1838.

## 251

**Denison**, second son of 82-21-2 and Hannah Babcock ;  
married, April 3, 1836, Windham, Ct., Miss Emeline

**Smith**, born December 15, 1815, died September 11, 1884 ;

children : None.

## 252

**Benjamin Gilson**, third son of 82-21-2 and Hannah Babcock ;  
married, February 24, 1829, Miss Eliza M.

**Punderson**, born February 4, 1804, died Sept. 11, 1884 ;

children :

- 648 Eliza, born July 21, 1830, died August 3, 1830.  
 649 Maria, born April 18, 1832, died July 24, 1832.  
 650 Cyrus Denison, born November 20, 1833.  
 651 Julia M., born December 9, 1835.  
 652 Frances Eliza born December 5, 1838, married F. H. Nye.  
 653 Benjamin Woolcott, born Oct. 21, 1840, died Jan, 27, 1841.

### 253

**Dudley Bailey**, youngest son of 82-21-2 and Hannah Babcock;  
 married, time and place unknown, Miss Lucretia

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 654 Denison, lives in South Coventry, Ct., takes no interest.  
 655 Marion.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

### 259

**Robert**, second son of 87-23-11-2 and Lucy Allyn ;  
 married, February 6, 1780, at Groton, Miss Anna

**Barber**, of whom I have learned nothing. He died in August,  
 following.

### 261

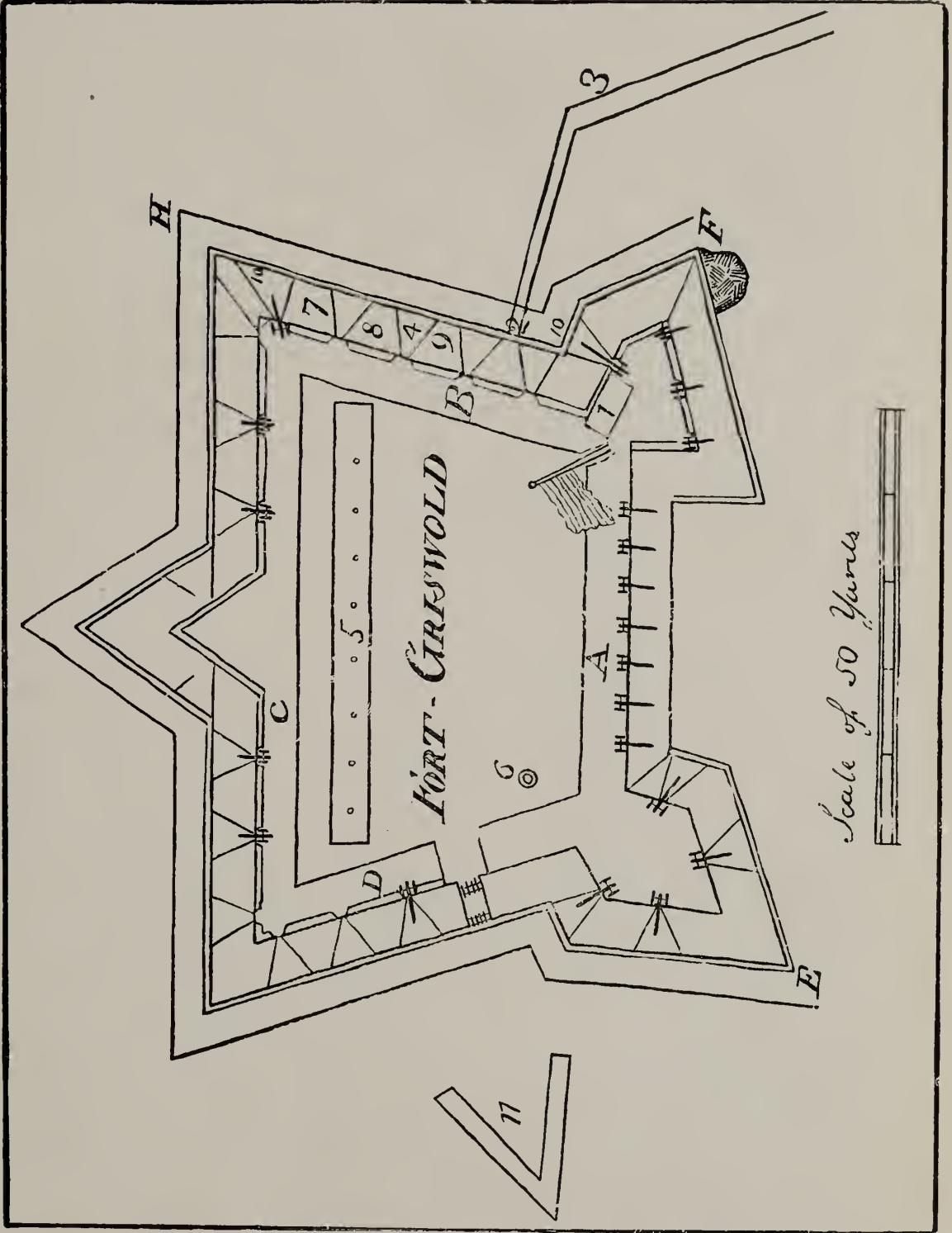
#### RUFUS AVERY'S NARRATIVE.

As I belonged to the garrison at Fort Griswold when Benedict Arnold's army came to New London and Groton, on the sixth of September, 1781, and made their attack on both places, I had every opportunity to know all the movements through the day and time of the battle. I am requested to give a particular account of the conduct of the enemy. I had charge of the garrison the night before the enemy appeared anywhere near us, or were expected by any one at that time to trouble us. But about three o'clock in the morning, as soon as I had daylight so as to see the fleet, it appeared a short distance below the lighthouse. The fleet consisted of thirty-two vessels in number, —ships, brigs, schooners, and sloops. I immediately sent word to Capt. William Latham, who commanded the said fort, and who was not far distant. He very soon came to the fort and saw the enemy's fleet, and immediately sent a notice to Col. William

Ledyard, who was commander of the harbor, Fort Griswold, and Fort Trumbull. He soon arrived at the garrison, saw the fleet, then ordered two large guns to be loaded with heavy charges of good powder, &c. Capt. William Latham took charge of one gun that was discharged at the northeast part of the fort, and I took charge of the gun on the west side of the fort, so as to give a "larum" to the country in the best manner that it could be done. We discharged then regular "larums." Two guns was the regular "larum," but the enemy understood that, and they discharged a third gun similar to ours and timed it alike, which broke our alarm, which discouraged our troops coming to our assistance. Col. William Ledyard immediately sent out two expresses, one from each fort, to call on every captain of a militia company of men to hurry them into our relief. But not many came to our assistance. Their excuse was that they supposed it to be only a false alarm. The discharge of the third gun by the enemy entirely changed the alarm. It was customary, when there was a good prize brought into the harbor, or on the receipt of any good news, to rejoice by discharging three cannon, and this the enemy understood. They landed eight hundred officers and men, and some horses and large guns and carriages on the beach at Eastern Point, Groton side of the river, about eight o'clock in the morning, and on the New London side of the river, below the lighthouse on the beach, seven hundred officers and men at the same time. The army on the Groton side was divided into two divisions, about four hundred in each division. Col. Eyre took command of the division southeast of the fort, about one hundred and thirty rods from the fort, behind a ledge of rocks. Major Montgomery took command of his division, about one hundred and fifty rods from the fort, behind a high hill of land. The army on New London side of the river found better and more accommodating marching land than on the Groton side, and as soon as they got against Fort Trumbull they separated into two divisions: one went on to the town of New London, and plundered and set fire to the shipping and buildings, and the other division marched directly down to Fort Trumbull. Capt. Shapley, who commanded the fort, saw that he was likely to be overpowered by the enemy, spiked up the cannon, and embarked on board his boats, which were prepared for him and his

men if wanted. But the enemy were so quick upon him that before he and his small company could get out of gunshot in their boats a number of his men got badly wounded. Those who were able to get to Fort Griswold reached there, and most of them were slain. Col. Eyre and Maj. Montgomery had their divisions stationed about nine o'clock in the morning. As soon as they appeared in sight we gave a number of shots at them, but they would endeavor to disappear immediately. About ten o'clock in the forenoon they sent their flag to demand of Col. Ledyard the surrender of the fort. The party with the flag approached within about forty rods of the fort, and we discharged a musket ball before them, and brought them to a stand. Col. Ledyard called a council of war to take the minds of his fellow officers and friends as to what was to be done. They agreed to send a flag to meet theirs, and chose Capt. Elijah Avery, Capt. Amos Stanton, and Capt. John Williams. They immediately met the British flag, and received a demand to give up the fort to them. Our flag soon returned with the summons, which was to surrender the fort to them. Inquiry was made of the council as to what must be done, and the answer was sent to the British flag that the fort would not be given up. Their flag went back to Col. Eyre's division, and soon returned to within seventy rods of the fort, when they were met again by our flag, which brought back to Col. Ledyard the demand if they had to take the fort by storm they should put martial law in force; that is, whom they did not kill with balls should be put to death with sword and bayonet. Our flag went to the British flag with Col. Ledyard's answer that he should not give up the fort to them, let the consequence be what it might. While the flags were passing between us we were exchanging shots with the British at Fort Trumbull, of which they had got possession of said fort before the commencement of the battle at Fort Griswold. We could have a shot into Fort Trumbull among the enemy without difficulty, but they could not raise a shot so high as to come into Fort Griswold. Having obtained possession of our good powder and shot left by Capt. Shapley in the fort, they used it against us.

About eleven o'clock in the forenoon the enemy found out what we were determined to do. Both divisions started; that of Col. Eyre came on in solid column. As soon as he got on

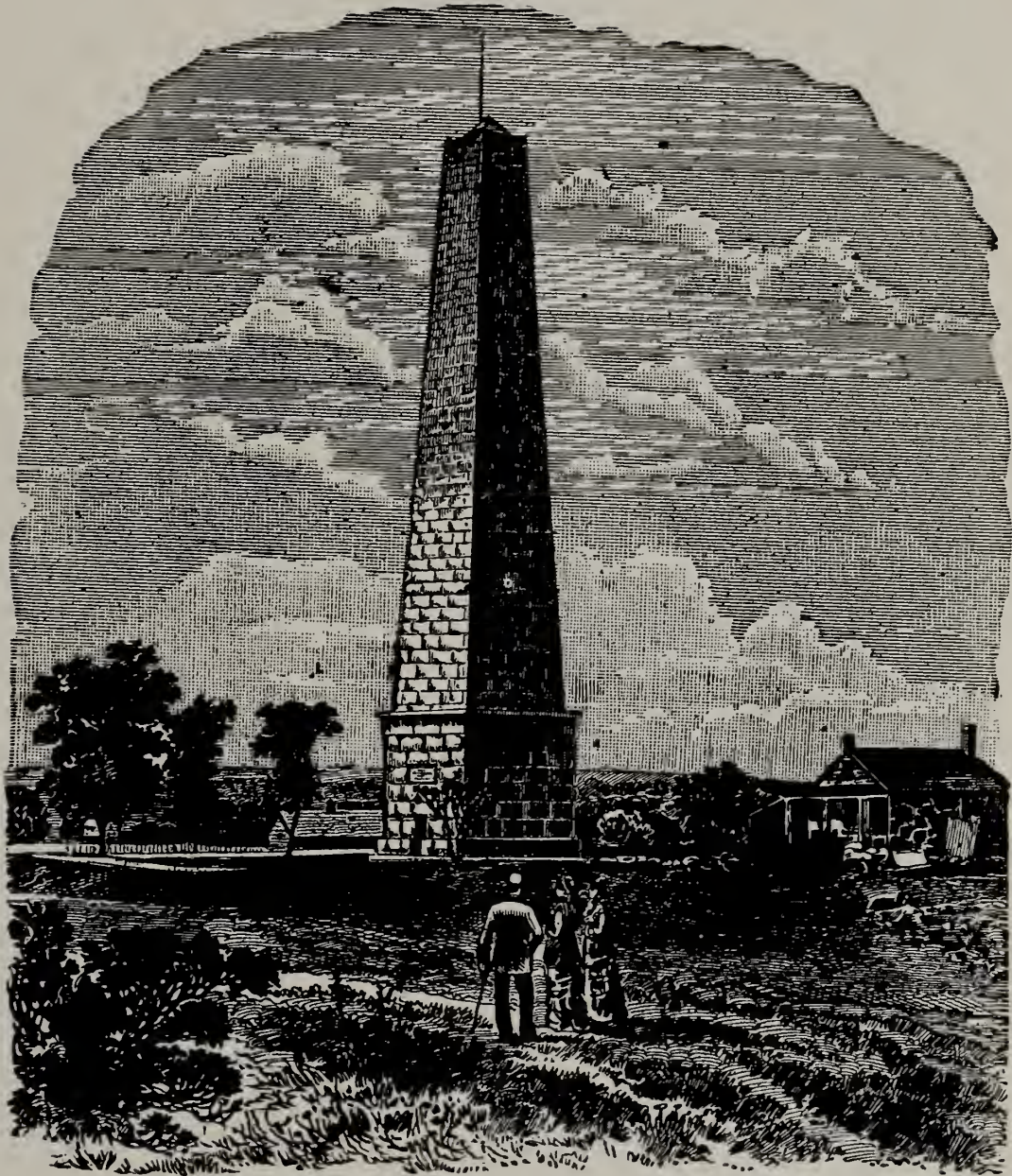


level ground we were prepared to salute them with a gun that took in an eighteen-pound ball, but was then loaded with two bags of grape shot. Capt. Elias Henry Halsey directed the gun, and took aim at the enemy. He had practiced on board of privateers, and he did his duty well. I was present with him and others near the gun, and when the shot struck among the enemy, it cleared a wide space in their solid column. It was reported on good authority that about twenty men were killed and wounded by that charge of grape shot. As soon as the enemy's column was broken by their loss of officers and men, they scattered and trailed their arms, and came on with a quick march and oblique step toward the fort, inclining to the west. During this time we hove cannon and musket shot among the enemy. Col. Eyre's division came up to the south side and west side of the fort, where he was mortally wounded. Major Montgomery, who started with his division at the same time that Eyre did to come to the fort in solid column, inclined to the north, until they got east of the redoubt or battery, which is east of the fort, when a large number of them came very quick into the battery. Our officers threw a heavy charge of grape shot among them, which destroyed a large number. They then started for the fort, a part of them in platoons, discharging their guns as they advanced, while some scattering officers and soldiers came 'round to the east and north part of the fort. As soon as the enemy got 'round the fort one man attempted to open the gate. He lost his life. There was hard fighting some time before the second man made the trial to open the gate, which he did. Our little number of one hundred and fifty-five officers and soldiers, most of whom were volunteers when the battle began, were soon overpowered. Then there was no block-house on the parade, as there is now, and the enemy had every opportunity to kill and wound almost every man in the fort. When they had overpowered us and driven us from our stations at the breastwork of the fort, Col. Wm. Ledyard, seeing what few officers and men he had left to do any more fighting, they quit their posts, and went on the open parade in the fort, where the enemy had every opportunity to massacre us. There were about six of the enemy to one of us. The enemy mounted the parapet seemingly all as one, swung their hats around once, and discharged their guns, and those they did

not kill with ball they meant to kill with the bayonet. I was on the west side of the fort, with Capt. Edward Latham and Mr. Christopher Latham, on the platform; had a full sight of the enemy's conduct, and within five feet of these two men. I had at that time a ball and bayonet hole in my coat. As soon as the enemy discharged their guns they knocked down the two men before mentioned with the britch of their guns, and put their bayonets into them, but did not quite kill them. By this time, Major Montgomery's division, then under the command of Capt. Bromfield (the other gates having been unbolted by one of the men), marched in through the gates, and formed a solid column. At this time I left my station on the west side of the fort, and went across the south part of the parade towards the south end of the barrack. Col. Wm. Ledyard was on the parade, marching towards the enemy under Capt. Bromfield, raising and lowering his sword. He was then about six or eight feet from the British officer. I turned my eyes from Ledyard and stepped up to the door of the barrack, and saw the enemy discharging their guns through the windows. I turned myself immediately about, and the enemy had executed Col. Ledyard, in less time than one minute after I saw him. The column then continued marching toward the south end of the parade. I could do no better than to pass across the parade before the enemy's column, as they discharged the volleys of three platoons, the fire of which I went through. I believe there was not less than five or six hundred men of the enemy on the parade in the fort. They killed and wounded nearly every man in the fort as quick as they could, which was done in about one minute. I expected my time would come with the rest. One mad-looking fellow put his bayonet to my side, and swore, "Bejassus, he would skipper me." I looked him very earnestly in the face and eyes, and asked for mercy and to spare my life. He attempted three times to put the bayonet in me, but I must say I believe God forbade him, for I was completely in his power, as well as others that was present with the enemy. The enemy at the same time massacred Lieut. Enoch Stanton within four or five feet of me. A platoon of about ten men marched up near where I stood, where two larger outer doors to the magazine made a space wide enough for ten men to stand in one rank. They discharged their guns into

the magazine among the dead and wounded, and some well ones, and some they killed and wounded. That platoon fell back, and another platoon came forward to discharge their guns into the outer part of the magazine, where the others did. As they made ready to fire, Capt. Bromfield came suddenly 'round the corner of the magazine, and very quickly raised his sword, exclaiming, "Stop firing! You'll send us all to hell together!" Their language was bad as well as their conduct. I was near him when he spoke. Bromfield knew there must be, of course, much powder scattered about the magazine, and a great quantity deposited there, but I expect the reason it did not take fire was that there was so much human blood to put it out. They did not bayonet many after they ceased firing their guns. I was amongst them all the time, and they very soon left off killing, and then went stripping and robbing the dead and wounded, and also those that were not wounded. Then they ordered each one of us to march out to the northeast part of the parade, and those that could not go themselves, from their wounds, were to be helped by those who were well. Mr. Samuel Edgecomb, jr., and myself were ordered to take Ensign Charles Eldredge out of the magazine. He was a very large, heavy man, who had been shot in the knee-joint. We poor prisoners were taken out on the parade, about two rods from the gates of the fort, and every man ordered to sit down immediately, and if not obeyed at once the bayonet was to be put into him. The battle was then finished, which was about one o'clock in the afternoon; the enemy began to take care of their dead and wounded. The first thing they did was to take off six of the outer doors of the barrack, and with four men to a door would bring in one man at a time on each door. There were twenty-four men at work about two hours as fast as they could walk and deposit them on the west side of the parade in the fort, where it was the most comfortable place they could find, while we poor prisoners were put in the most uncomfortable spot on the parade, in the fort, where the sun shone down so very warm on us that it made us feel more unhappy. Some of the wounded men lay dying. Capt. Youngs Ledyard and Capt. Nathan Moore were among the number. I sat on the ground with the other prisoners, and these two fine men lay on the ground by me, Ledyard's head on one thigh, and Moore's head on the other.

They both died that night. While I was with them they had their reason, and requested water for their thirst. I asked of the enemy water for my brother prisoners to drink, as well as for myself. They granted my request. The well was within two rods of us. I watched them when they brought the water to me for us to drink, to see that they did not put anything in it to poison us; for they had repeatedly said that we must die before the sun went down, because that was in the summons sent to Col. Wm. Ledyard that those who were not killed by the musket-ball should die by the sword and bayonet. But happy for us that were alive, they did not offer to hurt any one man, and they said that was a falsehood. They kept us on the ground in the garrison about two hours after the battle was over, and then ordered every man who was able to walk to rise up immediately. Sentries with loaded guns and fixed bayonets were placed around us, with orders to shoot or bayonet any one that did not obey the officer. I was obliged to leave two dying men who were resting on me as they lay on the ground beside me. We marched down on the bank by the river so as to be ready to embark to go on board the British fleet. Then, about thirty of us, every man was ordered to sit down, and, as at other times, were surrounded with sentries. Capt. Bromfield came and took the names of the wounded that were able to march down with us. I sat where I had a fair view of the enemy's conduct. The sun was about half an hour high, and they were setting fire to the buildings, and bringing down plunder by us as we were placed at the lower part of the village. At the same time a large number of the enemy between us and the fort were getting ready to quit the ground. They loaded up our very large, heavy ammunition wagon, that belonged to the fort, with the wounded men who could not go themselves, and about twenty of the soldiers drew it out of the fort and brought it to the brow of the hill on which the fort stood, which was very steep, and about thirty rods distant. As soon as the enemy began to move the wagon down the hill, they began to put themselves in a position to hold it back with all their power. They found it too much for them to do; they released their hold on the wagon as quickly as possible, to prevent being run over by the wagon themselves, leaving it to run down the hill with great speed. It ran about twelve rods



GROTON HEIGHTS MONUMENT.

To commemorate the defence of Fort Griswold by Col. WILLIAM LEDYARD and his brave companions, September 6, 1781. Corner-stone laid September 6, 1826 ; dedicated September 6, 1830. Material, granite ; 26 feet square at the base, 24 feet square on the die, 22 feet square at base of the shaft, and 11 feet at the top ; whole height 127 feet. It stood thus till the Centennial, in 1881, when the height was increased to 135 feet.

to a large apple-tree stump, and both shafts of the wagon struck very hard, and hurt the wounded men very much. A great number of the enemy were near where the wagon stopped, and they immediately ran to the wagon, and brought that and the wounded men by where we prisoners were sitting on the ground, and deposited them in the house near by, that belonged to Ensign Ebenezer Avery, who was one that was in the wagon when it started down the hill. Some of the enemy had set fire to the house before the wounded prisoners were placed in it, but the fire was put out by some of the others. Capt. Bromfield paroled the wounded men who were left, and took Ebenezer Ledyard, Esq., as a hostage for them left on parole, to see them forthcoming, if called for. By this time the enemy's boats came up to the shore near where we prisoners were. The officer spoke with a doleful sound: "Come, you rebels, go on board the boats." That touched my feelings more than anything that passed that day. I realized that I should have to leave my dear wife and my good neighbors and friends, and also my native land, and suffer with cold and hunger, as I was in the power of a cruel foe or enemy; but I was still in the hands of a higher power, which was a great consolation for me, for I am sensible that God has preserved my life through many hardships, and when in danger of losing my life many times in the wars, etc. When we prisoners had marched down to the shore, the boats that were to receive us on board were kept off where the water was about knee-deep, and we were marched down in two ranks, one on each side of the boat. The officer that had the command very harshly ordered us to "get on board immediately." There were about twelve prisoners in a boat. They rowed us down to an armed sloop, commanded by one Capt. Thomas, as they called him, a refugee tory, who lay with his vessel within the fleet. As soon as they put us on board the sloop they shut us down in the hold of the vessel, where they had a fire for cooking, which made it very hot and smoky. They stopped up the hatchway, making it so close that we had no air to breathe. We begged that they would spare our lives, and they gave us some relief by opening the hatchway, and letting one or two of us on deck at a time during the night, but with sentries with guns and bayonets to watch us. They did not give us anything to eat for about twenty-four

hours, and then only a mess made of hogs' brains that they caught on Groton bank, with other plunder. While we were on board Thomas's sloop we had nothing to eat or drink that we could hardly swallow. This continued about three days. There were a number of weapons of war where we were placed in the vessel, and some of the prisoners whispered together that there was an opportunity to make a prize of the sloop. This somehow got to the officers' ears, and they immediately shut us down in the hold of the vessel. I felt very certain that we would have to suffer, for they seemed so enraged that they appeared to have an intention to massacre us all. They soon got ready, and began to call us up on deck, one by one. As I came up they tied my hands behind me with strong rope yarns, binding them together, and winding the rope yarn so hard as to nearly bring my shoulder-blades to touch each other. Then they had a boat come from a fourteen-gun brig commanded by a Capt. Steel, by name and nature. I was ordered to get over the side of the sloop without the use of my hands, the bulwarks above the deck being all of three feet in height, and then I had to fall into the boat that was to carry us to the brig, and was made to lay down under the seats on which the rowers sat, as though we were brutes about to be slaughtered. After we were put on board the brig, we were ordered to stand in one rank beside the gunwale of the vessel, and a spar was placed before us, leaving about one foot space for each man to stand in, with a sentry to nearly every man, with orders to bayonet or shoot anyone who offered to move. They kept us in that situation about two hours with the rain and cold with very thin clothing upon us, and then gave us liberty to go about the main deck, and were obliged to lie on the wet deck without anything to eat or drink for supper. We were on board the brig about four days, and then put on board a ship commanded by Capt. Scott, who appeared very friendly to we prisoners. He took me on the quarter deck with him. He was apparently about sixty years of age, and I remained with him until I was exchanged. Capt. Nathaniel Shaw came down to New York with the American flag after me and four young men that were made prisoners with me, that belonged to the garrison at Fort Griswold, and during the time of the battle behaved like good soldiers. General Mifflin came with the British flag to

meet the American flag. I sailed with him about twenty miles in the flag-boat. He asked me some questions, and I gave him little or no information. I told him I was very sorry that they came to destroy so many good men, and cause so much distress to families and desolation to the community, by burning so much valuable property; and further, that I did not believe they would gain any honor by it. He replied, we might thank our own countrymen for it. I told him that I should not. I then turned to the General and said, "Will you answer me a few questions?" "As many as you please, sir," was his reply. I made many enquiries, and asked him how many of the enemy were missing that were engaged in the attack on Groton and New London, remarking, "Sir, I expect you can tell us, as you are the Commissary of the British army." He said, "I find in the returns that there were two hundred and twenty odd missing, but I don't know what became of them." Here I conclude the foregoing particular account from my own personal knowledge of the British attack and capture of Fort Griswold, and their brutal conduct at New London and Groton, and also of their barbarous treatment of the prisoners who fell into their hands.

Attest.

RUFUS AVERY,

*Orderly Sergeant, under Captain William Latham, who commanded the Matross Company at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781.*

The foregoing narrative was copied, by permission, from Charles Allyn's "Battle of Groton Heights."

**Rufus**, third son of 87-23-11-2 and Lucy Allyn, of Groton; married, March 1, 1781, at Groton, Miss Hannah

**Lord**, born May 24, 1759, died April 7, 1836;

children:

656 David, born October 9, 1781, died June 9, 1822.

657 Asa Lord, born March 1, 1783, died October 26, 1844.

658 Rufus, jr., born March 7, 1785, died at sea, 1812.

659 Guerdon, born November 3, 1786, died May 15, 1804.

660 Lydia Lord, born September 24, 1791, died December 21, 1867, married Samuel Sol. Walsworth, no issue.

## 262

CALEB AVERY was living near the present location of the navy yard, and entered the fort as a volunteer, and was stationed

near the southeast corner of the works. Seeing the treatment accorded to the garrison he fled to the magazine ; as he was turning to enter, he saw the killing of Ledyard, as heretofore described. He was not wounded, and was taken a prisoner to New York, and confined in the old Sugar House, but returned home late in the fall, as I learn from his daughter, Mrs. Eliza Avery Williams, now living on Groton Bank.

**Caleb**, fourth son of 87-23-11-2 and Lucy Allyn ;

married, January 16, 1788, Groton, Miss

**Mary** Avery, No. 292, daughter of Capt. John, No. 93;

children :

- 661 Sarah B., born June 25, 1790, married Parke Williams
- 662 James M., born January 16, 1794, died August 3, 1819.
- 663 Eliza, born August 31, 1796, married Denison D. Williams.
- 664 Robert Austin, born August 3, 1803, died Dec. 20, 1862.

## 269

**Eleazer**, sixth son of 87-23-11-2 and Lucy Allyn ;

married, March 6, 1808, Salem, Ct., Miss Rachel

**Harris**, born June 17, 1783, died July 25, 1834, daughter of Nathaniel Harris and Mary Tozer ;

children :

- 665 Rachel Maria, born December 7, 1808, unmarried.
- 666 Elizabeth Allen, born July 21, 1810.
- 667 Mary Harris, born June 7, 1812.
- 668 Eleazer James, born January 6, 1815, died Sept. 3, 1881.
- 669 Harris Gilbert, born November 8, 1817.
- 670 Abby Jane, born January 9, 1820, married Peter W. Gray.
- 671 Lydia Ann, born December 29, 1821, died Dec. 27, 1824.
- 672 Timothy Allen, born September 20, 1825.
- 673 Lois Sarah, born April 9, 1827, died April 14, 1827.

## 270

**George Washington**, youngest son of 87-23-11-2 and Lucy Allyn ;

married, August 1, 1797, at Ledyard, Miss Mary [Allen ;

**Allen**, born 1774, died Nov. 1, 1847, daughter of Timothy children :

- 674 Washington, born August 29, 1798, died Jan. 8, 1879.

- 675 Mary, born August 9, 1800, died February 18, 1819.  
 676 Eunice, born February 22, 1803, died May 12, 1805.  
 677 Allyn, born March 24, 1805.  
 678 Joseph A., born May 13, 1807, died March 22, 1888.  
 679 Eleazer, born April 20, 1809, unmarried.  
 680 Belden (Belton) Allyn, born July 22, 1811, given two ways.  
 681 Sally Maria, born May 31, 1813, single.  
 682 Emeline, born November 5, 1814, married Oliver Landphere.  
 683 Eliza, born March 6, 1816, married George Merrill.  
 684 James, born 1818, d. y.  
 685 James Edwin, born March 27, 1819, married Sarah Perkins.

## 271

**Peter**, jr., eldest son of 90-23-11-2 and Mary Unknown ;  
 married, about 1799, place unknown, Miss Elizabeth

**Wilson**, born unknown, died 1820, at New York ;  
 children :

- 686 Hannah, born 1800, married Mr. William Lockwood.  
 687 Catharine.  
 688 Levina, died young.  
 689 Sarah.  
 690 Evert Denton, born July 3, 1809.  
 691 Amos, born 1811, died single.  
 692 Elizabeth, born 1813, married Phineas Olcott, of E. Winsor.  
 693 Louisa.                                  694 Louretta.

## 272

**Rachel**, eldest daughter of 90-23-11-2 and Mary Unknown ;  
 married an unknown man ;

children: William. Walter. Levina. Anna. Sarah.

## 275

**John**, third son of 90-23-11-2 and Mary Unknown ;  
 married, time and place unknown, a Miss

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 695 Zopher.                                  696 Abram.                                  697 John, jr.  
 698 Hannah.                                  699 Rachel.                                  700 Betsy.

## 277

**Reuben**, fourth son of 90-23-11-2 and Mary Unknown ;  
 married, in 1804, in Horse Neck, Miss Rachel

**Baldwin**, born unknown, died 1822 ;

children :

701 George, born April 29, 1805, died aged one year.

702 Malvina, born February 1, 1808, living 1889.

703 Alanson G., born December 17, 1810, died 1887.

704 Rebecca, born September 12, 1813.

705 Caroline, born September 8, 1815.

706 James, born September 20, 1817, died 1846.

707a Orlando, born March 21, 1820.

708a Frances, born December 29, 1821, living, 1889 ;  
married, 1822, place unknown, Mrs. Corinna

**Faxton**, born December 23, 1789, died January 9, 1878, daughter of Oliver H. Lewis and Lucinda North ;

children :

709a Amelia, born Oct. 22, 1823, married Dwight Wight Cook.

710a Minerva, born Oct. 21, 1825, died June 30, 1883.

711a Seth Augustus, born December 27, 1826.

712a Henry, born July 15, 1828.

713a Reuben, born December 10, 1829.

714a Betsy, born May 30, 1831.

## 280

PETER AVERY resided near the place where the house of George Daboll stands, near Centre Groton. He was about twenty years old at the time of the battle, and was taken to New York as a prisoner of war. He described the sufferings of the prisoners as being very great from hunger, and afterwards spoke of the grateful relish that he enjoyed of a couple of raw potatoes that he purloined, when in prison, from the basket of an old cook, the taste of which he said he at times still realized in his imagination as having been the most delicious morsels he had ever eaten. He became a thrifty farmer and grazier at Centre Groton, when he traded extensively in stock, raising and purchasing horses and mules for the West India trade which was for many years carried on from New London. He spent much of his time in the saddle, traveling over the state in the prosecution of his business, often riding on horseback to Hartford and New Haven. He owned and used the first wagon or chaise that appeared in Groton, and it was regarded as much of a curiosity as the first locomotive engine that ever appeared here. He lived to the age of eighty years, and died at the house more recently owned by Elisha Niles, on the Mystic turnpike.

**Peter**, (Captain,) eldest son of 93-23-11-2 and Mary Belton ;  
married, October, 1787, Groton, Miss

**Hannah** Avery, died December 7, 1806, daughter of Lieut.  
Parke, No. 354 ;

children :

715a John Parke, born October 18, 1788, died Nov. 28, 1820.

716a Alfred, born 1790, died young.

707 Thomas Jefferson, born May 5, 1798, died Nov. 3, 1815.

708 Adaline, born July 4, 1800.

709 Hannah Ann, born August 7, 1806, died July 22, 1859 ;  
married, 1808, Groton, for second wife, Mrs. Nancy

**Ledyard**, born 1751, died June 10, 1848.

## 281

**Jonas Belton**, second son of 93-23-11-2 and Mary Belton ;  
married, July 24, 1791, Groton, Miss Esther

**Denison**, daughter of George Denison, died 1835, aged 63 ;  
children :

710 Clarissa Belton, born April 27, 1792, married Parke W.  
Avery No. 860.

711 Nancy, born April 1, 1794, married Ebenezer Avery, 288.

712 Franklin N., born January 10, 1796, died 1843.

713 Julia, born January, 1803, married Jedediah Brigham.

714 Almira, born October 18, 1806, married George Leeds.

## 285

**John Sands**, fourth son of 93-23-11-2 and Mary Belton ;  
married, 1816, Miss Bethia

**Williams**, died May 29, 1817 ;

children :

715 Bethia Williams, born May 28, 1817, married Edm. Spincer ;  
married, August 29, 1819, for a second wife, Mrs. Sally D.

**Clark**, birth and death unknown, daughter of Capt. O. Smith ;  
children :

716 Sarah S., born August 18, 1820.

717 Fanny, born and died April 10, 1822.

718 Nancy, born in 1823, married Thomas Bailey ;

married, time and place unknown, for a third wife, Sarah

**Denison**, born 1780, died March 14, 1871.

**287**

**Ellsworth**, only son of 94-23-11-2 and Anna Kinney ;  
 married, about 1825, and removed to New Hampshire, where  
 the tradition has it that he left a large family. I have some-  
 where seen the name of Ellsworth, but supposed then that he  
 belonged to the Dedham branch, and did not make copy.

**289**

**Caleb**, eldest son of 98-24-11-2 and Mrs. Prudence Morgan ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Miss

**Prudence** Avery, daughter of James, 5th ; she died soon ;  
 married, about 1800, for a second wife, Mrs. Eunice

**Johnson**, a daughter of George Avery ;  
 no children by either wife.

**290**

**John John**, youngest son of 98-24-11-2 and Mrs. Prudence  
 Morgan ;

married, about 1794, Miss Anna (Town Records say Nancy)

**Murdock**, born March 29, 1773, died August 16, 1817 ;  
 children :

719 Maria M., born Jan. 26, 1796, died July 13, 1867, single.

720 Elijah Murdock, born March 17, 1798, died 1834, Y.C., 1822.

721 Dean Lay, born Feb. 14, 1800, died April, 1824.

722 George Anson, born Jan. 28, 1802, died May 3, 1856.

723 Delia Ann, born March 6, 1804, married S. B. Wheeler,  
 November 27, 1827.

724 Carleton M., born April 24, 1806.

725 Courtland, born December 18, 1807, died Dec. 21, 1866.

726 Erastus, born December 8, 1809, died October 4, 1877.

727 Albert L., born July 12, 1811, died August 15, 1888.

728 Oscar Fitzalen, born May 24, 1813, died in Humbolt, Iowa.

729 Amanda Malvina, a twin, married Samuel P. Wheeler, No-  
 vember 22, 1838.

730 Solon Cicero, born May 27, 1816, died July 31, 1854 ;

married, about 1820, place unknown, for a second wife, Mrs.  
 Margaret

**Taylor**, born 1775, died Nov. 6, 1843, maiden name Foote ;  
 no issue.

## 291

**Amos, jr.**, eldest son of 99-24-11-1 and Miss Prud. Unknown ;  
 married, time and place unknown, a Miss  
**Stoddard**, of whom I have learned nothing.

## 292

**Aaron**, second son of 99-24-11-2 and Mrs. Prudence Unknown ;  
 married, Feb. 7, 1795, Temple, N. H., a Miss Sarah

**Unknown**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 children :

731	Aaron, jr.	732	Joshua.	733	Timothy.
734	George.	735	Nahum, born 1809.		
738	Abel.	737	James.	740	Sarah ;

all died young, excepting James, Nahum and Sarah.

## 295

**Elijah**, youngest son of 99-24-11-2 and Prudence Unknown ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Miss Lucy

**Stoddard ;**

no children reported ; he died September 2, 1806, aged 23.

## 288a

**Ebenezer**, 3d, (Colonel,) eldest son of 108-25-11-2 and Phebe  
 Denison ;

married, September 25, 1783, Hannah

**Morgan**, born September 5, 1763, died September 27, 1792 ;

children :

741 Lucy, born June 11, 1784, married, October 10, 1802, Cap-  
 tain David Mitchell, died November 4, 1852.

742 Ebenezer, 4th, born April 2, 1786, died March 19, 1863.

743 Fanny, born April 22, 1788, married, February 25, 1808,  
 David Avery, No. 234, died March 30, 1869.

744 Egbert, born July 26, 1789, died December 3, 1854.

745 Clarissa, born March 2, 1791, died August 2, 1792.

746 Jonathan, born Sept. 6, 1792, died September 22, 1792 ;

married, February 17, 1793, for a second wife, Miss Mary

**Eldridge**, born September 25, 1767, died January 19, 1854,  
 daughter of Charles Eldridge, jr., and Rachel Avery ;

children :

747 Charles Eldridge, born March 6, 1794, died Sept. 5, 1854.

748 Henry William, born Oct. 12, 1795, died March 5, 1883.

749 Mary E., born May 15, 1798.

- 750 Sidney, born Nov. 23, 1800, died February 17, 1888.  
 751 Amasa, born Oct. 8, 1801, died September 21, 1869.  
 752 Jared Reid, born September 17, 1804, died Jan. 18, 1885.

**289a**

**Lucy**, eldest daughter of 108-25-11-2 and Phebe Denison ;  
 married, January 7, 1784, a son of Solomon Morgan, William  
**Morgan**, and lived in Collins, N. Y.; she died Sept. 21, 1840 ;  
 children : Lucy, born August 7, 1784. William, born Decem-  
 ber 6, 1785. Phebe, born November 27, 1787. Polly, born  
 October 6, 1789. Elias, born September 26, 1791. Erastus,  
 born December 17, 1793. Dudley, born November 7, 1795.  
 Elisha, born August 24, 1797. Elizabeth, born August 17,  
 1800. Ebenezer, born October 12, 1803. Frederick Denison,  
 born July 17, 1806.

**290a**

**Elizabeth**, second daughter of 108 25-11-2 and Phebe Denison ;  
 married, January 21, 1785, Mr. John O.

**Miner**, born unknown ; she died April 25, 1857 ;  
 children : Betsy, born June 18, 1789. Polly, born July 18,  
 1791. Nancy, born October 18, 1793. John O., born October  
 26, 1795. Lucy, born March 19, 1798.

**291a**

**Hezekiah**, second son of 108-25-11-2 and Phebe Denison ;  
 married, April 6, 1794. Ledyard, Cayuga Co., N. Y.,

**Mary Avery**, daughter of Benjamin Avery and Mary Burrows,  
 children : [died February 2, 1841 ;

- 753 Austin, born July 12, 1795, married Adelina Morse.  
 754 Albert, born January 15, 1797, died March 5, 1797.  
 755 Charles Eldridge, born May 8, 1798, died Feb. 23, 1862.  
 756 Mary Ann, born September 11, 1801, married No. 766.  
 756a Catharine Ledyard, born January 31, 1804, married No. 742.  
 756b Harriet Elizabeth, born December 19, 1815, married No. 1505.  
 756c Lydia Maria, born March 25, 1818, married Isaac J. Trim-  
 ble. Hezekiah resided at Ledyard, N. Y.

**292a**

**Henry**, third son of 108-25-11-2 and Phebe Denison ;  
 married, September 26, 1798, by Aaron Kinne, Lucy Morgan  
**Fish**, daughter of Thomas, born July, 1780, died Nov. 28, 1838 ;

children :

- 757 Lamira, born May 3, 1800.  
 758 Amanda, born July 4, 1802.  
 759 Alexander H., born August 23, 1804, death unknown.  
 760 Emily, born May 6, 1807, married Albert Skeer.  
 761 Phebe Denison, born October 22, 1809, died Aug. 8, 1840.  
 762 Lucy M., born March 12, 1812, died May 1, 1830.  
 763 Eunice F., born September 14, 1814, died April 30, 1828.  
 764 Elizabeth M., born March 1, 1817, married Ralph Stoddard.  
 765 Mary M., a twin, d. y.  
 766 Henry Thomas, born July 28, 1819, died Sept. 4, 1891.  
 767 Rosannah A., born Dec. 13, 1821, married Lorenzo Ames;  
 married, August 3, 1840, for a second wife, a Mrs. Mary  
**Lindsley**, of whom I have learned nothing.

### 293a

- Cyrus**, youngest son of 108-25-11-2 and Phebe Denison ;  
 married, November 23, 1806, No. Stonington, Miss Phebe  
**Hewett**, born March 17, 1790, died Nov. 25, 1845, daughter of  
 children : [Col. Henry Hewett and Phebe Morgan;  
 768 Urban, who married Amanda, daughter of Elihu Avery, jr.,  
 and nothing further learned of this family.

### 295a

- Jerusha**, only daughter of 109-25-11-2 and Jerusha Avery ;  
 married, January 28, 1790, the Rev. Roswell  
**Burrows** ;  
 children: Latham Avery, born August 30, 1792. Jerusha  
 Avery, born June 24, 1795. Roswell Smith, born February  
 22, 1798. Lucy Latham, born January 18, 1801. Lorenzo,  
 born March 5, 1805. Mary Esther, born April 7, 1809. Julia  
 Ann married a Smith, and lives in Albion, N. Y.

### 296a

- Griswold**, jr., eldest son of 111-25-11-2 and Anna Avery ;  
 married, May 26, 1793, Miss Lucretia Chadwick  
**Miller**, born 1774, died 1847, daughter of George Miller and  
 children : [Thankful Chadwick ;  
 769 Griswold, 3d, born March 17, 1797, died October 7, 1823.  
 770 Mary Ann, born May 5, 1801.  
 771 Frances Lucretia, born January 15, 1805.

- 772 George Miller, born March 31, 1809, died July 3, 1861.  
 773 Elizabeth, born May 4, 1817, married Nehemiah B. Paine. Griswold, jr., was sent to the Connecticut Legislature five successive sessions. He resided at Great Neck, Ct.

**297**

**Guerdon**, second son of 111-25-11-2 and Anna Avery ;  
 married, January 1, 1792, Miss Eunice

**Powers**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 children :

- 774 Eunice, born February 4, 1793, married Henry Harris.  
 775 Guerdon, jr., born Jan. 19, 1795, died November 28, 1796.  
 776 Charles, born October, 1797, died January 2, 1798.  
 777 Anna, born March 31, 1799, married Amos Lester.

**298**

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 111-25-11-2 and Anna Avery ;  
 married, Captain Joseph

**Powers**, time and place unknown ;  
 children: Nancy. Joseph. Charles.

**299**

**Charles**, (Esquire,) youngest son of 111-25-11-2 and Anna  
 married, about 1795, Miss Lucy [Avery ;

**Griffin**, born 1774, died August 5, 1855, aged 81 ;  
 children :

- 778 Guerdon. 779 Joseph.  
 780 Isaac R., born May, 1805, died November 21, 1870.  
 781 Nancy, a twin, married Josiah Douglass.  
 782 Hannah, married first, a Morgan, second, Josiah Douglass.  
 783 Ledyard, died 1881.

**300**

**Polly**, youngest daughter of 111-25-11-2 and Anna Avery ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Mr. Daniel

**Stewart** ;

children: Lucy Ann. Griswold. Charles A.

**301**

**Elihu**, jr., eldest son of 116-25-11-2 and Thankful Avery ;  
 married, about 1800, place not known, Miss Fanny

**Eldridge**, birth and death unknown ;

children :

- 784 Emily, married Mr. David Knowles.  
 785 Nancy Eldridge, married Robt. Austin Avery, No. 664.  
 786 Amanda, married Urban Avery, son of Cyrus.  
 787 Fanny, remained single.  
 788 Fernando, d. y. 789 Elihu, d. y.  
 790 Charles, d. y. 791 Demetrius, twin, d. y.;  
 married, time unknown, in Stonington, Mrs. Hannah  
**West**, a daughter of Joseph Latham, of Westerly, R. I., died  
 child : [1849, aged 61, in Albion, N. Y. ;  
 792 Ellen H., 1819, married Chas and Augustus McKinstry.

### 306

**Abigail**, second daughter of 119-35-13-2 and Mary Comstock ;  
 married, March 14, 1793, Mr. Stanton

**Sholes**, son of Abel ;

children : Mahala, born May 24, 1794. James, born Febru-  
 ary 19, 1796. Lucy, born December 29, 1797. Stanton, jr.,  
 born December 13, 1799.

### 307

**James**, jr., third son of 119-35-13-2 and Mary Comstock ;  
 married, January 13, 1791, Miss Mary or Mercy

**Allyn**, of whose parentage I can learn nothing ;

children :

- 793 William Billings, born February 21, 1793.  
 794 Sabra, born January 30, 1796, married Jos. Minor; 2d.  
 795 Salacia, born March 4, 1800.  
 796 Emily N., born Nov. 6, 1807, married David Knowles.  
 797 Mary, born March 4, 1809, married John Nobles.  
 798 Unnamed, d. y. 799 Unnamed, d. y.

### 309

**Theophilas**, fifth son of 119-35-13-2 and Mary Comstock ;  
 married, Mar. 26, 1797, Groton, by Amos Geer, Miss Margery

**Newton**, daughter of Abel Newton, died Oct. 1, 1849, aged 74;  
 children :

- 800 Clarissa, born Dec. 23, 1797, married Elias Chapman.  
 801 Billings, born Sept. 19, 1802, died July 15, 1833.  
 802 Emily Newton, born Nov. 6, 1807, died February 13, 1892.

**310**

**Joshua**, sixth son of 119-35-13-2 and Mary Comstock ;  
married, 1797, a daughter of Thos. Avery and Hannah Smith,

**Hannah** Avery, born Dec. 13, 1772, died November 2, 1820 ;  
children :

803 Orlando, born 1798, died November 11, 1824, aged 26.

804 Lavinia, born about 1800, married Sanford Morgan.

805 Dwight, born 1802, married Mary Worden ; no children.

806 James, born March 5, 1804, died January 22, 1860.

807 Edward, born 1806, died Mar. 8, 1812, aged 6.

**312**

**Sarah**, youngest daughter of 119-35-11-2 and Mary Comstock ;  
married, Jan. 18, 1801, by Amos Geer, J. P., Mr. Amos

**Lester**, jr.;

children : Anna, born July 20, 1801. Lydia, born December  
29, 1802. Amos Avery, born March 31, 1805. Isaac Avery,  
born March 1, 1810. Eliza Maria, born July 26, 1813.

**322**

**Sabra**, eldest daughter of 128-41-13-2 and Bridget Munroe ;  
married, October 18, 1798, married Paul F.

**Niles**, of New York ;

children : Almira, born May 11, 1799. Thomas Northrup,  
born Nov. 11, 1800. Phebe Avery, born Mar. 1, 1803. Fred-  
erick Montallen, born April 13, 1805. Julian Anna, born Feb-  
ruary, 1807. Mary Elizabeth Charlotte, born July 26, 1811.

**323**

**Fanny**, second daughter of 128-41-13-2 and Bridget Munroe ;  
married, Nov. 31, 1795, Groton, by Amos Geer, J. P., James

**Allyn**, jr.;

children : Benajah Avery, born Nov. 27, 1796. James Stan-  
ton, born Oct. 21, 1799. Mary Ann Caroline, born January 30,  
1802. Albert Munroe, born July 28, 1805. Francis Williams,  
born May 21, 1810.

**324**

**Polly**, third daughter of 128-41-13-2 and Bridget Monroe ;  
married, February 22, 1804, Mr. Sanford

**Stoddard**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children : Emilia Avery, born December 28, 1804. Bridget,

born February 12, 1807. Sophia, born March 4, 1809. Amelia, born July 5, 1811. Sanford Billings, born December 4, 1813. William Avery, born April 18, 1816. Albert Munroe, born July 18, 1818. Polly Cordelia, born February 20, 1821.

### 328

**Timothy**, eldest son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;  
married, June 23, 1782, place not named, Miss Hannah

**Crandall**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 808 Orpha, born April 28, 1783, married John Mosher.  
809 Henry, born August 27, 1784, married a Miss Rude.  
810 Polly, born April 30, 1786, married Jacob Calter.  
811 John, born August 2, 1788, married Betsy Wood.  
812 Laban, born June 14, 1789, married Polly Bolton.  
813 Esther, born December 13, 1791, unmarried.  
814 Zachariah, born October 16, 1793, married Betsy Parsels.  
815 Benjamin, born June 5, 1795, married Cynthia Hastings.  
816 Reuben, born August 21, 1797, married Adaline Alexander.  
817 David, born November 11, 1799, married Miss Palmer.  
818 Hannah, born January 22, 1802, married John Burt.  
819 Sally, born 1804, probably died young.

### 329

**Asa**, second son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 820 Anna.                      821 George.                      822 Mary.

### 330

**Benjamin**, third son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 823 James.      824 Frederick.      825 Hiram.      826 Orleans.

### 334

**Moses**, fourth son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;  
married, time and place unknown, Miss Andromache

**Giddings ;**

children :

- 827 Benjamin.                      828 Margaret.                      829 Tryphenia.

**325**

**Aaron**, fifth son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;

married, in Tunkhannock, Penn., Miss Sarah

**Brewster**, daughter of Ezekiel Brewster, of Mayflower stock;  
children :

830 Eleanor. . . . . 831 Eunice.

832 Lyman, born December 24, 1799, Saratoga, N.Y., died 1844.

833 William Lamport, born 1801, died March 10, 1886.

834 Ira (authority for these six families), born April 14, 1804.

835 Edward Seeley. . . . . 836 Daniel Brewster. . . . . 837 Harriet.

**336**

**Elijah**, youngest son of 131-41-13-2 and Priscilla Palmer ;

married, time and place unknown, Miss Betsy

**Spencer ;**

children :

838 Volney. . . . . 839 Daniel. . . . . 840 Elmira.

841 Eusebia. . . . . 842 John P. . . . . 843 Curtis L.

**338**

**Prentice**, second son of 135-41-13-2 and Sybil Parke ;

married, about 1802, a Miss Mary

**Unknown ;**

children :

844 Asa. . . . . 845 Anson.

846 Eunice A., married Harlan Hyde ; born July 24, 1811.

**340**

**Anson**, third son of 135-41-13-2 and Sybil Parke ;

married, Feb. 2, 1812, daughter of Youngs Avery,

**Eunice** Avery, born February 24, 1792, died unknown ;

children :

847 Sybil A., born Dec. 20, 1812, died August 21, 1822.

848 Benajah Austin, born Feb. 22, 1817, died Jan. 12, 1882.

849 Augustus, born August 31, 1821, died July 18, 1883.

850 Augusta, a twin, married No. 873.

**346**

**Oliver**, eldest son of 137-41-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;

married, December 29, 1808, Miss Jane

**Lumley**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 851 Harriet, born 1810, died young.  
852 Mary Ann, married Luther Crosby.

### 347

**Asa**, second son of 137-41-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss

### Hinckley ;

children :

- 853 Asa, jr., no further record.

### 348

**Sophia**, eldest daughter of 137-41-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, time and place not given, Mr. Joel

### Norton ;

children : Maria, Celesta, Elizabeth, Mary, Christina, Joel,  
Dwight.

### 349

ALFRED AVERY was born in Groton, and removed to Stockbridge, Mass., when but nine years old. He served seven years as an apprentice in the wagon making business, and emigrated to New York State, where he made but a short stay. He next emigrated to Brownhelm, Lorain county, Ohio, in 1819. The country was heavily timbered. He was strong and never favored himself in labor. He worked in the shop, cleared land, and put up heavy frames till about forty years of age, when he began to break down. He removed to Oberlin in 1838, still keeping his farm in Brownhelm. In these two places he passed the remainder of his life. His wife survived him some three years. They knew by experience what "pioneer life" meant.

**Alfred**, third son of 157-41-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;

married, October 15, 1815, Miss Elizabeth L. [Betsy Lawrence;

**Pease**, born October 16, 1788, daughter of Phineas Pease and  
children :

- 854 Harriet, born October 14, 1819.  
855 Sarah, born September 13, 1821, married Edmund Smith.  
856 Martha, born November 13, 1823, married first, Wm. J.  
Chaney, second, Joseph Creamer.  
857 Cyrus, born December 9, 1825.  
858 Egbert, born January 23, 1829.  
859 Henry, born February 13, 1831.

**350**

**Austin**, fourth son of 137-41-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss Sarah

**Hill**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
no children reported.

**353**

**Youngs**, second son of 141-43-14-2 and Hannah Morgan ;  
married, September 23, 1787, in Groton, Miss Eunice

**Latham**, born February 18, 1787, died February 6, 1852 ;  
children :

860 Park W., born September 29, 1788, died December 11, 1866.

861 Mary, born January 19, 1790.

862 Eunice, born February 24, 1792.

863 Hannah, born March 3, 1794.

864 Nancy S., born March 4, 1796.

865 Lucy, born November 2 1798.

866 Latham Youngs, born December 1, 1800, died June 12, 1887.

**355**

**Thomas**, youngest son of 141-43-14-2 and Hannah Morgan ;  
married, November 20, 1803, in Groton, Miss Sally

**Rogers ;**

children :

867 Hannah, born May 22, 1804.

868 Fanny, born October 17, 1805.

869 Delia Rogers, born April 6, 1808.

870 James Madison, born April 14, 1811, died Sept. 16, 1811.

871 Sally Augusta, born April 24, 1812.

872 Thomas Jefferson, born June 9, 1815, died Oct. 8, 1858.

873 Park Stephen, born September 21, 1817.

874 Mary Abby, born February 22, 1821, married No 848.

**356**

**Jasper**, jr., youngest son of 142-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
married, 1794, Miss Catharine

**Copp**, born 1775, died July 7, 1822, daughter of Joseph Copp ;  
children :

875 Frederick, born December 23, 1796, died June 13, 1878.

876 Charlotte E., born April 1, 1798, died February 23, 1829.

877 Jasper, 3d, born 1800, died in 10 years. 356 lost at sea, 1800.

**357**

**Cyrus**, eldest son of 142-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
married, February 8, 1792, Miss Michael or Micah

**Bailey**, born December 9, 1766, died unknown ;

children :

878 Maria E., born December 12, 1792, died 1832, single.

879 Sally, born Dec. 20, 1794, married Thomas Hammond.

880 Cyrus, jr., born March 30, 1797, died 1820, single.

881 Cornelia, born Aug. 30, 1799, married Sanford Morgan.

882 Marvin B., born May 17, 1802.

883 Urbane, born Jan. 7, 1806, died May 24, 1860.

**358**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 142-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
married, time not given, Groton, Mr. Daniel

**Burrows ;**

children: Daniel, jr., married Olive White. Mary, married David Tarbox. Silas, married a Miss Smith. Gilbert, married a Miss Smith. Urbane, married Emeline Lord. Francis, married Abby Ann Lord. Edward, never married. Leonard, married Charlotte Smith. Elizabeth, married Captain Cliff.

**359**

**Elizabeth**, youngest daughter of 142-43-14-2 and Eliz. Smith ;  
married, April 1, 1792, Groton, Mr. John

**Bolles**, who died in Susquehanna Co., Pa., May 8, 1860 ;

children: Avery, born Feb. 15, 1794, married Eunice Witter. Andrew, born April 25, 1796, married Susan Beardsley. Maria, born Sept. 16, 1798, married Phineas Arms. Stephen, born March 24, 1801, married Emily Horton. Eliza, born Dec. 6, 1806, married Thomas Johnson, Feb. 14, 1830 ; this lady is still living, and had three children: Elizabeth, Allen B., and Gilbert S. Elizabeth married A. J. Brewster, Feb. 9, 1853, and has three children: Eliza J., Hattie L., and Mary M.

**361**

**Ebenezer**, jr., second son of 144-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Green ;  
married, August 30, 1792, Groton, Miss

**Deborah** Avery, born Jan. 12, 1774, died December 5, 1840 ;  
children :

884 Julia, born April 23, 1793, died February 15, 1853.

885 Asher, born July 29, 1794.

- 886 Lavinia, born May 29, 1796.  
 887 Park, born April 23, 1798, died December 16, 1867.  
 888 Latham, born April 25, 1800, died May 19, 1846.  
 889 Lydia, born January 7, 1802, died April 4, 1831.  
 890 Deborah, born June 4, 1803, died 1851.  
 891 Elizabeth, born March 15, 1805.  
 892 Abel, born June 2, 1806, died July 18, 1829.  
 893 Lucy, born November 24, 1809.  
 894 Sally, born November 23, 1811.  
 895 Ebenezer, 3d, born August 29, 1813.  
 896 Mary C., born December 27, 1817, died September 19, 1818.  
 The first two were born in Groton, remainder, Scipio, N. Y.

**363**

**Elisha**, third son of 144-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Green ;  
 married, about 1793, place unknown, Miss Elizabeth  
**Armstrong**, daughter of Rich. Armstrong and Rhoda Douglas;  
 children :

- 897 Jasper, born August 2, 1794, in Saratoga, N. Y.  
 898 Anna, born about 1796, no further record.

**364**

**Frances**, second daughter of 144-43-14-2 and Mrs. Elizabeth  
 married, 1806, Groton, Mr. Walter [Avery ;

**Burdick**, born Feb. 29, 1784, died Tolland, Ct., Oct. 31, 1836;  
 children : Francis Elizabeth, born July 2, 1807. Alonzo, born  
 Dec. 19, 1809. Julia Ann, born April 7, 1815. Mary Catharine,  
 born June 8, 1818. William Ledyard Avery, born March  
 23, 1821 ; living in Springfield, Mass

**365**

**John Coleman**, fourth son of 144-43-14-2 and Mrs. Elizabeth  
 married, in Sag Harbor, L. I., Miss Nancy [Latham ;

**Satterlee**, born May 3, 1889, died September 10, 1828 ;  
 children :

- 899 Charles L. Hommedieu, born Aug. 25, 1815, died Feb. 15,  
 married, for a second wife, Cincinnati, O., Miss Lydia [1867 ;

**Robinson ;**

children :

- |     |                            |     |            |
|-----|----------------------------|-----|------------|
| 900 | Mary F.                    | 901 | William L. |
| 902 | Anna, married D. F. Baker. | 903 | Louise.    |
| 904 | Orlando.                   | 905 | John C.    |

## 371

ELISHA AVERY was a major in the war of 1812, afterwards a merchant. He was a man of sterling worth, and became quite wealthy. He died of cancer of the stomach. His wife was a daughter of Dr. Minor, of Groton, Ct.

**Elisha**, (Major,) eldest son of 146-43-14-2 and Lucy Swan ;  
married December 17, 1801, daughter of Isaac Avery,

**Mary H.** Avery, born July 18, 1780, died April 10, 1810 ;

children :

906 Elisha Simeon, born Jan. 9, 1806, died December 18, 1833 ;

married, November 18, 1810, (daughter of John A.,) Nancy A.

**Miner**, born October 13, 1793, died March 18, 1837 ;

children :

907 Mary Angeline, born January 8, 1812.

908 Nancy, born August 7, 1813.

909 Edwin Miner, born September 15, 1815, died Feb. 8, 1890.

910 Orrin Williams, born April 6, 1818.

911 Julia, born Feb. 11, 1820, married Rev. Myron N. Morris.

## 373

ROBERT NILES AVERY was a sea captain, sailing to foreign lands. At the age of eighteen years he had full command of a ship. He brought home many rare and beautiful things to adorn his home. He followed the sea for many years, but finally, after his family had long entreated, he quit the sea and settled down at home. He commenced at once to repair and modernize his house, and needing some sand, one day he took a small boy and a team to the sand bank. Not knowing its dangerous condition, the sand caved in on him and killed him, six months after leaving the sea.

**Robert Niles**, (Capt.,) third son of 146-43-14-2 and Lucy Swan ;  
married, June 19, 1806, at Groton Ferry, Miss Mary

**Hudson**, born 1788, died February 8, 1855, aged 67 ;

children :

917 Mary L., born February 21, 1808.

918 Margaret H., born July 24, 1809, married Christopher Wil-

919 Robert Phineas, born May 20, 1812. [liams, May 5, 1835.

**374**

JOSEPH SWAN AVERY was a successful merchant, ship-owner, &c, of Mystic, Ct. He died of cancer of the stomach, the effects of an injury received while trying to stop a runaway horse.

**Joseph Swan**, fourth son of 146-43-14-2 and Lucy Swan ; married, 1816, the widow of his brother, Robert, Mrs.

**Mary Hudson Avery**, born above, died February 8, 1855 ; children :

- 920 Lucy S., born November 1, 1817.  
 921 Hannah L., born December 20, 1819.  
 922 Unnamed infant. 923 Unnamed do. 924 Unnamed do.  
 925 Joseph C., born May 27, 1827, died October 23, 1856.  
 926 Harriet, born February 8, 1820, died 1831.

**375**

FREDERICK ALLYN AVERY was noted for his honor and uprightness. He was a merchant in his younger days at Poquohonoc and Lebanon, Ct. Retired from business for many years, and finally came to New York city, where he remained for several years. He then moved to Champaign county, Ohio, taking his wife and two youngest children, Erastus and Ellen, and thereafter led a farmer's life. His land afterwards proved valuable. His wife died in Ohio, and he also died there at the age of seventy-three. He was always a man of fine business qualifications, having been raised by his brother, Major Elisha Avery. He was always fond of a joke, and had a never-ending fund of stories to relate ; he was loved and respected by all who knew him.

**Frederick A.**, fifth son of 146-43-14-2 and Lucy Swan ; married, Dec. 29, 1811, by Timothy Tuttle, D.D., Betsy

**Bellows**, daughter of Nathaniel Bellows, of Bellows Falls, Vt. ; children :

- 927 Frederick Allyn, jr., born April 29, 1819, died Sept. 9, 1866.  
 928 Elisha, born May 8, 1822, died February 3, 1842.  
 929 Eliza, born January 17, 1826, died May 29, 1831.  
 930 Simeon, born May 10, 1828, died April 1, 1831.  
 931 Erastus, born July 18, 1831, died March 3, 1878.  
 932 Ellen Frederica, born November 8, 1836.

## 376

**Mary** or **Polly**, second daughter of 146-43-14-2 and Lucy married, time and place not given, Mr. Daniel [Swan ;  
**Packer**, born January 15, 1783, in Mystic, Ct.;  
 children: Daniel, jr., born January 11, 1810, died Oct. 21, 1889. Stephen A., born Aug. 15, 1812. Robert A., born Feb. 22, 1815. Mary N., born Nov. 5, 1816. Elisha Avery, born July 22, 1825. Lucy, born May 29, 1830.

## 380

**Asa**, eldest son of 153-47-14-2 and Abigail Story ;  
 married, May 21, 1809, in Mystic, Ct., Miss Desire  
**Giddings**, born Jan. 20, 1791, daughter of Joseph Giddings and  
 children: [Mary Button ;  
 933 Asa Allen, born Feb. 19, 1810, died June 24, 1884.  
 934 John, born March 15, 1812, died July 1, 1812.  
 935 Abigail, born July 28, 1813.  
 936 Joseph, born March 28, 1815, died April 7, 1871.  
 937 Mary, born June 10, 1817.  
 938 Lucy, born March 8, 1820, died August 25, 1843.  
 939 Nancy, born June 17, 1822, married Wm. Chapin.  
 940 Sarah B., born March 14, 1825.  
 941 William Cleveland, born April 10, 1827, died April 29, 1880.  
 942 Elizabeth, born Nov. 28, 1829, married Charles Perkins.  
 943 Desire L., born March 1, 1835.

## 382

**Solomon Story**, second son of 153-47-14-2 and Abigail Story ;  
 married, October 25, 1810, at Preston, Ct., Miss Betsy  
**Partridge**, born Feb. 5, 1792, Preston, Ct., died Sept. 3, 1864 ;  
 children :  
 944 Caroline, born August 9, 1811, died August 11, 1811.  
 945 Betsy Maria, born March 16, 1813, married Daniel Mur-  
 946 Daniel S , born Nov. 2, 1815, died May 2, 1880. [dock.  
 947 Albert A., born October 24, 1817.  
 948 Amanda M., born April 16, 1820, died November 20, 1839.  
 949 Ebenezer O., born April 24, 1821, died December 15, 1867.  
 950 Celia Abby, born April 24, 1826, died March 2, 1835.  
 951 George O., born March 22, 1834. Solomon S. was a car-  
 penter in Hortwick, Otsego county, N. Y.

**384a**

**John Stanton**, third son of 153-47-14-2 and Abigail Story ;  
married, Dec. 25, 1824, Cooperstown, N. Y., Miss Caroline

**Osborn**, died Mar. 30, 1835, dau. of Elnathan Osborn and Julia I.  
children : [Curtis;

952 Albert, born 1825, died July 26, 1827.

953 Amelia, born June 26, died October, 1827.

954 Cornelia C., born January 2, 1828, married Wm. J. A. Hearn.

955 Charles Barnard, born May, 1830, died 1832.

956 William Osborn, born May 28, 1833, in Greene, N. Y.

957 John Stanton, jr., born March 22, 1835, lost at sea, 1855 ;  
married, February 23, 1844, Mrs. Caroline

**Hollenbeck.**

**385**

**Ebenezer**, 4th, eldest son of 153-47-14-2 and Mary Allyn ;  
married, June 1822, place not given, Lydia A.

**Crapo**, born 1800, died February 18, 1839 ;

children :

958 Claudius, born July 27, 1823, died September 24, 1875.

959 Susan A., born Dec. 5, 1826, married a Mr. Woodruff.

960 Elizabeth P., born January 11, 1830, died October 14, 1891.

961 Henrietta, born July 15, 1833, died August 20, 1869.

962 Anna L., born December 25, 1836.

963 Ebenezer, 5th, born February 9, 1839, died May 10, 1839.

**386**

**Hannah M.**, fourth daughter of 153-47-14-2 and Mary Allyn ;  
married, March 24, 1822, place not given, Mr. Asa

**Fitch**, born July 21, 1790, died October 1, 1875 ;

children : Edwin Augustus, born Jan. 9, 1823. Charles Hud-  
son, born July 21, 1824. Eliza Ann, born July 13, 1829. Mary  
Ann, a twin. Elisha Avery, born March 9, 1832. Lydia  
Louisa, born Jan. 19, 1834. Russell Whiting, born November  
1, 1835. 386 died December 14, 1858.

**388**

**Lucy Allyn**, fifth daughter of 153-47-14-2 and Mary Allyn ;  
married, January 13, 1825, place not given, Mr. Nathan

**Cook**, born November 20, 1802, died May 25, 1885 ;

children : Nathan Avery, born Nov. 3, 1825. Carlos Allyn,  
born June 23, 1828. Albert George, born Dec. 18, 1829. Lucy

Mary, born March 5, 1832. James Ebenezer, born Oct. 4, 1833. Fanny Ayre, born March 21, 1834. Lucia Persis, born Dec. 16, 1837. William, born September 28, 1828. Isaac Herrick, born September 30, 1839. Cyrus Fortune, born Sept. 22, 1841.

## 389

**Benjamin Franklin**, fifth son of 153-47-14-2 and Mary married, Feb. 25, 1829, Miss Dimmis [Allyn ;

**Bailey**, died October 5, 1849 ;

children :

964 and 965 ; have not received their names.

## 391

**Albert G.**, sixth son of 153-47-14-2 and Mary Allyn ; married, April 20, 1835, place not given, Miss Sarah A.

**Carpenter**, born May 8, 1815, died January 18, 1892 ;

children :

966 Albert F., born May 10, 1836, died February 27, 1876.

967 Allen W., born August 6, 1838.

968 Martin V., born April 22, 1841.

969 Lucy J., born August 17, 1843.

970 Edwin W., born May 24, 1846.

971 Carlos, born August 16, 1851, died October 12, 1851.

972 Fred H., born March 26, 1855.

## 392

**George S.**, seventh son of 153-47-14-2 and Mary Allyn ; married, November 24, 1835, Miss Eliza A.

**Gavitt**, born May 2, 1813, in Lebanon, Ct., died Mar. 11, 1863 ;

children :

973 Mary E., born October 15, 1836, in Norwich, Ct.

974 George L., born Oct. 2, 1840, Bellevue, Mich.

975 Uretta A., born April 12, 1843, died February 12, 1849.

976 Charles G., born January 12, 1845.

977 Frank H., born Oct. 29, 1848, died Aug. 11, 1890.

978 Adda D., born March 30, 1854, in Bellevue, Mich.

## 393

**Nathan**, jr, eldest son of 158-50-14-2 and Anna Ayers ; married, Sept. 29, 1808, Newbury, Vt., Miss Sarah

**White**, born June 19, 1783, died October 22, 1841 ;

children :

- 979 Eben, born July 31, 1809, died March 21, 1861.  
 980 Samuel Powers, born April 19, 1811, died Feb. 21, 1859.  
 981 Mary Ann, born April 7, 1813.  
 982 Sally, born August 12, 1815 ;

married, 1843, in Newbury, Vt., Miss Maria

**Virgin**, born 1805, died January 16, 1859 ;

children :

- 983 Nathan Ayers, born Oct. 6, 1844, died in a Govt. hospital.

### 394

**Ann**, eldest daughter of 158-50-14-2 and Anna Ayers ;

married, 1803, in Newbury, Vt., a lawyer, Mr. Daniel

**Meader**, born October 21, 1782, died March 19, 1872 ;

children : Ann, born Oct. 8, 1803, married James Brown, of Peacham, Vt., in 1825, and died July 4, 1839, in Illinois. Eliza, born May 31, 1805, died Oct. 7, 1825. Mary, born May 4, 1807, died Sept. 22, 1825. Ruth Hill, born May 31, 1809, married, at Newbury, Vt., Jan. 1, 1833, to William Brownhill, a native of England, died at Elk Grove, Ills., July 31, 1840, and had four children. Eusebia, born June 3, 1811, died January 2, 1826. John Ayers, born June 30, 1813, married, December 7, 1843, to Ann Maria Page, a native of Ryegate, Vt. Sarah Avery, born April 21, 1815, married Oct. 21, 1836, to George Anson Knowles, a native of Northfield, N. H. Nathan Avery, born March 20, 1817, married Oct. 16, 1836, to Mary Ann Lamphere, a native of Lyme, N. H., married, secondly, in 1854, Eliza Wood Sturtevant, daughter of Zadoc and Mary (Alexander) Sturtevant. William Henry, born May 1, 1819, married Miss Susan McConnell ; he was a Union soldier in the Civil war. James, born February 24, 1821, died Aug. 19, 1822. James Madison, born March 30, 1823, in Newbury, Vt, married, April 8, 1844, to Emily Dow Chapman, daughter of John B. Chapman, of Haverhill, N. H., married secondly, Dec. 31, 1853, to Olive Philbrick ; James Madison Meader was a private in Company J, First Regiment of Michigan Engineers and Mechanics, in the Civil war. Robert Franklin, born April 1, 1825, died June 17, 1848. Mary Eliza, born Nov. 29, 1826, died Dec. 9, 1842. Charles Carroll, born Oct. 31, 1830 ; he was a Union soldier in the Civil war. Children all born in Newbury, Vt.

## 395

**George Washington**, second son of 158-50-14-2 and Anna married, Sept. 20, 1816, in Barnet, Vt., Miss Vasti [Ayers;

**Virgin**, born unknown, died April 11, 1872;

children:

984 Mary Ann, born Dec. 26, 1816, married Luke Temple.

985 Park, born April 23, 1819, married Eliza Edwards, six chil-

986 Charles, born Dec. 21, 1821, died Nov. 1, 1885. [dren.

987 Peter, born 1823, died young.

988 Margaret, born March 7, 1828, married John Edwards

989 Harriet Virgin, born May 20, 1830, married, Jan. 24, 1889,  
Henry Boyce.

990 Jane Wallace, born Mar. 22, 1832, married James Edwards.

991 Caroline Kimball, born July 10, 1834, married Reed S. Vir-

992 Hannah, born 1836, died young. [gin.

## 396

**Simeon**, third son of 158 50-14-2 and Anna Ayers;

married, July 4, 1814, place not given, Miss Hannah

**Bailey**, died Oct., 1825, daughter of Colonel Joshua Bailey;

children:

993 Austin Ayers.      994 Simeon.      995 George W.

996 Anna Ayers.      997 Joshua Bailey;

married, date unknown, for a second wife, Miss Betsy

**Brown**, birth and death unknown;

children:

998 Fred, died in the late war.

999 Laura, married J. Williamson, and died 1864.

1000 A daughter, who died young;

married, for a third wife, a Miss Eleanor

**Cochrane**;

children: none reported.

## 398

REVEREND JOHN AYERS AVERY was born in Bradford, Vt.; graduated at Middleburgh College, and subsequently studied Theology. He became a Congregationalist minister, his principal pastorate being Middletown, Vt. He was for several years associated with Rev. G. H. Hulin, as editor and proprietor of the *Religious Recorder*, published at Syracuse, N. Y. This paper was merged into the *Evangelist*, and is now published in New York, under the editorship of Rev. Henry M. Field.

**John Ayers**, (Rev.), son of 158-50-14-2 and Anna Ayers ;  
married, 1828, in Vermont, Miss Emeline

**Baldwin**, born 1805, died Sept., 1878, daughter of Nathan  
children : [Baldwin and Abby Chamberlain ;

1001 Frances E., born September 1, 1833.

1002 Mathew Henry, born March 27, 1835, died Sept. 1, 1881.

#### 403

**John L.**, eldest son of 166-50-14-2 and Rebecca Passmore ;  
married, Dec. 5, 1840, place not given, Miss Sarah T.

**Campbell**, born Feb. 17, 1814, daughter of Samuel C. Camp-  
children : [bell and Margaret McKinley ;

1003 John P., born April 2, 1842, an M. D.

#### 404

**Oliver S.**, second son of 166-50-14-2 and Rebecca Passmore ;  
married, August 8, 1845, Miss Eliza J.

**Atherton**, born Oct. 15, 1827, daughter of Isaac Atherton and  
children : [Ellen Campbell, in Hamilton Co., Ohio ;

1004 James O., born August 24, 1849.

1005 Ella E., born Oct. 2, 1851, married Leonidas Van Meter.

1006 Rebecca, born Oct. 7, 1853, married Esubius H. Harris.

1006*a* John M., born August 20, 1858.

1006*b* Sarah T., born Dec. 2, 1860, died March 23, 1864.

1006*c* Nancy J., born July 12, 1862.

1006*d* Laura B., born July 27, 1867.

#### 405

**Henry**, third son of 166-50-14-2 and Rebecca Passmore ;  
married Miss Charity

**Wimp**, of whom I have learned nothing.

#### 406

**Simeon H.**, jr., fourth son of 166-50-14-2 and Rebecca Passmore ;  
married, Dec. 23, 1846, Dallas City, Iowa, Miss Clarissa A.

**Alexander**, born June 19, 1829, Ithaca, N. Y., daughter of  
children : [John Alexander and Lana Hurd ;

1007 Elizabeth, born Dec. 19, 1847, died October 16, 1879.

1008 Mary, born November 22, 1849.

1009 James W., born April 2, 1851, died April 24, 1851.

1010 Laura A., born September 13, 1853.

1011 Rebecca J., born August 6, 1856.

- 1012 Ella N., born March 15, 1858.  
 1013 Clara M., born October 31, 1862.  
 1014 Mattie, born May 20, 1865.

## 410

**Zipporah**, second daughter of 167-51-15-2 and Mary Parke ;  
 married first, Thomas Williams, second, Daniel Cook, June 24,  
 1739, third, Elias

**Woodward**, of Plainfield, and died childless, July, 1827.

## 411

**John**, 3d, eldest son of 167-51-15-2 and Mary Parke ;  
 married, Feb. 25, 1779, Griswold, Ct, Miss Lucy

**Ayer**, born July 21, 1759, died Oct. 28, 1846, daughter of Jos.  
 children : [Ayer and Thankful Dane ;

- 1015 A daughter, born January 9, 1780, died young.  
 1016 John, 4th, born Nov. 23, 1780, died February 2, 1859.  
 1017 Elisha, born January 4, 1783, died February 23, 1864.  
 1018 Lucy, born March 17, 1785, died July 3, 1863, unmarried.  
 1019 Anna, born April 2, 1787, died December 18, 1849.  
 1020 Hannah, born Jan. 19, 1789, married a Mr. Parke.  
 1021 Betsy, born April 18, 1791, died April 20, 1876.  
 1022 Cynthia, born Feb. 22, 1793, died January 19, 1867.  
 1023 Maria, born June 22, 1795, died February 2, 1796.

## 413

**Samuel**, second son of 167-51-15-2 and Mary Parke ;  
 married, 1782, in Groton, Ct., Miss Sarah

**Eldridge**, born 1761, died 1811 ;

children :

- 1024 Samuel, jr., born 1784, died 1831, unmarried and insane.  
 1025 Sarah Eldridge, born 1786, married Henry Swift, died 1861.  
 1026 Betsy, born 1788, married Samuel Avery, her cousin, died  
 1027 Lucy, born 1793, died 1811, single. [1864.  
 1028 Maria, born 1799.  
 1029 Harriet, born 1802, married Erastus Babcock, no issue.  
 1030 Austin, born June, 1804. 413 was a jeweler, and resided  
 in Smith's Corners, Ct.

## 415

**William**, fourth son of 167-51-15-2 and Mary Parke ;  
 married, 1793, Miss

**Margaret** Avery, daughter of Jonas and Mary Avery ;

children :

- 1031 Zipporah, born 1794, married David Herrick.  
 1032 William, jr., born 1799, died 1816.  
 1033 Mary, born December 9, 1798.

#### 417

**Robert Stanton**, fifth son of 167-51-15-2 and Experience married, June 14, 1807, in Preston, Miss Sarah [Stanton ; **Crary**, born June 14, 1777, died Jan. 3, 1829, daughter of Oliver; children :

- 1034 Robert S., jr., born May 1, 1808.  
 1035 Ulysses, born July 17, 1809, died December 29, 1884.  
 1036 Isaac, born March 31, 1811, died August 14, 1877.  
 1037 Eunice, born Nov. 15, 1813, died Dec. 31, 1890, married first, Wm. Huntington, second, Aaron E. Emmons.  
 1038 Mary Ann, born Sept. 8, 1815, died Sept. 26, 1881, single.  
 1039 Sarah, born August 15, 1817.  
 1040 Sarah, born August 19, 1819.  
 1041 Erasmus, born May 6, 1822 ;  
 married, June 8, 1829, Miss Nancy **Crary**, born 1783, died May 12, 1861 ;  
 children : none.

#### 419

**Amos**, sixth son of 167-51-15-2 and Experience Stanton ;  
 married, May 10, 1804, in Preston, Ct., Miss Dorothy **Crary**, born 1779, daughter of Oliver Crary ;  
 children :

- 1042 Amos, jr., born March 2, 1805, died October, 1854.  
 1043 Experience, born July 1, 1807, married Col. Isaac W. Gore.  
 1044 Oliver Crary, born Sept. 22, 1807, died November 22, 1811.  
 1045 Louisa, born April 30, 1812.  
 1046 Delia, born October 30, 1813, drowned in the Steamer Em-  
 1047 Nancy Crary, born June 24, 1817. [pire, May 17, 1849.  
 1048 Oliver Perry, born August 24, 1819.  
 1049 Andrew Jackson, born July 19, 1822.

#### 422

**Christopher**, youngest son of 167-51-15-2 and Experience married, March 20, 1806, Plainfield, Conn., Miss Olivia [Stanton ; **Tyler**, born November 28, 1784, died December 13, 1843 ;

children :

- 1050 Albert, born January 23, 1807.  
 1051 Mary, born August 4, 1810.  
 1052 George, born March 31, 1814.  
 1053 Elbridge, born July 22, 1816.  
 1054 Abby T., born Feb. 11, 1819, married Henry Bemrete.  
 1055 Woolcott, born August 9, 1822.  
 1056 Lucius G., born November 23, 1825.

#### 424

**Amos**, second son of 172-51-15-2 and Mercy Williams ;  
 married, March, 1791, Preston, Ct, Miss Susan

**Starkweather**, born about 1770, died 1800 ;

children :

- 1057 John Stanton, born Jan. 27, 1792, died December 29, 1879.  
 1058 William Williams, born Nov. 5, 1793, died Sept. 16, 1875.  
 1059 Thetis, born 1796, died 1815, single.  
 1060 Orlando H., born March 13, 1799, died March 3, 1866.

#### 425

**Isaac**, jr., third son of 172-51-15-2 and Mercy Williams ;  
 married, about 1814, Miss Abigail

**Guiland**, born 1784, died March 26, 1824 ;

children :

- 1061 Isaac, 3d, born 1816, died October 10, 1819.

#### 432

**Catharine**, eldest daughter of 173-51-15-2 and Mary Avery ;  
 married first, Elisha Wither, second, Sluman

**Lathrop** ;

children : Amos Avery. George H. Harriet N. Catharine.

#### 435

**Christopher**, 4th, second son of 177-53-15-2 and Dorothy  
 married, somewhere in the great West, a Miss [Heath ;

**Ayer**, and had five children, as reported by the relatives ;

children :

- 1061 a            1062            1063            1064            1065.

#### 437

**Jonathan**, third son of 177-53-15-2 and Dorothy Heath ;  
 married, February 2, 1802, place not named, Miss Anna

**Hewitt**, born 1777, died May 15, 1838, aged 61 ;



children :

1080 1081a Gilbert joined the Shakers, in Lebanon, N. Y., and died there, leaving two children with them.

#### 448

**Sabra**, third daughter of 181-53-15-2 and Hannah Smith ;  
married, June 11, 1801, place not given, Mr. Vine

**Stoddard**, jr., born October 28, 1775, died December 22, 1863;  
children: Vine, 3d. Harriet, born Feb. 27, 1802. Prentice,  
born June 20, 1803.

#### 450

**Lucy**, fourth daughter of 181-53-15-2 and Hannah Smith ;  
married, 1807, place not given, Mr. David

**Denison**, born April 4, 1780, died May 4, 1847 ;  
children : Nancy E., born Dec. 15, 1808. Emeline H., born Oct.  
14, 1810. Ellen D., born May 19, 1812. David A., born Sept.  
23, 1813. Joseph, born Oct. 1, 1815. Charles G., born Sept.  
21, 1817. Henry S., born Feb. 27, 1820. Hiram S., a twin.  
George, born July 1, 1822. Darius C., born April 10, 1825.

#### 450a

**Mary**, youngest daughter of 181-53-15-2 and Hannah Smith ;  
married, 1806, place not given, Mr. John

**Denison**, born 1771, died unknown ;  
children : Mary Louisa, born Oct. 1, 1810. John Avery, born  
April 25, 1812. Hannah Smith, born May 5, 1814. Gilbert,  
born 1816. Thomas Avery, born Jan. 5, 1818. Eunice, died  
in infancy. Jane, died in infancy. Sophronia Augusta, born  
August 8, 1824. Ann Borodel, born June, 1827.

#### 451

**Samuel Prentice**, youngest son of 181-53-15-2 and Hannah  
married, Sept. 13, 1815, Middletown, Ct., Phebe W. [Smith ;

**Clark**, born unknown, died March 20, 1863 ;  
children :

1081 Lucy Ann, born Dec. 18, 1816, married Lucius Potter Mow-  
1082 Phebe Ward, born Aug. 4, 1818, died Mar. 8, 1835. [ry,  
1083 Samuel Clark, born December 16, 1820, died Nov. 16, 1892.

#### 455

**John**, third son of 183-53-15-2 and Lucy Jane Foye ;  
married, Aug. 20, 1808, Whitfield, Me., Miss Hannah

**Potter**, born April 22, 1788, daughter of Solomon Potter and

- children; [Hannah Lighton;  
 1084 Sutton F., born June 23, 1809, died Mar. 31, 1836.  
 1085 Belinda, born Sept. 22, 1811, married Alva Marden.  
 1086 Jane P., born April 20, 1813, married Ben. Vose.  
 1087 Levi R., born Feb. 26, 1816, died October 15, 1856.  
 1088 John, jr., born April 9, 1818.  
 1089 George, born September 17, 1820, died young.  
 1090 Leonard C., born April 5, 1822.  
 1091 Julia A., born December 13, 1824.  
 1092 Harriet L., born January 7, 1826, married John McChaney.  
 1093 Maria A., born May 24, 1831, married Rufus G. Norris.

**466**

**Nathan**, eldest son of 189-54-15-2 and Lucy Swan;  
 married, December 16, 1802, Miss Matilda

**Babcock**, died Oct. 2, 1861, daughter of Elisha Babcock and Marchildren: [garet Geer;

- 1094 Nathan Smith, born April 8, 1803, no trace since 1822.  
 1095 Elias Babcock, born March 6, 1805, died July 27, 1864.  
 1096 Phebe, born 1806, died February 1, 1863.  
 1097 Albert Gallatin, born January 6, 1809.  
 1098 Mary Hannah, born April 24, 1811, died July 5, 1816.  
 1099 Ardelia, born March 22, 1813, married Henry Tuttle, 1842.  
 1100 Lucy, born June 2, 1815, died unmarried.  
 1101 James Babcock, born February 21, 1818.  
 1102 Amos Geer, born March 3, 1822.

**467**

**Isaac**, jr., second son of 189-54-15-2 and Lucy Swan;  
 married, April 27, 1800, Stonington, Miss Nabby (Tabitha)

**Wheeler**, of whom I have learned nothing further;  
 children:

- 1103 Nabby, born June 6, 1801.  
 1104 Lucy Ann, born May 8, 1804, died 1807.  
 1105 Isaac Wheeler, born October 14, 1806.  
 1106 Charles; one of triplets.  
 1107 A daughter, one of triplets.

**471**

**Christopher S.**, (M. D.), third son of 189-54-15-2 and Lucy  
 married Miss [Swan;

**Brewster**, of whom I have learned nothing;

children :

1108      1109      1110      She was the only child of Judge Brewster. Christopher served in the medical department of the army, in the war of 1812; was a successful practitioner, both in physic and surgery, and no man in his time was his superior.

## 472

**William Wheeler**, youngest son of 189-54-15-2 and Lucy married, March 29, 1812, place not given, Miss Nancy [Swan; **Smith**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

1110a William S.                              1110b Horatio Nelson.  
1110c Nancy Ordella.                        1110d Margaret B.  
1110e Christopher Watson.

## 475

**Paul Wheeler**, third son of 192-54-15-2 and Mary Wheeler; married, time, place, and woman

**Unknown ;**

children: said to have left four ;

1111                              1112                              1113                              1114

## 476

**Polly**, eldest daughter of 192-54-15-2 and Mary Wheeler; married, April 3, 1796, Mr. Elisha

**Satterlee ;**

children: Lydia, born Nov. 8, 1798. Elisha Avery, born Nov. 10, 1800. Jonas, born March 28, 1803. Susan, born June 25, 1805. Juliann, born March 15, 1808. Dwight Allen, born April 17, 1814.

## 477

**Alfred**, fourth son of 192-54-15-2 and Mary Wheeler; married, March 1, 1827, place unknown, Miss Fanny S.

**Wheeler**, birth and parentage not given ;

children: said to have left five ;

1115                              1116                              1117                              1118                              1119

## 478

**Phebe**, second daughter of 192-54-15-2 and Mary Wheeler; married, November, 1815, place unknown, Mr. Elisha

**Burnham**, born August 12, 1794, died October 16, 1836;

children: Edwin E., born Oct. 18, 1816. Alfred A., born March 8, 1819. Phebe Ann, born Feb. 16, 1822, died April 24

1823. Lucy Ann, born Aug. 29, 1823. Ardelia, born Jan. 10, 1826. Armanda, born May 16, 1828. Fanny Ellen, born Nov. 4, 1832, died Jan. 9, 1835.

**480**

**William Randall**, youngest son of 192-54-15-2 and Mary married, February 28, 1832, Miss [Wheeler;  
**Rhoda Emeline Avery**, born June 22, 1809 died unknown;  
 children:

- 1120 William Denison, born March 28, 1833.
- 1121 Eliza Emeline, born October 16, 1834.
- 1122 Anna M., born December, 1836.
- 1123 Luther, born July 14, 1839, died Feb. 6, 1862, single.
- 1124 Nathan G., born July 5, 1843, died February 21, 1863.

**482**

**Nancy**, eldest daughter of 193-54-15-2 and Anna Wheeler;  
 married, June 8, 1804, place unknown, Mr. Isaac

**Williams;**

children: Nancy, born Nov. 19, 1804. Stephen A., born Sept. 26, 1806. Hannah A., born Feb. 21, 1808. Mary A., born Mar. 19, 1810. Isaac A., born May 30, 1813. Lucy H., born April 22, 1816. Joel B., born Dec. 22, 1818. Augustus P., born Aug. 12, 1821.

**483**

**Stephen Lyman**, eldest son of 193-54-15-2 and Anna Wheeler;  
 married, December 1, 1815, Miss Rebecca

**Wheeler**, of whom I have learned nothing;

children:

- 1125 Stephen E., born Dec. 6, 1816, married Mary Pratt.
- 1126 Hosen W., born May 6, 1818.
- 1127 Nancy W., born October 26, 1822.

**485**

**Roswell Randall**, second son of 193-54-15-2 and Anna married, April 19, 1818, Miss Mary [Wheeler;

**Wheeler;**

children:

- 1128 Mary Ann, born Dec. 31, 1820, died July 11, 1848.
- 1129 Cornelia C., born March 25, 1823, died Nov. 24, 1889.
- 1130 Rebecca W., born Mar. 18, 1826, married E. G. Hammond.
- 1131 Emma W., born June 7, 1828, died Sept. 8, 1829.

## 486

**Charles Grandison**, third son of 193-54-15-2 and Anna married, Nov. 4, 1823, place not given, Mis Anna [Wheeler; **Wheeler**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 1132 Harriet B., born May 27, 1825, married Gideon P. Grant.  
 1133 Charles G., jr., born 1828, died July 21, 1864, Drury's Bluff.  
 1134 Almira W., born October 6, 1835.

## 488

**Eliza Adaline**, third daughter of 193-54-15-2 and Elizabeth married, March 20, 1823, Mr. Elisha [Morgan ; **Park** ;

child : Emily Park, born 1825, died 1833.

## 489

**Wealthy Amira**, fourth daughter of 193-54-15-2 and Eliza married, May 16, 1831, Mr. George [beth Morgan ; **Ayers** ;

child : George, jr., born July 10, 1834. Wealthy died November 30, 1835.

## 492

**Alexander H.**, seventh son of 193-54-15-2 and Elizabeth Mor married, August 9, 1838, Miss Mary [gan ; **Whittaker**, died September 14, 1853 ;

children :

- 1135 Emma L., born December 15, 1843, died April 16, 1846.  
 1136 Louisa H., born March 7, 1846.  
 1137 Mary Elizabeth, born July 5, 1848 ;  
 married, Nov. 30, 1854, for a second wife, Miss Sarah H.

**Osgood**, daughter of Rev. Sam'l Osgood, Springfield, Mass. ;  
 children :

- 1138 James O., born September 27, 1855, died young.  
 1139 William B., born Dec. 20, 1856, died Sept. 27, 1858.  
 1140 Anna O., born March 8, 1869, died March 1, 1861.  
 1141 Alexander M., born June 8, 1862, died June 21, 1862.

## 493

RALPH HURLBUT AVERY was born in North Stonington, Ct. After marriage, he commenced the dry goods business in the city of Norwich, Ct., which he continued for many years. He then removed to near Wampsville, N. Y., where he purchased

a large farm, which he successfully conducted for several years. He then removed to the village of Canastota, N. Y., and was in the coal business till his death. During the war, and for several years after, he was Collector of Internal Revenue for the United States Government. He was prominent in all village affairs, political, religious and commercial.

**Ralph Hurlbut**, eighth son of 193-54-15-2 and Elizabeth married, June 21, 1742, Miss Martha Cheesebrough [Morgan ; **Randall**, born April 4, 1817, daughter of Col. Wm. Randall ; children:

- 1142 William Randall, born November 12, 1843.
- 1143 Stephen, born March 24, 1845.
- 1144 Elizabeth Morgan, born Oct. 29, 1847, married W.R.Groat.
- 1145 Martha Randall, born Dec. 23, 1849, married S. K. Bemiss.
- 1146 Gertrude, born Aug. 17, 1852, died Oct. 31, 1853.
- 1147 Ralph, born August 22, 1857.
- 1148 John James, born Dec. 18, 1859, died July 19, 1861.

#### 495

**Frances Mary**, youngest daughter of 193-54-15-2 and Elizabeth married, Jan. 12, 1843, Hon. Richard A. [beth Morgan ; **Wheeler**, born January 29, 1817; children: Eliza M., born June 9, 1844. Emily A., born June 30, 1848. Frances M., died Sept. 3, 1855.

RICHARD A. WHEELER, of Stonington, Ct., was born there January 29, 1817; reared to farm life on the old homestead; attended school three months of the year; was elected justice of the peace, selectman, and assessor, from 1846 to 1850; representative to the Connecticut General Assembly in 1851; high sheriff of New London county from 1860 to 1872; Judge of Probate for the Stonington Probate District from 1864 to 1887, twenty-three years. He was president of the Groton Monument Association for three years, from 1881 to 1884; was the author of the History of the First Congregational Church of Stonington; also of an Historical Sketch of the first three Congregational Churches of New London county, Ct.; also author of a history of the town of Stonington, published in the History of New London county; also of an Address before the Board of Trade of Wester-

ly, Rhode Island, reviewing the early history of that town and the town of Stonington ; also of an Address at the Palmer reunion of Stonington, Ct.; and of an Address at the breaking of the ground for the Mason Monument in Groton.—“ American Ancestry,” vol. 3, page 112, Joel Munsell’s Sons, Albany, N.Y.

## 498

**Prudence**, eldest daughter of 197-57-15-2 and Mary Elizabeth married, October 16, 1814, Mr. [Avery :

**Dudley** Avery, father unknown, mother Lucy Barnes ; children : Dudley Austin, born Sept. 22, 1815. Hiram, born Feb. 7, 1817. Luther, born April 30, 1819. Sidney Stoddard, born Apr. 16, 1821, Sarah E., born August 14, 1823. John Q. A., born June 12, 1825. Lucy Ann, born Dec. 30, 1826. Joshua O., born Nov. 23, 1828. Sylvia Ann, born Aug. 31, 1830. Prudence Olive, born July 9, 1832.

*Dudley Austin* married Mary Abby Edwards, Aug. 3, 1837 ; children : Thomas Dudley, born Sept. 24, 1838. William H.H., born Sept. 14, 1840. Mary Hannah, born Sept. 19, 1842. Albert Edgar, a twin. Charles Edwards, born Oct. 9, 1844. George Sidney, born Dec. 21, 1846. John Edgar, born Sept. 25, 1849. Augustus Luther, born November 29, 1851. Hiram, born November 10, 1859.

*Hiram* married Louisa Adelia Chapman, March 8, 1843 ; children : William Hiram, born March 29, 1844. Fannie Louisa, born February 7, 1849.

*Luther* married, Sept. 24, 1846, Susanna Ford ; children ; Henry Augustus, born Dec. 8, 1847. Mary Prudence, born April 26, 1849. George Luther, born April 19, 1851. Ida Susan, born June 10, 1853. James Orlando, born May 8, 1855. Edmund W., born Sept. 13, 1857. Addie Ruston, born Dec. 31, 1863.

*Joshua Orlando* married, June 8, 1851, Harriet Manly ; children : Thankful Jane, born Aug. 21, 1853. Dudley Hiram, born April 11, 1857. Harriet Jane, born March 6, 1859. John Orlando, born July 9, 1861. Florence S., born March 17, 1864. Flora A., born Sept. 23, 1865. Cora C., born July 30, 1868.

*Thomas Dudley* married, May 29, 1866, Catharine Hourley ; no issue.

*George Sidney* married, Nov. 24, 1870, Sidney Harper ; children: William Dudley, born July 12, 1872 ; married, secondly, Jan. 22, 1876, Fanny Johnson ; children: Frank Sidney, born May 24, 1878. Mertie Agalice, born Dec, 13, 1879. Edna Madge, born Aug. 12, 1882. George Bernard, born March 19, 1884.

*William Hiram* married, Nov. 19, 1868, Agnes Webster Pettigrew ; children: Frank Hiram, born August 4, 1870. Edith Louisa, born Oct. 1, 1872. George Pettigrew, born April 24, 1875. Arthur William, born Oct. 21, 1877. Fanny Agnes, born Jan. 19, 1884. Nelly May, born July 6, 1886.

*Henry Augustus* (Rev.), married April 5, 1884, Eva Watson ; children: Charles Luther, born March 15, 1886. Mary Emily, born Sept. 8, 1887.

*George Luther* married, Oct. 9, 1878, Nellie E. Eaton ; children: Ethel La Dora, born November 24, 1885.

### 505

**Samuel**, second son of 199-61-16-2 and Ann Hazard ; married, Dec. 2, 1817, Saugatuck, Ct., Miss Lorinda **Morehouse**, born Oct. 27, 1796, died 1862 ; children :

- 1149 Edward Morehouse, born March 25, 1819.
- 1150 Helen Morewood, born September 25, 1820.
- 1151 Mary Hazard, born January 29, 1822.
- 1152 Jane Ann, born July 10, 1823, unmarried.
- 1153 Eliza Jane, born December 3, 1825.
- 1154 John Hazard, born November 23, 1827.
- 1155 Margaret, born February 14, 1830, married a Mr. Wilgus.
- 1156 Charles, born April 3, 1833, a sailor, died 1875.
- 1157 Stephen Morehouse, born April 29, 1835.

### 507

JUDGE EDWARD AVERY was born February 21, 1899. He graduated at Yale College, in the class of 1810. He removed to Ohio, and married in Steubenville, and became a resident of Wooster. He was elected Judge of the Supreme Court of Wooster, where he settled in 1817, and became a man of prominence and wealth, and where he died June 27, 1866. The local papers published about that time, gave extended notices of his life and public services. We copy a single paragraph: "As a high-

mind, pure and honest man he had no superior ; and as a sound lawyer and able jurist he had but few equals." C. C. H.

**Edward**, youngest son of 199-61-16-2 and Ann Hazard ;  
 married, Nov. 25, 1823, Steubenville, Ohio, Miss Jane  
**Galbraith**, born 1800, died August 16, 1823 ;  
 children :

1158 Caroline, born Sept. 12, 1824, died July 4, 1825 ;  
 married, Feb. 23, 1834, Westport, Ct., Miss Genette M.

**Brush**, born Dec. 1, 1799, died Sept. 4, 1851, no issue.

### 508

**Sylvia**, only child of 200-61-16-2 and Cordelia unknown ;  
 married, October 16, 1808, near Cincinnati, Ohio, Mr. Jehiel

**Slafter**, born November 15, 1778, died June 23, 1860 ;

children : Cordelia, born Potsdam, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1810.  
*Charles Avery*, born Sept. 12, 1811. Jehiel, jr., born Dec. 22,  
 1813. Charlotte, born June 6, 1816. Catherine, born April  
 10, 1818. Maria, born April 24, 1820. Ira, born Nov. 15, 1822.  
 Benjamin, born March 31, 1825. Mary Electa, born June 17,  
 1830.

STEPHEN WATERMAN AVERY graduated at Fairfield, N. Y., Medical College, and practiced at Brockville, C. W., for some time. He then went to Edinborough, Scotland, and attended lectures, and then to Paris, France, but ultimately settled in New York city. He was the author of several works, literary and professional, and ended a short and brilliant career in 1833.

### 511

**Mary Weld**, second daughter of 201-61-16-2 and Mary Walker ;  
 married, June 5, 1830, place not given, Mr. Russell

**Loomis**, of New York ;

children : Margeret, born January 4, 1837. Mary, born July  
 20, 1839

### 512

ABIGAIL POST was a very brilliant women, both in prose and verse, and for a long time was contributor to the New York *Mirror*, when it was conducted by Morris and Willis. Her poems were particularly admirable for their brilliancy of thought and skilful execution.

**Abigail Post**, third daughter of 201-61-16-2 and Mary Walker; married, time and place not given, Mr. John **Stevens** ;

children : two sons and a daughter.

### 514

PEREZ JONES AVERY was a lawyer of high standing and an advocate of eminence. He possessed by nature the *divine afflatus* that made him the equal of any in argument of cases before a jury. He was the projector and builder of the Portage Lake and Lake Superior Canal. This canal is situated about half way between Sault St. Mary's Canal and Dubuque. It cuts the base of Keweenaw peninsula, and is about two miles long. It enables vessels to avoid the circuit around the point, and saves many miles of sailing or boating. He developed for his company a vast estate, but his company was very much extended, and the effect of the Chicago fire of 1871 was to place it at the mercy of the Government of the United States at a period when the making of rapid fortunes had corrupted the officers of government, and accustomed them to look favorably upon fraud. The company made the best fight it could, but after fighting until 1877, the Russo-Turkish war defeated their efforts for a loan in London, and left it prostrate at the mercy of their enemies, and the syndicate have realized about forty millions from an estate which they wrung from it at a cost to them of less than two millions.

### 515

**William Lovell**, (Judge,) fourth son of 201-61-16-2 and Mary married, time and place not given, Miss Elizabeth [Walker; **Walker**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

1159 Lyman L. B. W., born Sept. 12, 1854, married No. 1160.

### 516

**James Frederick**, son of 201-61-16-2 and Mary Walker ; married, time and place not given, Mary **Cook**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1160 Lizzie A., born June 1, 1854.

1161 Perez Jones, born August 26, 1855, died June 26, 1857.

1162 Fred S., born January 5, 1860.

1163 Hattie A., born November 8, 1864.

1164 Kittie, born Nov. 4, 1867, married Dr. H. Taylor.

### 518

**Joseph Francis**, son of 201-61-16-2 and Mary Walker ;  
married, time and place not given, woman

**Unknown** ; died in 1861.

child :

1165 Fannie, born September 40, 1855.

### 519

**Simeon Shipman**, son of 203-61-16-2 and Sarah Bump ;  
married, Oct. 9, 1808, Castleton, Vt., Miss Polly

**Clark**, born unknown, died October 15, 1846 ;

children :

1166 Sally A., born January 18, 1809, died July 1, 1830.

1167 Horace Clark, born November 11, 1810, Castleton, Vt.

1168 Mariett Atwell, born August 3, 1812, married Nov., 1831.

1169 Melissa Dewey, born June 23, 1814, married Dec., 1838.

1170 Royal Alonzo, born July 24, 1816, Orwell, Vt.

1171 Harriet Ann, born August 17, 1819.

1172 Jane Amelia, born February 7, 1822, married Mr. Moody.

1173 Earl William, born November 21, 1823, died Aug. 20, 1867.

1174 Matilda Lovina, born March 19, 1826, married H. K. Niles.

1175 Sophronia Amanda, born July 9, 1828, married Jos. Wilson.

1176 Julius Augustus, born April 8, 1830, died Dec. 16, 1864.

1177 Simeon Fayette, born November 25, 1832, Keene, N. Y. ;  
married, Jan. 13, 1848, place unknown, Miss Lucy

**Hatch** ; no children reported. Simeon Shipman says the second marriage occurred in 1868; he has over one hundred grandchildren and great grandchildren.

### 522

**Royal Augustus**, fourth son of 203-61-16-2 and Sarah Bump ;  
married, June 5, 1822, Miss Minerva [Polly Hammond ;

**Hull**, born June 16, 1802 ; daughter of Zephaniah Hull and  
children :

1178 Alfred Hull, born March 8, 1823.

1179 Mary Minerva, born June 27, 1825, died May 8, 1890.

### 526

**Abigail**, only daughter of 203-61-16-2 and Eunice Weeks ;  
married, September 15, 1815, Brandon, Vt., Mr. Jonathan

**Shepherd**, birth not given, died Rio Janeiro, Aug. 24, 1825 ;

children: Jonathan Avery, born Aug. 26, 1816. Joseph, born and died 1821. Samuel, born and died 1823;

married, for a second husband, October 7, 1832, Stephen

**Hall**, birth not given, died Dec. 18, 1866;

children: Abigail Lydia, born and died 1833. David Josiah, born 1834, d. y. Mrs. Hall died Dec. 16, 1862.

JONATHAN AVERY SHEPHERD, S. T. D. (AUTOBIOGRAPHY.)

I was born in Brandon, Vt., and was taken by my parents to Brazil, South America, in the autumn of 1821. I was left fatherless, and returned with my widowed mother, in December, 1825. While there I learned to read and speak Portuguese, as well as English. At fourteen, I began to prepare for college with a view to the Baptist ministry, and at eighteen entered Middleburgh College, Vermont. At twenty I entered the Episcopal Church, and commenced to prepare for the Episcopal ministry. I graduated at twenty-two, and at twenty-six was ordained a deacon of the Episcopal Church, in Louisville, Ky., where for a time I was missionary. At twenty-eight, I took priest's orders, and Paris, Ky., was my first parish.

Shelby College, Shelbyville, Ky., about 1840 or 1841, was opened to the Episcopal Church, and I was, in 1841 appointed by the trustees the first professor (too young to be president), yet with the expectation that I was to be the organizer. I felt that I was too young, a graduate of only two years and a half, so I declined. It was subsequently organized with several professors. The president was taken sick, and I was ordered to leave my parish and assist him with his classes (the Rev. Dr. Drane), and in 1844 I followed this president to Wilmington, N. C., to become assistant minister, and in the summer of 1846 took charge of the parish of Scuppernong, N. C., on the Albemarle Sound, southern side, a region known as "Little Dismal Swamp," considerably larger than the "Dismal Swamp" of Virginia, the two being exactly alike—Lake Drummond being in the middle of the "Dismal Swamp" in Virginia, and Lake Scuppernong in the middle of the "Dismal Swamp" in North Carolina.

Within twenty-five yards of this lake I lived seven years. The church, a shell, was built before the Revolutionary war, and in another part of my parish was a ruined chapel where Wesley had preached, a place quite remarkable.

In 1853, St. Andrew's College in Mississippi was left by the headmaster, a Jew, leaving the whole burden on Bishop Green. He wrote, urging me to go to Jackson, Miss., to take the mastership of the college off his hands, and on April 1, I decided to do so. On May 6, 1854, I was married to Evelyn M. Turner, of Baltimore, at Jackson, Miss. In March, 1855, I opened a private school for boys in San Francisco, Cal., and by December it was by far the most select and popular school in that city. In 1858, I returned to the Atlantic side to prepare for a professorship, and to take part in organizing the grand university of the south. Money enough was subscribed to make it one of the grand institutions of the country. But meantime, war mutterings prevented organization, and secession annihilated seven-eighths of the subscriptions. Therefore, in November, 1858, I started a private school for girls in Montgomery, Ala., which developed into a very large ladies' seminary. This was "Hamner Hall." The smallest number of pupils that I had was during "Sherman's raid through Georgia." At that time my school numbered eighty-seven pupils. I sold out and had a vacation of one year.

In the spring of 1866, finding nothing to do, I concluded to build a school, this time for boys, and soon built a three story building above a basement at Ellicott's mills, now Ellicott city, ten miles by road, fifteen miles by rail from Baltimore. School opened in it on September 26, 1866. This was a very thorough school in classics, mathematics, &c. Our advanced boys found no difficulty in any competitive examination, either in classics or the counting room. Even now, after a lapse of more than fifteen years, I sometimes think the requirements which I made as the standard for "excellence" and "gold medal" as almost exclusive. A first grade certificate for two successive years required attendance as follows: Prayers twice daily, three meals, rising, retiring, school call four times daily, study hour at night, church and bible lesson on Sunday; not one absence, or one tardy, or one lesson failure in two years, nor one reproof for anything. In case of sickness, a reasonable time was allowed to "make up." The candidate might attain "excellent," but not the "medal." The school attained only such standard that there was no abatement whatever in the demand for "excellent" graduates.

Our boys were noted for surpassing those of all other schools in or about the "city of schools" (Baltimore) for their superior gentlemanly bearing. Especially noted were they when allowed to accept invitations to a party. How do you think this was effected? Very simply. When they were allowed to go, Mrs. Shepherd gave them an extra good supper, and they were instructed to "eat heartily."

At the party it was the universal comment, "The Clement boys," or "the Shepherd boys are waiting on the ladies," while the other boys were snatching or gormandizing. Our boys rarely ate until all the ladies were through, so they were enabled to give their whole time, and then they were disciplined to seem altogether indifferent. The consequence was in the end, they were especially helped by host and hostess to the best. "St. Clements" was the third and last school I gathered and built.

My churches: First, "Scuppernong," which I left in 1853, a fine cruciform church and very comfortable and commodious. Second, in the Mississippi Forest, near Lake Washington, erected in 1853, a \$10,000 brick structure, and very handsome. General Wade Hampton, his brother, and father, were vestrymen. Third, in Santa Rosa, California, a small church enlarged to three times its original size. Churchly in proportions, exceedingly churchly in appearance within and without, and very comfortable. A choir of surpliced boys, colored stoles and altar cloths, for different seasons. White for the great festivals of our Lord, Christmas-tide, Epiphany, and Easter. Purple for Advent-tide and Lent. Red, not for any season, but for days of the martyrs. Green for the neutral season, or doctrinal season, Trinity to Advent.

I am a very careful, painstaking and conscientious ritualist, but not a fancy one. Every iota of my service is symbolical; not fussy, natural, easy, and strictly in harmony with the ancient but not Roman usages of the Church.

## 528

**Ebenezer Weeks**, third son of 208-61-16-2 and Eunice married, Mar. 4, 1824, Brandon, Vt., Tryphenia Taylor [Weeks; **Davis**, born October 6, 1808, death unknown; children:

1180 Abigail Post, born Feb. 4, 1826, died June 20, 1844.

1181 Eunice Weeks, born May 15, 1827.

- 1182 Samuel Jeffrey, a twin.  
 1183 Sarah Elizabeth, born July 28, 1829.  
 1184 Ruth Florella, born Oct. 25, 1832, married Jan. 2, 1860.  
 1185 Daniel Judson, born December 1, 1836.  
 1186 Lydia Cheney, born January 20, 1839, died single.  
 1187 Emma Rebecca, born Dec. 10, 1844, died May 15, 1860.  
 1188 John Alden, born Dec. 10, 1848, takes no interest.

**529**

**Elijah**, fourth son of 208-61-16-2 and Eunice Weeks ;  
 married, May 7, 1833, Salisbury, Vt., Miss Lydia  
**Cheney**, died March 18, 1865 ;

children :

- 1189 John, born July 15, 1845.  
 1190 Mary Elizabeth, born July 22, 1853 ;  
 married, Feb. 13, 1866, place unknown, Miss Eunice  
**Walker**, no further record ; residence, Salisbury, Vt.

**534**

**Sophia**, third daughter of 212-62-16-2 and Sybil Sanger ;  
 married, about 1801, Norwich, Mr. John

**Silsbee**, born August 30, 1782, death unknown ;

children : Charles, born Dec. 22, 1802. Henry, born Oct. 3,  
 1804. Unnamed, born 1806. Abby Bliss, born Aug. 13, 1808.  
 John, May 5, 1811. Samuel Abbott, born Nov. 30, 1813. Samuel  
 Abbott, 2d, born April 10, 1816. William Bliss, born Sept. 23, 1818.  
 Sophia, b. Sept. 17, 1820. Emily and Emeline, b. May 11, 1823.

**535**

**Elisha**, 3d, eldest son of 212-62-16-2 and Sybil Sanger ;  
 married, Oct. 9, 1808, place unknown, Miss Penelope

**Westcott**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 1191 Susan C., born Aug. 27, 1809, married Rev. Jno. Tillingast.  
 1192 William David, born September 4, 1812.

**538**

**Leonard**, eldest son of 213-63-16-2 and Lois Vibber ;  
 married, 1836, place unknown, Miss Julia C.

**Bill**, born August 20, 1806, daughter of Andrew Bill ;

children :

- 1193 died young.      1194 died young.      1195 died young.  
 1196 Mary, born December 1, 1832, died at 13.

- 1197 Albert, born about 1835, killed in battle of Cedar Creek.  
 1198 Elizabeth, born about 1837, married Dennis W. Payne.  
 1199 Maria, born about 1840, died young.  
 1200 Franklin, born 1842, died in Texas.  
 1201 Frances, born about 1844, married LaFayette Bixby.

**539**

**Elisha**, second son of 213-63-16-2 and Lois Vibber ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Mary

**Harding ;**

children : no further record.

**540**

**Loren**, third son of 213-63-16-2 and Lois Vibber ;  
 married, time and place unknown, a

**Harding ;** no further record.

**544**

**Albert Gallatin**, eldest son of 214-63-16-2 and Mary Baldwin ;  
 married, about 1830, Bozra, Ct., Hannah [win ;

**Waterman**, born unknown, died May 30, 1833 ;

children :

- 1102 Gardiner, lives in Bozraville, but takes no interest ;  
 married, April 14, 1839, Alice Tracy

**Abel**, born November 3, 1810, died January 31, 1855 ;

children :

- 1203 Hannah Waterman, born Aug. 1, 1840, died May 29, 1857.  
 1204 Rachel Baldwin, born August 23, 1842.

**547**

**Erastus**, youngest son of 214-63-16-2 and Mary Baldwin ;  
 married, December 25, 1826, Preston, Ct., Caroline

**Sidleman**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 1205 Mary Jane, born July 5, 1827.  
 1206 William, born 1829, died 1859.  
 1207 Prentice, born 1831.  
 1208 Eunice, born 1835, married Parden Brown.  
 1209 Sibyl, born 1840, died October 30, 1845.  
 1210 Alexander, born 1842, killed in battle, August 9, 1862.  
 1211 Albert G., born 1844.

- 1212 John, born 1846, no further record.  
 1213 Carrie, born 1854, no further record.

**552**

**Guerdon Fuller**, only son of 221-66-16-2 and Lurinda Fuller; married, February 12, 1853, place unknown, Maria **Lumbard**, of whom I have learned nothing; children: none.

**553**

**Josephine Lurinda**, only daughter of 221-66-16-2 and Lurinda Fuller; married, Oct. 8, 1856, Colonel E. P. **Toft**, born Lyons, N. Y., died there January 20, 1867; children: Kate E., born July 19, 1857. Guerdon Avery, born Sept. 5, 1858. Mary Lurinda, born April 14, 1860; married, Oct. 22, 1874, for a second husband, Stephen B. **Medbury**, lives at Ballston Spa, N. Y.

**555**

**Edgar Charles**, only son of 224-66-16-2 and Lois Ann Jack-son; married, 1870, Milwaukee, Wis., Avis Percy **Frisbey**, born Aug. 23, 1849, died Dec. 16, 1876, daughter of children: [Isaac W. Frisbey and Sylvia S. Barker; children: Percy Charles, born September 13, 1871. Sylvia Lois, born July 15, 1873; married, Aug. 4, 1878, Appleton, Wis., Jenny E. **Boughton**, born Oct. 18, 1845, daughter of Calvin M. Boughton and Esther S. Adams; child: Faith, born July 3, 1880.

**556**

**Gardiner**, jr., eldest son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell; married, November 21, 1797, Albany, N. Y., Huldah **Russell**, born unknown, died 1803; child: Huldah, born Aug. 16, 1798, married George Merryfield; married, Sept. 26, 1804, Connecticut, Betsy **Sage**, born 1787, died Dec. 3, 1860, daughter of Abram Sage; children: Jared, born July 14, 1805. Eliza, born October 13, 1806. Mary, born October 21, married Ira Shepard. Eli, born March 28, 1810.

- 1222 Louisa, born July 6, 1812, married Frederick S. Savage.  
 1223 Harris S., born August 28, 1814, died single.  
 1224 James, born November 24, 1817, married Susan Parshall.  
 1225 Lyman, born April 19, 1819.

### 557

**Stephen**, second son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell;  
 married, time and place unknown, supposed Longmeadow,

**Unknown**, who had some sons and daughters;

children:   1226                   1227                   1228                   1229                   1230

### 559

**Benjamin**, third son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell;  
 married, Dec. 15, 1802, near Ithaca, N. Y., Sally

**Himebaugh**, born November 17, 1786, Delaware Co., N. Y.;

children:

- 1231 John, born April 13, 1804.  
 1232 Benjamin, born February 14, 1806.  
 1233 Calvin, born July 9, 1808.  
 1234 Gardiner, born October 7, 1810, died December 29, 1891.  
 1235 Catharine, born November 18, 1814, died single.  
 1236 William, born July 4, 1817.  
 1237 Amy, born May 8, 1820, died single.  
 1238 Charles, born October 7, 1822.  
 1239 Jared N., born December 20, 1825.  
 1240 Amos, born Dec. 3, 1828, died in United States hospital.

### 561

**Calvin**, fourth son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell;  
 married, time and place unknown,

**Unknown**, who had two

children:

- 1241   1242  
 married, for a second wife, time and place unknown,

**Unknown**, who had three

children:   1243   1244   1245

Calvin was the bookkeeper in the Lenox foundry.

### 562

**Anson**, fifth son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell;

married twice, but had no children; first wife Betsy

**Beach**, removed to Youngstown, Ohio;

married, time and place unknown, for a second wife,  
**Cobb** ; Anson was a farmer in Saquoit, N. Y.

### 563

**John**, seventh son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell ;

married, Jan. 23, 1811, place not given, Penelope

**Nichols**, born June, 1793, died January 6, 1867 ;

children :

1246 Selinda Steward, born Jan. 8, 1812, married John H. Allen.

1247 Mary Sabin, born April 7, 1813, married A. A. Wemple.

1248 Charlotte Newell, born Aug. 14, 1814, married W. Brown.

1249 John Lyman, born December 22, 1817, died Mar. 10, 1819.

1250 Lyman Ray, born October 14, 1819.

1251 Emily Green, born Oct. 25, 1822, married Rev. H. Hickok.

1252 Nelson Newell, born February 12, 1826.

1252a Harriet Hale, born Jan. 22, 1828, married Jan. 22, 1852.

### 566

PROFESSOR CHARLES AVERY, LL.D., was principal of different academies, at Clinton, Homer, Fairfield, and Belleville, all in New York, and four years (1830-'34) kept a boys' boarding school at Clinton. He graduated at Hamilton College, N. Y., in 1820, and was, from 1834 to 1869, professor of chemistry and natural philosophy in that institution. In 1834-'35, he raised the greater part of fifty thousand dollars for Hamilton College, which he and Dr. Sereno Edwards Dwight, then president of the college, secured as a permanent fund for its maintenance. In 1854-'55, he raised seventy-two thousand dollars during those two years of special effort for the purpose, while at the same time giving, in each year, his regular course of chemical lectures in the college. Of this sum, twenty thousand dollars were devoted, half to the building of the astronomical observatory, and half to the purchase of the fine large telescope in the observatory, having an object-glass of thirteen inches diameter, one of the finest in the country. Two thousand more were expended in building a new chemical laboratory, which, like the observatory and telescope, was a matter wholly of his own origination and procurement. As long as the observatory lasts, now called the Litchfield Observatory, from the generous contribution of thirty thousand dollars for its proper management, by Edwin C. Litchfield, Esq., of Brooklyn, N. Y., the name of Professor Charles Avery,

its sole originator and founder, should be gratefully remembered, and it doubtless will be. In 1859, he raised ten thousand dollars in Clinton, and in connection with a newly appointed college commissioner, fourteen thousand more in Utica, for the purposes of a general college fund. He introduced into his department of instruction, for the first time, chemical analysis and agricultural chemistry, and made the chemical equipments of the college, which at his entrance into the professorship amounted literally to nothing, such as to compare favorably with those of the best endowed of the land. He procured also, by direct personal effort, a number of the permanently endowed prizes of the college, as the Clark, Kellogg, and Underwood prizes; and first originated the system of endowed prizes, which are so numerous in that institution, and which are all offshoots of those which he first secured. He is a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and was elected, in 1871, Professor of the Homœopathic College of New York.—From the Strong “Genealogy.”

**Charles**, (LL.D.,) eighth son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell; married, Oct. 1, 1822, at Heath, Mass., Delia

**Strong**, born May 19, 1800, daughter of Rev. Jos. Strong and children: [Sophia Woodbridge;

1253 Delia Strong, born March 17, 1824.

1254 Joseph Strong, born August 7, 1826.

1255 Charles Dwight, born March 25, 1830.

1256 Theodore, born December 28, 1832. [1836.

1257 Sophia Woodbridge, born May 25, 1835, died April 26,

1258 Henry Newell, born April 30, 1838.

1259 Edward Woodbridge, born January 1, 1841.

### 568

**Sophia**, 2d, youngest daughter of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell; married, September 1, 1821, Saquoit, Jonathan

**Stickney**, born December 25, 1796, Grafton, Vt.;

children: Grove Henderson, born June 24, 1823. Maria, born May 11, 1825. Sophia, a twin. Gardiner Avery, born Feb. 16, 1827. Franklin Grey, born March 23, 1828. Emily, born June 10, 1837. Sophia, born July 16, 1830. Oscar, born June 10, 1835. Henry Harrison, born April 15, 1844.

**569**

**Jared Newell**, youngest son of 229-70-20-2 and Amy Newell;  
married, February 5, 1834, Oneida, Cornelia

**Benham**, born Sept. 23, 1808, died Oct. 8, 1877, daughter of  
children : [Truman Benham and Ruth Clark ;

1260 Infant, born June 11, 1835, died young.

1261 Truman Gardiner, born July 30, 1837.

1262 Franklin N., born Mar. 18, 1840, died in Government hos.

1263 Frederick B., born Mar. 20, 1842, died Sept. 23, 1843. [pital.

1264 Infant, born July 27, 1847, died young.

1265 Spencer, born March 19, 1850.

**570**

**Cyrus**, eldest son of 230-70-20-2 and Anna Foote ;  
married, February 29, 1823, Parthenia

**Skilton**, of Watertown, Ct., died September 12, 1830 ;  
children :

1266 Mary Skilton, born May 13, 1824.

1267 Anthony G., born November 28, 1826 ;  
married, 1839, Sabrina

**Barckley**, died December 24, 1873 ;

children : none reported.

**573**

**Joseph**, third son of 230-70-20-2 and Anna Foote ;  
married, time and place not given, Mrs. Hester N.

**Rosevelt**, died Syracuse, April 19, 1883, aged 88 ;  
children :

1268 Cyrus, born November 8, 1834.

1269 Lucy, married Geo. W. Gifford, Syracuse, N.Y.

The half dozen families that ought to be inserted here, the descendants of Roger, the soldier and pensioner, have not been heard from by their cousins in over thirty years.

**585**

**Alfred**, eldest son of 233-73-21-2 and Mercy Capen ;  
married, January 29, 1834, Mary J.

**Underhill ;**

children :

1270 Henry M., born August 9, 1838.

1271 Edwin A., born July 19, 1840.

1272 Phebe Jane, born February 25, 1846.

**586**

**Maria**, second daughter of 233-73-21-2 and Mercy Capen ;  
married, August 8, 1844, William

**Hinckley**, birth not given, died November 12, 1866 ;  
children : Eliza, born Oct. 26, 1846. Lucy, born March 14,  
1849. Maria Avery, born July 27, 1851. Lewis E., born Mar.  
9, 1855. Charles B., born Sept. 26, 1857.

**590**

**Edgar**, fifth son of 233-73-21-2 and Mercy Capen ;  
married, January 25, 1847, Eliza

**Worthing ;**

children :

- 1273 Edward R., born October 28, 1847.
- 1274 Franklin C., born April 8, 1849, married Sarah Edson.
- 1275 Sarah Louisa, born Mar. 10, 1851, married Alex. Mead.
- 1276 George Porter, born December 25, 1852.
- 1277 William H., born October 5, 1854.

**591**

**Charles**, sixth son of 233-73-21-2 and Mercy Capen ;  
married, January 23, 1845, Sarah

**Chadwick**, daughter of DeWitt Chadwick ;

children :

- 1278 Lucy, born January 16, 1846, died September 19, 1868.
- 1279 Benjamin, born October 23, 1847.
- 1280 Weston D., born June 19, 1849.
- 1281 Ella Clarissa, born May 5, 1851, died July 4, 1869.
- 1282 De Witt Chadwick, born June 23, 1854.
- 1283 Esther Harriet, born September 7, 1856, died Aug. 1, 1873.

**594**

**Hamilton**, only son of 224-73-21-2 and Fanny Avery ;  
married, April 10, 1834, Lucy H.

**Kendall**, born March 13, 1812, died September 26, 1868 ;

children :

- 1284 Lucy K., born March 4, 1836, died October 28, 1840.
- 1285 Mary Dean, born Nov. 2, 1837, died July 4, 1843.
- 1286 Adelia Maria, born Nov. 5, 1839, married Nath'l Tuthill.
- 1287 Lucinda C., born Oct. 11, 1841, died February 18, 1843.
- 1288 David Charles, born April 6, 1844.
- 1289 Harriet Frances, born November 4, 1845, died young.

- 1290 Janet C., born July 29, 1848.  
 1291 Lucy Emily, born August 6, 1851.

**595**

**Fanny**, youngest daughter of 234-73-21-2 and Fanny Avery ;  
 married, July 13, 1814, place unknown, Isaac Johnson

**Tillotson**, born April 17, 1839 ;

child : Helen, born June 11, 1842. 595 died August 4, 1877.

**596**

**Alfred**, eldest son of 240-77-21-2 and Lydia Avery ;  
 married, June 25, 1815, Hartford, Ct., Clarissa

**Smith**, born Aug. 11, 1792, daughter of Moses Smith and Mabel  
 children : [Seymour ;

- 1292 Abby, born April 5, 1816, married Hiram S. Farrar, 1841.  
 1293 Daniel, born January 12, 1818.  
 1294 Elizabeth, born February 28, 1820.  
 1295 Henry, born March 21, 1822, married No. 1307.  
 1296 Urania, born May 22, 1824.  
 1297 Alfred, jr., born January 25, 1827.  
 1298 Clarissa, born Oct. 3, 1829, married Wm. B. Miller.  
 1299 Benjamin F., born March 4, 1838, died April 15, 1851.

**598**

**Edwin**, second son of 240-77-21-2 and Lydia Avery ;  
 married, May 30, 1822, Hartford, Ct., Julia T.

**Collins**, born August 5, 1802, died November 22, 1890 ;  
 children :

- 1300 Stephen C., born April 4, 1823, died May 10, 1837.  
 1301 Jane, born December 29, 1824.  
 1302 Harriet S., born March 28, 1827, married William Miner.  
 1303 Helen R., born June 22, 1829, married Samuel W. Cope.  
 1304 Edwin, jr., born July 23, 1832.  
 1305 Sidney S., born November 25, 1834.  
 1306 Caroline A., born Jan. 29, 1838, died February 20, 1880.  
 1307 Frances Adelaid, born Oct. 13, 1841, married No. 1295.

**599**

**Daniel Lewis**, third son of 240-77-21-2 and Lydia Avery ;  
 married, March 30, 1820, Lydia Ann

**Cuyler**, born Aug. 1, 1801, died April 14, 1850, Aurora, N. Y. ;



also in the toilsome work of the foundry, at which his more skilled partner assiduously labored. At Meadsville the partnership was ended—kindly and harmoniously—Mr. Avery always cherishing pleasant memories of his first associate in business, which were warmly reciprocated.

On the death of his father, in 1842, Mr. Avery was appointed executor of his estate, and in 1843, sold his Virginia property—foundry, workshop and plantation—to a younger brother, and returned to Aurora.

On April 27, 1844, Mr. Avery was married by Rev. Dr. Nott, of Union College, to Miss Susanna Howes Look, eldest daughter of Mr. Samuel Look, a widely-known farmer of Central New York. A year or two later, he bought and rebuilt the family homestead in the beautiful village on the shore of Cayuga Lake, intending to make it their future home.

In 1846, Mr. Avery furnished his active young nephew, Daniel Humphrey Avery, with plow patterns, other essentials, and a roving commission to go through the southern and southwestern states and select the most eligible place for a plow manufactory. With excellent judgment, the young man chose Louisville as the scene for future operations. After a few months, he felt the need of his uncle's experience, and urged his coming for a short time. Mr. Avery reached Louisville on Christmas day, 1847, intending to stay a few weeks only, but he became so interested in the congenial business which he had once relinquished, that he decided to make Louisville his winter abode. It soon became his permanent home.

The first years of the business yielded small returns, and would to many men have been discouraging. The ignorance of, and prejudice against, cast-iron plows were so general, that for a long time the sale of a single one was an event. Much of the encouragement in those days was similar to that given by Mr. James Hewitt, of Rock Hill, near Louisville, who owned large plantations farther south. He said, "My friend, if you can succeed in introducing your plows you will have fortune enough; but I do not believe you can." The nephew had unbounded confidence in his uncle's wisdom and ability—the uncle never doubted that the excellence and inexpensiveness of their work would, in time, commend it to those who needed it. So they went on hopefully and

cheerfully till a satisfactory measure of success crowned their efforts.

The nephew, after a few years, engaged in a successful business in Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he died during the war. Long before the war, Mr. Avery had built a large manufactory at the corner of Fifteenth and Main streets—the nucleus of the future immense establishment. During the war, his business, which had been almost exclusively south, was prostrated, and his buildings were used by the government as a hospital. Through these dark days the cause of the Union was dear to his heart, and he was outspoken in its favor. At one of the times which seemed to him crucial, he determined to raise the “Stars and Stripes” over his buildings. His friends protested against this daring act, assuring him that it would endanger his property and perhaps his life. His uniform reply was, that the time had come when it was a man’s duty to declare his principles. The flag was raised, and no evil result followed.

In 1868, Mr. Avery, with his sons and son-in-law, John C. Coonley, formed a partnership under the style of B. F. Avery & Sons. This relieved him from business care, and gave him an opportunity for a visit to the old world.

Accordingly, with his wife and four of their six children, he went to Europe in 1869, and returned in 1871, having enjoyed, as only one of his nature and cultured tastes could enjoy, what he saw and heard. After his return, he did not again take up the care of business, but lived in quiet happiness with his family, his friends and his books. After 1857, he and his family spent a portion of every summer in Wyoming, N. Y., a place where the reunion of relatives and friends was greatly enjoyed.

Before leaving Aurora, 1847, Mr. Avery united with the Presbyterian church. On going to Louisville, he became a member of Dr. Edward P. Humphrey’s church, and later, a member and an elder in the Eleventh and Walnut street church, which office he held at his death. He was liberal in his religious views; sympathizing with Christians of whatever name, and contributed in aid of other denominations as well as his own.

In person Mr. Avery was of medium height and erect bearing. His hair and flowing beard were white, his face pale, his eyes blue and full of expression. He was dignified, but never austere, his

exterior being a reflex of the benevolent spirit within. He was orderly, systematic and scrupulously neat. He did not lose the simple habits acquired in early life. His strict economy never overlooked trifling details. He would not cut the knot in a bit of cord, or waste the paper which it had bound; but untied one and folded the other for future use. He would not fail to pick up a pin or button from the floor or sidewalk. These and other kindred, careful habits, balanced a nature generous to a fault.

His heart was easily touched, and he listened to countless tales of woe. Many are the poor whom he aided—many the man he aided over difficult places—many the youths who owe their beginning in business to him. Nor was his generosity counted only in silver and gold. He had large charity of nature, that beautiful charity which “envieth not,” which “thinketh no evil,” which “rejoiceth in the truth.”

The quality of his truthfulness was rare. It never occurred to his children or to those who knew him, to doubt his slightest word or action. Perfectly straightforward and honest, he detested whatever was false in either. He lived in a crystal atmosphere of perfect frankness and sincerity. His fondness for children was remarkable, and even the youngest yielded to him ready and unquestioned obedience.

In his busy life he never neglected his domestic and social relations. In his home he was the ideal father, affectionate to his own family, and hospitable to all who came under his roof. His mind was stored not only with practical knowledge, available in business, but with the culture that comes of early advantages carefully improved. Art and literature were a delight to him, and he surrounded himself and family with such treasures of both as wealth and refinement enabled him to procure. The flavor of his humor was of the finest, and he enjoyed the bright things of life with keen relish.

His life had been so temperate, abstemious and correct, that no taint of disease could be found, when, on March 3, 1885, at the age of more than fourscore years, in the midst of two generations of descendants, he entered into rest.

On his coffin were laid plain palm leaves. Of him, as truly as of any crusader of old, it may be said that these were emblems of a noble and heroic life, a life of lofty ideas, a life fittingly

crowned by the Lord he had served lovingly and long, with the last great victory over the sting of death.

**Benjamin F.**, fifth son of 240-77-21-2 and Abigail Smith ; married, April 27, 1844, Utica, N.Y., Susanna H. [Loomis ; **Look**, born Oct. 27, 1817, daughter of Sam'l Look and Polly children :

1313 Lydia Arms, born January 30, 1845.

1314 Samuel Look, born December 9, 1846.

1315 Gertrude Arms, born August 18, 1849.

1316 George Capwell, born March 1, 1852.

1317 Helen Blasdell, born March 29, 1855.

1318 William Sidney, born March 15, 1858.

SUSANNA HOWES LOOK, wife of Benjamin Franklin Avery, was born in Conway, Franklin Co., Mass., October 27, 1817.

SAMUEL LOOK, her father, was born in Conway, Aug. 16, 1790, died in Wyoming, N.Y., June 11, 1879.

POLLY LOOMIS LOOK, her mother, was born in Ashfield, Franklin Co., Mass., Sept. 2, 1791, died Brooklyn, N. Y., April 6, 1880.

CHENEY LOOK, her paternal grandfather, was born in Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, June 17, 1749, died at Oneida Lake, Sept., 1844.

ANNA ROBERTS LOOK, her paternal grandmother, was born on Nantucket Island, died in Schuyler, Herkimer Co., N.Y., Nov. 18, 1842.

REV. JOSIAH LOOMIS, her maternal grandfather, was born in Stafford, Conn., May 11, 1767. He was a descendant of Thomas Loomis, who came from England, and landed at or near Salem, Mass., soon after the pilgrims; settled in Windsor, Ct., and died Aug. 28, 1689. His widowed mother removed when he was ten years old, to Ashfield, Mass., in 1777. He died at Springvale, Fairfax Co., Va., Dec. 4, 1852.

SUSANNA HOWES LOOMIS, her maternal grandmother, was born at Yarmouth, Cape Cod, Mass., Feb. 11, 1775. Her father was Joshua Howes, descendent of Thomas and Mary Howes, who with three sons, landed at Yarmouth, in 1637. Thomas Howes and others were made freemen Dec. 8, 1638; took the oath of allegiance to the King, and fidelity to the governor, and received a grant of land at Matachuset (now Yarmouth), in 1639.

**602**

**Ashbel**, (Hon.) sixth son of 240-77-21-2 and Abigail Smith ;  
married, Dec. 1, 1831, Genoa, N. Y., Emeline

**Miner**, born Dec. 26, 1808, died Feb. 23, 1893, Manilla, Iowa ;  
children :

1319 Celia Adele, born July 7, 1835, died July 11, 1839.

1320 Orlando M., born October 19, 1839.

1321 Arabella M , born Sept. 10, 1843, married Geo. W. Miller.

1322 Alice E., born March 4, 1846, married Leroy Rundell, 1866.

1323 Ashbel S., born Oct. 12, 1846. No. 602 represented Cay-  
uga county in the New York State Legislature, 1844-50.

**603**

**Lydia**, second daughter of 240-77-21-2 and Abigail Smith ;  
married, Nov. 12, 1835, Aurora, Ebenezer White

**Arms**, graduate of Yale, 1828, died January 15, 1877 ;

children : none. She resided with her sister in Aurora.

**605**

**George**, seventh son of 240-77-21-2 and Abigail Smith ;  
married, Feb. 25, 1840, Albany, N. Y., Rachel

**Leavenworth**, born Sept. 17, 1815, died March 15, 1890 ;

children :

1324 Marion Frances, born Mar. 29, 1841, lives at Danville, Va.

1325 Amelia Sophia, born May 2, 1844, lives with her sister.

**606**

**Abigail**, 2d, third daughter of 240-77-21-2 and Abigail Smith ;  
married, Sept. 20, 1859, Aurora, N.Y., Rev. John

**Leech**, graduate of Trinity College, Dublin, Ireland ;

children : two ; names not given.

**607**

**James**, eighth son of 240-77-21-2 and Freelove Mitchell ;

married, Oct. 8, 1845, daughter of Jonathan Brownell, Cornelia

**Brownell**, birth not given, died January 1, 1864 ;

children :

1326 Frances Brownell, born Dec. 3, 1846, married I. F. Ward.

1327 Cornelia Abby, born May 28, 1850, married C. B. Gould.

1328 William Byron.                      1329 Mary Elizabeth.

1330 James, jr.

1331 Anna Maria, married William A. King.

1332 Emily, died young.

**610**

**Maria**, youngest daughter of 240-77-21-2 and Freelove Mitchell; married, July 5, 1864, in Aurora, William W.

**Howard**, graduate of Oxford, Eng., died July 1, 1871;  
child: Margaret Abby, born Sept. 2, 1868. Mrs. Howard lives  
in the old mansion, Aurora, N.Y.

**615**

**John Barber**, second son of 241-77-21-2 and Sarah Morgan;  
married, June 15, 1831, Covert, N.Y., Elizabeth S.

**Starkweather**, born May 22, 1812, died July 29, 1885,  
children: [daughter of Dan'l Starkweather and Mary Godfrey;

1132 Mary E., born March 29, 1832, died October 1, 1886.

1333 Helen M., born March 7, 1836, died July 10, 1837.

1334 William E., born July 29, 1838, killed at Fort Hudson.

1335 Lucy M., born July 7, 1842, married Chris. B. Morgan.

1336 Frances Adele, born Nov. 3, 1844, died Feb. 1, 1861.

1337 Albert Noyes, born March 25, 1846.

1338 Helen L., born Nov. 3, 1838, married A. L. Barney, 1871.

**617**

**Noyes Latham**, youngest son of 241-77-21-2 and Sarah Mor-  
married, Aug. 20, 1846, Ovid, N.Y., Hester Ann [gan;

**Osborn**, birth and death not given, daughter of John Osborn;  
child:

1339 John Morgan, born July 20, 1847, died May 17, 1873;  
married, September 30, 1851, Elizabeth

**Dougherty**, born April 23, 1820, died Oct. 12, 1875, daughter  
children: [of Edward Dougherty and Annis Lake;

1339<sup>a</sup> Fanny Lovell, married Wilder D. Foster, died May 8, 1886.

1340 Noyes Frederick, born January 15, 1855.

**619**

**Barton Frederick**, (Judge,) second son of 242-77-21-2 and  
married, Sept. 23, 1817, Parkman, O., Betsy [Hannah Morgan;

**Brown**, born Dec. 6, 1800, died March 20, 1850;  
children:

1341 Sherburn H., born May 20, 1820, died November 23, 1820.

1342 Caroline C., born December 4, 1821.

1343 Elias, born January 21, 1824.

1344 Maria S., born July 24, 1826, died March 23, 1877.



DANIEL DUDLEY AVERY.

1345 Mary M., born June 7, 1829, died August 24, 1846.

1346 Dudley F., born January 24, 1835.

### 622

DANIEL DUDLEY AVERY was born April 10, 1810, at Baton Rouge. Bereft of a father's care at the early age of seven years, the foundation of his life was laid by his devoted mother, who devoted herself and her scanty means to the training of her son and infant daughter. She was well qualified for this labor of love by a thorough English education. She developed the fine qualities of his mind, and laid for him the foundation on which was built with years and experience, a character of rare excellence, pronounced for its dignity, its equity and simplicity. The mantle of responsibility seems to have fallen early on these young shoulders, and to have rested there throughout a long life of usefulness and fidelity to the interests of others. He acquired the habit of study at a very early age, and was a close student throughout his life.

At 14 years of age, young Avery was sent to Berlin, Ct., under the care of Rev. Mr. Chase, western missionary, and afterwards Episcopal bishop of Ohio, to prepare for Yale College. Under the Rev. Chas. A. Goodrich (Peter Parley), he entered the class of 1826, and graduated in due course in 1830. A difficulty arose between students and faculty during 1828, which threatened at one time the expulsion of the whole college. The troubles were happily adjusted, and the class of 1830 numbered among its graduates Daniel Dudley Avery. He wrote to his devoted mother, who had anxiously and eagerly looked forward to this day, that he "had passed the examination beyond his utmost expectations." During his college life he passed his vacations in the family of his uncle, Latham Avery, at Groton, Ct., where he matured under the shadow of the great monument raised to commemorate the heroism and devotion to country of nine Averys and their comrades in arms. He here learned to love and revere the name that was, for generations, to give both moral and active support to build up the welfare of this great country. Returning to his native city, he studied law under Thomas Gibbs Morgan, and was admitted to the bar in 1832.

He was eminently successful in his profession, and by close attention to his practice and diligent discharge of his duties, he

soon acquired a handsome fortune. He was twice elected to the Legislature from Baton Rouge, and held the office of Prosecuting Attorney for the district. He was also elected and served as District Judge in the same district, which office he resigned in 1862.

To escape the excitement of military circles, in 1862, Judge Avery removed his family from Baton Rouge to his extensive and beautiful sugar estate on Petite Anse, now Avery's Island, where they were not long permitted to remain unmolested, and removed to Texas. Dudley, the eldest son, had enlisted in the army. John, then about sixteen years of age, to occupy and keep him at home, was given an old salt works to develop, which was used by his grandfather during the war with Great Britain, in 1812-'15, which had not been used since. The demand for salt grew daily, and in deepening an old salt well a few feet, John M. Avery discovered a solid mass of rock salt only thirteen feet below the surface. They are now the famous salt mines of Louisiana. As all of the seaports were blockaded, this providential discovery attracted the attention of the whole country. An especial expedition was fitted out by the Federals, in 1863, to capture and destroy these mines, which were of an untold value to the Confederate States. In this connection, it is only right to say that, while Judge Avery exercised absolute control over the sale of the salt, he established a rule that only Confederate currency should be received in payment for it, deeming it the part of patriotism to sustain the public credit, and by his example give others confidence in it! What this meant of self-sacrifice and devotion only those who have lived through that period can understand. Opportunities for extensive speculation were not wanting in the Confederacy, yet here was a man who counted gain as nothing when measured by the weal or welfare of the land he loved so well.

Judge Avery returned from Texas with his family in June, 1865, at the close of the war, to find his home in Baton Rouge despoiled of everything, and his beautiful sugar estate and mining property devastated by an invading army. Yet he was never heard to repine, but accepted with a high courage the inevitable and set himself vigorously to the task of saving the remnant of his fortune. But very soon the strain upon his powerful constitu-

tion was manifested and his health steadily declined. During twelve years of such suffering as rarely is the portion of man, he never murmured against the decree of that good Providence that had led and blessed him from a little child at his mother's knee. In 186-, he was confirmed in the Episcopal Church. He died June 10, 1879, on Avery's Island, surrounded by all of his children, who he blessed with his last breath, as his devoted and dutiful children.

During all the years of his early efforts, the years of affluence and influence, the declining years of struggle and disappointment, Judge Avery was sustained, encouraged and most ably assisted by his devoted wife.

She was a rare character, possessed of most gracious manners; her home radiated a hospitality rarely equaled, never excelled. She was his only attendant and most faithful nurse through all the long years of his declining health, and was stricken down in the fulness of health and vigor, March 29, 1879. Judge and Mrs. Avery lie in the same tomb beneath the spreading oaks of Avery's Island, the home so dear to them and their descendants, because so graced by their lives of unselfish devotion to family, friends, and dependents.

**Daniel Dudley**, third son of 242-77-21-2 and Mary Ann married, Aug. 15, 1837, Sarah Craig [Brown;

**Marsh**, born Mar. 30, 1813, died Mar. 29, 1878, daughter of Jno. children : [C. Marsh and Ann Eliza Baldwin;

1347 Mary Eliza, born May 19, 1838, married Ed. McIlhenny.

1348 Sarah Marsh, born Feb. 4, 1840, married Paul B. Leeds.

1349 Dudley, born September 20, 1842.

1350 John M., born April 4, 1844, died April 10, 1891, single.

1350 $\alpha$  George Marsh, born and died 1846.

1351 Margaret H., born Oct. 16, 1848, married April 21, 1888, Col. Preston Johnson, son of Albert Sidney Johnson ;

### 623

**Eliza Browne**, youngest daughter of 242-77-21-2 and Sarah married, time and place not given, Simon [Ann Browne ;

**Walsh ;**

children: Robert M. Dudley A. Daniel H. Mary A. William Simon ; one record says she

married, for second husband, William  
**Sharp** ; she died in 1880.

### 625

**Herman**, eldest son of 242-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks ;  
married, July 22, 1822, Shelby Co., Ind , Mary

**Van Pelt**, born Feb. 17, 1804, died August 3, 1842 ;  
children :

1352 Sarah Charlotte, birth not given.

1353 Daniel Wilson, born March 30, 1832. died May 7, 1890.

1354 Martin V. B., born about 1836.

1355 Infant, died young.            1356 do , died young.

1357 do., died young.            1358 do., died young ;

married, Dec. 20, 1842, for a second wife, Sarah

**McClure**, born June 18, 1810, di d April 27, 1843 ;

children : none ;

married, July 31, 1844, for a third wife, Mahala

**Knight**, born May 19, 1822, died 1846 ;

children :

1359 Fanny E., born 1845 ;

married, July 2, 1847, for a fourth wife, Elizabeth

**Hill**, born unknown, living ;

children :

1360 Mahala Hill, born 1848.

### 626

**Guy Carleton**, second son of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks ;  
married, about 1826, St. Paul, Ind., Elizabeth

**Towner**, date of birth and death unknown ;

children :

1361 Thomas, born 1827, died young.

1362 Homer Towner, born September 17, 1829.

1363 Sarah, married John Bartley ;

married, time unknown, for a second wife, Sophia

**Bartley**, daughter of John P. Bartley, well-connected ;

children :

1364 Mary, married Geo. Wright, three children ;

1365 Frederick William, birth not given, lives at St. Paul, Ind.

1366 Guy Carleton, jr., birth not given, single.

**627**

**Dudley**, third son of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks;

married, about 1825, North Bend, O., Emily

**Copeland**, of whom I have learned nothing;

children:

1367	Edward.	1368	Helen.	1369	Milton.
1370	Isaac.	1371	Oscar.	1372	Antionette;

married, about 1838, Naples, Ill., Emeline

**Wood**, and no further record.

**628**

**Charlotte**, second daughter of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks;

married, Warsaw, Ky., Captain D. O.

**Gillett**, of Winsor Co., Vt.;

child: Fannie C., married Captain R. J. Whiteledge, St. Louis, Mo. Charlotte died Dec. 3, 1861.

**629**

**William Pitt**, fourth son of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks;

married, time and place unknown, Hannah

**Major**, parentage unknown;

children:

1373	Diana.	1374a	Thomas.
------	--------	-------	---------

**631**

**Sarah Maria**, third daughter of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah

married, time and place not given, M. C. [Brooks;

**Van Pelt**, and she died January 8, 1888;

children: Edna. Emma.

**632**

**Daniel**, seventh son of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks;

married, Jan. 11, 1838; Winchester, Ill., Elizabeth

**Haxby**, born Scarsborough, Yorkshire, Eng., April 27, 1817;

children:

1374	Sarah, born July 20, 1840.
1875	Frances Helen, born October 8, 1846.
1376	Daniel, born January 10, 1849.
1377	Henry Stewart, born January 23, 1851.

**633**

**Helen**, fourth daughter of 242a-77-21-2 and Sarah Brooks;

married, time and place not given, S. R. E.

**Davis**;

children : three; [Leslie  
 married, time and place not given, for second husband Alex.

**Underwood ;**

children; Edwin L. Edward A. Edna M. Frances H. A.  
 Lilie L. Isaac A. Helen died May 22, 1881. Frances H. A.  
 married Charles Wesley Hewes; lives in Oakland, Cal.

**639**

**Christopher Lester**, second son of 244-77-21-2 and Betsy  
 married, Jan. 30, 1850, Sarah M. [Wood Lester ;

**Smith**, born 1830, daughter of Ira Smith and Sarah W. Steele;  
 children :

1378 Latham, born November 24, 1853.

1379 Mary Louise, born August 28, 1855.

1380 Ira Smith, born July 15, 1858, died 1878.

1381 Betsy Wood, born May 7, 1860;

married, Nov. 1, 1870, for a second wife, Ellen B.

**Copp**, born July 20, 1834, daughter of Burton Allyn Copp and  
 children : [Betsy Ann Barber ;

1382 Christopher L., jr., born September 4, 1872.

1383 Mary Jane, born Aug. 16, 1875, married A. N. Ramsdell.

**642**

**Anson Alfred**, eldest son of 247-82-21-2 and Martha Smith ;  
 married, May 8, 1837, Willimantic, Ct., Celia Lippit

**Kenyon**, born unknown, died January 31, 1840 ;

children : none ;

married, Aug. 24, 1842, Lafayette, N.Y., Abigail F.

**Ross**, birth unknown, died July 24, 1879 ;

children :

1384 Ellen C., born March 31, 1844, married Dec. 23, 1880.

1385 Denison A., born Oct. 8, 1850, married, no issue.

1386 Mary A. E., born July 21, 1850, married A. S. Fredericks,  
 May 11, 1876; child : Ellen A., born April 17, 1882.

**643**

**Edwin Moses**, second son of 247-82-21-2 and Martha Smith ;  
 married, June 3, 1845, Baltimore, Md., Belinda Belmont

**Markes**, of who I can learn nothing ;

children :

1387 Died young.

1388 Ellen L., married J. T. Newman, of Baltimore, Md.

**644**

**Charles Gilson**, third son of 247-82-21-2 and Martha Smith ;  
married, April 3, 1842, Nancy M.

**Edgcomb**, born unknown, died Waterford, June 11, 1861 ;

children : none reported ;

married, Jan. 7, 1862, Pocnatic, Ct., Caroline

**Chapman**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children : none reported.

**647**

**Henry Smith**, youngest son of 247-82-21-2 and Martha  
married, May 24, 1849, Cynthia Amanda [Smith ;

**West**, born July 20, 1824, daughter of Roswell and Betsy West ;  
child :

1389 Nelly E., (adopted,) born July 4, 1873.

**650**

BENJAMIN GILSON AVERY came out from Connecticut on horseback with Charles Gere, and settled at Geddes, soon after the opening of the Erie Canal. He engaged in boating and salt manufacturing ; purchased a farm, now a part of Syracuse University grounds, where he resided a couple of years, He then purchased the old tavern and farm at the foot of West Hill in Onondaga Valley ; set the row of maple trees on the west side of the Furnace road to the Valley, in the spring of 1841, when he sold to Dickinson & Hastings, and removed to Geddes. He purchased the farm bordering Avery avenue, now owned and occupied by his son, Cyrus D.

CYRUS D.'s occupation has been that of a farmer and manufacturer. He inherited the Avery farm, bordering on Avery avenue, city of Syracuse, and made most of the improvements since 1850. He has either been the principal or the active organizer of the Syracuse Iron Works, Onondaga County Milk Association, Onondaga Pottery Company, Onondaga Farmers' Club, Onondaga Agricultural Society, and the Kemp & Burpee Manufacturing Company.

**Cyrus D.**, eldest son of 252-82-21-2 and Eliza M. Punderson ;  
married, Feb. 19, 1863, Poquetannack, Ct, Delia

**Geer**, born March 24, 1838, died October 27, 1872 ;

children : none ;

married, Jan. 20, 1875, for second wife, Grace Ellen

**Terry**, born Nov. 7, 1850, daughter of Guy Terry and Juliette  
children : [M. Averill ;

1390 Delia, born October 20, 1875, died August 8, 1876.

1391 Paul, born May 15, 1877.

1392 Benjamin Guy, born August 22, 1879.

1393 Unnamed, born and died August 7, 1881.

1394 Cyrus Denison, jr., born Jan. 10, 1883, died Feb. 9, 1884.

1395 Harold Terry, born May 6, 1887.

### 651

**Julia Maria**, eldest daughter of 252-82-21-2 and Eliza M. Pun-  
married, April 30, 1857, Geddes, Webster R. [derson ;

**Chamberlain ;**

child : Julia E., born March 29, 1859 ; married, February 6,  
1889, Wm. Sanford Abbey.

### 652

**Frances Eliza**, second daughter of 252-82-21-2 and Eliza  
married, April 10, 1861, Francis H. [M. Punderson ;

**Nye**, of Geddes, N.Y. ;

children : Francis H., jr., born Feb. 26, 1865. Cyrus Avery,  
born Jan. 22, 1874. Caroll Edward, born Feb. 3, 1877. Edith,  
born May 1, 1878. Robert Gilson, born June 21, 1880.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

### 656

**David**, eldest son of 261-87-23-11-2 and Hannah Lord ;  
married, January 21, 1804, by J. G. Whitman, Hannah

**Smith**, birth not given, daughter of Chas. Smith ;

children :

1396 Hannah Emeline, born Feb. 11, 1806, died March 11, 1806.

1397 Charles Smith, born February 7, 1808.

1398 Curtis Lord, August 2, 1810.

1399 Marcus Stewart, born April 22, 1812, died Aug. 8, 1854.

### 657

**Asa Lord**, second son of 261-87-23-11-2 and Hannah Lord ;  
married, Nov. 26, 1806, by J. G. Whitman, Betsy

**Miner**, birth not given, daughter of Owen Miner ;

children :

- 1400 Erasmus Darwin, born May 12, 1808.
- 1401 Hannah Elizabeth, born February 13, 1814, insane.
- 1402 Owen Miner, born March 5, 1815.
- 1403 Albert Lord, born April 15, 1818.

**658**

**Rufus, jr.**, third son of 261-87-23-11-2 and Hannah Lord ;  
married, Sept. 2, 1804, place not given, Caroline

**Latham**, born unknown, died November 14, 1813 ;

children :

- 1404 Guerdon Latham, born July 4, 1805, died March, 1831.
- 1405 Solon W., born December 2, 1808, died October 20, 1809.
- 1406 Luke W., born Dec. 1, 1810, killed by a whale.
- 1407 Herman Morgan, born May 9, 1812, died Sept. 13, 1820.

**661**

**Sarah B.**, eldest daughter of 262-87-23-11-2 and Mary Avery ;  
married, Jan. 13, 1811, Mystic, Ct., Park

**Williams, jr.**, born June 29, 1786 ;

children: Elizabeth, born May 7, 1812. Perry Allen, born  
Sept. 8, 1813. Park Avery, born Mar. 10, 1815. Alfred Gris-  
wold, born Dec. 17, 1817. James Augustus, born Nov. 29,  
1819. Courtland Aurelius, born Oct. 14, 1821. Sarah Eliza-  
beth, born May 28, 1823. Deborah, born Feb. 15, 1825. Mary,  
born Dec. 23, 1826. Frances Ann, born Sept. 8, 1829.

**662**

**James M.**, eldest son of 262-87-23-11-2 and Mary Avery ;  
married, November 3, 1814, Matilda

**Williams**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 1408 James Augustus, born Dec. 16, 1816, died August 1, 1870.
- 1409 Mary, born December 4, 1818.

**664**

**Robert Austin**, (Deacon,) second son of 262-87-23-11-2 and  
married, Oct. 6, 1822, by Caleb Avery, J. P., [Mary Avery ;

**Nancey Eldridge** Avery, born Apr. 30, 1803, died Sept. 19,  
children : [1845 ;

- 1410 Emily A., born May 24, 1824, died July 8, 1834.
- 1411 Louisa Latham, born July 9, 1825, died December 25, 1834.

- 1412 Elihu, born March 8, 1827.  
 1413 Giles W., born May 1, 1829, died July 25, 1867.  
 1414 David A., born Nov. 2, 1830, died Apr. 4, 1852, single.  
 1415 Ann Eliza, born Nov. 8, 1832, died December 8, 1832.  
 1416 Dean Richmond, born November 25, 1833.  
 1417 Delia Frances, twin, married Allen P. Williams, Oct., 1863.  
 1418 William C., born February 4, 1836.  
 1419 Nancy M., born Nov. 16, 1837, married J. O. Spicer, 1862.  
 1420 Judson, born February 11, 1840.  
 1421 Emma J., born Sept. 14, 1842, married first, H. D. Griswold, second, Abel Simons, May 16, 1876.

### 666

**Elizabeth Allen**, second daughter of 269 87-23-11-2 and married, Sept. 27, 1835, Dr. Jonathan W. [Rachel Harris ; **Brooks**, of Lisbon, Ct, who settled in Norwich as a practicing physician, where she died, June 6, 1839, leaving one child, born the day of its mother's death, Elizabeth A.

### 667

**Mary Harris**, third daughter of 269-87-23-11-2 and Rachel married, November 3, 1837, Israel B. [Harris ; **Bigelow**, of Colchester, Ct.

ISRAEL B. BIGELOW removed to Houston, Texas, and finally settled in Brownville. He was senator during the "Lone Star" independence of that republic, and also after its annexation; was presiding judge of the Brownville district court, and died in that office March 29, 1869, aged 57. They had three children, whose names I have been unable to get.

### 668

ELEAZER JAMES AVERY was a graduate of Brown's University, 1845, and of Newton Theological Seminary, 1849. He was ordained in 1851 at Addison, Me.; was principal of the Academy, Worcester, 1852-'54, the Lewis Academy, Southington, Ct., 1854-'58, and of a family school at Shelburn Falls, Mass. He has taught thousands and has fitted many for college. His last work was at Hightstown, N.J., where he was principal and president of the Paddie Institute till his death in 1881. His widow was, when last heard from, the matron of the same institute.

**Eleazer James**, (Rev.,) eldest son of 269-87-23-11-2 and  
 married, Sept. 2, 1857, Eunice Maria [Rachel Harris ;

**Allen**, born Nov. 15, 1831, daughter of Luke Allen and Mehit-  
 children : [able Dwight ;

1422 Alice Maria, born Dec. 11, 1859, died August 18, 1860.

1423 James Frank, born Aug. 6, 1861, died April 20, 1862.

1424 Mary B., born October 15, 1866.

1425 Kate Maria, born July 27, 1869.

### 669

**Harris Gilbert**, second son of 269-87-23-11-2 and Rachel  
 married, April 12, 1847, Catharine E. [Harris ;

**Gahagan**, birth and parentage unknown, died Aug. 21, 1866 ;  
 children :

1426 Jennie G., born February 14, 1848 ;

married, Jan. 28, 1875, for second wife, Mrs. Sarah M.

**Wood**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : none reported.

### 670

**Abby Jane**, fourth daughter of 269-87-23-11-2 and Rachel  
 married, Jan. 22, 1843, Judge Peter W. [Harris ;

**Gray**, born December 12, 1819, Fredericksburg, Va. ;

children : none reported.

JUDGE GRAY settled in Houston, Texas. He was a lawyer,  
 member of both branches of the Legislature of the " Lone Star "  
 independence of that republic. He was for ten years Judge of  
 of the District court, and afterwards Judge of the Supreme court.  
 He was a man of spotless integrity and high moral worth. He  
 died at Houston, October 3, 1874.

### 672

TIMOTHY ALLEN AVERY settled in Lebanon as a farmer.  
 He served in the Civil war ; died at sea, off the coast of Cape  
 May, in the fall of 1862, where he was buried.

**Timothy Allen**, youngest son of 269-87-23-11-2 and Rachel  
 married, 1859, Colchester, Ct., Susan [Harris ;

**Carrier**, born Sept. 20, 1825, parentage unknown ;

children : none reported.

**674**

**Washington**, eldest son of 270-87-23-21-2 and Mary Allen;  
married, about 1824, place unknown, Polly

**Maynard**, birth and parentage unknown, died February, 1829;  
children :

1427 Washington, jr., born 1825.

1428 Mary, born 1827.

1429 Park, born February 21, 1829 ;

married, Nov 26, 1829, by Ralph Hurlbut, J. P., Mary

**Moxley**, birth and parentage unknown, died Jan. 14, 1875 ;

children :

1430 Mary E., born June, 1830. married T. Byrnes, Nov., 1855.

1431 Amelia, born April 4, 1833, married W. M. Arthur, 1856.

1432 Timothy Allen, born January 8, 1834.

1433 Prudence, born July 4, 1836, married L. Amesbury, 1856.

1434 Alexander W., born July 29, 1841, died April 22, 1864.

1435 Horace, born April 7, 1844, died July 1, 1875.

**677**

**Allyn**, second son of 270-87-23-11-2 and Mary Allen ;

married, June 22, 1828, Greenville, Ct., Sarah

**Chapman**, daughter of Robert Chapman and Sarah Bill ;

children :

1436 George, born December, 1828.

1437 Robert Allyn, born October 8, 1830.

1438 Elizabeth, born 1833.

1439 Unnamed.

1440 Unnamed.

**678**

**Joseph A.**, third son of 270-87-23-11-2 and Mary Allen ;

married, Sept. 2, 1838, place unknown, Lucinda E.

**Clark**, born Dec. 25, 1816, died May 15, 1874 ;

children :

1441 Virginia, born Dec. 24, 1841, married Isaac A. Chapman.

1442 Florence, born March 29, 1850, married Capt. H. Randall.

1443 Olive, born November 29, 1852.

**690**

**Evert Denton**, eldest son of 271-90-23-11-2 and Elizabeth

married, Nov. 25, 1833, Catharine Peck

[Wilson;

**Morrell**, b. May 2, 1814, dau. of Robt. Morrell and Sarah Ferris;

children :

- 1444 Thirza Mead, born Oct. 8, 1834, died Nov. 6, 1842.  
 1445 Sarah Elizabeth, born May 30, 1837.  
 1446 Mary Jane, born September 28, 1839, died Nov. 6, 1842.  
 1447 Catharine L., born November 21, 1841.  
 1448 Mary Lane, born May 24, 1844.  
 1449 Amos Covert, born May 22, 1846, died July 5, 1848.  
 1450 Emily Augusta, born Aug. 8, 1848, died Dec. 20, 1849.  
 1451 Martha Washington, born October 12, 1850.  
 1452 Amos Wilson, born October 12, 1853.

### 711a

**Seth Augustus**, fifth son of 277-90-23-11-2 and Corinna married, Feb. 26, 1850, N. Ridgefield, O., Paulina E. [Faxon ;

**Terrell**, born Jan., 1825, died Sept. 2, 1856, daughter of Til-  
 children : [lotson Terrell and Electa Wilmot ;

- 1453 Eleanor Cotine, born Jan. 9, 1852, died Aug. 16, 1853 ;  
 married, May 21, 1859, place unknown, Mrs. Mary

**Smith**, born Sept. 1, 1832, daughter of Geo. Disbrow and Caro-  
 children : [line Smith ;

- 1454 Mary Louise, born 1860.

### 715a

**John Parke**, eldest son of 280-93-23-11-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
 married, 1812, place unknown,

**Lucy Avery**, daughter of Simeon Avery and Lucy Swan ;  
 children :

- 1455 Simeon Peter, born January 1, 1813.  
 1456 Robert Thomas, born 1815, married twice.  
 1457 Betsy Adaline, born 1817.  
 1458 Lucy, born 1819.

### 708

**Adaline**, eldest daughter of 280-93-23-11-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
 married, September 9, 1819, John O.

**Miner, jr.**, died July 22, 1859 ;

children : Thomas A., born Sept. 5, 1820. William H., born  
 Aug. 30, 1822. Elisha M., born Apr. 14, 1826. Adaline died  
 May 5, 1887.

### 709

**Hannah Ann**, second daughter of 280-93-23-11-2 and Hannah  
 married, Dec. 4, 1825, by J. G. Whitman, Giles [Avery ;

**Wheeler ;**

children : Theresa. Charles. Adaline. Henry. Eunice.

### 712

**Franklin N.**, eldest son of 281-93-23-11-2 and Esther Denison; married, 1816, place unknown, Rosanna

**Brush**, born 1797, died 1869, daughter of Jonas Brush ; children :

- 1459 John H., born Nov. 10, 1817, married Margaret Hutchin-
- 1460 Amanda M., born Sept. 26, 1819. [son.
- 1461 Cornelia, born Sept. 15, 1821, married Warren Tinsley.
- 1462 Denison, born April 1, 1823.
- 1463 Elisha, born June 12, 1825, died young.
- 1464 George, born July 25, 1826, married Nancy Patterson.
- 1465 Dewitt, born March 14, 1828, died young.
- 1466 Julius, born February 24, 1830, died young.
- 1466a William, born January 21, 1832, died young.
- 1466b Eliza, born October, 1834, died young.

### 716

**Sarah S.**, second daughter of 285-93-23-11-2 and Sally D. Clark; married, June 7, 1842, place not given, Robert A.

**Morgan**, son of Jasper Morgan ;

children : John S., born May 25, 1843. Clora, born Dec. 7, 1853. Jenny, born July 1, 1860.

### 722

**George Anson**, third son of 290-88-24-11-2 and Anna Murdock; married, Jan. 25, 1831, Frances Mehitable [dock ;

**Stanton**, daughter of Jos. Stanton and Susan Brewster, sister children : [of Henry B. Stanton, died Oct. 15, 1870 ;

- 1468 Frances Maria, born Jan. 16, 1832, married Dan'l E. Boon.
- 1469 Susan Murdock, born Jan. 30, 1734, died Dec. 30, 1836.
- 1470 George Henry, born Aug. 28, 1837, died Oct. 17, 1837.
- 1471 Susan Humphrey, born Nov. 12, 1839, married N.D. Janney.
- 1472 Elizabeth Cady, born July 24, 1841, single.
- 1473 Delia Ann, born Oct. 7, 1844, died June 12, 1848.
- 1474 George Stanford, born June 27, 1847, died July 27, 1848.

### 724

**Carleton M.**, fourth son of 290-88-24-11-2 and Anna Murdock; married, Sept. 6, 1849, place not given, Mary J.

**Millard**, born June 30, 1822, parentage unknown ;

children :

- 1475 Unnamed, born 1850, died soon.  
 1476 Caroline Millard, born Dec. 6, 1851, died August 6, 1853.  
 1477 Carleton D., born May 11, 1854.  
 1478 Mary Jane, born May 30, 1861.

### 725

**Courtland**, fifth son of 290-98-24-11-2 and Anna Murdock ;  
 married, September 11, 1840, Mary Ann

**Burlingame**, born July 10, 1811, died February 14, 1889 ;  
 children :

- 1479 Mary Ann, born October 11, 1841.  
 1480 Anna Murdock, born Sept. 28, 1843, died August 26, 1844.  
 1481 John Jay, born December 27, 1845.  
 1482 Courtland, jr., born April 23, 1847.  
 1483 Delia Ann, born August 10, 1849, died September 19, 1851.

### 726

**Erastus**, sixth son of 290-98-24-11-2 and Anna Murdock ;  
 married, March 21, 1844, place unknown, Mary Elizabeth

**Denison**, born June 18, 1825, died August 22, 1867 ;  
 children :

- 1484 Charles Denison, born September 5, 1846.  
 1485 James Curtis, born February 19, 1849.  
 1486 Maria Anna, born September 10, 1853.  
 1487 Delia Wheeler, born August 1, 1855.  
 1488 Henry Williams, born Nov. 21, 1857, died Dec. 8, 1871.

### 727

**Albert L.**, seventh son of 290-98-24-11-2 and Anna Murdock ;  
 married, March 15, 1837, place not given, Phebe B. E.

**Wheeler**, died August 9, 1837 ;

married, Jan. 5, 1839, N. Stonington, Joanna B.

**Wheeler**, born 1819, died March 5, 1866, aged 47 ;  
 children :

- 1489 George Albert, born March 4, 1840.  
 1490 Rebecca W., born January 17, 1842.  
 1491 Maria L., born February 5, 1844.  
 1492 Martha W., born Sept. 16, 1845, died October 17, 1852.  
 1493 Augustus P., born June 4, 1849.  
 1494 John D., born June 8, 1852.  
 1495 Jerusha P., born September 17, 1855.

1496 Thomas W., born December 26, 1858.

1497 Anna H., born April 20, 1861 ;  
married, February 8, 1869, Mrs. Abby J.

**Burrows**, *nec* Jackson, of Norwich, Ct., parentage not given.

### 728

**Oscar Fitzalen**, eighth son of 290-98-24-11-2 and Anna Mur-  
married, Nov. 21, 1842, place not given, Phebe A. [dock ;

**Ely**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1498*a* Mary A., born October 27, 1843, died May, 1854.

1498*b* Richard Ely, born February 12, 1851.

1498*c* Carrie Duncan, born Feb. 16, 1854, died July, 1858.

1498*d* George Stiles, born October 5, 1855.

### 730

**Solon Cicero**, youngest son of 290-98-24-11-2 and Anna Mur-  
married, August 11, 1845, Susan Avery [dock ;

**Cook**, daughter of Charles Cook and Cynthia Avery :

children :

1498 Maria H., born September 28, 1846.

1499 Georgianna A., born July 16, 1848, married April 30, 1881,  
the Rev. E. K. Kendrick, D.D., born 1821.

### 735

**Nahum**, fifth son of 292-99-24-11-2 and Sarah unknown ;  
married, about 1846, Platteville, Wis., Mrs. Hannah

**Smith**, born 1816, daughter of Dole Butler, of New Hampshire ;

children :

1500 Unnamed, born and died, 1847.

1501 Laura E., born June 28, 1849, died young.

1502 Grant Alexander, born May 30, 1851.

### 741

**Lucy**, eldest daughter of 288*a*-108-25-11-2 and Hannah Morgan ;  
married, October 10, 1802, Captain David

**Mitchell** ;

children : David, jr., born July 6, 1803, died 1816. Francis  
F., born Dec. 3, 1806. Ebenezer Avery, born Sept. 24, 1808.  
Thomas L., born Oct. 3, 1811. Colby C., born May 14, 1813.  
Hannah Morgan, born Dec. 18, 1814. Mary F., born Aug. 16,  
1816, who married John H. Brown, of Texas, July 9, 1843.

Lucy Ann, born April 1, 1818, died 1819. Peter, born Aug. 27, 1820, died 1821. John A., born Feb. 21, 1822. Lucy Ann, 2d, born Aug., 1825. Colby C. was a missionary in Koor-distan, Asia, died 1841. Hannah M. married Charles W. Eldridge, Oct. 1, 1848, lives in Hartford, Ct.

HONORABLE JOHN HENRY BROWN was born in Pike county, Missouri, October 29, 1820, ten months before the territory became a state of the Union.

He emigrated to Texas in early youth, and soon entered into the public service, civil and military, and has seen much service, though not seeking official positions. He has been private, sergeant, captain, major, lieutenant-colonel, and colonel. He has represented four different districts in the councils of the state, and served in two constitutional conventions; two terms as mayor of Galveston; as Indian peace commissioner; state commissioner to sell the university lands, and filled various local offices. He has edited papers in Victoria, Indianola, Galveston, Belton, and Dallas, in a period of thirty-eight years. In the years 1865-'66, he was commissioned by the Mexican Government to explore the peninsula of Yucatan and the Huorteca country, interior and under the mountains from Tampico, and to report upon their adaptation to American and European populations. This duty was most fully performed.

Returning to Texas early in 1871, he was again elected to the Legislature of 1872-'73, and in 1875, to the last constitutional convention. In 1882 he was selected as commissioner to select and survey nearly two millions of acres of land for public school purposes, and in 1885. was elected mayor of Dallas for two years.

## 742

**Ebenezer**, 4th, eldest son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Hannah married, November 24, 1808, place not given, [Morgan;

**Nancy Denison** Avery, daughter of No. 281;

children:

1503 Unnamed, born and died November 20, 1809.

1504 Eben Lanman, born April 30, 1811.

1505 Charles Denison, born October 4, 1813.

1506 Jonas E., born May 4, 1816.

1507 Alonzo Morgan, born Aug. 26, 1818, died Dec. 27, 1869.

1508 Sarah Ann, born June 17, 1821, married N. G. Brainard.

1509 Almira Hannah, born Dec. 27, 1823, married E. Wilcox.

1510 Mary Esther, born December 25, 1826 ;

married, October 2, 1834; supposed in Cayuga, N.Y.,

**Catharine Ledyard** Avery, daughter of Hezekiah and children : [Mary Avery ;

1511 Hezkiah, born July 29, 1835.

1512 Nancy E., born June 7, 1837.

1513 Henry William, born November 12, 1838.

1514 Fanny M., born Sept. 29, 1840, married Eli E. Corwin.

#### 744

**Egbert**, second son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Hannah Morgan ; married, Feb. 2, 1815, by Timothy Tuttle, Mrs. Eunice

**Wood**, daughter of Capt. John and Abigail Fish, born Dec. 22, children : [1795, died Nov. 4, 1865;

1515 Egbert Hamilton, born January 1, 1816.

1516 Charles William, born Oct. 17, 1819, died Sept. 14, 1841.

1517 Abby Wood, born March 22, 1827, unmarried 1879.

1518 Mary A., born Sept. 27, 1834, died September 20, 1841.

1519 Nichol Wood, twin, died October 12, 1841.

#### 747

REVEREND CHARLES ELDRIDGE AVERY graduated at Middlebury College, in 1818; studied Theology and preached in Columbus, N. Y., several years; in Smyrna, two years; in Truxton, two; Scipio, eleven, and Weedsport, seven. He left the ministry several years before he died, which occurred in Weedsport, N. Y., September 5, 1854.

**Charles Eldridge**, (Rev.), fourth son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and married, March 6, 1820, Asenath C. [Mary Eldridge ;

**Chedell**, born Nov. 9, 1794, died Aug. 23, 1875, daughter of children : [Rufus Chedell and Mary Hatch ;

1520 Mary A., born Dec. 20, 1820, died May 17, 1823.

1521 Charles E., jr., born January 20, 1823.

1522 Edward Henry, born August 18, 1824.

1523 Herman E., born April 13, 1826, died August 27, 1827.

1524 Maria L., born July 19, 1828, died September 16, 1880.

1525 Charlotte A., born Oct. 15, 1830, died November 4, 1883.

1526 Irving Montgomery, born July 1, 1832.

1527 Wellington T., born June 22, 1839, died February 7, 1843.

## 748

**Henry William**, fifth son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Mary El-  
married, Nov. 27, 1817, place not given, Betsy [dridge;

**Denison**, born July 4, 1797, died May 11, 1866, daughter of  
children : [Frederick Denison and Hannah Fish;

1528 Frederick Denison, born October 30, 1818.

1529 Henry William, jr., born May 31, 1823.

## 749

**Mary E.**, fourth daughter of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Mary El-  
married, December 25, 1823, Scipio, N. Y., Nathan Fish [dridge;

**Denison**;

children : Mary Elizabeth, born June 18, 1825. Hannah  
Fish, born Feb. 15, 1827. Emily Amanda, born Nov. 14, 1828.  
Lucy Glover, born June 30, 1831.

## 750

**Sidney**, sixth son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Mary Eldridge ;  
married, Sept. 4, 1823, Brookfield, N. Y., Nancy

**Dickey**, born October 20, 1806, died February 28, 1888 ;

children :

1530 Lydia Goodelle, born January 1, 1825.

1531 Frances M., born March 27, 1830, married David Dickey.

1532 Harriet De Forest, born June 8, 1832, died Sept. 3, 1833.

1533 Mary A., born Feb. 25, 1834, died May 6, 1834.

1534 William Dickey, born May 27, 1835.

1535 Eugene Henry, born May 15, 1837.

1536 Mary A., 2d, born May 23, 1842, died February 4, 1844.

## 751

**Amasa**, seventh son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and Mary Eldridge ;  
married, Oct. 18, 1832, place not given, Betsy

**Dye**, born June 8, 1811, died Apr. 6, 1840, daughter of Jno. Dye;  
children :

1537 David Aiken, born January 5, 1837.

1538 Mary Jane, born October 2, 1839 ;

married, April 5, 1842, place not given, Eleanor

**Atwell**, born March 5, 1816, died July 20, 1882 ;

children :

1539 Ellen Louise, born May 15, 1843.

**752**

REVEREND JARED R. AVERY was installed as the seventh pastor of the Congregational church of Groton, Ct., October 9, 1839. It seems highly befitting that a lineal descendant of Captain James Avery, one of the founders of this town, and of this church, should have been chosen to this office. He was born in this place, September 17, 1804; graduated at Williams College in 1830; ordained October 17, 1833, at Auburn, N. Y., where he graduated in Theology. He immediately entered upon an agency for the American Tract Society. In this service he spent two years in the southern states and three in New England. He was married, July 23, 1835, to Mrs. Agnew, formerly Miss Skidmore, of Louisville, Ky. Their children are seven, three of whom have passed away from the earthly living. The beginning of Mr. Avery's ministry here was the opening of a new era, or rather the renewal of the old one. This ministry lasted for twelve years. The dismissal of Mr. Avery was at his own request, and occurred April 15, 1851.—From "A Review of the Congregational Church of Groton, Ct., With Sketches of its Ministers," by Rev. J. A. Woodhull.

- Jared Reid**, (Rev.,) youngest son of 288a-108-25-11-2 and married, July 25, 1835, Mrs. Sarah A. [Mary Eldridge;  
**Agnew**, born June 15, 1810, died April 10, 1880, daughter of children : [Paul and Sarah Skidmore;  
 1540 George Skidmore, born April 19, 1836.  
 1541 William B., born April 16, 1838.  
 1542 Nathan F. D., born Feb. 25, 1840, died July 14, 1841.  
 1543 Mary Sabina, born April 17, 1842, died July 25, 1844.  
 1544 Jared Reid, jr., born February 23, 1845.  
 1545 Mary Sabina, 2d, born March 17, 1847, died May 20, 1870, married Lavius Robinson, May 1, 1867.

**757**

**Lamira**, eldest daughter of 292a-108-25-11-2 and Lucy Morgan; married, June 16, 1816, place not given, Timothy

**Wetherell ;**

children : Aurelia, born Nov. 29, 1817. William, born March 24, 1819. Caroline, born Oct. 3, 1820. Hannah, born March 7, 1821. Solon, born March 10, 1823. Jeffrey Wells, born

April 10, 1826. James Henry, born July 21, 1828. Lucy Fish, born Sept. 6, 1830. Denison, born Oct. 11, 1832. Albert, born Dec. 21, 1835. Maryette, born March 6, 1838.

## 758

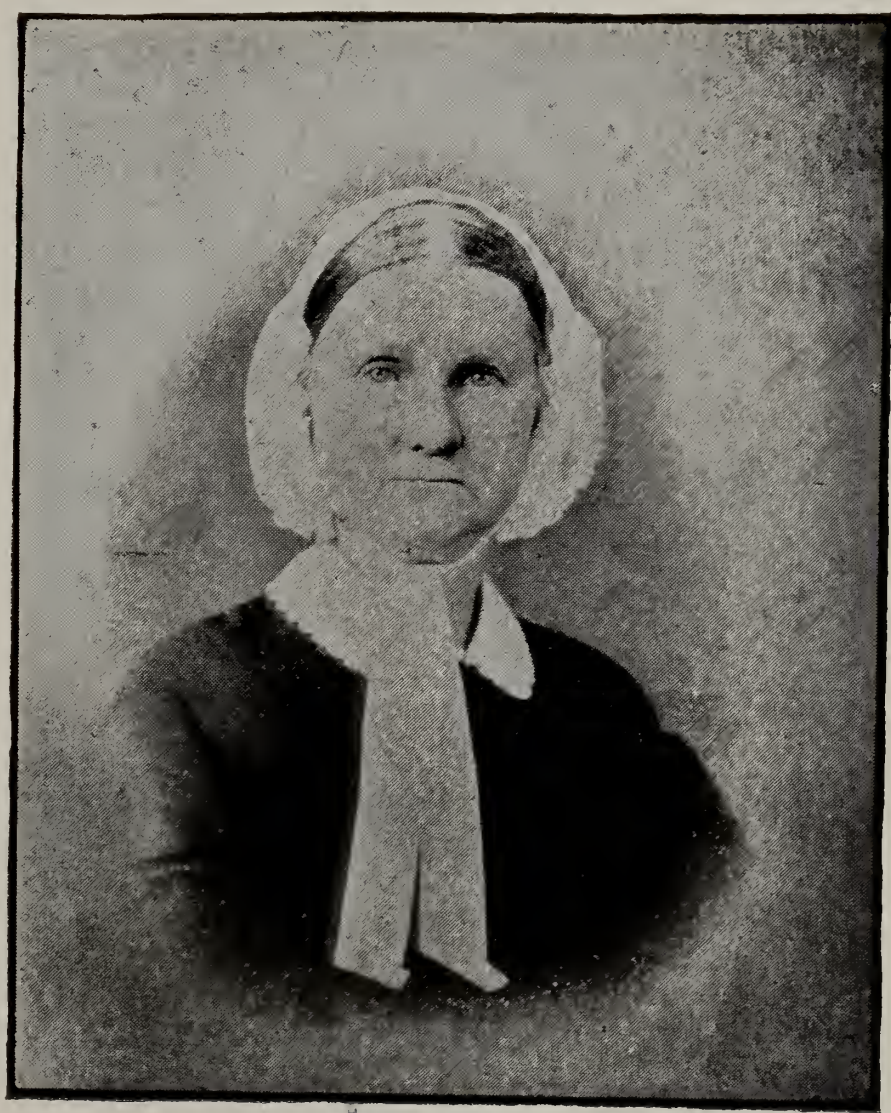
**Amanda**, second daughter of 292a-108-25-11-2 and Lucy Mor-  
married, August 2, 1825, Salem, Pa., Rev. Mark [gan Fish ;  
**Preston**, born Oct. 12, 1797, died July 20, 1849, Burlington, Pa ;  
children : Lucy Amanda, born Aug. 7, 1827. Eunice Emilie,  
born Dec., 1828, died Sept. 9, 1869. Isaac, born July 10, 1831,  
died Aug. 31, 1832. Mary Elizabeth, born Feb. 3, 1833. Har-  
riet Phebe D., born May 25, 1836. Susanna, born Jan. 27, 1838.  
Henry M., born June 22, 1839. Albert, born April 3, 1841.  
Wallace, born Aug. 5, 1842. Susan Rebecca, born May 24,  
1844. William Fletcher, born Sept. 27, 1845.

REV. MARK PRESTON, who was one of the leaders of pioneer Methodism in Bradford, Sullivan, and other counties of Pennsylvania, married Amanda Avery, in Salem, Pa., Aug. 2d, 1825. Soon after, they moved to West Burlington, Bradford County, Pa., where they lived for many years, and where all their children were born. "The *purpose* makes the hero," and surely Mark Preston was one. Some of the oldest people of Bradford and adjoining counties love, to-day, to tell of the time when Mark Preston "rode the circuit," of his many acts of kindness, of his wonderful mental powers and executive abilities; his powerful and convincing sermons; and above all, of his grand christian character and influence. In those days the "circuit rider" rode on horse-back, with his saddle bags, through the forest, his path being marked by blazed trees. The voice of the panther was frequently heard, and Mr. Preston, a number of times, escaped the fangs of these ravenous beasts, in so miraculous a manner that people came to look upon him as bearing almost a charmed life. Mr. Preston's abilities were such, that, in another calling he might have amassed wealth, but with him, *duty* was law. So he toiled on until the age of fifty-two, when he was stricken down with fever, and in a few short days, on July 20, 1849, his labors ended. There is in West Burlington, a quaint old church, more than a century old. Its pulpit and gallery remain just as of yore, and it is

still used on special occasions. In this church Mr. Preston preached, and here the whole country, as it were, came to pay to him a last tribute of respect and love; and by its side he was placed to rest, near two of his little ones. Can any of the Avery girls now living understand what Amanda A. Preston and her children had to face, when they found themselves thus bereft? Mr. Preston's possessions had been "a head full of knowledge," an indomitable will, unswerving integrity, and a heart full of goodness, kindness and love to all humanity. So you know, while he bequeathed to his family the influence of all his good, there came with it "keen-edged poverty." The mother was a brave woman. She and her children set about the work before them without a murmur. The oldest child was twenty-two, the youngest two. The four older were girls. The eldest boy was but ten.

AMANDA AVERY in her girlhood had learned the tailor's trade. The three elder girls taught school. So, year after year passed. The little ones, one by one, gaining age and strength to become helpers. The youngest girl, who was and still is, called "Little Sue" by her sisters, because she is much younger than any of them, commenced teaching when she was but thirteen years of age. The path of duty and necessity, though often a very rugged one, is never entirely bereft of sunshine and peace; and so, this family found, after many years of earnest endeavor, that their efforts were crowned with some degree of success. On the 7th of June, 1887, when nearly eighty-five years of age, Amanda A. Preston, the brave, patient, loving mother (at the home of her eldest son, Henry M. Preston, in Sundance, Wyoming Ter.) passed to her rest. As we remember her we can but think, surely, "The sweetest lives are those to duty wed." At the present time there are seven of Amanda A. Preston's children, six grandchildren and one great grandchild living; four children and four grand children having died.

*Lucy A.*, (Mrs. D. P. Richards,) of Wyoming, Delaware, was educated at Wyoming Seminary, Kingston, Pa., and Genesee College, Lima, N. Y. She was well known as a successful teacher in Scranton, Pa., and other places. Married Aug. 6, 1869, D. P. Richards, a representative of one of the oldest families of Wilkes Barre, Pa.



MRS. AMANDA AVERY PRESTON.

*Emilie E.* was graduated from Miss B. Thurston's Seminary, in Elmira, N. Y., a school which closed in 1864, but was well known for many years throughout Northern Pennsylvania and Southern New York. Emilie was also graduated from Dr. Dio Lewis' school of Physical Culture, in Boston, about 1865. She taught with Miss Thurston for quite a number of years, and was not only a faithful and efficient teacher, but a valued friend of the principal. "Little Sue" was given, while at the seminary, an exercise in rhetoric, under the head of "The Beautiful." She asked for a subject. Miss Thurston promptly replied, "Take you sister Emilie's *character*. *Hers is the most beautiful character I ever knew.* Emilie taught in several prominent institutions in New York and Pennsylvania. Her last teaching was done in the Central College for Freedman, in Nashville, Tennessee, where she labored with a truly missionary spirit. She was at one time associated with Miss Nivison in her work at Clifton Springs, New York. Emilie died in Rochester, Minnesota, September 9, 1869. To her younger brothers and sisters, she was a loving inspiration. Her life was full of self-sacrifice and good deeds for others.

*Mary E.* was graduated, in classical course, from Genesee College (Syracuse University) in 1864 or 1865. Taught in New Albany, Indiana; Elmira, New York, and various other places. She, too, answered the call for teachers at Freedman, and taught for some time in Central College, at Nashville, Tennessee. At one time she went some distance into the country. Her school-house was burned, when, with characteristic enthusiasm and perseverance she taught under a tree, until another house was erected, and through her efforts a church was organized.

*Dr. Harriet E. Preston*, after a term, put aside her pedagogic honors for the study of medicine. She pursued her studies in New York, Boston and Philadelphia. Was graduated from the Woman's Medical College of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, March, 1868. Most of the time from October, 1868, to July, 1885, she practiced her profession in St. Paul, Minnesota. For the past two years she has been in St. Augustine, Florida. The Doctor occasionally writes for the press.

*Henry M. Preston* became of age just in time to cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln, in the fall of 1860. In Earlville,

Illinois, August 28, 1861, he enlisted in Company I, 4th Illinois Regiment, Volunteer Cavalry. George J. Sheperdson was captain, and T. Lyle Dickey, colonel. Henry says of himself, "My army life was so tame and common-place, compared with others, that it is hardly worth mentioning." We do not agree with him, however, for his army life was a very active one. He participated in the capture of Fort Henry and Fort Donaldson; also the siege of Corinth and of Coffeyville, and a large number of other engagements. While Grant's army was at Iron Landing, on the Tennessee river, and about to go down, Henry was sick with the measles. The army went on board the boats. The rain was pouring down. The tent was taken down from over him, and he was placed on a baggage wagon and taken to the landing, not able to help himself in the least. One of the hospital boats had no room for him, and the captain of the other would not take him. He was carried to a stateroom on the boat with his company, and so went to the front instead of the rear. Went down the river as far as Savannah, and entered a hospital about a half mile back from the river, and was there during the battle of Pittsburg Landing, which lasted two days. Though very ill, he left his bed to aid in caring for the wounded and dying as they were brought in. Though never wounded, he had many narrow escapes. During an engagement near Coffeyville, which took place just before dark, when his regiment had dismounted and were formed by a rail fence on the upper side of a field, Henry's place being near the corner of the fence, and by the road, he says: "I heard an officer (Colonel, afterward General, Hatch, of the Second Iowa, whose horse had been shot in the action) say, in a quiet tone of voice, "Some of you men fire down the road; there is a squad of them coming up the road." Another man and myself stepped out and fired at them. They took to the fence. I returned to the fence. Soon I became aware that I was pretty much alone; could see but one of our men, and knew it was time to get out of that, feeling impressed that I should be shot; and what I most dreaded was a shot in the back. I was resting on one heel, with my other foot flat on the ground; had shoved a cartridge in my Sharp's carbine, and was reaching for a cap, when a bullet struck the ground under me, cutting the earth between my feet." In Springfield, Ill., November 3, 1864, he was mustered out, his term of service

having expired. He hastened home, and on the morning after arriving, cast his second vote for Abraham Lincoln. Although his health had been greatly impaired during his army life, he again enlisted, August 12, 1867, and served as First Sergeant in a company of Militia, which was stationed on the Little Blue river, about two miles south of Alexander, Nebraska, to prevent Indian hostilities. The company was mustered out of service November 14, 1867. While in the Militia he enjoyed his first buffalo hunt, and he flatters himself that he did even better than General Custer on his first buffalo chase. He chased and killed a buffalo on horseback and alone, it taking many a good shot to bring the animal down, while General Custer shot his own horse instead of the buffalo, and walked back to camp with his saddle on his back.

*Albert Preston*, having just reached the age of twenty-one, in August, 1862, responded to the call for volunteers for nine months, enlisting in Company D., 132d Regiment Pennsylvania Volunteer Infantry. He was made corporal. Chase was captain. This regiment, through a blunder of the officers, was ordered into battle at Antietam, September 16 and 17, where the men were mown down without mercy, before they had even had an opportunity to drill. When Burnside's army was crossing the river to attack the Confederate fortifications at Fredericksburg, Albert was wounded by a fragment of shell in the lower calf of the leg. It was said that the shell that wounded him, killed and wounded five. It is also understood that this regiment charged a rebel battery three times; the last time the Colonel came off with sixteen men, and Albert was one of the sixteen. He was sent to the hospital in Georgetown, and the wounds, of which he had scarcely thought, during that long day's terrible battle, was such that the surgeon wished to amputate the limb, but Albert, promptly and with good reason, too, remarked, "That leg is mine, and when it goes I expect to go with it." The angered surgeon, in opening the wound, cut it *across* the muscles, and doubtless, for this reason the leg was never after strong. He was transferred to Chestnut Hill Hospital, where he remained until May, 1863. His term of service having expired, he was discharged. Again, in the fall of 1864, he enlisted, this time in the Third Iowa Battery Light Artillery for one year, and was most of the time stationed

at Little Rock, Arkansas. He was mustered out in the fall of 1865. Albert was never after well, and died June 20, 1878, of consumption, brought on by the hardships and exposures of war. His only child died a few months before he passed away, and he said, "Select for my little boy a bright, sunny spot; I shall lie with him soon."

*Wallace Preston* is a machinist of unusual skill. Some five years ago his health failing, he sold out his business in Monticello, Iowa, where he had lived for nearly twenty years, and retired to his farm in Early, Iowa. When just settled in his new home, a tornado swept the building all away, injuring more or less four of the family. Within the last three years Wallace has buried his wife and three children, leaving his youngest only, a boy of sixteen.

"*Little Sue*" (Mrs. Seamands), now a widow with one child, Lowell Preston Seamands, born October 9, 1878, makes her home with her oldest sister, in Wyoming, Del. She was graduated from the Mansfield State Normal School, of Mansfield, Pa., June 27, 1876, and taught in the same school during the six years following. For two years she was principal of the training department, then for four years had charge of the department of elocution, and was assistant in mathematics. In the fall of 1874 she accepted the position of lady principal and teacher of rhetoric, literature and elocution in Johnson (now Chadwick) College, in the city of Quincy, Ill., which position she filled for two years. She studied elocution under some of the best professors in New York and Philadelphia, and is known as a public reader and elocutionist in several states. She is said to be "an artist of rare gifts and attainments."

We are wondering if any other Avery girl and her family has had a history at all like this. We are thinking, too, what a grand, what a wonderful, re-union there will be, by and by, when the Averys have crossed the "Peaceful River," and passed through the "Beautiful Gates Ajar." Surely they will know each other then, for the mists will all have cleared away.

S. P. S.

### 759

**Alexander H.**, eldest son of 292a-108-25-11-2 and Lucy Mor-  
married, December 16, 1834, Alice B. [gan Fish ;

**Howe**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 1546 Rosalinde R., born May 2, 1835, married Mr. Fulmer.
- 1547 Phineas O., born August 30, 1838.
- 1548 Alice R., born Jan., 1840, married D. D. Van Campen.
- 1549 Cyrus M., born April 27, 1843, died August 27, 1855.
- 1550 Minor M., born Aug. 31, 1845.

## 766

### AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF REV. HENRY THOMAS AVERY.

I was born 1819, and had such schooling as was to be had at the common schools of that day. I learned the blacksmith's trade, which I have never relinquished entirely. I was converted in the village of Salem, Wayne County, Pa., November 17th, 1837, and soon united with the Methodist church, and was elected superintendent of the sabbath school. I was soon appointed class leader, and on August 11th, 1839, I was licensed to preach, by the quarterly conference of Columbia circuit of Genesee conference. At the next session of the Oneida conference, I was sent by the presiding elder to Owasco circuit, as junior preacher, with the Rev. L. K. Reddington, and from the close of that conference year until 1852, I worked at my trade of blacksmithing, in different places—Spafford Hill, in Onondaga County; Scott, Cortland County, and Newfield, Tioga County, N. Y. In 1852 I was recommended by the quarterly conference of Newfield circuit, Ithaca district, to Oneida conference.

I was sent to Barton circuit to fill out Henry Elwell's year, on account of failing health, and at the close of that year I was admitted on trial in the Wyoming conference, at Carbondale, Pa., and was appointed junior preacher to Broome circuit, with the Rev. Raymond Ingalls; Zadock Paddock, presiding elder. We had good revivals at different appointments and camp meetings. At the next conference I was sent to Vestal, with Seymour E. Walworth. We had two blessed revivals and that year one meeting was protracted to five weeks, beginning March 9th, and about forty souls professed conviction. I well remember a few incidents of this last revival. At the first call for seekers of salvation, a young man came forward, but immediately went back, and I watched the move with solicitude, but the truth was soon manifest. He went after a comrade and with him returned to the altar, where he was converted. One peculiarity of the meetings

was that numbers of converts sought their comrades to bring them to the altar. As I was passing through the congregation one night I spoke to a Dr. P—— about his salvation. “Oh!” he replied, “I have religion.” I responded, “We have work for you at the altar,” and although he was a Baptist, confessed to his backslidings and that he had nearly given up his religion, but took hold anew and no one could have told him from a Methodist. I used to say at the close of the evening service, “If there are any backsliders that want to make any confessions and start anew, they now have an opportunity to do so.” An old Presbyterian brother said one evening, “Brother Avery, who do you mean by these old backsliders?” I replied, “My dear sir, I mean you, if you are one of them.” He then arose and said, “Brother Avery has been calling on me for a number of evenings to confess. I am a member of the Presbyterian church across the river, but have not been there for some time. I had lost my religious enjoyment and felt unfit for their society. I could not join with the world, and last night I went home and inquired about my family altar, and found it all torn down, and looking around for something to build another, I found nothing but the old stones; of them I built an altar and offered sacrifices, and God blessed me.” I trust he has reached his home in heaven. The next year I was sent to Flemingville mission, where I had a precious work of grace. My next appointment was to Colby mission; had a poor, hard year, and at the next conference I was transferred to the East Genesee conference, and was sent to Loyalsock mission, in Sullivan County, Pa. At the next conference held in Canandigua I was ordained an Elder, by Bishop Beverly Waugh, August, 1857. I was returned to Loyalsock the next year. There were good revivals, at different places, and in 1858 I was sent to Scranton, Bradford County, Pa., where I had some success; and was returned to it the second year, but was changed to Ulster, N. Y., circuit by the presiding elder, to gratify Athens, then a part of that charge. This year I had but little success, there being a contention in the church, and at the close of the year my health failed, and the conference granted me a vacation, at my own request, with the privilege to exercise my ministerial office. In the autumn of 1863, I moved to Iowa, and stopped at Monticello, Jones County, and there I worked at my trade, and

preached nearly every sabbath and held quarterly meetings for the presiding elder, and did circuit work. I dedicated the first Methodist Church, in Monticello, in the winter of 1863-4. and in 1866 went into Delaware County, Iowa. In 1869 I went into Taylor County, where I did circuit work under the presiding elder, U. P. Golady, on Corning district, De Moines conference. In 1870 I was called to take charge of Creston circuit, which was set off from Creston station by the quarterly conference, and at its first meeting, U. P. G. remaining on the Creston station. During the next three months, dissatisfaction arose between him and the station, and I was put on the station and U. P. G. was put on the circuit. In 1876 I went into Nebraska, where I continued to preach and hold quarterly meetings, and in 1881 I went to Arkansas. Here I have calls in every direction to preach, and more than I have strength to do. At almost seventy years of age, I am still following the gospel plow and sowing the seeds of the kingdom, waiting in joyful hopes of coming reward. Sometimes I wish I was twenty or thirty years younger, to work in my master's vineyard, but my work is nearly done and I want to be able to say, "I have fought the good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith," and to realize that there is a crown of righteousness laid up for me, which the Lord will give me at that day.

H. T. A.

**Henry Thomas**, youngest son of 292a-108-25-11-2 and Lucy married, April 16, 1844, Ledyard, N. Y., [Morgan Fish :

**Mary Ann** Avery, born Sept, 1801, died April 14, 1867, daughter children : none ; [ter of Hezekiah ;

married, Jan. 1, 1868, Delaware, Iowa, Lucy Ann

**Wagner**, born Oct. 1, 1844, parentage unknown ; children :

1551 John Henry, born Nov. 10, 1868.

1552 Lucy Morgan, born Nov. 9, 1870, died November 26, 1883.

1553 Emily Jane, born Dec. 8, 1872, married Robt. Rummage.

1554 Charles Wagner, born September 27, 1875.

1555 James Edward, born March 7, 1878.

1556a Joseph George, born November 24, 1883.

### 770

**Mary Ann**, eldest daughter of 296a-111-25-11-2 and Lucretia married, 1818, Great Neck, Ct., Col. Guerdon T. [C. Miller ;

**Chappell**, who later became a Baptist minister ;

children : Frances Ann Elizabeth, married John W. Keeney. Nancy Paine, married G. B. Franklin. Cornelia Darrow, married Griswold Avery. Ellen Avery, married J. Isham. Mary Rogers. Vene Nugent. George Avery. Griswold Avery, married Cornelia Caverly. Mary C. Gates, married Wm. H. Harrison. Wm. R. Gardner. Mary Adalaid.

## 771

**Frances Luceretia**, second dau. of 296a-111-25-11-2 and married, time and place not given, Captain John. [L. C. Miller ; **Caverly** ;

children : John M. Fannie L., married Jewett Tiffany. Philip Avery, married Julia Bishop. Lizzie M., unmarried. Joseph G., married Addie Avery.

MRS. CAVERLY has an album in which is inscribed an original effusion, written by David Avery, when on a visit to Connecticut from the "Genesees." We suppose the same David, 234, whose story is told in another place. We append a copy :

The banks of the Thames have recorded the names  
Of the boldest of heroes and the basest of Neros :  
In letters of glory, we read the proud story  
Of the deeds of the former, embalmed with our tears,  
While those of the latter, concerned in that matter,  
Shall be doomed to perdition through myraids of years.

## 772

**George M.**, youngest son of 296a-111-25-11-2 and Lucretia C. married, place and date unknown, Abby Eliza [Miller ;

**Wait**, born in Lyme, Conn., 1807, died 1848, dau. of Samuel Wait and Abigail Chadwick ; a member of the distinguished Wait family ; niece of the Hon. Marvin Wait, and not distantly related to Hon. Morrison R. Wait ;

children :

1557 Griswold George, born April 21, 1831.

1558 Matilda Wait, born Jan., 1833, married John M. Morgan ; married, time and place unknown, Mrs. Mary Chappell

**Howard**, born July 6, 1816.

children :

1559 A son, died young.

## 783

**Ledyard**, youngest son of 299-111-25-11-2 and Lucy Griffin ; married, time and place unknown, Susan

**Doe**, birth and parentage not mentioned ;

children :

1559<sup>a</sup> John, married Rachel Hawes, and have three children, Henrietta, George and Ledyard. Ledyard is married and has two children, Gracie and John.

1560 George.                      1561 William.                      1562 Ledyard.

1563 Hannah.                      1564 Lucy.

### 780

**Isaac R.**, third son of 299-III-25-II-2 and Lucy Griffin ;  
married, about 1836, place unknown, Mrs. Ann

**Brush**, born in England, Dec. 25, 1799, died Jan. 29, 1887 ;

children :

1565 Lucy, born April 8, 1837.

1566 Susie, born Aug. 20, 1839, died Feb. 16, 1844.

1567 Charles Phillips, born December 1, 1842.

1568 Mary Louise, born Oct. 8, 1843.

### 781

**Nancy**, eldest daughter of 299-III-25-II-2 and Lucy Griffin ;  
married, about 1830, place not given, Josiah

**Douglass**, born Aug. 21, 1813 ;

children : Lucy, born Nov. 31, 1831 ;

Josiah married, for second wife, Mrs. Hannah A. Morgan, her  
children : Almira. Josephine. [sister ;

### 792

**Ellen H.**, youngest daughter of 301-II-6-25-II-2 and Hannah  
married, about 1839, in Hudson, N. Y., Charles [Latham ;

**McKinstry**, who died in 1841, leaving one child, Cassandra,  
married, in 1851, Augustus [who died in 1844 ;

**McKinstry ;**

children : Jennie, born Nov. 3, 1851. George, born Feb. 20,  
1855. Nellie, born Aug. 31, 1858. Susie, born Apr. 10, 1862.

### 801

**Billings**, only son of 309-II-9-35-13-2 and Margery Newton ;  
married, Sept. 25, 1825, place not given, Prudence

**Gere**, born Oct. 2, 1802, died March 23, 1833, daughter of Amos  
children : [Gere and Prudence Allen ;

1569 James Billings, born August 27, 1826.

1570 Theophilas, born Nov. 30, 1827.

1571 Amos Gere, born October 4, 1829.

**804**

**Lavinia**, only daughter of 310-119-35-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, Sept. 30, 1821, place not given, Sanford

**Morgan**, born Nov. 11, 1798 ;

children: Sanford Avery, born July 9, 1822. Orlando, born  
Feb. 14, 1825. She died Sept. 12, 1827. He afterwards, July  
9, 1737, married Cornelia Avery, dau. of Cyrus.

**806**

**James**, third son of 310-119-35-13-2 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, Oct., 1830, in Colerain, Mass., Emily

**Smith**, born Feb. 23, 1806, died Nov. 12, 1842 ;

children :

1572 Lovinia Smith, born Oct. 3, 1831, died May 28, 1853.

1573 Julia Elizabeth, born May 13, 1834, died Jan 31, 1867.

1574 Hannah Amelia, born June 28, 1836, died Nov. 14, 1881.

1575 Harriet Ann, born April 14, 1840.

1576 Emily Morrison, born Oct. 14, 1842 ;

married, March 23, 1843, in Halifax, Vt., Sarah

**Bardwell**, born 1817, died Jan 29, 1872 :

children :

1577 James Thomas, born Dec. 22, 1843.

1578 Sarah Miranda, born August 3, 1845, died July 13, 1866.

1579 Joshua Edward, born Sept. 27, 1847, died July, 1865.

1580 George W., born Aug. 13, 1849.

**814**

**Zachariah**, fourth son of 328-131-41-13-2 and Hannah Cran-  
married, Dec., 1817, in Morristown, N. J., Betsy [dall ;

**Parsels**, born unknown ;

children :

1581 Alonzo Elias, born Jan. 1, 1818.

1582 Melissa, born Dec. 21, 1820.

1583 Vastia Emeline, born July 3, 1822.

1584 Franklin P., born Aug. 20, 1825.

1585 Theresa Maria, born Jan. 6, 1831.

1587 Edward N., born Oct. 9, 1837.

**831**

**Lyman**, son of 335-131-41-13-2 and Sarah Brewster ;

married, about 1822, at Cleremont, N. H., Laura Maria

**Edwards**, born Sept. 25, 1802, d. March 8, 1888, Neponsett Ill. ;

children:

1588 James Williamson, born August 9, 1823. 1589 Eunice Almeria. 1590 Ledyard Winslow. 1591 Lorenzo Baldwin. 1592 Albert Brewster. 1593 John Addison.

832

**William Lamport**, son of 335-131-41-13-2 and Sarah Brew-married, in 1830, place not given, Emeline E. [ster;

**Barnum**, born 1808, died May, 1832, dau. of Elijah Barnum children: [and Mary Ann Spencer;

1594 Jeremiah Burns, born 1831.

848

BENAJAH AUSTIN AVERY came to Syracuse in 1838 and for several years was in the salt business, but after marriage purchased a small farm a short distance from the city, on the first plank road. This he increased to two hundred and fifteen acres. His chief attention, as far as the farm was concerned, was the production of milk. He purchased and bred the best cows, investigated the best methods of feeding, and reduced the production of milk almost to a science. He, with James Noxon, organized and built the first street railroad, and was the general manager for several years. His crowning work was the founding of the Onondaga County Milk Association, which has not only been of great benefit to its members, and farmers in general, but has proved of inestimable advantage to the city of Syracuse.

**Benajah Austin**, eldest son of 340-135-41-13-2 and Eunice married, September 24, 1840, [Avery;

**Mary Abby Avery**, daughter of Thomas, born Feb. 22, 1821.

849

**Augustus**, second son of 340-135-41-13-2 and Eunice Avery; married, December 15, 1858, in Salina, Harriet E.

**Clark**, dau. of Elizur Clark and Jerusha Spencer, born Oct. children: [15, 1854;

1595 Frederick Elizur, born Sept. 30, 1859, died young.

1596 Lucy Latham, born Apr. 22, 1862, mar. Clarence Sherwood.

1597 Mary Augusta, born May 10, 1864, married Charles F.

1598 Eunice Jerusha, born April 5, 1856. [O'Donnell.

1599 Lewis Edward. 1601 B. Austin.

1600 Laura, 1602 Helen T.

849 was one of the largest fine salt manufacturers on the Salt Springs Reservation; was supervisor of the First Ward, city of Syracuse, for several years.

**854**

**Harriet**, eldest daughter of 349-137-41-13-2 and Elizabeth L. Pease; married, July 24, 1843, in Malta, O., Ralph [Pease;

**Porter**, born February 28, 1808, is still living;

children: Alfred Avery, born May 19, 1845. Ralph, jr., born Feb. 28, 1854, died Jan. 9, 1858. Lydia Harriet, born June 16, 1859, married Jasper Smith, Aug 4, 1881.

**857**

**Cyrus**, eldest son of 349-137-41-13-2 and Elizabeth L. Pease; married, June 13, 1849, in Madison, O., Helen M.

**Smith**, born 1828, died Nov. 22, 1852, daughter of Elijah Smith; children: none; [and Lovina Sherman; married, Sept. 1, 1853, in Madison, O., Rose Anna Mary

**Miller**, born May 21, 1830, daughter of Nahum Miller and children; [Esther McDonald; 1603 Cyrus Miller, born July 4, 1854.

**858**

**Egbert**, second son of 349-137-41-13-2 and Elizabeth L. Pease; married, August 20, 1854, in Pittsfield, O., Harriet

**King**, born January 31, 1838;

children:

1604 Diantha Elizabeth, born June 10, 1855, died May 31, 1877.

1605 Abbie King, born June 1, 1858, died Aug. 28, 1858.

1606 Edwin, born Aug. 19, 1861, died Sept. 19, 1861.

1607 Ernest, born same, died Sept. 20, 1861.

1608 Albert Allyn, born August 21, 1864.

1609 Harriet King, jr., born Jan. 31, 1868.

**859**

HENRY AVERY was born February 13, 1831, in Brownhelm, Lorain County, O. Educated at Oberlin College; graduated from college in 1854. Did not finish the course in theology, but the name appears among the theological graduates of 1858. Ordained to the work of the gospel ministry March 14, 1860, by council, in Stockbridge, Wis. An Indian church had existed there for some twenty-five years, under the auspices of the A. B. C. F. M., but the Indians had, in 1858, removed to a reservation.

A church composed of white people was formed on the same day and by the same council. He ministered to Stockbridge church four years. Has been pastor of churches in Williamsfield, Rock Creek and Middlebury, in Ohio; Tonica, Ill.; College Springs and Montour, in Iowa; is now (1893) pastor at the last mentioned place. Was member of the faculty of Amity College, College Springs, Iowa, some ten years.

**Henry**, (Rev.) youngest son of 349-131-41-13-2 and Elizabeth married, Feb. 13, 1856, in Rochester, Elizabeth [L. Pease;

**Burtis**, born Feb. 1, 1832, died Sept. 1, 1870, in Florida;  
children:

1610 Lewis Burtis, born November 13, 1856, died Dec 6, 1856.

1611 Lewis Burtis, 2d, born September 28, 1859.

1612 Warren Alfred, born Dec. 3, 1866, died May 21, 1868.

1613 Frank Coleman, born March 24, 1868, died Dec. 21, 1869;  
married, Aug. 15, 1872, Caroline W.

**Robinson**, born Aug. 29, 1837;

children:

1614 Mary Robinson, born Sept. 14, 1872, died July 8, 1878.

1615 Henry Coleman, born January 25, 1875.

1616 Wilson Robinson, born September 3, 1879.

1617 Ella Grace, born February 13, 1881.

## 860

**Park W.**, eldest son of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice Latham;  
married, October 24, 1811, by Elder Whitman,

**Clarissa B.** Avery, daughter of Jonas B.;

children: all born in New Milford, Pa, except last.

1618 William Park, born Nov. 12, 1812, died July 20, 1830.

1619 Lauriston, born Dec. 27, 1813, died June 6, 1838.

1620 Caroline Latham, born Oct. 12, 1815, mar. Hiram Allen.

1621 Albert Francis, born Feb. 21, 1817.

1622 Jefferson, born August 14, 1818, died Aug. 5, 1844.

1623 James D., born October 22, 1820.

1624 Eunice L., born March 31, 1822, mar. John A. Morgan.

1625 Youngs, born February 8, 1824, died April 22, 1870.

1626 Lucy Ann, born Dec. 14, 1825, married Col. H. D. Morgan.

1627 Julia E, born February 6, 1828, died in Syracuse, N. Y.

1628 Hannah M., born April 8, 1830, died Nov. 20, 1833.

1629 Adelia Esther, born May 11, 1832.

1630 Ellen Nancy, born Feb. 18, 1834.

1631 Prentice Park, born in the "Old Red House," March 7, 1836, died August 19, 1884.

### 861

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice Latham ; married, Nov. 25, 1807, in Groton, Richard

**Harris**, born unknown, died September 21, 1816:

children: Jeremiah George, born October 23, 1809. Erastus Richard, born Nov. 29, 1812, died May 17, 1838.

JEREMIAH GEORGE HARRIS was born at Poquonoc Bridge, Groton, Connecticut, October 23d, A. D., 1809. His father died when he was less than seven years old. He was early in life thrown on his own resources and began to be self-supporting. When nineteen years old he became associate editor of the *Political Observer*, at New London; later he became editor of the *Daily Gazette*, at New Bedford, Mass. In 1838 he established the *Nashville Union*, at Nashville, Tenn., which represented the political opinions of Gen. Jackson, and aided the rising fortunes of James K. Polk.

In 1842 Mr. Harris married Lucie McGavock, daughter of James McGavock, of Nashville, by whom he had two children, Joseph Ewing and Lucie. In 1845 he was appointed a paymaster in the U. S. Navy, which position he held until retired by age.

In Hamersley's "Records of living Naval Officers," it is stated that Pay Director J. George Harris was attached to the Gulf squadron in 1846-7, and during the Mexican war he was a member of Commodore M. C. Perry's staff, on all his shore expeditions; that he was at the capture of Tuxpan, Tabasco, and Vera Cruz; that from 1850 to 1854, inclusive, he was attached to the Asiatic fleet, and again with Commodore Perry, when the Empire of Japan was opened to the commerce of the world. He spent two years on the coast of Africa in the fleet appointed to suppress the slave trade. For two years he was attached to the Mediterranean squadron. During the Civil war he held responsible positions in the navy, disbursing several millions of public money without the slightest deficit or loss to the government.

When retired by age he returned to Groton to live and devote himself especially to his aged mother, for whom he had always provided every comfort. In 1879, at the organization of the

Groton Heights Centennial Committee, for the purpose of celebrating in a befitting manner the 100th anniversary of the battle and massacre of Fort Griswold, Mr. Harris was unanimously chosen its president. He spent the two following years in promoting the success of the committee's labors, which his wide acquaintance with public men enabled him to do. The committee's labors were crowned with one of the most successful of all the revolutionary centennial celebrations. After this fitting culmination of his life's work, he retired to Nashville, where he spent the remainder of his days.

J. J. COPP.

Groton, Conn., May 12th, 1893.

I have old letters in my possession which convince me that Mr. Harris was probably the pioneer in gathering data for a genealogy of the Groton Averys. Just how many families he collected I am not prepared to say, but the children numbered several hundred. His investigations relating to Christopher and James were begun before Savage, Willard or Caulkins had published, and I am inclined to believe that he furnished Miss Caulkins with considerable of her material. His only error that I have detected was in relation to Susanna Palmes, which he naturally was led into from the circumstances. He first promulgated the idea that Susanna was the daughter of Edward Palmes, who married Lucy Winthrop, whereas, further investigation in the Massachusetts Colonial Records prove her to have been the daughter of William Palmes and Ann Humphrey. He made the same error that myself and all others have made in trying to build a house before we had the material in hand, and where there are so many of the same name, it was impossible to make all connections perfect. The assistance he gave Mr. Clift and later, myself, was of vast importance to this work, and although the same information might have been obtained of others, it is not altogether certain. His knowledge of the traits of the Averys, untangled many knotty problems. The tenacity with which they hang to family names, and the naming some one of the children from the parents of the mother of a family, is illustrated in scores of instances. This work would be sadly deficient were all that he gathered omitted. The Averys should be very thankful for the labors of Jeremiah George Harris.

**863**

**Hannah**, third daughter of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice Latham ; married, time and place unknown, Denison R.

**Williams ;**

children : Mary. Celia. Denison. Luke. Frank. Eunice. Youngs. Park. Elam.

**864**

**Nancy S.**, fourth daughter of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice married, November 30, 1815, in Groton, Eleazer [Latham ;

**Williams**, born unknown, died Jan. 31, 1856 ;

children : Eleazer Avery, born December 7, 1816, married Ann Eliza Bradley, Dec. 10, 1849. Youngs, born October 4, 1819, died July 23, 1830. Ann Elizabeth, born Dec. 17, 1827, married Dr. F. M. Manny, Mystic. Mary Avery, born June 24, 1829, married Abel Simmens, died Apr 1, 1869.

ELEAZER AVERY WILLIAMS was born in South Stonington, Ct. He removed to Syracuse, N. Y., in 1845. He was a leading dry goods merchant for several years, and a prominent business man for many years longer. He was supervisor of the Sixth Ward for two terms. He was sergeant-at-arms in the New York State Legislature in 1860 ; and was canal collector for eight years. He retired from active business several years since, but takes a lively interest in all that pertains to the welfare of the city of his adoption.

**865**

**Lucy**, fifth daughter of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice Latham ; married, February 20th, 1822, Albert

**Edgcomb ;** child, Lucy, who married James Stoddard.

**866**

LATHAM YOUNGS AVERY was born in Groton, Conn., and in his younger days taught school and farmed it until 1836, when he came to Salina, and was the pioneer of the family in what is now the First ward of the city of Syracuse. He was extensively engaged in the salt business, forwarding and speculative interests, and accumulated an extensive property. He was accounted one of the leading men in town. He attempted to create a water power on the Oneida river, at Caughdenoy, which was a failure, and this, coupled with the decline of the salt industry, almost completely ruined him. He owned an

extensive farm near Caughdenoy, which he cleared of its timber, and rendered one of the neatest farms in the county. His life was one of the busiest, and closed with the respect of all who knew him.

**Latham Youngs**, youngest son of 353-141-43-14-2 and Eunice married, January 1st, 1823, by John G Whitman, [Latham ;

**Hannah** Avery, daughter of Thomas and Sally Rogers, children :

1632 Moses R., born November 12th, 1823.

1633 Hannah Augusta, (mute,) born Dec. 29, 1825.

1634 Latham Dean, born April 10, 1828, died Dec. 13th, 1828.

1635 Thomas Youngs, born June 14th, 1831 ;

married, Nov. 12th, 1872, in Belchertown, Mass., Abbie G.

**Barnes**, born Nov. 12th, 1848, daughter of Henry Barnes and [Harriett Gregg.

### 868

**Fanny**, second daughter of 355-141-43-14-2 and Sally Rogers ; married, 1824, in Groton, James S.

**Mitchel**, birth and parentage not given. No children.

### 869

**Delia Rogers**, third daughter of 355-141-43 14-2 and Sally married, in 1824 in Groton, Benjamin [Rogers ;

**Peabody**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Benjamin F. Sarah Delia. Frances Augusta.

### 871

**Sally Augusta**, fourth daughter of 355-141-43-14-2 and Sally married, time not given, in Groton, Joseph Aborn [Rogers ;

**Smith**, birth not given ;

child : Mary Augusta.

### 872

**Thomas Jefferson**, second son of 355-141-43-14-2 and Sally married, June 1st, 1836, place not given, Sarah R. [Rogers ;

**Smith ;**

children :

1636 Thomas Edward, born August 3d, 1837.

1637 Louisa S., born February 2d, 1839.

1638 Alice Joanna, born June 2d, 1841.

**873**

**Park Stephen**, youngest son of 355-141-43-14-2 and Sally married, September 24, 1840, [Rogers;

**Augusta** Avery, daughter of Anson Avery and Eunice children: [Avery;

1639 Anson Stephen, born June 11, 1843, died Aug. 7th, 1844.

1640 Anna Augusta, born May 17th, 1845, died Oct. 15th, 1846.

1641 Sarah Rogers, born August 13th, 1847.

1642 John Murray, born July 3d 1850.

1643 Anson, born February 20th, 1853, died Feb. 14th, 1854.

1644 Eunice Augusta, born March 25, 1855, died Oct. 14, 1858.

1545 Stephen Augustus, born Oct. 29, 1857, died July 20, 1866.

1646 George May, born July 19th, 1862.

873 came to Syracuse some time in the thirties. He was an extensive fine salt manufacturer and a merchant, selling such goods as laboring men mostly wanted. He never sought political honors, but has always lived a quiet and useful life, honored and respected by all who know him.

**875**

**Frederick**, eldest son of 356-142-43-14-2 and Catherine Copp; married, May 29th, 1816, in Washington, Mass., Lydia Matilda

**Chamberlain**, born Feb. 22d, 1799, died July 21st, 1888, children: [daughter of Justus Chamberlain and Hannah West;

1647 Catharine A., born July 28th, 1819.

1648 Charlotte Elizabeth, born Apr. 18, 1822, died Aug. 19, 1864.

1649 Jasper Copp, born June 12th, 1827.

1650 Hannah Matilda, born September 29th, 1830.

1651 Edwin Griswold, born September 12th 1839.

**876**

**Charlotte**, only daughter of 356-142-43-14-2 and Catherine married, May 30th, 1817, place not given, Hosea [Copp;

**Williams**; children: Anna C., born July 6th, 1818. Harriet F., born Feb. 23, 1823. Margaret Copp, born June 9th, 1825.

Caroline, born May 10, 1831. Charlotte E., born May 20, 1838.

**882**

**Marvin B.**, second son of 357-142-43-14-2 and Micah Bailey; married, March 20th, 1828, by Timothy Tuttle,

**Mary L.** Avery, daughter of Robert, born Feb. 21st, 1808;

children :

- 1652' Ellen F., born December 28th, 1828, married, Sept. 3, 1848, Dr. E. F. Coats; child: Frank Coats, M. D., Mystic Bridge, Conn.

### 883

**Urbane**, youngest son of 357-142-43-14-2 and Micah Bailey; married, December 16th, 1828, by Roswell Burrows,

**Amanda M.** Avery, daughter of Elihu and Fanny Eldridge;

children : [Burrows, jr.

- 1653 Ann Maria, born 1830, died April 12th, 1860, married Ben.

- 1654 Frances F., born 1832, married Osmon H. Morgan, May, 1853, no children.

- 1655 Amanda M., born 1834, married Timothy Watrous; married, June 5th, 1836, by Ira R. Stewart, Mary Ann

**Stoddard**, of whom I can learn nothing;

children : [Sidney Morgan.

- 1656 Mary H., born 1837, married April 6th, 1854, Enoch

- 1657 Urbane, jr., born 1839. 1658 Cyrus, born 1841.

- 1659 Charles, born 1843. 1660 Henry, born 1845.

- 1661 Addison, born 1847.

### 884

**Julia**, eldest daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery; married, February, 1813, in Scipio, N. Y., to John

**Spaulding**, born July 4th, 1785;

children: Rebecca, born Dec. 25th, 1813. Nancy, born Feb.

22, 1815 John, jr., born July 2d, 1816. Elias, born July 19th,

1818. Hamilton, born Feb. 19th, 1819. Mary C., born Dec.

8th, 1821. Julia, born Dec. 19th, 1823;

married a second husband, Elias

**Morgan**, 1832; child: Elias.

### 885

**Asher H.**, eldest son of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery; married, Feb. 12th, 1818, in Scipio, N. Y., to Nancy T.

**Sherman**, born Aug. 19, 1799, in Cambridge, Wash. Co., N. Y.;

children :

- 1662 Sherman, born Oct. 22, 1818, died July 1, 1865.

- 1663 David R., born Sep. 22, 1820.

- 1664 Albert M., born Jan. 7th, 1822.

- 1665 Lavinia, born Dec. 5th, 1825, died Aug. 30th, 1834.

- 1666 Eliza L., born Jan. 7th, 1828, married Lewis Rogers.  
 1667 Amanda, born Oct. 5th, 1830, married Samuel K. Baker.  
 1668 Charles W., born Sept. 16th, 1832, died Aug. 20th, 1834.  
 1669 Alma S., born Jan. 18th, 1836.  
 1670 Edwin, born April 9th, 1838.  
 1671 Asher H., jr, born Nov. 4th, 1840, died Dec. 1st, 1852.  
 1672 Nancy J., born August 24th, 1843.

**886**

**Lavinia**, second daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery;  
 married, Oct. 11th, 1825, in Venice, N. Y., Nathaniel  
**Richmond**, born Sept. 9th, 1797, in Scipio, N. Y. ;  
 children : Clara, born Nov. 7th, 1827. Samuel, born Oct. 8th,  
 1832. Rodney, born Aug. 6th, 1835.

**887**

**Park**, second son of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
 married, July 27th, 1826, in Clarence, N. Y., Mary  
**Fairchild**, born in Canada, date unknown ;  
 children :  
 1673 Byron, born Oct. 28th, 1827, died Dec. 6th, 1853.  
 1674 Mary C., born March 5th, 1829, married Fred Taylor,  
 1675 William, born July 14th, 1831. [April 24th, 1849.  
 1676 Julia M., born April 2d, 1833, married B. Whitman, died,  
 married, Dec. 18, 1836, in Collins, N. Y., Phebe [June 16, 1857 ;  
**Gregory**, of Collins, N. Y., born unknown, died Dec. 4, 1841 ;  
 children :  
 1677 Helen B., born March 18, 1837, married H. Christy.  
 1678 Eleazer, born July 19, 1839, died Aug. 9, 1845 ;  
 married, December 4, 1842, in Collins, N. Y., Sally  
**Patchen** ; no children reported.

**888**

**Latham**, third son of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
 married, March 10, 1825, in Collins, N. Y., Ann Ophelia  
**Fowler**, birth unknown, died Aug. 19, 1846; daughter of Hon.  
 children : [Edmund Fowler, M. C. ;  
 1679 Anthony Fowler, born Jan. 26, 1826, died June 11, 1846.  
 1680 Mariam, born December 12, 1827, married John Jennings,  
 1681 Orra M., born March 29, 1830, died June 3, 1846.  
 1682 Heslop L., born December 30, 1835.

1683 Margaret, born May 1, 1840.

1684 Willard S., born August 2, 1844.

889

**Lydia**, third daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, February 18, 1825, of Venice, N. Y., Elias

**Morgan**, born September 26, 1791 ;

children: Emeline Adelia, born January 2, 1826. Elias A.,  
born April 12, 1828. Lydia A., born April 4, 1831.

890

**Deborah**, fourth daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah  
married, Sept. 18, 1825, Erie County, N. Y., Gideon [Avery ;

**Sherman**, born April 12, 1891, in Albany County, N. Y.;

children: Mary, born May 17, 1827. Avery E., born March  
16, 1832. Ruby R., born December 21, 1835 ;  
married Dec., 1851, in Erie County, N. Y., H.

**Hale**; no children reported.

891

**Elizabeth**, fifth daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah  
married, June 2, 1833, in Collins, N. Y., George [Avery ;

**Davol**, born Nov. 15, 1792, in Dartmouth, Mass.;

children: Stephen, born April 24, 1834. Almon C., born April  
28, 1840. Eunice A., born July 4, 1844.

893

**Lucy**, sixth daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, July 15, 1820, in Venice, N. Y., Sylvester

**Richmond**, born August 16, 1805 ;

children: Emily, born Feb. 1, 1831. Joseph, born April 2,  
1833. Eunice, born May 28, 1839. Lucy, jr., born Feb. 25,  
1851.

892

**Abel F.**, fourth son of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, September 18, 1836, in Collins, N. Y., Betsy

**Morgan**, born August 7, 1803, in Scipio, N. Y. ;

children : none reported.

894

**Sally**, seventh daughter of 361-144-43-14-2 and Deborah Avery ;  
married, April 3, 1833, in Collins, N. Y., Wilson

**Rogers**, born Aug. 2, 1810, in Somers, Westchester Co., N. Y. ;

children : Filmore, born Nov. 22, 1834. Thomas J., born Feb. 13, 1836. William, born Nov. 20, 1839. Avery R., born April 28, 1846.

### 897

**Jasper**, only son of 363-144-43-14-2 and Elizabeth Armstrong ; married, 1816, near Saratoga, N. Y., Sarah

**Sidmore**, of whom I have learned nothing further ;

children :

- 1685 John Sidmore, born Nov. 8, 1819, died 1890.
- 1686 James Brundage, born Feb. 1, 1821, died 1870.
- 1687 Susan, born Feb. 18, 1822.
- 1688 Elizabeth, born Nov. 26, 1823.
- 1689 Henry, born June 26, 1825, died July 10, 1844.
- 1690 Ephraim Woodworth, born Nov. 25, 1826, d. Aug. 31, 1888.
- 1691 Andrew Jackson, born October 30, 1828.
- 1692 Phebe M., born January 2, 1831.
- 1693 Mary Ann, born January 6, 1833, unmarried.
- 1694 William Jasper, born January 3, 1834, unmarried.
- 1695 Sarah Maria, born November 2, 1835, unmarried.
- 1696 Harriet Amelia, born May 16, 1837, died Jan. 23, 1889.
- 1697 Emma Ruth, born May 29, 1840, unmarried.

### 899

**Charles L. Hommedieu**, eldest son of 365-144-43-14-2 and married, 1839 in Cincinnati, O., Martha [Nancy Satterlee ;

**Bakewell**, born 1825, daughter of Thomas Woodhouse Bakewell and Elizabeth Page. The father of T. W. B. was a "country gentleman" in old England, and the father of E. P. was a New York merchant.

children :

- 1698 Alice, married Charles J. Arms ; children : Lily. Audubon. Natalie. Elsie N. Frank H.
- 1699 Victor Audubon, Portland, Oregon.
- 1700 C. Hammond, lawyer, Cincinnati, O.
- 1701 Florence.
- 1701a Howard, died young.
- 1701b Lillie, died fifteen.
- 1702 Lucy, married Walter H. Aiken ; children : Gwendolen. Avery.

## 901

**William Ledyard**, second son of 365-144-43-14 2 and Lydia married, time and place not given, [Robinson ;

**Name Unknown ;**

children :

1703 Ethel. 1704 Coleman.

901 was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1871 to 1884.

## 909

## EDWIN MINER AVERY'S AUTOBIOGRAPHY.

My father was a Major of Militia in the war of 1812, and was with his regiment for months just below Groton, and this was while the harbor of New London was blockaded by three British 74's, and it has been handed down to me by tradition that the Yankees had *red hot shot* for days and weeks, at all times ready to let drive at the British fleet, if they had made any attempt to land. My father had a great fondness for and gloried much in military affairs, and was very ambitious and quite popular with the men, and when he was elected Major, it was over a strong and worthy competitor and at the expense of a grand dinner and trimmings for the whole regiment. After the war was over my father, in company with Noyse Barbour, Doctor John O. Miner, and perhaps others, engaged in the manufacture of woolen cloth, satinetts, etc., and their mill was located about four miles from the ferry, which my father took charge of, and became chief manager and agent, and a comfortable house was erected for his use, to which he moved his family, and where I was born, September 10, 1815. The family lived there for about seven years, when my father moved over to New London and engaged in trade, and where he died in August, 1823. By most excellent forethought and good judgment, a year or two before his death, he bought for his wife and children, a most attractive home and farm in the beautiful village of Colchester, where was located one of the best schools of that day, any where in the country, known the country over as "Bacon Academy", where have been educated some of the most distinguished citizens of our day, and among them the late Chief Justice of the United States Supreme Court, Morrison R. Waite; Hon. John T. Waite, of Norwich, and many more. In the month of April, 1824, the family took possession of their new home, and there we were all educated, and lived in comfort

and happiness until the time came for each member to fill the place that providence indicated they should start out upon ; and finally we became scattered, as all other families do. There are three out of six surviving to this day ; one boy died of croup at two years of age, the others all lived to mature age. I fitted for Yale College, in Bacon Academy, and could have entered in 1833, but decided upon a commercial career and entered a store in Norwich, and remained there until the spring of 1835, when I emigrated to the city of Buffalo, in western New York, and upon my arrival there went into the dry goods store of M. H. Birge, No. 234 Main street, who still lives and is now at this late day in active and heavy business. The failure and criminality of Rathbun involved the whole city in temporary ruin, and I saw at once that prosperity could not return to that stricken city in years and years, and a good offer about this time was made me to go down to Mississippi and accept a position in a bank, in the town of Clinton, in Hinds County, and but ten miles from Jackson, the capital of the State. Jackson at that time was rising rapidly. The State capitol, a massive and costly building, was being erected, also the governor's mansion, the State penitentiary, the insane asylum, and other improvements were to be constructed, so I concluded that Jackson was the place for me and I took up my abode there. This was in the fall of 1837. I lived in Jackson nineteen years, and have been a citizen of Memphis thirty-one years, which just completes the half century. I embarked in business on my own account in the fall of 1840, and during all the succeeding years, up to 1857, I was moderately successful, enjoying first-class credit in New York and New Orleans, and paid all my obligations, and in the month of January, 1857, entered into private banking in the city in company with Churchill J. Selden, Augustus M. Foute, and F. M. White. During my residence in Jackson I was for three years a member of the board of aldermen, for two years of the time chairman of the building committee, and had in special charge the erection of a fine city hall, which stands to this day, a most useful building, and a credit to the builders and superintendent. On the first of May, 1839, I assisted in the formation of a fire engine company, of which I remained a member for seventeen years, or as long as I was a citizen. From that day to this the first of May has been observed

by the company as their anniversary, and should I live to the first of May next year, the half century will have been completed, and out of forty or fifty young men who were members at the beginning, but two survive: C. H. Manship, of Jackson, and E. M. Avery, of Memphis. In the banking business our firm was eminently successful from the start; we made money rapidly, and our gains were entirely satisfactory to all interested. When the war came on, we had large interests in our hands belonging to our friends and depositors, and my sense of duty to them would not permit me to run away or follow the fortunes of the confederacy, besides I had a dependent family consisting of my wife and six daughters, so I staid by the staff, and was at my post every day, and when, on the 6th of June, 1862, we were by the fortunes of war brought back under the Stars and Stripes, I was on hand and soon learned to accommodate myself to the new order of things, and within a reasonable time had the wheels gliding along smoothly once more. For nearly three years the fighting went on, and when the surrender finally came it was after every resource of our section was exhausted, and our young fighting men were killed off. Those who survived to reach their dilapidated homes were utterly broken up, root and branch, and with nothing to begin life again but their empty hands. It was well known that our institution had done well during the war and the calls upon us for aid and accommodations were most importunate and touching. At such a time a man who has any of the milk of human kindness in his composition has no business in a banking house; you must learn to say *no*, and stick to it, or you are gone up. Unfortunately for us, we listened to these importunate calls, and in too many instances extended relief, and trusted too much to honor in the absence of collateral. The years 1866 and '67 were very disastrous commercially, owing to the rapid decline in cotton and the shrinkage in all values compared with war times. As a specimen of how fortunes tumbled I will relate one item of our experience. A house doing business with us, having always been responsible and honorable, shipped a large quantity of cotton to their branch house in New Orleans, and drew drafts against these shipments at very short date, say five, ten, and fifteen days' sight; the bills soon ran to maturity and were uniformly paid, but the day came when we had \$60,000

of this short paper, and every dollar of it went to protest for non-payment, and it proved a total loss, as our money had been consumed in the payment of other bills, that matured before ours did; it was a deliberate swindle, of course, but where confidence is once established such swindles are easy of accomplishment. The rumor of such a loss was more fatal than the loss itself, as depositors became alarmed and gradually called for their money. We held a large amount of southern money, and good securities, but not then available, all of which have long since been brought to par and paid; for instance we held \$100,000 of the notes of the Bank of Tennessee, which had cost us not over \$50,000, all have since been paid, but no market for them *when we wanted the money*; so after paying out on a moderate run, over \$400,000 in greenbacks, we were obliged to suspend, and our great and glorious business went into the Chaucery Court, and after making three moderate dividends to creditors, the remainder was absorbed in court costs and receiver's costs, and that was the end of the Gayoso Savings Institution. This all occurred in February, 1868, or just twenty years ago. Since that time I have been in the real estate business in a moderate way, and am a Notary Public, and manage to make a decent living, but the days of accumulation are over with me, and I have no courage or means to embark in anything new and untried. My only living sister, Mrs. Mary A. Taintor, of Colchester, had a son who was born in Natchez, Miss., and the first twelve or fifteen years of his life were spent there; then his mother, after the death of her husband, moved back to Colchester, and her son, Morton, was educated there, and as years rolled by he took his stand in the great conflict on the side of the Union, and enlisted for three years, and most of that time he was attached to an artillery company and was stationed at the lower bay of Charleston harbor, and for months was engaged in bombarding that rebel stronghold. He was a lieutenant, and commanded a battery, which was known all over both sections as the *swamp angel* battery. He served his three years out without a scratch, then went home and was received with all the honors, as he had earned a good record for gallantry and attention to duty. After a few weeks the quiet of a New England village palled upon his appetite, and he longed for the excitement of the camp and the roar of artillery,

so he re-enlisted for the war; after going back to the army, he was stationed in front of Richmond, and near the close of the war, I think in the early part of 1865, there had been what they called an artillery duel between the contending forces, which did not amount to anything serious to either side, and was soon abandoned by both sides. While young Taintor was standing upon top of the parapet, he was fired at by a sharpshooter, up in a tree, and so far off that it was said at the time, the distance was so great that no report of a rifle shot was heard; but a bullet fired by a concealed enemy struck Morton in the shoulder and ranged down into his body, and proved fatal in about twelve hours. An intimate friend and companion was detailed to accompany the body home to the boy's stricken mother. Such a demonstration of grief and respect was never seen in that lovely old town, and the name of Morton A. Taintor appears conspicuously on the soldiers' monument erected on the village green in honor of those who fell in the defence of the Union. This death of young Taintor illustrates in a striking and vivid manner the nature of the contest in which we were engaged. It was a war between brothers. Morton had an elder brother who was born in Connecticut, but educated in Mississippi, while Morton was born in Natchez, and educated in Connecticut. John, the elder brother, did not take up arms for the south, but his heart and sympathies were wholly with the south, and for two years he was in the south in the interest of some northern friends, who sent him out with a bag full of money, and authority to draw for \$70,000 more, with which to buy cotton and ship north.

E. M. AVERY.

**Edwin Miner**, second son of 371-146-43-14-2 and Nancy A. married, Sept. 10th, 1839, Susan Elizabeth [Miner;

**Tracy**, born 1817, died in 1876, daughter of David Tracy and children: [Philena Murray;

1705 Mary Elizabeth, born 1840, died Apr. 23, 1887.

1706 Emma, unmarried.

1707 Julia Tracy. 1708 Kate Murray. 1709 Ida Morgan.

1710 Anna Miner, unmarried.

910

[Miner;

**Orrin Williams**, third son of 371-146-43-14-2 and Nancy A. married, February 24th, 1844, place unknown, Harriet Matilda

**Thomas**, birth and parentage unknown;

children :

1712 Frederick, born January 7th, 1845.

**919**

[Hudson ;

**Robert Phineas**, only son of 373-146-43-14-2 and Mary married, September 22d, 1841, by Ira R. Steward, Hannah R. **Packer** ;

children :

1713 Robert N.

**920**

**Lucy Swan**, eldest daughter of 374-146-43-14-2 and Mrs. Mary married, June 2d, 1837, by Timothy Tuttle, George [H. Avery ; **Evans**, of New York city ; children : George Swan. Mary.

**921**

**Hannah L.**, second daughter of 374-146-43-14-2 and Mrs. Mary married, June 13th, 1838, by Ira R. Stewart, Alden [H. Avery ; **Rathbun** ; had one child who died in infancy ;

married, time and place not mentioned, Guerdon

**Allyn** ; child : Lewis, whose home is in Mystic, Conn.

**927**

FREDERICK AVERY, Jr., was born at Pocquatanoc, Conn., April 29, 1819, and died in New York city, September 9, 1866. His father gave him a first-class education, and when through school he entered the employ of ex-Governor E. D. Morgan, of New York (then of Hartford, Conn). After removing to New York city, he soon became a partner of E. D. Morgan in the wholesale grocery business. He afterwards left Morgan and set up for himself in the same business, which he conducted for a long time successfully. During the late rebellion, he at one time was an officer on McLellan's staff. He was an extensive traveler and gifted linguist. He was prominent in founding the old "City Guards," of New York, at that time a swell military company of that city. September 28, 1859, he was appointed Master's Mate, Pioneer and Guide of sloop "Preble," United States Navy, while conducting an expedition in search of a water route across the Isthmus of Panama. He was prominent as a member of Lieutenant Strain's expedition across the Isthmus of Darien. His endurance, perseverance and foresight were instrumental in saving the remnant of that brave little company, although a great many died of disease and starvation in the

wilderness. Upon his return, and up to the time of his death, he was connected with his cousin, Elisha A. Packer, of New York, in the coal business, and died unmarried.

### 928

**ELISHA AVERY**, born at Lebanon, Conn., May 8, 1822, and died at Hampton, Conn., February 3, 1842. Although he died at the early age of twenty, he displayed great genius as a poet. Many of his compositions are still preserved in the family. He was a quiet, sensitive boy who would patiently bear the impositions of his schoolmates until aroused, then he would burst forth in a spirit of raillery on them in rhyme, until they would beg of him to desist. After a lingering spell of lung fever he died breathing the words, "Father, receive my spirit."

### 931

**Erastus**, fourth son of 375-146-43-14-2 and Betsy Bellows; married, October 16th, 1856, near Urbana, O., Frances Jane **Tanguary**, born Feb. 14th, 1836, died Jan. 24th, 1876;  
children: [William Greenway Russell, jr.  
1714 Linda, born August 26, 1857; married May 25, 1883,  
1715 Emma Florence, born April 23, 1859, died July 29, 1860.

### 932

[Betsy Bellows;  
**Ellen Frederica**, youngest daughter of 375-146-43-14-2 and married, September 5th, 1859, at Urbana, O., Milton L. **Cox**, of Indianapolis, Ind.; [Denver, Colorado.  
child: Frederick Avery Cox, born June 10th, 1860. Lives in

### 933

**Asa Allen**, eldest son of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, September 23d, 1832, Mystic River. Abby Eliza **Morgan**, born April 6th, 1813, died Sept. 7th, 1852, daughter  
children: [of Isaac A. Morgan and Abby Wells;  
1716 Eliza, born December 9th, 1834, died October 13th, 1837.  
1717 Allen, born November 23d, 1838.  
1718 Parmenas, born October 1st, 1841;  
married, Feb. 5th, 1853, by Elder E. Miner, Abby Langworthy **Cheesebrough**, born March 14th, 1825, daughter of Daniel  
children: [Cheesebrough and Sophia Packer;  
1719 Fernando, born June 22, 1855.  
1720 Abbie Carrie, born May 30th 1871.

**935**

**Abigail**, eldest daughter of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, August 12, 1832, Wheaton [dings;

**Andrews;**

children: Susan Elizabeth, born Nov., 1834. Joseph Welcome, born December 16, 1839. Lucy Bl·sh, born Dec 29, 1843.

**936**

**Joseph**, third son of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, about 1840, place not given, Laura

**Davis**, birth and parentage unknown, died Oct. 11, 1875;

children:

1721 Joseph B., born May, 1841, died June 26, 1886.

**937**

**Mary**, second daughter of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, Nov. 16, 1845, to Zardus Daniel

**Clark;**

children: Mary Desire, born Sept. 30, 1846. Daniel James, born July 20th, 1848. Allen Avery, born Feb 4th, 1852.

**940**

**Sarah B.**, fifth daughter of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, August 27th, 1851, Freeman

**Kennerson;**

children; Sarah M. George W., born Aug. 26th, 1861. Almer A., born May 20th, 1862. Elmer E., twin; married, second husband, Dec. 31st, 1871, Marchel

**Whitford;** child: Georgia, born June 17th, 1876.

**941**

**William C.**, third son of 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Giddings; married, Nov. 30th, 1848, S. Windham, Ct., Eunice

**Brewster**, born October 6th, 1828, died July 13th, 1852;

married, September 25th, 1853, for his second wife, Harriet

**Brewster**, born May 14th, 1830, died May 19th, 1878:

children:

1722 Edward William, born January 28th, 1858.

1723 Eunice Jane, born March 16th, 1861, died June 7th, 1861.

1724 Josephine Abbie, born July 20th, 1862.

1725 Helen Brewster, born Aug. 8th, 1867, died July 9th, 1881; married, January 13th, 1880, for a third wife, Georgianna

**Barstow;** no children reported.

## 943

**Desire L.**, youngest daughter 380-153-47-14-2 and Desire Gid-married, August 21st, 1854, place not given, James W. [dings;

**Graham**, birthplace unknown; children: Alice, born Feb. 17th, 1857. Jimmie W., born April 7th, 1863. Harry A., born Feb. 13th, 1870. Gracie, born Oct. 16th, 1875. Susie, a twin.

## 946

**Daniel S.**, eldest son of 382-153-47-14-2 and Betsy Partridge; married, December 24th, 1838, in Hartwick, N. Y., Rachel O.

**Cooley**, birth unknown, died November 20th, 1872; children:

1726 Emma, born in 1839, married William Evans. [war 3 years.

1727 Burdett, born 1841, died 1851. Daniel S. was in the Civil

## 947

**Albert A.**, second son of 382-153-47-14-2 and Betsy Partridge; married, November 20, 1841, in Hartwick, N. Y., Almira

**Benjamin**, born March 2, 1819, in Burlington, N. Y.;

children:

1728 Melvin D., born March 19, 1845, married Ruby Gage.

1729 Mariett S., born Sept. 3, 1848, m. Edmund W. Lockwood; children: Eddy A., born April 29, 1870. 947 is a blacksmith in Hartwick, N. Y.

## 949

**Ebenezer O.**, third son of 382-153-47-14-2 and Betsy Part-married, in 1842, in Hartwick, N. Y., Joanna [ridge;

**Easton**, birth and parentage unknown;

children:

1730 Harriet Amanda, born Dec. 17, 1844, married Ranbert W. Gardner. 949 is a blacksmith.

## 951

**George O.**, youngest son of 382-153-47-14-2 and Betsy Part-married, April 17, 1858, in Hartwick, N. Y., Sarah L. [ridge;

**Bingham**, birth and parentage unknown;

children: none reported.

951 was a millwright in Burlington Flats.

## 954

**Cornelia C.**, third daughter of 384<sup>a</sup>-153-47-14-2 and Caroline married, Dec. 20, 1848, by Justice Gray, William J. A. [Osborn;

**Hearn**, born in 1823, in Ireland;

children: Katherine, born July 6, 1850. William O., born Aug. 28, 1854.

**956**

**William Osborn**, third son of 384a-153-47-14-2 and Caroline married, June 3, 1867, to Harriet C. [Osborn ;

**Reynolds**, birth unknown, died February 8, 1869 ;  
child :

1731 Grace W., born Aug. 29, 1868, died Jan. 26, 1869 ;  
married, July 9, 1873, to Mrs. Elbridge Gerry

**Upson**, nee Helen Mar Brower, daughter of Sam'l Thorne  
child : [Brower and Sarah S. Wood ;

1732 Daughter.

**979**

**Eben**, eldest son of 393-158-50-14-2 and Sarah White ;  
married, August 14, 1836, South Reading, Mass., Harriet

**Gould**, born May 8, 1810, died Nov., 1858, daughter of James  
children : [Gould and Rebecca Osborn ;

1733 Gould, born January 30, 1840, died Aug. 15, 1840.

1734 Loriette, born April 27, 1843.

1735 Foster, born February 15, 1848, died August 15, 1848.

**980**

**Samuel Powers**, son of 393-158-50-14-2 and Sarah White ;  
married, 1830 in So. Reading, Mass., by Rev. R. Emmons, Lydia

**Crane**, born Feb., 1808, died May 12, 1871 ;

children :

1736 Samuel Ayers, born 1831, married Lizzie Ripley.

1737 Mary Elizabeth, born March 2, 1835, mar. Benj. F. Slack.

1738 Mary Jane, born Nov, 1841, died Sept. 1, 1842.

**981**

**Mary Ann**, eldest dau. of 393-158-50-14-2 and Sarah White ;  
married, time and place unknown, James Madison

**Avery**, said not to be of our family ;

children: Osmon James, born July 6, 1846. Arthur Hewett,  
born 1850. Ella, born Feb., 1855.

**982**

**Sally**, second daughter of 393-158-50-14-2 and Sarah White ;  
married, time and place unknown, Thomas

**Hunter;**

children: Archibald, died 1842. Nathan Avery, born 1844. William Jared. Mary Eliza, born 1854. Harriette.

985

**Park**, eldest son of 395-158-50-14-2 and Vasti Virgin ;  
 married, in Newbury, Vt., time unknown, Eliza

**Edwards**, and has six children, names not learned ;

children :

1739	1740	1741	1742	1743	1744
------	------	------	------	------	------

1001

**Frances E.**, only daughter of 398-158-50-14-2 and Emeline  
 married, May, 1854, in Syracuse, Nathan [Baldwin ;

**Cobb;**

children: Mary, born 1855, died 1860. Fanny, born 1860,  
 married Frank II. Stephenson.

NATHAN COBB was born in Stonington, Ct., Sept. 17, 1805. He came to Syracuse, N. Y., in 1845, where he became engaged in the wholesale grocery business, afterwards in the coal trade, in which he was a leading operator for a number of years. He brought the first boatload of Anthracite coal into Syracuse. On the death of his brothers, Henry and Alfred, it became necessary to assume the care of the Phœnix Foundry, and operated by them, which he did for several years, and in 1864 organized the firm of Cobb, Herrick & Co., for general machinery work, foundry work and boiler making, which he continued until 1881, when he retired. In 1865 he was elected as one of the trustees of the Syracuse Savings Bank, which office he continued to fill till his death, in December, 1889. He was several times a successful candidate for political offices. He was elder and clerk to the First Presbyterian Church for nearly forty years and his death was greatly lamented.

1002

COLONEL MATHEW HENRY AVERY was born in Middletown Springs, Vt. At the time he was six years old his father removed to Syracuse, N. Y., where his education was begun in the public schools, and finished at a noted classical school of that city. The only business in which he was engaged, on his own account, was that of books and stationery, in connection

with a news emporium. He was a very popular young man, and enjoyed a large circle of acquaintances, his warm heart, genial manners, and happy temperament winning all hearts. Immediately following the battle of Bull Run, animated by a lofty sense of patriotism, young Avery cast about for the best manner by which he might serve his country. On learning that authority had been granted for the recruiting of a cavalry regiment in the State, he made application for admission with a company, and opened a recruiting office in Syracuse early in August. The company was mustered into service September 27, 1861, and reached Elmira the next day—the first company of the new regiment in rendezvous. Captain Avery's efficiency and natural military endowments early attracted the attention of General Van Valkenburgh, who appointed him to the command of the barracks, and a few days later he was chosen, by the line officers of the regiment, as senior major. He was the only field officer who served with the regiment from its muster-in to its muster-out of service. He was promoted to colonel, December 28, 1864, and was brevetted a brigadier-general, with rank, from the 13th of March, 1865, "for gallantry in action at Sailor's Creek, Va., April 6, 1865, and for faithful and meritorious service." On the consolidation of the Tenth and Twenty-fourth New York Cavalry Regiments, forming the First New York Provisional Cavalry, he was made colonel of the new organization, and was mustered out with it at Syracuse, N. Y., August 4, 1865. The names of the following engagements were ordered inscribed on the colors or guidons of the Tenth New York Cavalry, in accordance with General Order No. 10, Headquarters Army of the Potomac, March 7, 1865: Leesburgh, Brandy Station, Middleburgh, Gettysburg, Shepherdstown, Sulphur Springs. Auburn, Mine Run, Todd's Tavern, Fortifications of Richmond, Howe's Ship, Cold Harbor, Trevillian Station, St. Mary's Church, Malvern Hill, Charles City Crossroads, Ream's Station, Vaughan Road, Boydton Road, Bellfield. This does not include all the actions in which the regiment took part, but it is the official recognition of its participation in these more important engagements up to the time that the order was issued. Soon after the close of the war Colonel Avery went to the oil country, where the remainder of his life was spent, and where his activity and ability brought him

into prominence. No man in the oil country was more extensively known, or enjoyed a wider circle of friends. Some eight or ten years before his death he lost his voice and was able to converse in a tone but little above a whisper. He was one of the pioneers in piping oil, which has grown to such wonderful proportions, owning and operating, in connection with Mr. E. M. Holden, and later with Mr. D. H. Cady, both of them of Titusville, a pipe line from Shamburgh to Miller Farm, on Oil Creek, Pa., in 1862-68. He was afterward connected with every oil exchange in the country, being at the time of his death a member of the Bradford Oil Exchange. His death occurred at Geneva, N. Y., whither he had gone for treatment, on the 1st of September, 1881.—Copied, by permission, from the *History of the Tenth New York Cavalry*, by Noble D. Preston.

### 1003

**John P.**, M. D., only son of 403-166-50-14-2 and Sarah T. married, Sept. 4, 1866, place not named, Julia J. [Campbell ;

**Tilford**, born Sept. 4, 1845, in Madison, Ind., dau. of Joseph children : [M. Tilford and Margaret McKinley ;

1745 George L., born June 25, 1867, died Dec. 29, 1880.

1746 Sadie T., born May 27, 1851.

1003 graduated at the Northwest College and Bellevue Hospital ; was colonel three years and four months in the Eleventh Indiana Volunteers, and first assistant surgeon in the late war.

### 1004

**James O.**, eldest son of 404-166-50-14-2 and Eliza J. Atherton ; married, October 27, 1875, in Fort Madison, Iowa, Rosetta L.

**Kniffin**, born July 1, 1854, daughter of Anthony Kniffin and children : [Rosetta L. Acre ;

1747 Charles Wickliffe, born October 12, 1882.

1748 Raymond Albinias, born June 18, 1884.

### 1007

**Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 406-166-50-14-2 and C. A. Alex- married, September, 1863, place not named, E. N. [ander ;

**Dunham** ; children : Alice S., born Dec. 29, 1864. Edward O., born Oct. 17, 1867. Simeon, born March 1, 1872. Charles S., born May 6, 1875. William, twin. Mattie, born Feb. 9, 1879.

**1008**

**Mary**, second daughter of 406-166-50-14-2 and C. A. Alexander; married, no date, place not named, William

**Dunham**; children: Eddie, born May 28, 1867. Carrie, born Oct. 18, 1868. Abe W., born Sept. 16, 1870. Bertha, born July 12, 1873. Richard, born May 31, 1876. Ernest, born Feb. 12, 1879. Arden, born Oct. 11, 1881. Willie, born Feb. 14, 1884. Annie, twin. 1008 married, August 31, 1884, second husband, name unknown.

**1010**

**Laura A.**, third daughter of 406-166-50-14-2 and C. A. Alexander; married, Sept. 27, 1868, place not mentioned, James M. [ander;

**Humphrey**; children: Ulysses Simeon, born March 29, 1870. Donna Alta, born Dec. 26, 1873. Eva Lula, born Feb. 2, 1876. Clara Mamie, born June 24, 1879. James Carl, born Feb. 4, 1881.

**1011**

**Rebecca J.**, fourth daughter of 406-166-50-14-2 and C. A. Alexander; married, Nov. 6, 1873, place not named, Dr. Sovereign G. [ander;

**Popplewell**; children: William H., born July 19, 1874. Anna Myrtle, born Aug. 14, 1878. Cary Mabel, born March 13, 1882.

**1012**

**Ella N.**, fifth daughter of 406-166-50-14-2 and C. A. Alexander; married, February 13, 1878, R. F.

**Sunner**; child: Clara Estelle, born Dec. 16, 1878.

**1016**

**John**, 4th, eldest son of 411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy Ayer; married, May 28, 1812, place not named, Mrs. Clarissa

**Halsey**, daughter of Elisha Ayer and Hope Fanning; children:

1749 John Watson, born February 14, 1813.

1750 Susan, born September 30, 1814, died September 24, 1845.

1751 William Pitt, born October 2, 1816, died January 23, 1885.

1752 Henry, born December 20, 1818.

1753 Joseph, born December 9, 1820, died May 10, 1822; married, December 9, 1824, place not named, Abigail

**Williams**, born Sept. 24, 1782, died June 14, 1867, d. of Seth children: [Williams and Elizabeth Williams, dau, of Nehemiah;

1754 Seth Williams, born October 29, 1825.

1755 Dwight, born March 10, 1828,

**1017**

ELISHA AVERY, M. D., was born in Griswold, New London County, Conn., January 4, 1783, of poor parents. He received a very limited education, but being fond of books and study, he managed to obtain the necessary means, and studied medicine according to the Allopathic school. He also became a fifer in a military training band, while quiet a young lad, and was a teacher of singing school. Having graduated in his medical studies, and received his diploma, he practiced for a time, but being dissatisfied with the results, he gave up his practice and went to Pompey, Onondaga County, New York, where he formed the acquaintance of Dr. Hezekiah Weston, a botanic physician. Being pleased with his success, he studied under him, and practiced with him. Their practice was built up under the bitterest prejudice and ridicule of the Allopathic doctor. An instance is recorded, where an Allopathic doctor, who had been very bitter in his denunciation of Weston & Avery's practice, lost two of his children by an epidemic malady which afflicted children, and had a third child taken sick with the same complaint. After having done all in his power to effect a cure, without any apparent benefit, he mounted a horse and went away, having told his wife (as soon as he was gone) to send for Weston & Avery, for the child surely would die unless they could save it, and that they had been treating such cases without losing a patient. Weston & Avery doctored the child, who soon recovered. It was while he was in company with Dr. Weston that he formed the acquaintance of and married Miss Melinda Barnum. She was a niece of Dr. Weston. He afterwards moved to Cato, Cayuga County, New York, where he lived for a time; he then purchased and ran a distillery at Jordan, Onondaga County, New York. Being very lenient in the collection of his dues, he became financially embarrassed and sold the business in 1824 and emigrated to York Township, Sandusky County, Ohio. Here he lived on a farm, in a rude log cabin, and endured many of the hardships of pioneer life, subsisting much of the time chiefly on the game which the forest afforded, and corn bread. The latter was prepared by mixing the meal with water and then baking it. The corn had to be carried many miles, usually on horseback, to get it to a mill where it could be ground. It is said that on a certain occasion

he went away from home on horseback to purchase some cattle, for which he paid seven dollars per head, and while driving them home through the wood he lost his way, and as it was getting dark he tied his horse to a tree and, despite the wood being known to be infested with wild animals, he lay down upon the leaves near by the horse and slept. He was awakened in the night by the snorting and prancing of his horse, when he beheld in the darkness the dim outline and bright eyes of a huge animal (supposed to be a bear) standing over him and looking down into his face. He shouted and commenced moving, whereupon the beast hastily made his retreat, leaving him unharmed. Elisha was born of Christian parents, and in his younger days was a devout Presbyterian, and spent much of his time reading the Bible. While living in New York he began to doubt the trustworthiness of the teachings of the Bible, but he still adhered to the church until after he moved to Ohio. He then discarded it entirely and became a materialist in belief. While living here he endured a long and severe illness which nearly cost him his life. He also became a prey to asthma. Under these misfortunes he again met financial difficulty, and in 1836 he moved to Williams County, Ohio, where he again endured the hardships incident to pioneer life. Here he became well known and esteemed by all. He was chosen assessor, and afterwards as township trustee, and at another time justice of the peace, which office he resigned, refusing to hold office because it was distasteful to him. In 1850 he moved to Otsego Township, Steuben County, Ind., where he purchased 160 acres of land, on which he lived until he died. His son, James Avery, and children (1889) still occupy the same farm.

**Elisha**, M. D., second son of 411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy Ayer ;  
married, March 13, 1811, in Pompey, N. Y., Melinda

**Barnum**, born May 13, 1794, in Herkimer, N. Y., daughter of  
children: [Thomas Barnum and Molly Whitney ;

1756 Lucy, born March 18, 1813, died April 3, 1882.

1757 Cynthia, born October 27, 1814, died November 28, 1876.

1758 Elisha, jr., born June 12, 1816.

1759 Olive, born February 13, 1818, died September 25, 1827.

1760 Betsy, born August 14, 1819, died January 1, 1841.

1761 James, born June 19, 1821.

1762 Maria, born July 10, 1823, died July 17, 1861.

- 1763 Harriet, born June 1, 1826, died September 7, 1833.  
 1764 John, born March 8, 1829.  
 1765 Zipporah, born March 15, 1832, died March 1, 1833.  
 1766 Zillah, born December 19, 1833.

**1019**

**Anna**, third daughter of 411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy Ayer;  
 married, August 22, 1821, place not mentioned, Samuel  
**Alexander**, born April 22, 1767, died April 24, 1851;  
 children: Orrin Avery, born April 5, 1824. Anson Dorrance,  
 born April 28, 1829, died July 20, 1830. Sarah Dorrance, born  
 May 1, 1831. Live at Mt. Pulaski, Ill.

**1022**

**Cynthia**, sixth daughter of 411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy Ayer;  
 married, time unknown, place not named, Charles  
**Cook**; children: Susan Avery. Charles Edwin. Sarah  
 Ophelia. Anna T.

**1028**

**Maria**, fourth daughter of 413-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Eldridge;  
 married, December 1, 1814, Prentice P.  
**Smith**, of Preston, Conn.;  
 children: Sally Maria, born Sept. 30, 1815. Prentice Orrin,  
 born Aug. 3, 1817. John Owen, born Oct. 6, 1819.

**1030**

**Austin**, youngest son of 413-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Eldridge;  
 married, May 14, 1826, place unknown, Mary  
**Peters**, birth and parentage unknown;  
 children:

- 1767 Harriet E., born March 14, 1827, died May 23, 1851.  
 1768 Marie Louise, born Aug. 29, 1828, m. Dwight R. Smith.  
 1769 Sarah S., born Aug. 11, 1830, m. Thomas Jewett, Minnesota.  
 1770 Susan I., born April 18, 1832, died March 28, 1851, single.  
 1771 Lucy A., born Jan. 22, 1834, married Randolph Abbie, died  
 May 23, 1860.  
 1772 Frances M., born Sept. 1, 1837, died Oct. 1, 1837.  
 1773 H. Alzina, born October 10, 1840.

**1031**

**Zipporah**, eldest daughter of 415-167-51-15-2 and Margaret  
 married, January 5, 1812, in Preston, Conn., David [Avery];  
**Herrick**; children: William Avery, born Sept. 14, 1814.

Margaret P., born May 19, 1818. James O., born Nov. 9, 1820. Mary H., born Feb. 4, 1823. Esther, born March 6, 1825, died Oct. 1, 1826. Esther B., born Feb. 19, 1827. David, jr., born May 30, 1829. Zipporah, born Aug. 20, 1833.

### 1033

**Mary**, second daughter of 415-167-51-15-2 and Margaret Avery ; married, September 20, 1820, Colonel Stanton

**Hewitt**, born July 11, 1788, died Aug. 25, 1847, son of Stanton children : [Hewitt and Lucinda Grant ; William Stanton, born Feb. 23, 1823. Mary Augusta, born 1825, died March 19, 1835. Oliver Avery, born April 3, 1827, died Oct. 26, 1848. Charles Edwin, born Feb. 1, 1834, died Feb. 22, 1860. Jane Eliza, died May 19, 1864. Margaret, died July 12, 1852, and three died in infancy.

### 1034

#### AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF ROBERT STANTON AVERY, SECOND.

I was born May 1, 1808, in Preston, New London County, Conn., and named after my father, and lived at home and worked on my father's farm until I was twenty-one, except while teaching district schools, the last three winters. My father subscribed for the American Edition of Dr. Brewster's New Edinburgh Encyclopedia, when I was very small, which was published in thirty-six half-volume numbers, two or three of which were generally sent to him each year at four dollars a number, and when I got able to read well, I took to reading them and studying such scientific articles as I could understand. In this way I had become well acquainted with all the articles that related to the mathematical and physical sciences, astronomy, optics, etc. When about sixteen I joined a society of young men, several of whom were college students, and others trying to improve themselves ; and their meetings, discussions, exhibitions, and library gave me considerable knowledge of current literature and cultured manners. When I became twenty-one I went to Plainfield Academy a year, studying higher algebra, analytical geometry, and the calculus the first four months, so as to become prepared for engineering, if I should conclude to enter upon it ; but my intercourse there with a large number of young men fitting for entering the colleges, and the advance of the teachers, three of whom had graduated from Yale College, led me to decide



ROBERT STANTON AVERY.

on trying to fit for entering college, so I gave the rest of my time there to Latin. I had suffered so much from dyspepsia for several years, that I then thought it would be better for me to go to a manual labor school at Whitesboro, near Utica, N. Y., which was highly recommended to me by one of the teachers at Plainfield, who had been there. So in the spring of 1830 I went there, but was not admitted, not being a Christian according to the ideas of the teachers. I then went to the teacher in the village academy, an accomplished graduate from Amherst College, Mass., who took me into his class in Latin and Greek, and gave me a class of boys in arithmetic to teach a while every day, which relieved him and helped pay my way. I stayed there until fall, and then went to Troy, where I spent a few weeks in private study of Latin; and then, going home late in the fall, I remained there studying Latin and Greek, principally, until the spring of 1833, when I started a private school in Fall River, Mass. Among my scholars there were some in Latin, and I heard the lectures of Sylvester Graham on anatomy, physiology, and to hygiene, and began to understand the nature of my disease and take effective measures for its cure. The place was new and I did not get scholars enough to make it pay well, so in the fall I gave up the school and took a public school in the town of Dedham, for the winter, and when I left there I went to Boston, whence, in the spring of 1834, I went out for a publishing company, getting subscribers for the *Penny Magazine*, an English periodical, and visited many of the neighboring towns. But I did not like the business much, and while at Worcester I met a young mechanic who invited me to stop and work with him in a joiner's shop and study and teach him, and as I was hoping to find some retired place to study in, I concluded to do so, or at least to try it. I remained there three years, with the exception of the first winter, during which I was engaged in teaching a public school in the town of Lancaster. I generally worked in the shop from three to five hours a day, and had the rest of the time for study, and I think I never advanced more rapidly or felt more contented. I kept up my course in Latin and studied French, reading the whole Bible in that language, and some other books, as I thought it would be very useful to me in studying science and medicine. The carpenters with whom I was associated had books on

architecture, and sometimes wanted me to help them in making drawings and calculations relating to their work. So I studied their books, my mathematics making them easy to me, and I was always able to help them out, especially on curved work, for which I got some pay. At one time I thought some of becoming a lecturer on astronomy, and read books on that science, and studied a star atlas and the sky until I was quite familiar with the constellations, and knew the name, place and size of nearly every star of the first five magnitudes. I had calculated eclipses when only sixteen years old, with the help of the encyclopedia and Bowditch's Navigator. But as I did not like to expose myself winters in such ways as I would have to, I finally decided to give it up. In a library, which I got the use of, I found books on hygiene, anatomy, and medicine, which interested me, and I made a long course of experiments on the effects of various kinds of food on myself to determine their relative nutritive and hygienic value, and in this way greatly improved my health, so that I have since then only occasionally been troubled with dyspepsia, when I could not well control my circumstances. I also heard another course of lectures by Graham, while in Worcester, and this probably influenced me some in favor of studying medicine. So I had finally concluded to study at some medical college, if I could raise money enough to do so, and accordingly, early in the spring of 1837, I went to Philadelphia, that being then the best place to attend lectures on medicine. It was necessary for me to pursue some employment a part of the time and I tried to find something suitable, that would give me the money and time I would need, but it was during the period following the removal of the government deposits by President Jackson, when all business seemed to be paralyzed and capitalists knew not what to do, and the bank notes of one State would not pass in another, and I had to get my money changed and pay a premium when I passed State bonds. Finding nothing I could do in the city, I went into the neighboring country and tried to find a school, but did not succeed. The newspapers represented that business had not stopped in Pittsburg, so I sent my baggage there as freight and walked through on the turnpike, at the rate of forty miles a day, which I was then quite able to do. But before I got there I learned that the

financial panic had reached there also, and finding nothing I could do there, I went to Wheeling, but finding nothing better, I sold my tools and engaged for the summer of 1837 in a district school in Ohio, opposite Wheeling. When that closed I went to Cincinnati, but finding no chance to work at my trade, or teach, there or near there, I went on to Louisville, Ky., near which I engaged in a school among the wealthy planters, teaching in log cabins in the woods, which they built for me, and remained with them about three years, finding it easy and much time for study. I then took charge of the academy at Lagrange, during the summer of 1840 and the following winter, and the next spring went to a wealthy farmer's near there, where I read the whole Bible in Greek, giving daily lessons in Latin and Greek, and remaining till the summer of 1843, when I went to Harvard University, at Cambridge, Mass., and commenced my three years' course in theology. While in Kentucky, I boarded a part of the time in Methodist families and became acquainted with their circuit preachers, read the works of Wesley and Fletcher, and lived in tents with them at their camp meetings in the woods. Afterwards I lived with the Baptists and associated with their preachers. I also became acquainted with a young Unitarian preacher in Louisville, who gave me valuable information about the facilities for study at Cambridge. In Louisville I also met well-educated German teachers, and others who had studied in Germany and France; and when I left Kentucky I had nearly made up my mind to visit my friends in Connecticut and then spend three or four years in study at some German University. But I wanted to visit Cambridge before deciding, and when I did so I was so well suited with what I found that I concluded to stop there. A large part of my time at Cambridge was spent in studying the Scriptures critically, in Greek and Hebrew, with Dr. Noyes, noted poet, Hebrew scholar, and author of a new translation of the whole Bible. While there I also read some German and a great deal of theological Latin, and attended most of the university lectures on languages, literature, history and sciences. I graduated in July, 1846, and as my father died just before this, and he had requested me to return when he died and see to the settlement of his estate, I did so, but made such arrangements with the family that I could be away if I liked. So I went back to Cam-

bridge and spent the following winter there in trying my fortune as a candidate and reviewing some of my studies, but finding the profession crowded with my sort and a poor prospect of obtaining employment, my health not very good and my eyes so bad that I could not study nights, and my voice so weak that my elocution did not commend me when called to speak in large assemblies, and being inclined to greater freedom of thought and speech than was then popular, even among the class of Christians I had to associate with, and becoming deeply interested in the study of the physical sciences, I went back to Preston in the spring, not thinking then of giving up the profession, but hoping to regain sufficient health to become able to pursue it more successfully, and in the meantime make some scientific investigations. My health soon improved and my eyes slowly became strong and remained so, and I found abundant and healthful exercise in raising vegetables and young trees, chopping wood, and mechanical work, and grinding lenses and making telescopes. I made one pretty good reflecting telescope over five feet long, and was dreaming of better work in that line. I also kept select schools a few weeks each time, during three falls, for advanced pupils and young searchers, most of whom were reviewing their studies and preparing for their examinations for teachers in the common district schools. For seven years, after graduating from the Divinity School at Cambridge, my time was mostly given to the study of the higher mathematics and their application to the physical sciences particularly to light, and I read the best English and French works on the subject. I kept up my study of languages some to retain my ability to use them, and improved considerably in Pitman's Phonography, which I had learned to use at Cambridge in taking notes of lectures. I belonged to two or three circles of writers who corresponded in this system of shorthand. Finally, not seeing a very bright prospect before me in the theological profession, which I had studied so many years and so earnestly, I accepted a position on the United States Coast Survey, where a man of good mathematical attainments was at that time very much wanted for special calculations relating to the laws of the tides, the discussion of long series of tidal observations, and testing results by prediction of tides. I joined it in October, 1853, and was employed about ten years, mostly in this capacity, by

Professor Bache, then superintendent of the Coast Survey, testing by trial all sorts of plans for discussing the series of tidal observation that had then been made by the Coast Survey, and trying the results by predicting. Some of these calculations were very long and tedious. One of them involved 707 conditional equations to start with, each of them having twenty-three unknown quantities; and I was over nine months forming them, solving them and testing the results. I sometimes had to make ordinary reductions and other computations, and was occasionally, for short periods, in charge of the tidal division, during the absence of its chief on other duties or on furlough. Then I was transferred to the computing division for nearly two years, and at first set to computing a whole period of observations of occultations of the Pleiades, embracing all reliable observations of the kind made in the observatories of Europe and America, and treated according to Professor Pierce's formulæ, the principal object being the correction of tables of the moon's motions, and the improvement of work on longitudes of places on the earth. Then I worked some months forming and solving large groups of equations involving many unknown quantities, in one case twenty-six unknown quantities in the statement of the normal equations, relating to the final work on the primary triangulations. I was then put in charge of the work of the survey on tides, being made chief of the tidal division of the United States Coast and Geodetic survey, and had the supervision of the tidal observers at permanent stations and their instruments for observing, of the tidal computers and the reductions and discussions of the observations when received, and the predictions as published regularly a year in advance in the Tide Tables. I prepared these tables for twenty years with the aid of computers. My inventions relating to the tide gauges led to great improvement in the quality of the observations, and thus simplified the work of discussion. I resigned at the end of September, 1885, after thirty-two years' service on the survey, at the age of seventy-seven. Since then I have been mostly engaged in writing mathematical and phonetic books, which I hope to be able soon to get published.

**Robert Stanton**, jr., eldest son of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah married, October 16, 1861, Lydia Tyler [Crary;  
**Meech**, born in 1817, died Nov. 18, 1890; had no children,

**1035**

**Ulysses**, second son of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Crary ;  
married, Nov. 13, 1848, place not named, Lucy Ann

**Williams**, of Ledyard, dau. of Seth Williams ;  
children :

1774 Noyes Williams, born Jan. 26, 1850.

1775 Arthur Ulysses, born Jan. 17, 1853, died July 3, 1880.

1776 Lucy Althea, born Jan. 19, 1856, mar. Mason S. Hewitt.

1777 Harriette Lilian, born July 3, 1859, mar. Geo. H. Loring.

1778 Josie Emma, born Sept. 4, 1864, mar. Fernando Wheeler.

**1036**

**Isaac**, third son of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Crary ;  
married, May 14, 1850, place not named, Henrietta

**Billings**, of Ledyard, born 1814, died Aug. 14, 1881 ;  
children :

1779 Isaac Edwin, born Nov. 18, 1854. [Jan. 12, 1887.

1780 Annett, born Sept. 30, 1854, mar. Ebenezer D. Young,

1781 Julia Niles, born Sept. 15, 1859, died June 7, 1860

**1039**

**Sarah**, third daughter of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Crary ;  
married, January 13, 1851, place not named, William

**Morse** ; children : Sarah, born Nov. 27, 1855. Mary Eliza-  
beth, born May 22, 1857. Frances A., born Sept. 15, 1859.

**1040**

JOHN AVERY, son of Robert Stanton Avery and Sally Crary, born at Preston, Conn., August 19, 1819, graduated at Yale College in 1843 ; Yale Divinity School in 1847 ; ordained to the gospel ministry in 1848 ; pastor of Exeter Church, Lebanon, Conn., 1848 to 1873 ; Central Village, 1873 to 1878 ; West Woodstock, 1878 to 1881 ; Ledyard, 1881 to 1892 ; representative from Lebanon in the Connecticut Legislature in 1879. Resided in Norwich, Conn., 1892. Mr. Avery commenced many years ago to collect data for a history of the "Avery Family in America" As occasion offered he copied records, town, county, church and tombstones, besides all the family Bibles that he could obtain. He listened to traditions, and was in correspondence with a cousin, Moses Park, in England, who sent him a copy of the coat of arms which has caused so much comment in the family for several years. The pedigree connected with this family was brought

down to a date later than the time Christopher was born, and thus cut off our connection with William Fillongly, to whom the arms were granted in 1579. A few years ago he gave all he had collected to Mr. Clift, and everything he had is incorporated in this. How much he had it is impossible to state, but it must have been considerable. I have the remains of some of his investigations, which include something of the "Dedham Branch" of the family, and, in fact, any fact he could obtain about any Avery whose name had ever appeared in print he made fast, and where he could use it at any time.

**John**, (Rev.) fourth son of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Crary ;  
married, Nov. 6, 1851, in Lynn, Conn., Susan Matson

**Champion**, born Nov. 18, 1820, dau. of Reuben C. and Betsy  
children : [Wait, niece of Chief Justice Wait ;

1782 Abby B. C., born March 27, 1853, in Exeter, died Oct. 3,

1783 Sarah E., born March 13, 1856, died Aug. 19, 1862. [1858.

1784 Mary Angelyn Champion, born Nov. 15, 1861, graduate of  
Holyoke ; a teacher of music, lives in Norwich, Conn.

#### 1041

**Erasmus**, fifth son of 417-167-51-15-2 and Sarah Crary ;  
married, January 21, 1847, place not named, Eunice Serviah

**Williams**, daughter of Seth Williams ;

children :

1785 Mary Ellen, born Dec. 3, 1847.

1786 Eunice Huntington, born March 18, 1850.

1787 Fanny Augusta, born May 20, 1857.

#### 1042

**Amos**, jr., eldest son of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dorothy Crary ;  
married, Dec. 6, 1827, place unknown, Betsy .

**Treat**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

[child, Benjamin.

1788 Frances Elizabeth, born 1828, died 1876, mar. B. W. Arnold ;

1789 Jane Treat, born 1830. 1790 Mary, born 1832.

#### 1043

**Experience**, eldest daughter of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dorothy  
married May 8, 1828, place not named, Col. Isaac W. [Crary ;

**Gere** ; children : Isaac W., jr. David. Delia, married Cyrus  
D. Avery. 650 Louisa.

**1045**

**Louisa**, second daughter of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dorothy Crary ;  
 married, Sept. 21, 1843, Jabesh  
**Gallup**, of Cleveland, O.

**1047**

**Nancy Crary**, fourth daughter of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dorothy  
 married, March 23, 1843, place not named, William T. [Crary ;  
**Browning** ; children: Emma D. Thomas. Amos A.  
 William T., jr. Sarah.

**1048**

**Oliver Perry**, third son of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dorothy Crary ;  
 married, February 22, 1843, place not named, Sarah  
**Loring**, of whom I have learned nothing further.

**1049**

**Andrew Jackson**, youngest son of 419-167-51-15-2 and Dor-  
 married, Jan. 9, 1852, Aseneth Williams [othy Crary ;

**Geer**, birth unknown, died August 25, 1858 ;  
 children :

1791 Delia ;

married, for second wife, May 19, 1864, Jane Eliza

**Hewitt**, birth and parentage unknown, died April 3, 1876 ;  
 children :

1792 Amos. 1773 Oliver Perry. 1794 Andrew Hewitt,  
 married Dec. 31, 1880, for a third wife, Mary L.

**Meech**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

1795 Andrew Meech, born June 19, 1884.

**1051**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 422-167-51-15-2 and Olivia Tyler ;  
 married, May 7, 1845, place not given, James

**Hoxie** ;

children: Flora O., born Oct. 2, 1847. Julius Webb, born  
 July 27, 1851.

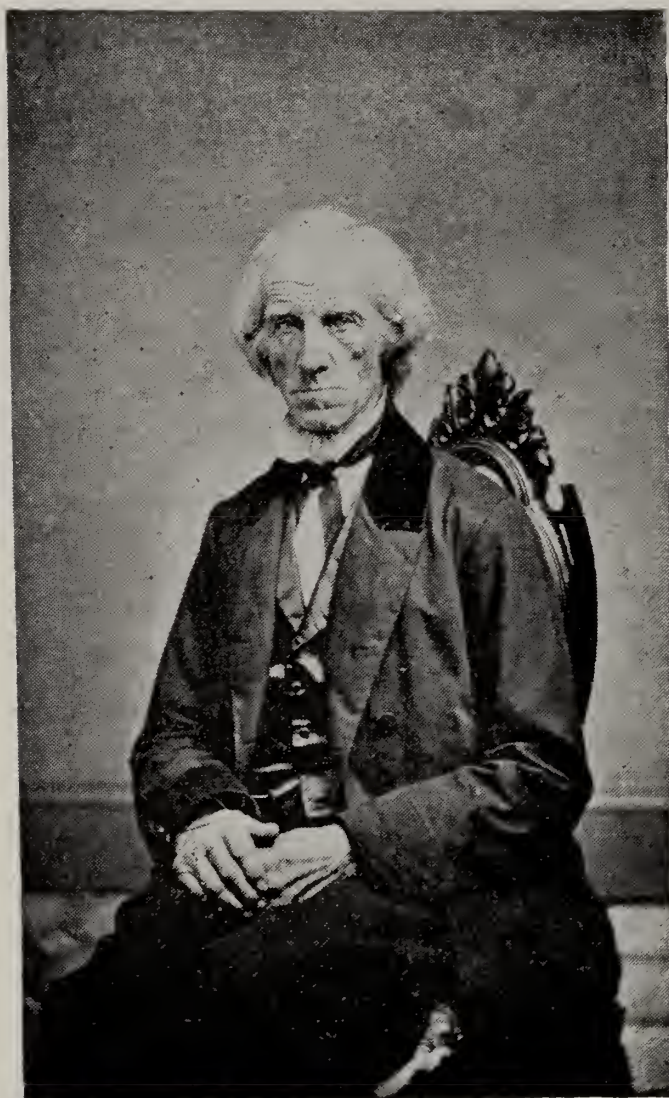
**1052**

**George**, second son of 422-167-51-15-2 and Olivia Tyler ;  
 married, Nov. 13, 1839, Franklin, Conn., Margaret S. E.

**Willes**, born March 14, 1821 ;

children :

1796 Margaret Olivia, born Oct. 2, 1840, mar. Asa D. Packard.



JOHN STANTON AVERY.

- 1797 George Albert, born Aug. 9, 1843.  
 1798 Joseph Tracy, born March 1, 1847.  
 1799 Isabella, born March 7, 1848.  
 1800 Nelly Tyler, born Jan. 12, 1865; residence, Waukegan, Wis.

**1053**

**Elbridge**, third son of 422-167-51-15-2 and Olivia Tyler;  
 married, Nov., 1845, place unknown, Mary Olivia

**Bigelow**, birth and parentage unknown;  
 children:

- 1801 Delia A., born March 19, 1849, died September 12, 1851.  
 1802 Charles A., born February 19, 1852.  
 1803 Olivia T., born February 26, 1855.  
 1804 Perry E., born August 13, 1860, died October 31, 1864.  
 1805 Mary E., born May 9, 1863.

**1055**

**Woolcott**, fourth son of 422-167-51-15-2 and Olivia Tyler;  
 married, Feb. 27, 1856, place unknown, Phebe C.

**Porter**, birth and parentage unknown;  
 children:

- 1806 Kate E., b. Nov., 1859.      1807 Abby Tyler, b. Mar., 1865.

**1056**

**Lucius G.**, youngest son of 422-167-51-15-2 and Olivia Tyler;  
 married, Feb. 27, 1856, place unknown, Martha

**Whiting**; children: none reported.

**1057**

**John Stanton**, eldest son of 424-172-51-15-2 and Susan Stark-  
 married, December 4, 1817, Apphia [weather;

**Remington**, born May 13, 1801, in Litchfield, Conn.;  
 children:

- 1808 William W., born Nov. 9, 1818. [and one daughter.  
 1809 Thetis, born Aug. 31, 1820, married Loren True; two sons  
 1810 Sanford, born April 20, 1825.  
 1811 Elizabeth Remington, born Nov. 15, 1828, unmarried.  
 1812 Alonzo L., born Sept. 12, 1831, died July 18, 1880.  
 1813 Samuel, born Oct. 8, 1833. [four daughters.  
 1814 Mary Maria, born Sept. 30, 1837, married Thomas Davis;  
 1815 Lucy Louisa, born Oct. 25, 1840, married Joseph LaVeck;  
 child, Bessie.

**1058**

**William Williams**, second son of 424-172-51-15-2 and Susan married, time and place not given, Martha [Starkweather; **Dawley**; they had no children. He was killed by the cars.

**1060**

**Orlando H.**, third son of 424-172-51-15-2 and Susan Stark-married, Nov. 16, 1820, in Brookfield, N. Y., Hannah [weather; **Brown**, born June 6, 1803, daughter Nathan and Amy Brown; children: [bro; six children.

- 1816 Margaret W., born Oct. 5, 1821, married Franklin Cheese-  
 1817 Maryette, born Nov. 23, 1823, married Leander Goodrich.  
 1818 Amy Harriette, born Aug. 13, 1825, married Horace Drake;  
 1819 De LaFayette, born April 29, 1828. [has two children.  
 1820 Julia Elizabeth, born Jan. 9, 1833, married William Hall;  
 1821 Isaac Park, born Aug. 18, 1835. [one son.  
 1822 Lydia Maria, born June 21, 1838.  
 1823 William Orlando, born Feb. 8, 1842.

**1068**

**Ardelia E.**, eldest daughter of 441-180-53-15-2 and Mary Gal-married, March 9, 1830, place not named, Benjamin [lup:

**Durfey**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Joseph P., born October 15, 1831. Mary Everett, born September 18, 1832, died Feb. 9, 1835. Henry Miner, born Aug., 1833. Ardelia Avery, born Jan. 22, 1835, died May 9, 1835.

**1071**

[lup;

**Nathan Prentice**, only son of 441-180-53-15-2 and Mary Gal-married, May 11, 1835, Griswold, Ct., by Rev. Mr. Jewett, Lydia

**Durfey**, born unknown, died Dec. 31, 1843;

children:

- 1823<sup>a</sup> Edwin Prentice, born Oct. 26, 1836.  
 1823<sup>b</sup> Lucy Jane, born May 29, 1839, died Feb. 27, 1850.  
 1823<sup>c</sup> Mary C., born Feb. 6, 1841, died Dec. 7, 1842.  
 1823<sup>d</sup> Albert L., born Dec. 18, 1843, died Feb. 8, 1844;  
 married, Jan. 12, 1845, Sybil B.

**Woodworth**, of Norwich, birth and parentage unknown.

**1073**

**Eunice**, second daughter of 443-181-53-15-2 and Betsy Wheeler ;  
married, time and place not given, Cyrus

**Hewett** ; children : Cyrus Wheeler. Desire. Charles Stanton. Joseph Palmer. Charlotte Ann. Mary Esther. William H. H. Hewett, New Haven, Conn.

**1083**

**Samuel Clark**, only son of 451-181-53-15-2 and Phebe W.  
married, June 4, 1863, Colerain, Mass, Caroline D. [Clark ;

**Faulkner**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

1824 Frank Martin, born May 2, 1865.

1825 Thomas Clark, born Dec. 29, 1867.

**1087**

**Levi R.**, second son of 455-183-53-15-2 and Hannah Potter ;  
married, Aug. 15, 1852, in Sheboygan, Mich., Mary A.

**Olmsted**, daughter of William and Judith ;  
children :

1826 George Edward. 1827 Reuben H.

1828 Cornelia C., who married Anthony Beard.

**1088**

**John**, jr., third son of 455-183-53-15-2 and Hannah Potter ;  
married, Jan. 28, 1848, place not named, Ann M.

**Sinnott**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none reported.

**1090**

**Leonard C.**, fourth son of 455-183-53-15-2 and Hannah Potter ;  
married, June 4, 1850, in Sidney, Me., Emily J.

**Smiley**, born July 30, 1818, daughter of Samuel Smiley and  
children : [Mary Ellis ;

1829 Fred E., born Jan. 10, 1852, married Annie Crean, Boston.

1830 Lizzie S., born Aug. 24, 1854, married Fred A. Jenkins.

1831 Alfred B., born June 4, 1857.

1832 Samuel S., born Jan. 21, 1859;

married, Dec. 29, 1869, for a second wife, Abbie M.

**Philbrook**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

1833 Edith, born July 15, 1871.

**1091**

**Julia A.**, third daughter of 455-183-53-15-2 and Hannah Potter; married, Sept. 23, 1849, place not given, Stephen P.

**Marden**; children: Willie Edgar, born July 4, 1850, died March 25, 1871. Oscar Avery, born Aug. 20, 1853; a lawyer in Stoughton, Mass. Frank Webster, born May 25, 1855.

**1095**

**Elias Babcock**, second son of 466-189-54-15-2 and Matilda married, Jan. 1, 1835, in Ledyard, Conn., Mary Ann [Babcock;

**Gullup**, daughter of Isaac Gallup and Prudence Geer, born children: [Dec. 10, 1812, died Jan. 4, 1836; 1834 Mary Ann, b. Dec. 20, 1835, m. Wm. Geer, March 24, 1857; married, Jan. 14, 1838, by Israel T. Otis, D. D., Thankful S.

**Geer**, born May 10, 1814, died Feb. 4, 1885, daughter of David children: [Geer;

1835 Sarah H., born July 2, 1839, married John Williams; son,

1836 Isaac Gallup, born July 4, 1841. [Charles.

1837 Nancy M., born April 23, 1843, married Everett Stark, Jan. 1, 1866; three children.

1838 Eliza S., born July 12, 1845, died June 2, 1868, unmarried.

1839 Albert, born Jan. 20, 1850, died Sept. 9, 1850.

**1097**

**Albert Gallatin**, third son of 466-189-54-15-2 and Matilda married, March 21, 1837, Emily [Babcock;

**Geer**, in Ledyard, Conn., daughter of Joseph Geer and Lura, children: [his wife;

1840 Francis G., born Feb. 16, 1839. [nelle; child, Albert.

1841 Lena M., born Aug. 23, 1842, married Willis A. Grin-

1842 John F., born Nov. 16, 1847, died Sept. 5, 1865.

1843 Charles, born Feb. 12, 1853.

**1101**

**James Babcock**, fourth son of 466-189-54-15-2 and Matilda married, April 16, 1840, by Rev. Timothy Tuttle, Sarah Frances

**Culver**, birth unknown, died May 21, 1844, daughter of Caleb children: [Culver and Lydia Morgan, in Ledyard, Conn.;

1844 Ralph Hurlbut, born Dec. 6, 1841.

1845 Frances May, born May 13, 1844;

married, Oct. 11, 1847, in Buffalo, N. Y., Catharine Kipp

**Henion**, daughter of John R. Henion and Eliza Denison;

children :

- 1846 John Howard, born Nov. 5, 1850.  
 1847 James O., born Aug. 25, 1852, died July 30, 1879.  
 1848 Ella, born April 3, 1855.  
 1849 Carrie, born June 1, 1865, married Dr. W. A. Crandall; has one child, Frances Avery; residence, Denver, Col.

## 1102

AMOS GEER AVERY, M. D., read medicine and surgery in the office of his uncle, Christopher S. Avery, and took lectures in both medical colleges of Connecticut and New Hampshire, but took his diploma at the Medical Institute, in Louisville, Ky., in a class of three hundred and forty-five students, in the class of 1844-5. Soon after graduating, went to Iowa, then to California, and stayed till 1857, returned to Connecticut, and on the fitting out of the Burnside Expedition to North Carolina, was on the staff of William O. Howard, as Marine Agent, and had the charge of eleven boats. He returned broken in health and crippled by injuries internal, contracted in the line of duty, and was pensioned at seventeen dollars per month. He returned to the army and held an appointment from Surgeon General S. Oakly Vanderpoel to the 44th New York regiment (Ellsworth's Avengers), General Rice then in command. On the same day he had given a pledge to assist in raising a regiment of cavalry in the city of New York, to be commanded by Henry E. Davies, a retired Major-General, but Davies being promoted to the Colonelcy of the Harris Light Cavalry, this plan failed. He was then chosen for the service in New York and vicinity, in examining men and supervising army camps and hospitals, and this continued to near the close of the war, when he was not required for other duty, as State recruiting was discontinued. He claims that he was the first man to prepare and use in a capital operation, chloroform, soon after Iowa became a State, 1846. The patient was in the office of a Dr. Wyman Bonaparte, Van Buren County, on the Des Moines river, and still lives to verify it.

**Amos Geer**, M. D., youngest son of 466-189-54-15-2 and Matilda married, in Wilna, Lewis, Co., N. Y., Caroline Amanda [Babcock; **Johnson**, daughter of Levi Johnson;

children :

1850 A son born June 6, 1861, died June 22, 1862.

1851 Adelia Cornelia, born April 14, 1867, died July 8, 1867.

1852 Susie, born April 13, 1872.

### 1105

**Isaac Wheeler**, eldest son of 467-189-54-15-2 and Tabitha  
married, 1834, in Palmer, Mass., Mary Moore [Wheeler;

**King** ; see biography of her son ;

children :

1853 Mary, born in 1835, died in 1840.

1854 Isaac W., jr., born May 2, 1837.

1855 Martha, born Feb., 1839, died 1840, in St. Augustine.

1856 John, born 1841, died 1841.

### 1106

**Charles**, second son of 467-189-54-15-2 and Tabitha Wheeler ;  
married, went south and died in Florida. I have been unsuccessful in obtaining anything about his wife or children.

### 1110

**Christopher W.**, youngest son of 472-189-54-15-2 and Nancy  
married, Sept. 3, 1849, Sarah M. [Smith ;

**Hale** ;

children :

1857*a* George Watson, born Nov. 24, 1850.

1857*b* Lucy Maria, born Nov. 14, 1853.

1857*c* John Fremont, born Aug. 24, 1856.

1857*d* Eugene Swan, born Nov. 24, 1858.

1857*e* Mary Eliza, born Aug. 30, 1865.

### 1120

[Emeline Avery;

**William Denison**, eldest son of 480-192-54-15-2 and Rhoda  
married, April 30, 1872, in Jefferson, Iowa, Mary Ann

**Erwin**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1857 William Stephen, born Dec. 6, 1877.

### 1121

**Eliza Emeline**, eldest daughter of 480-192-54-15-2 and Rhoda  
married, Dec. 25, 1850, Syrenus [Emeline Avery ;

**Rowe** ; children : John Francis, born Nov. 26, 1851. Frederick  
Marion, born Aug. 22, 1855. Franklin Avery, born Sept. 16,  
1854. Rosella J., born Nov. 7, 1856. William Denison, born  
Dec. 20, 1859. Laura Adelia, born March 16, 1861.

**1122**

[line Avery;

**Anna M.**, second daughter of 480-192-54-15-2 and Rhoda Eme-  
married, Aug. 31, 1856, in Whitford, Conn., Captain Stephen  
**Bolles**; but no children reported. When married he was  
master of a whaling ship. In the second year of the Rebellion,  
Oct. 1, 1862, he entered the navy, as ensign, and served until  
1864, first on the steamer Weehauken, before Charleston, and,  
also, during the capture of the ram Atlanta; from thence to the  
steamer Aggawam, United States navy.

**1126**

**Hosea W.**, second son of 483-193-54-15-2 and Rebecca Wheeler;  
married, Nov. 15, 1843, place not named, Mrs. Abby  
**Gross**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

[W. H. Longwell.

1858 Rebecca W., born June 18, 1844, married June 18, 1869,

1859 Nancy, b. Aug. 25, 1846, m. Charles L. Ferry, Feb. 16, 1870.

1860 Edwin D., born July 1, 1848, married Adelia L. Berry,

1861 Charles E., born July 7, 1850. [Sept., 1878; one child.

**1127**

**Nancy W.**, youngest daughter of 483-193-54-15-2 and Rebecca  
married, June 6, 1846, place not noted, to Francis H. [Wheeler;  
**Wheeler**; child: Anna, born Aug. 1, 1862.

**1136**

**Louisa H.**, second daughter of 492-193-54-15-2 and Elizabeth  
married, Sept. 18, 1873, E. Francis [Morgan;  
**Lincoln**; children: Mary A., born Sept. 6, 1875. Alexander  
Avery, born June 28, 1880.

**1137**

[Elizabeth Morgan;

**Mary Elizabeth**, third daughter of 492-193-54-15-2 and  
married, Nov. 11, 1873, place not given, Daniel

**Green**; children: James A., born Aug. 27, 1877. Louisa A.,  
born May 12, 1879. Joseph L., born June 15, 1884.

**1142**

WILLIAM R. AVERY was born in Norwich, Conn., and  
educated in Central New York, where he held an important  
United States government position during the war. In 1867 he  
came to Cincinnati, and was for five years connected with the

Merchants' National Bank, then for nineteen years with the Ætna Insurance Company, and is now special agent of the Northwestern Mutual Life Insurance Company. As a Mason, Mr. Avery is renowned as a "worker." He was made a Master Mason Dec. 23, 1874, in Kilwinning Lodge, No. 356, and has served the order in official positions in every body in Masonry. He is a Past Master of Walnut Hills Lodge, No. 483; Past Eminent Commander of Trinity Commandery, No. 44, Knights Templar, and an Inspecting Officer of Grand Commandery of Ohio. He was created a 32d degree Mason Feb. 1, 1877, in Ohio Consistory S. P. R. S. 32d degree. He at once began work in the various bodies of the Scottish Rite, and has continued in official positions ever since. In Gibulum Lodge, 14th degree, and Cincinnati Chapter Rose Croix, 18th degree, he has held various offices. He was appointed as "King Cyrus" in Dalcho Council, P.: of J.:, 16th deg., in February, 1877, and served until Dec. 23, 1880, when he assumed the *role* "King Darius," a position which he still holds and in which he excels.

In Ohio Consistory S.: P.: R.: S.: 32d degree, Mr. Avery was elected Gr. Chancellor Feb. 13, 1879, for one year; Minister of State and G. O. March 4, 1880, for three years, and June 7, 1883, to the office of First Lieutenant-Commander, which he has filled since that time by re-elections, his present term expiring in 1892.

September 20th, 1890, he was elected an Honorary Member of the Supreme Council, 33d degree. Mr. Avery is a painstaking and conscientious ritualist, always anxious to make a profound impression upon the candidates and ambitious to keep up the reputation of the Cincinnati Scottish Rite bodies for that magnificent rendition of the grades which has made them pre-eminent.

**William Randall**, eldest son of 493-193-54-15-2 and Martha C.

married, time and place not given, Miss Lucy A. [Randall;

**Gallup**, date of birth and death not given, daughter of Franklin

children: None reported. Residence, Cincinnati, O (Gallup;

### 1143

**Stephen**, second son of 493-193-54-15-2 and Martha C. Randall;

married, time and place not given, Miss Anna A.

**Tackabury**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

1862 Florence S. 1863 Frances Elizabeth.

**1149**

**Edward M.**, eldest son of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda More-married, July 14, 1847, in Wooster, O., Sarah [house ;

**Robinson**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

1864 Samuei Robinson, born May 12, 1849.

1865 James Warren, born July 23, 1853.

1866 Kate, born August 17, 1856.

1867 Edward Hyde, born July 5, 1861.

1868 Sarah Eilden, born Sept. 17, 1868.

1149 is a lawyer at Webster's Grove, Mo.

**1150**

**Helen M.**, eldest daughter of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda married, Feb. 8, 1851, David [Morehouse ;

**Lopez**, born Oct. 28, 1824, of Georgetown, S. C.;

children : Helen Margaret, born Jan. 18, 1852. Mary Elanor, born Nov. 18, 1854. Helen Octavia, born March 30, 1857. Avery, born July 17, 1859. Louise, born August 11, 1862.

**1151**

**Mary H.**, second daughter of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda married, July 4, 1853, St. Louis, Mo., Charles C. [Morehouse ;

**Hine**, born in New Haven, Ct., Dec. 21, 1825 ;

children : Thomas Avery, born April 7, 1855. Charles Gilbert, born Sept. 12, 1859. Edward Avery, born Jan. 8, 1863. Resides in Newark, N. J. Mr. Hine is editor and proprietor of the *Insurance Monitor* and *Insurance Law Journal*, 137 Broadway, New York.

**1153**

**Eliza J.**, fourth daughter of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda More-married, June 2, 1851, St. Louis, Mo., Richard Dashiell [house ;

**Van Nostrand** ; children : Charles Avery, born August 25, 1856. Susan Ware, born Nov. 6, 1859. Richard Losee, born Sept. 24, 1864.

**1154**

**John H.**, second son of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda Morehouse ; married, Nov. 2, 1853, by Rev. Dr. Bullard, Susan Farley

**Farrington**, born July 4, 1832, dau. of Samuel S. Farrington children : [and Eunice Whiting, in Ipswich, Mass. ;

1869 John Hazard, born Sept. 19, 1854, in St. Louis.

- 1870 Frank Farrington, born June 14, 1856, died Oct. 18, 1870.  
 1871 Susie Farley, born July 2, 1859, died Sept. 9, 1860.  
 1872 Joseph Bailey, born Jan. 1, 1862.  
 1873 George Heard, born Nov. 22, 1864, died Sept. 9, 1865.  
 1874 Robert D., born Dec. 15, 1874, died Feb. 7, 1875.

**1157**

**Stephen M.**, youngest son of 505-199-61-16-2 and Lorinda married, August 25, 1858, in St. Louis, Bettie L. [Morehouse; **Lackland**; no children reported.

He died in Central City, Col., Sept. 7, 1869.

**1167**

**Horace Clark**, eldest son of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly Clark; married, July 20, 1833, place not named, Miss Emily

**Estes**, birth and parentage unknown;

children: Had quite a family in 1858, at Saranac Lake, N. Y.

We give them five numbers,

1875	1876	1877	1878	1879
------	------	------	------	------

**1170**

**Royal Augustus**, second son of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly married, Sept., 1841, place not given, Miss Electa [Clark;

**Jones**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

- 1880 Cornelia, born Jan. 10, 1843, in Keene, N. Y.  
 1881 Charlotte Amanda, born Feb. 3, 1845, died Feb. 26, 1850.  
 1882 Royal Elijah, born March 14, 1847.  
 1883 Carrie Melissa, born Feb. 5, 1850.  
 1884 Simeon Shipman, born Sept. 2, 1852.  
 1885 Mariett Electa, born August 21, 1855, in North Elba.

**1171**

**Harriet Ann**, fourth daughter of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly married, Feb. 20, 1842, place not given, Mr. Charles [Clark;

**Rollins**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Almira Melissa, born November 14, 1842, in Wilmington, N. Y. William Henry, born Sept. 28, 1844, died August, 1847. Mary Jane, born North Elba, March 7, 1847. George Henry, born North Elba, July 8, 1849. Joseph Gifford, born North Elba, Jan. 1, 1854. Wilber, born August 23, 1861. Hattie Ellen, born May 5, 1863.

**1173**

**Earl W.**, third son of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly Clark;  
married, December 1, 1844, place not given, Miss Cornelia

**Wiles**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

1886 Daniel Berton, born January 20, 1850, Manawa, Wis.

1887 Francelia Amanda, born Jan. 8, 1853, died April 12, 1863.

1888 Almira Siloma, born April 18, 1855, died March 29, 1863.

1889 Dillon Fayette, born January 16, 1857, in Olympia, Wash.

**1174**

**Matilda L.**, sixth daughter of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly Clark;  
married, August 4, 1844, place not given, Mr. Hiram

**Wiles**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Asa Avery, born in Keene, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1845.

Randilla Almira, born Aug. 22, 1847. Alfred Nelson, born in

North Elba, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1850. Adna Almeron, born Nov.

3, 1853. Royal Safford, from Sept. 11, 1857. Truman Elsworth,

born Sept. 17, 1860, died 1863. Residence, Omro, Wis.

**1176**

**Julius A.**, fourth son of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly Clark;  
married, Sept. 3, 1854, place not given, Miss Lurancy

**Fuller**, born April 6, 1836;

children :

1890 Lorin Eleazer, born August 1, 1857. P. O., Omro, Wis.

**1177**

**Simeon Fayette**, youngest son of 519-203-61-16-2 and Polly  
married, Feb. 7, 1857, place not given, Miss Marrietta A. [Clark;

**Fuller**, born August 20, 1833, parentage not given;

children :

1891 Leslie J., born October 10, 1858.

1892 Lilian F., born October 28, 1860.

1893 Jasper A., born February 21, 1863.

1894 Wilber F., born June 27, 1865.

**1178**

**Alfred Hull**, eldest son of 522-203-61-16-2 and Minerva Hull;  
married, Sept. 22, 1847, Galway, Sar. Co., N. Y., Catherine Alida

**Smith**, born May 6, 1827, daughter of Platt Smith and Nancy

children :

[Candee;

1895 Charles Augustus, born Sept. 30, 1848.

1896 Platt Smith, born March 11, 1853, died Nov. 2, 1877.

1897 Anna Maria, born May 16, 1855.

1899 Ida Minerva, born Sep. 8, 1861, m. Charles Henry Silvernail.

2000 Willard John, born Sept. 2, 1864. Res. Gloversville, N. Y.

### 1181

**Eunice Weeks**, 2d dau. of 528-208-61-16-2 and Tryphena T. married, April 16, 1846, place not given, Charles [Davis; **McClellan**; children: Orris. Flora. Avery.

### 1182

**Samuel Jeffrey**, M. D., eldest son of 528-208-61-16-2 and mar., May 26, 1850, place not given, Wealthy A. [T. T. Davis; **Hall**, birth unknown, died in 1860; children: none reported; married, for a second wife, Olive

**Boardman**, birth and parentage not given; children:

2001 Ralph. 2002 Eliza.

### 1183

**Sarah Elizabeth**, 3d dau. of 528-208-61-16-2 and Tryphena married, Sept. 15, 1848, place not given, John [T. Davis; **Lacy**; children: Charles Virgil. Florence. Hattie. Julia.

### 1184

**Ruth Flavilla**, 4th dau. of 528-208-61-16-2 and Tryphena T. married, Jan. 2, 1860, place not named, E F. [Davis;

**Runyan**, of Chicago, Ill.;

children; Emma. Eben. Edward.

### 1185

**Daniel Judson**, (Judge,) 2d son of 528-208-61-16-2 and T. T. married, Oct. 23, 1867, Mary [Davis;

**Comstock**, of Wilton, Saratoga County, N. Y.;

children:

2002a Laura Mae, born Dec. 2, 1868, unmarried.

2002b Foster Theodore, born Jan. 6, 1873, died Feb. 21, 1873; married, May 28, 1874, for a second wife, Kate

**Ellis**, of Colton, St. Lawrence County, N. Y.;

children:

2002c Louisa Tryphena, born April 22, 1875, died May 1, 1887.

2002d Mary Maud, born March 17, 1877.

2002e Kate Lillian, born Sep. 21, 1881.

2002*f* Daniel Ellis, born Oct. 10, 1885.

1185 is president of the Northwestern Masonic Aid Association, Chicago, Ill.

**1188**

**John Alden**, youngest son of 528-208-61-16-2 and Tryphena mar., Dec. 24, 1874, in Cincinnati, O., Mrs. Dora C. [T. Davis; **Hill**, birth and parentage not given; child: one, died in infancy.

**1189**

**John**, (M. D.), only son of 529 208-61-16-2 and Lydia Cheney; married, Feb., 1875, in Middlebury, Vt., Edith **Severance**, birth and parentage unknown;

children:

2003 Lucia Elizabeth, born Dec. 23, 1875.

2004 Rena Ellen, born March 6, 1879.

2005 Edward Cheney, born April 15, 1882, died Sept. 1, 1882.

2006 Maud Edith, born Nov. 28, 1887. Res. in Wallingford, Vt.

**1192**

**William David**, only son of 535-212-62-16-2 and Penelope married, May 12, 1836, place not given, Eliza H. [Westcott; **Bailey**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

2007 William Bailey, born June 18, 1837, married Anna B. Os-

2008 Ann Eliza, born Sept. 10, 1840. [borne.

2009 Lucia, born Nov. 4, 1844.

2010 Penelope W., born Dec. 12, 1848.

2011 Frank Y., born Dec. 20, 1851.

**1205**

**Mary Jane**, eldest daughter of 547-214-63-16-2 and Caroline married, Sept. 11, 1849, place not given, Erastus F. [Sidleman; **Hewett**; children: Erastus Fitch, born Oct. 27, 1851, died Oct. 4, 1854. Anna Louise, born 1864. Clara Whitfield, born Sept 22, 1858. Mary, born June 17, 1861.

**1206**

**William**, eldest son of 547-214-63-16-2 and Caroline Sidleman; married, about 1849, place unknown, Louisa

**Holmes**, birth and parentage unknown;

children:

2012 William, jr., born 1850, somewhere in Kansas.

**1207**

**Prentice**, second son of 547-214-63-16-2 and Caroline Sidle-married, about 1850, place unknown, Louisa [man :

**O'Brien**, who died very soon ; he next married her sister, Nancy

**O'Brien**, who bore him two children :

2013 Name unknown. 2014 Name unknown.

**1211**

**Albert G.**, youngest son of 547-214-63-16-2 and Caroline Sidle-married, in Luddington, Mich., supposed, Mary [man ;

**Hyde**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : none reported.

**1218**

**Jared**, eldest son of 556-229-70-20-2 and Betsy Sage ;

married, time and place not given, Adaline

**Kniffen**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : none reported.

**1221**

**Eli**, (Honorable), second son of 556-229-70-20-2 and Betsy Sage ; married, Dec. 21, 1837, in Clayville, N. Y., Amanda

**Bligh**, daughter of Edward Bligh ;

children :

2015 Walter, born Feb. 28, 1839, in Utica.

2016 Amanda Eliza, born Oct. 18, 1840.

2017 Edward Bligh, born April 17, 1844. [City.

2018 Gardiner, born Dec. 12, 1849, died April 19, 1873, Kansas

2019 Emily Cornelia, born Oct. 13, 1855, Paris, Oneida Co. N. Y.

1221 was a member of the New York State Legislature in 1862 and 1869.

**1224**

**James**, fourth son of 556-229-70-20-2 and Betsy Sage ;

married, time and place unknown, Susan

**Parshall**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2020 Jared H. 2021 Addie. 2022 Alice.

**1225**

**Lyman**, youngest son of 556-229-70-20-2 and Betsy Sage ;

married, May 13, 1847, Wampsville, by N. Cooper, Cynthia

**Spencer**, born Feb. 17, 1821, in Utica, dau. of Wm. Spencer

children : [and Polly Fletcher ;

2023 Mary Ada, born August 6, 1852, mar. Frank M. Benjamin.

**1239**

**Jared N.**, seventh son of 559-239-70-20-2 and Sally Himebaugh; married, Sept. 3, 1854, North East, Pa., Emily

**Tucker**, birth not given, died Oct. 30, 1865; children: none; married, 1867, for a second wife, Hannah

**Hammond**, born Dec. 10, 1835, a dau. of Jos. Hammond and children: [Aurilla Williams, a descendant of Roger Williams;

2023a Joseph J., born June, 1868, died 1869.

2023b Clara A., born Oct. 12, 1871, Oshkosh, Wis.

2023c Lucy Sophia, born Feb. 9, 1875, Stevens Point, Wis. Resides in Santa Cruz, Cal.

**1250**

**Lyman Ray**, second son of 563-229-70-20-2 and Penelope married, Dec. 8, 1841, place not given, Elizabeth [M. Nichols;

**Mackey**, born 1824, dau. of John Mackey and Sophia Gifford; children:

2024 Mary Elizabeth, born 1842, mar. G. B. Thompson, died

2025 John Mackey, born June 26, 1844. [April 16, 1880,

2026 Charlotte Emily, born Feb. 27, 1847, mar. Alfred G. Peck.

2027 Fred Wells, born Sept. 19, 1852.

2028 Clara Louise, born May 14, 1858, married Geo. C. Gault.

2029 Ellen Saxe, born Oct. 26, 1862, married Wm. H. Mann.

**1253**

**Delia Strong**, eldest daughter of 566-229-70-20-2 and Delia married, Sept. 6, 1843, Hon. Othniel Samuel [Strong;

**Williams**, born, Nov. 27, 1814;

children: Elliot Strong, born July 5, 1845. Mary Delia, born May 28, 1847. Sophia Louise, born April 18, 1852. Mr. Williams graduated at Hamilton College in 1831, and a practicing lawyer at Clinton, has twice been elected Surrogate of Oneida County, 1847 and 1856; now Treasurer of Hamilton College.

**1254**

**Joseph Strong**, eldest son of 566-229-70-20-2 and Delia married, May 8, 1856, Miss Jenny Maria [Strong;

**Wilcox**, born Nov. 25, 1835, daughter of Charles Wilcox and children: [Louisa Benedict;

2030 Isabella Sumter, born April 11, 1861, married Theodore Allen. 1254 graduated at Hamilton College, 1848, is a lawyer at Clinton and Utica, was Postmaster three years, Surrogate of Oneida County, 1864.

**1255**

**Charles Dwight**, M. D., second son of 566-229-70-20-2 and married, Oct. 12, 1859, Elizabeth Crittenden [Delia Strong;

**Rickey**, born March 8, 1837, daughter of Josiah S. Rickey and children: [Anna Matheson;

2031 William Henry, born Nov. 21, 1860.

2032 Charles Herbert, born March 26, 1862.

2033 Edward Woodbridge, born Oct. 29, 1863.

2034 Delia Elizabeth, born March 4, 1866.

1255 graduated at Hamilton, 1850.

**1256**

**Theodore**, third son of 566-229-70-20-2 and Delia Strong; married, January 8, 1858, Elmina Melissa

**White**, born Oct. 15, 1840, daughter of Elias Gilmore White and children: [Melissa Europa Moore;

2035 Alice Delia, born Nov. 22, 1858.

2036 Mary Lincoln, born Oct. 29, 1863.

2037 Grace Elizabeth, born Jan. 11, 1867.

2038 Theodora Ermina, born June 24, 1873.

1256 is a lawyer and business operator in Clinton and Utica.

**1258**

(Delia Strong;

**Henry Newell**, M. D., fourth son of 566-229-70-20-2 and married, June 17, 1868, at Newburgh, N. Y., Catherine Sebring

**Fowler**, born Dec. 17, 1844, daughter of Jacob V. B. Fowler children: [and Sarah Jane Brinkerhoff.

2039 Henry Brinkerhoff, born June 30, 1869, Newburgh, N. Y.

2040 Edward Strong, born May 15, 1871, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

2041 Jacob Fowler, born Jan. 19, 1873.

2042 Van Wyck Brinkerhoff, born Feb. 28, 1875, died Sep. 22, '76.

2043 Charles Dwight, born July 29, 1877, Galesville, Wis.

2044 Baby Bell, a twin, died Aug. 4, 1877.

2045 Helen Fowler, born May 24, 1879, Galesville, Wis.

2046 John Woodbridge, born in Newburgh, N. Y., June 12, '81.

2047 Clinton J., born Aug 2, 1883, Minneapolis, Minn.

2048 Theodore Strong, born Oct. 30, 1885.

1258 graduated at Hamilton, 1858. N. Y. Homeopathic College, 1866. Is a practicing homeopathic physician in Minneapolis, Minn.

## 1259

EDWARD WOODBRIDGE AVERY, M. D., was born in Clinton Oneida County, N. Y., and received his education in Clinton, and graduated at Hamilton College in the class of 1863. He entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, in the same autumn, and supported himself by teaching. In April, 1864, was appointed acting assistant surgeon in the United States Navy, and assigned to the Atlantic and Gulf squadron on the U. S. S. "Banshee," and the U. S. barque "Midnight." He was honorably discharged in the fall of 1865, and soon after resumed his course in the College of Physicians and Surgeons and graduated therefrom in the spring of 1866. In April of the same year he entered the army as acting assistant surgeon and accompanied the 18th U. S. Infantry on horseback from Fort Leavenworth, in Kansas, to Fort Wallace, in the Rocky Mountains. He had charge of the medical department of the forts in Wyoming Territory, and was superintendent of the building of the hospitals at that fort. Resigned in the summer of 1867 and returned to the New York Homeopathic Medical College and graduated therefrom in the spring of 1868, having been chosen valedictorian of his class. He practiced medicine in Poughkeepsie for two years, and had charge of the Homeopathic Dispensary during that time. In the fall of 1870 he accepted an appointment as assistant surgeon in the German army, during the Franco-German war. He received an honorable discharge at the close of that war, with a letter of thanks and a medal from the German government. Owing to ill health he was obliged to cease practice for several years, but has been practicing in Brooklyn since 1881. He organized the Central Homeopathic Dispensary in that city, and is a member of the Homeopathic Medical Society of the county of Kings, and is in the staff of the Brooklyn University. In Hamilton College he took the second prize in chemistry.

[Strong ;

**Edward W.**, M. D., youngest son of 566-229-70-20-2 and Delia married, Oct. 9, 1873, at Leedsville, N. Y., Martha Elizabeth **Adams**, birth, date not given, dau. of Abel Adams and Phoebe children :

[Hallock ;

2049 Walter Adams, born July 1, 1874, at Mankato, Minn.

2050 Delia Strong, born Nov. 30, 1876.

**1261**

**Truman G.**, eldest son of 569-229-70-20-2 and Cornelia Benham; married, February 19, 1868, in Buffalo, N. Y., Delia S. [ham; **Austin**, born Dec. 8, 1842, daughter of Stephen G. Austin and children: [Lavinia Hurd;

2051 Jesse Hurd, born and died, 1872.

2052 Lavinia Austin, born March 31, 1876.

**1265**

**Spencer**, youngest son of 569-229-70-20-2 and Cornelia Benham; married, February 24, 1873, in Effingham, Mary Elizabeth **Lucas**, birth and parentage not given; child :

2052a Frank Newell, born December 2, 1873.

**1266**

**Mary S.**, only daughter of 570-230-70-20-2 and Parthenia Skilton; married, December 26, 1853, in Lyons, N. Y., John C. [ton; **Bishop**, born February 27, 1829; children : Anna, born Apr. 23, 1855. Sarah, born December 20, 1856. Charles A., born Aug. 26, 1858. Lincoln, born Feb. 11, 1860. John Skilton, born Sept. 4, 1861. Mr. Bishop is a surveyor, in Lyons, N. Y.

**1267**

**Anthony G.**, only son of 570-230-70-20-2 and Parthenia Skilton; married, November 19, 1868, in Lyons, N. Y., Beulah Lyman **Clark**, date of birth not given, died September 5, 1887; children :

2053 Saxon Gavitt, born April 2, 1872, died January 27, 1890.

2054a Anna Elizabeth, born December 10, 1875.

**1268**

**Cyrus**, only son of 573-230-70-20-2 and Hester N. Rosevelt; married, time, place and woman unknown; cousins say they have three children: 2054b George. 2054c Edward. 2056d Lucy.

**1270**

**Henry M.**, eldest son of 585-233-73-21-2 and Mary J. Underham; married, February 28, 1872, place not named, Helen M. [hill; **Guiles**, birth and parentage not given; children: none reported.



REV. GEORGE P. AVERY.

**1272**

**Edwin A.**, second son of 585-323-73-21-2 and Mary J. Under-married, November 16, 1868, place not named, Mary E. [hill;  
**Stark**, birth and parentage not given; children : none reported.  
 Resides at King's Ferry, N. Y.

**1274**

**Franklin C.**, second son of 590-233--73-21-2 and Eliza Worth-married, February 24, 1876, place not named, Sarah [ing;  
**Edson**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children: none reported.

**1276**

REV. GEORGE PORTER AVERY was born in the town of Ledyard, Cayuga County, N. Y., was educated at Cazenovia Seminary and Syracuse University. He entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1877, and has served the following churches: Sterling, Owasco, Oneida, Palmyra, Auburn 1st Church, Cortland 1st Church; and in 1890, was called to the 1st Church of Winona, Minnesota, one of the largest and strongest in the state, of which he is now pastor.

**George Porter**, (Rev.) third son of 590-233-73-21-2 and Eliza married, Sep. 12, 1877, Susquehannah, Pa, Ruth Etta [Worthing;  
**Baker**, born September 24, 1852, in Condor, N. Y.,  
 children: [daughter of Richard Baker and Elizabeth Clarke;  
 2054 Claire. 2055 Franklin C. 2056 Delos. 2057 Fliza Porter.  
 2058 Pauline.

**1279**

**Benjamin**, eldest son of 591-233-73-21-2 and Sarah Chadwick ;  
 married, July 20, 1873, place not named, Fannie G.  
**Stark**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children : none reported.

**1288**

**David C.**, only son of 594-234-73-21-2 and Lucy H. Kendall ;  
 married, August 28, 1867, place not given, Harriet Elzadia  
**Mineah**, born April 1, 1844, dau. of John Mineah and Salvinah  
 children : [Dodge ;  
 2059 Annie M., born June 16, 1868.  
 2060 Mary Bertha, born Nov. 18, 1870.  
 2061 Hattie Elsie, born May 17, 1873.

- 2062 Charles Sidney, born July 20, 1875.  
 2063 John Mineah, born July 7, 1877, died Jan. 11, 1878.  
 2064 Archibald McDougal, born Jan. 21, 1879, died July 1, 1879.  
 2065 Lilian, born Feb. 1, 1880, died July 15, 1880.  
 2066 Hermon Emmons, born July 25, 1881. Res. Baltimore, Md.

**1293**

**Daniel**, eldest son of 596-240-77-21-2 and Clarissa Smith ;  
 married, June 24, 1850, Elizabeth M.

**Carter**, born Aug. 31, 1828 ; they had no children.

**1294**

**Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 596-240-77-21-2 and Clarissa  
 married, July 8, 1846, place not given, David H. [Smith ;

**Strickland**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Walter Avery, born in Homer, N. Y., April 30, 1848,  
 died in Danville, Va., August 23, 1886. Mr. Strickland after-  
 wards married Mrs. Rachel Leavenworth Avery, widow of Geo.

**1295**

**Henry**, second son of 596-240-77-21-2 and Clarissa Smith ;  
 married, Sept 1, 1847, place not named, Ann S.

**Wilbur**, dau. of Edwin Wilbur ; no children reported.

married, time and place not given, his cousin, No. 1307,

**Frances Adalaide** Avery ; no children reported ;

**1296**

**Urania**, third dau. of 596-240-77-21-2 and Clarissa Smith ;  
 married, June 9, 1849, in Genoa, N. Y., Stephen Starr

**Hewitt**, M. D., born Sept. 9, 1822, died Aug, 1, 1886 ;

child : Leland, born Feb. 22, 1854.

**1297**

**Alfred**, jr., third son of 596-240-77-21-2 and Clarissa Smith ;  
 married, August 15, 1850, place unknown, Helen C.

**Rogers**, birth and parentage not given ; no children reported ;  
 married, time and place not given, Emma

**Lewis**, birth and parentage not given ; no children reported.

**1305**

**Sidney S.**, third son of 598-240-77-21-2 and Julia T. Collins ;  
 married, Oct. 3, 1860, at Princeton, N. J., Laurene Louise

**Brown**, born Nov. 13, 1837, dau. of James Brown and Eliza N.  
 children : [McIlvaine ;

2067 Lilian Fairchild, born Oct. 1, 1861.

- 2068 Helen Lois, born April 7, 1865.  
 2069 Mary McIlvaine, born Oct. 26, 1867, died Aug. 1, 1872.  
 2070 Sidney Morgan, born May 1, 1870. Res. Rochester, N. Y.

**1313**

**Lydia Arms**, eldest daughter of 601-240-77-21-2 and Susan H. married Dec. 24, 1867, in Louisville, Ky., John Clark [Look; **Coonley**, of Chicago, birth not given, died Oct. 6, 1882; children: Mary Litchworth, born March 28, 1869. Avery, born Oct. 10, 1870. John Stuart, born Feb. 20, 1872. Sarah Oliphant, born Jan. 16, 1874. Howard, born Nov. 22, 1876. Prentiss, born July 10, 1880. Resides in Chicago, Ill.

**1314**

**Samuel Look**, eldest son of 691-240-77-21-2 and Susan H. married, April 17, 1877, Kate [Look; **Hamilton**, born Nov. 9, 1852, dau. of Henry C. Hamilton and children: [Rachel Eleanor Swearingen; 2071 Samuel Look, jr., born April 4, 1880. [Ky. 2072 Rachel Eleanor Hamilton, born Nov. 24, 1882, Louisville,

**1315**

**Gertrude Arms**, second dau. of 601-240-77-21-2 and Susan married, June 14, 1879, John Gilbert [H. Look; **Shankland**, of Evansville, Ind.; children: Susan Avery, born June 5, 1880. Malvina Harlan, born Aug. 2, 1883. Resides Louisville, Ky.

**1316**

**George Capwell**, second son of 601-240-77-21-2 and Susan married, Jan. 7, 1891, Kate Shindler [H. Look; **Jewett**, born Dec. 13, 1857, dau. James Jewett and Juliette Barmore; resides Louisville, Ky.

**1317**

**Helen Blasdell**, youngest dau. of 601-240-77-21-2 and Susan married, March 29, 1877, Charles Bonnycastle [H. Look; **Robinson**, of Louisville, Ky.; children: George Avery, born Jan. 21, 1878. Charles Bonnycastle, born July 26, 1879. Dudley Avery, born Nov. 25, 1881, died Aug. 16, 1889. Goldsborough Cowan, born March 8, 1887. Helen, born July 5, 1888.

**1320**

**Orlando M.**, eldest son of 602-240-77-21-2 and Emeline Miner ;  
married, Nov. 14, 1858, place not named, Mrs. Sarah M.

**Harris**, born March 18, 1835, dau. of William Miller and Elizabeth  
children : [abeth R. Van Wyck ;

2073 An infant that died young.

2074 Sarah Belle, born June 15, 1871.

2075 Vance Eldridge, born Oct. 6, 1879. Resides Genoa, N. Y.

**1323**

**Ashbel S.**, youngest son of 602-240-77-21-2 and Emeline Miner ;  
married, Jan. 6, 1875, Agnes M.

**Mead**, birth not given, died June 13, 1886 ;  
children: none reported ;

married, Feb. 15, 1888, in Manilla, Ia., Lizzie Wallace

**Neeley**, birth not given, daughter of Stuart N. Neely ;  
children :

2076 Ashbel LaVerne, born Oct. 8, 1890.

**1328**

**William Byron**, only son of 607-240-77-21-2 and Cornelia  
married, time and place not given, Jane Willetts [Brownell ;

**Baldwin**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children: 2077 2078

**1337**

**Albert Noyes**, second son of 615-241-77-21-2 and E. S. Stark-  
married, July 18, 1872, by Rev. J. C. Forsyth, Alice I. [weather ;

**Hill**, born Sept. 4, 1849, daughter of John O. Hill and Mary  
children : [Eliza Tafft ;

2079 A daughter, born and died September 13, 1873.

2080 Arthur Noyes, born August 28, 1876.

2081 William Elias, born March 20, 1885, resides in Grand  
Twin boys, born July 6, died Aug, 1880. [Rapids, Mich.

**1340**

**Noyes Frederick**, only son of 617-241-77-21-2 and Elizabeth  
married, October 18, 1880, Anna Haley [Dougherty ;

**Barstow**, born Sept. 4, 1858, daughter of Thomas H. F.  
children : [Barstow and Mary Moseley ;

2082 Noyes Latham, born October 8, 1881. [Rapids, Michigan.

2083 Forrester Barstow, born November 22, 1887, in Grand

**1342**

**Caroline C.**, eldest daughter of 619-242-77-21-2 and Betsy married, January 23, 1845, Hon. Albert Gallatin [Brown ;

**Riddle**, born in Monson, Mass., May 28, 1816 ;

children : seven reported, but no names or dates. Mr. Riddle was elected to Congress in 1860, went to Cuba as U. S. Consul, 1864 ; on his return resided in Washington, in the practice of law.

**1343**

**Elias**, eldest son of 619-242-77-21-2 and Betsy Brown ;

married, April 17, 1845, Newburgh, Ohio, Louisa Harriett

**Utley**, born July, 1823, died March 21, 1850, daughter of Hamil-  
children : [ton Utley ;

2084 George Riddle, born Jan. 18, 1847, died Jan. 19, 1859 ;

2085 Ida Harriett, born February 13, 1850, died March 11, 1852,  
married, Feb. 22, 1853, in Kirtland, Betsy Ann

**Witter**, born March 3, 1833, daughter of William Witter and  
children : [Elizabeth Pierson ;

2086 Frank Howard, born January 2, 1856, died Aug. 14, 1856.

2087 Mary Elizabeth, born June 13, 1857, md. E. C. Cooley,  
December 23, 1880.

2088 Harriett Ellen, b. Oct. 31, 1861, md. F. F. Jewell, 1881.

2089 Minnie Florence, born April 4, 1867, md. George Rogers  
Corwin, February 5, 1891. Resides in Dunkirk, N. Y.

**1346**

**Dudley Frederick**, second son of 619-242-77-21-2 Betsy  
married, November 23, 1856, Almira V. [Brown ;

**Bestor**, born March 1, 1838, daughter of Daniel Bestor and  
children : [Duna Hitchcock ;

2090 Florence M., born May 28, 1863, married Mortimer C.  
Eldredge, October 15, 1884 ; resides in Chardon, Ohio.

**1347**

[Craig Marsh ;

**Mary Eliza**, eldest daughter of 622-242-77-21-2 and Sarah  
married, June 30, 1859, at Baton Rouge, La., Edmund

**McElhenny**, of Hagerstown, Md ;

children : Sarah Avery, born Sept. 10, 1860. Dudley Avery,  
born Nov. 19, 1861. Edmund, born in 1865, died young. John  
Avery, born Jan. 10, 1869. Edward Avery, born March 29,  
1872. Rufus Avery, born March 2, 1876. Paul Leeds Avery,  
born Feb. 16, 1877.

**1349**

- Dudley**, eldest son of 622-242-77-21-2 and Sarah C. Marsh ;  
 married, March 30, 1865, St. Mary's Parish, La , Mary Louisa  
**Richardson**, d. Mch. 13, 1875, daughter of Daniel D. Rich-  
 children : [ardson and Mary S. Alexander ;  
 2091 Daniel Dudley, born Feb. 5, 1866.  
 2092 Kate R., born July 10, 1868.  
 2093 John Leeds, born Aug. 1, 1872.  
 2094 Dudley, jr , born March 9, 1874.

## AVERY'S ISLAND SALT MINE.

The locality of the mine is Petite Anse Island, one of a series of islands (so called) or small hills in Southwestern Louisiana, five in number, and six miles apart, running in a direction nearly northwest to southeast, and in so direct a line that a ruler laid on the map will cut the centers of all of them. Beginning at the west, they are named Jefferson's, Petite Anse, Grand Coteau, Cote Blanche, and Belle Isle; no minerals have been found on any of them except Petite Anse. Although called islands, the only one really entitled to the name is Belle Isle; all the others being merely hills rising out of the sea marsh that skirts the southern portion of Louisiana. Petite Anse is in extent about 2,500 acres; the soil is quite sandy but fertile, and the highest point is 180 feet above tide water.

The discovery of the mine or salt proper was made by John M. Avery, May 6, 1862, and was brought about by the strictness of the Federal blockade and consequent stoppage of the supply of salt from abroad. At least as early as the beginning of this century salt springs or licks were known to exist on the island, and during the War of 1812 parties utilized the water of these springs in the manufacture of salt for local consumption. The return of peace brought salt into the country again, and as the rudely improvised plant of the Louisiana manufacturers could not compete with the better furnished mines, the work was abandoned, and soon became little more than a tradition. The late war again deprived this portion of the country of salt, and, driven by necessity, the old wells were hunted up and cleared out, and the manufacture of salt from the brine was again resumed with such appliances as could be found on the sugar plantations. The demand



DUDLEY AVERY.

DUDLEY AVERY, eldest son of Daniel D. Avery and Sarah Craig Marsh, was born in the ancestral home of his father and grandfather Avery, Baton Rouge, La. He entered Princeton College, 1858, to have his course interrupted just at its close by the civil war. Fresh from his books he was enrolled in the "Delta Rifles," the first company to volunteer in his city; he was ordered directly to the front, and rendered gallant and distinguished service in defense of his country in the battles of "Pittsburgh Landing," "Shiloh," "Riland," "Mansfield" and "Pleasant Hill;" he was severely wounded at Shiloh; was presented with a sword on the battle field and was complimented for gallant conduct, at Mansfield. The battle of Shiloh is sometimes called that of Pittsburgh Landing. After the evacuation of Nashville, the confederate forces in the west were concentrated near Corinth, Miss., while Grant was preparing to move so as to cut off their communications in western Tennessee. On April 1, with about 32,000 men, he reached Pittsburgh Landing, where he was joined by Gen. Buell. Johnson, who had about 45,000 men, moved from Corinth and attacked Grant on the morning of the 6th. The attack fell first upon the divisions of W. T. Sherman and Prentiss, both of which were driven back, three regiments of the latter being captured and the whole army forced back almost to the landing. In the afternoon Buell's advance appeared on the opposite bank, and a single division crossed while the battle was going on. Gen. Johnson was mortally wounded, and the command devolved upon Beauregard, who assailed the Union center and left, on which most of the artillery had been concentrated, and which were also covered by two gun boats. The attack was repelled, and at night a bombardment was opened, which compelled the confederates to retire a little. The remainder of Buell's command crossed during the night, raising the Union forces to about 45,000 men. Grant opened the action early in the morning of the 7th, by an artillery fire before which the confederates fell back. This was followed by a general assault, which was obstinately resisted. The action continued until 4 P. M., when the confederates retreated. The years of devoted service Dudley Avery gave his country bore fruit in the vital intent which has actuated him in lending his best efforts toward the restoration of peace and order at home, respect and recognition abroad.

Prominent among his people he is a recognized leader in all that concerns their welfare. He was President of the Police Jury of Iberia Parish for nine consecutive years. He was a delegate to the National Democratic Convention at St. Louis in 1884.

He is general commanding the militia of his district, and was elected to the State Senate to succeed his brother (deceased), session of 1891. At the close of the war Mr. Avery married Miss Mary Louise Richardson, of Bayside Plantation, Bayou Teche; she died in 1875 leaving four children, who, with their father, his sisters and their families, constitute the home at Avery's Island.

JOHN MARSH AVERY, second son of Daniel D. Avery and Sarah Craig Marsh, deserves more than a passing notice in the record of his family. Born with the sunshine in his nature, it may be truly said that it radiated through a life of 47 years shedding brightness and comfort on all who had the good fortune to come under his influence. Christian, soldier, patriot, gentleman, is written in stone to remind future generations of a life that was complete in their text words. A lad at school when the civil war began, he soon after found on his father's plantation the famous salt mine of Louisiana. In 1863, on the evacuation of the Teche country by Gen. Dick Taylor, young Avery, then but 17 years of age, became a member of Gen. Taylor's staff, and his faithful and devoted follower through the fortunes of war. He had barely attained his majority when peace was restored, disappointment and discouragement contradicting the early promise of his life. The days of reconstruction were long and dark, but doubt and indecision once over, he was among the first to bring order out of chaos and hasten the new era that was dawning upon his beloved Louisiana. Repeatedly chosen to represent his parish and State in council assembly, in 1888 he was returned as a member of the State Senate, where he did distinguished service in leading the "opposition" to the re-charter of the Louisiana Lottery company. He did not live to enjoy the realization of this work, but left his family a record that adds lustre to the honored name he bore and so jealously guarded.

In that High Court from which there is no appeal, will be written against the name of John Marsh Avery: Christian, soldier, patriot, gentleman.



JOHN MARSH AVERY.

soon became too great for the supply furnished by the wells, and in cleaning one of them out and in deepening it for the purpose of getting a better supply, the unexpected discovery was made of rock salt only sixteen feet below the surface. Immediate examination was made and the fact was soon established that the rock salt was found in considerable quantity. A report was at once made to the Confederate Government at Richmond and a more extended survey was had under their auspices, resulting in their taking charge of and working it for some time. After the close of the war a more thorough survey was made, with a view to the development of the mine and placing it correctly before investors. This survey showed that the deposit underlies about 150 acres of surface area, and that wherever struck it was identical in quality and structure. The depth of the deposit is unknown, but is believed to be considerable, as the workings show the stratification to be nearly perpendicular, which would indicate an upheaval, and that the present width of the mass was its original depth. The floor of the present workings is 140 feet from the surface, the shaft penetrating twenty-five feet of surface soil and 115 feet of salt, of which fifty feet is left for roof and sixty-five feet excavated. As this level will yield, exclusive, etc., 15,000,000 tons of salt, it will be seen that there was no need of any deeper exploration, and, as there is a possibility of striking water at a lower level, it has never been deemed advisable to bore further as a mere matter of curiosity.

Shortly after the late war, a company was formed to work the mine. A shaft was sunk and some work done, but the enterprise was abandoned in a short time and lay idle until 1878, when another company was formed to carry on the work, but, finding that a much larger capital was required to put it on a successful footing than they had anticipated, they in turn, after a very short trial, retired in favor of a company of New York capitalists, who are now mining the salt and pushing the work vigorously. They have put in a large quantity of the most modern machinery, dug canals, built and chartered steamships and vessels, and lately have completed a railroad to the mine, which places them in direct communication with the entire railroad system of the United States and permits shipment from the mine to any point without breaking bulk. The salt from this mine is marketed principally

in Galveston, New Orleans, and Mobile, for the Southern States, but large quantities are also shipped to the western meat packers in Kansas City, St. Louis, Chicago, etc., and its sale is being pushed wherever a market can be found. The manner of mining is by driving galleries, or rather tunnels, into the solid rock, and these galleries are crossed at right angles by others. The width of the workings averages about thirty-five feet, and the height sixty-five to seventy feet. The roof consists of fifty feet of solid salt left for that purpose, and is supported by pillars thirty-five to forty feet square. The salt is blasted out with dynamite, and the bore or blast holes are made by hand power with a drilling machine, somewhat on the principle of a carpenter's auger; two men working one machine can easily average sixty feet of boring per day. After the salt is mined, it is hoisted to a platform, some sixty feet above the ground, to the crushing machine, where it is reduced to a suitable size for the mills on a still lower level. The mills are the ordinary under-running French burrstone mills, in common use throughout the country for grinding grain. They are thirty-six inches in diameter and run at the rate of three hundred to three hundred and fifty revolutions; will manufacture ninety sacks of 200 pounds per hour, of a grade corresponding to Liverpool coarse salt. From the mills the salt is run into the sacks or barrels ready for market and loaded directly on the railroad cars. The whole thing is more quickly done than described. It is perfectly possible that a piece of salt may be lying in the solid mass in the position it has occupied for ages, be blasted out, hoisted, crushed, sacked, and be loaded in the cars en route for market in ten minutes. The salt is manufactured into any size or grade the market demands, from table salt as fine as flour, up to lumps of solid rock as large as can be conveniently handled for farmers' use. It will be seen that the manufacture is mechanical, no chemicals being used; the only precaution necessary to produce a beautiful white article being care and cleanliness in handling. The works are now producing 200 to 210 tons per day, and machinery is being erected to double this capacity. The cars are loaded either in bulk or in packages (sacks or barrels) direct from the mills, and the shipment thus reaches the consumer without rehandling or breaking bulk in transit.

No thorough or systematic geological examination of South-

western Louisiana has ever been made, and no very satisfactory explanation of the presence of this mass of salt, apparently adventitious, has been given. The most plausible theory seems to be that it was formed in a pond or basin by salt springs from a great depth, and that the stratification or bands previously referred to, resembling the rings in the trunk of a tree, and averaging three to four inches in width, are to be accounted for by the periods of greater or less activity of the springs, or the greater or less evaporation, according to the season. The same appearances might favor an annual overflow of a similar basin by the sea. But the absence of the other salts, etc., found in sea water favors the first theory. At a comparatively recent (geological) date this salt must have been uncovered, as the surface of the rock is everywhere as smooth as a pavement, evidently polished by the action of water, and the direction of the stream is plainly indicated by the ridges and hollows on its surface. The present surface soil and sand seem due to an overwhelming inundation from the northeast. The direction of the Mississippi River, which is shown by the general direction of the valleys on the island, being from northeast to southwest, and from the additional fact that in dredging a canal about four miles south of the salt mine, through the sea marsh, a buried forest of cypress was struck at a depth of eight to ten feet, of which there was not the slightest indication on the surface. The trees were in a fair state of preservation, and all lay with their tops to the southwest. The bones of the mastodon and other extinct animals are found in a layer of sand and gravel directly on the surface, and are almost unchanged in structure. In sinking an air shaft within the past few weeks the salt was struck at a depth of nineteen to twenty feet. At about ten feet below the surface a layer of rich black soil five feet thick was found in which were imbedded large quantities of fragments of earthenware, and below that, touching the salt, well preserved bones of a large animal, one section of the vertebra having an opening for the spinal cord of at least two inches in diameter. —Extract from a *Report to the Commissioner of Agriculture, 1884.*

**1353**

**Daniel Wilson**, eldest son of 625-242a-77-21-2 and Mary married, August 31, 1853, in St. Paul, Ind., Lydia [Van Pelt; **Peuce**, born September 11, 1832, died July 29, 1856;

children :

- 2095 Herman, born July 7, 1854.  
 2096 Phileura, born January 25, 1856, died Sept. 26, 1883 ;  
 married, November 29, 1866, by Samuel McKee, Mary Melissa  
**Peuce**, born May 27, 1847, daughter of Lewis Peuce and  
 children : [Rachel McDonald ;  
 2097 Edker Buell, born January 12, 1868.  
 2098 Henrietta, born August 28, 1869.  
 2099 John Feaster, born April 16, 1871.  
 2100 Albert, born April 12, 1873.  
 2101 Isaac, born December 10, 1875.  
 2102 Lewis Peuce, born September 29, 1877.  
 2103 Frederick William, born June 28, 1880.  
 2104 Ralph Whittlege, born October 10, 1882.  
 2105 Clifford, born May 7, 1884. Resides at St. Paul, Indiana.

### 1362

**Homer Towner**, second son of 626-242a-77-21-2 and Eliza-  
 married, August 16, 1849, Rhoda [beth Towner ;

**Kirkwood**, birth not given, died February 11, 1864 ;

children :

- 2106 Sarah A., born May 16, 1850, died September 27, 1851.  
 2107 Alva Patrick, born February 3, 1852.  
 2108 William Isaac, born October 29, 1854.  
 2109 Homer Marshall, born September 4, 1857.  
 2110 Mary Helen, born December 10, 1859.  
 2111 John Wesley, born June 16, 1862 ;  
 married, in 1872, a second wife, name not given ;  
 children :  
 2112 Edward, born October 15, 1875.

### 1374

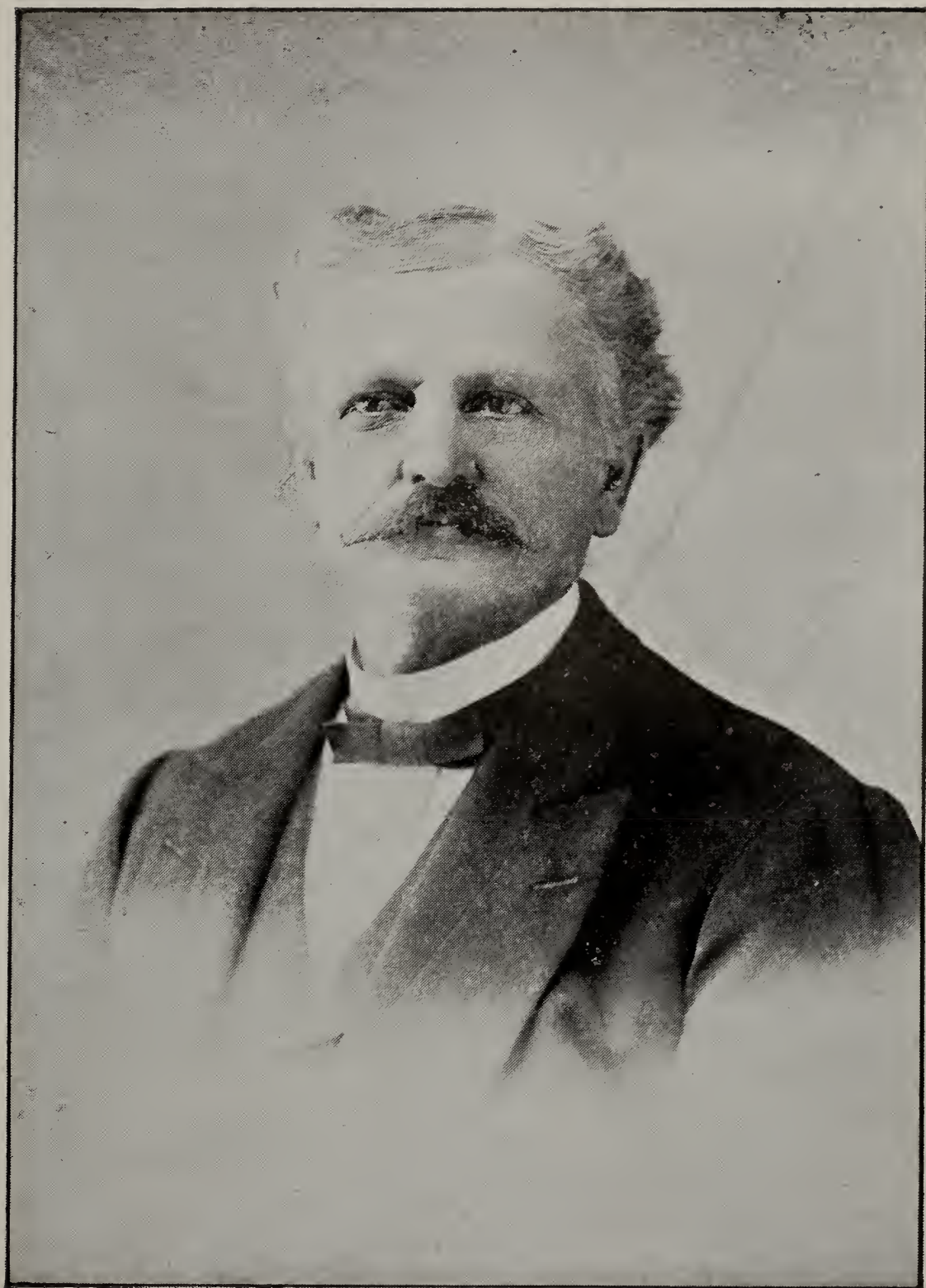
**Sarah**, eldest daughter of 632-242a-77-21-2 and Elizabeth Hax-  
 married, December 18, 1860, White Hall, Ill , T. F. [by ;

**Ladd**, children : Charles F., born May 11, 1867.

### 1375

**Frances Helen**, second daughter of 632-242a-77-21-2 and  
 married, September 24, 1867, Dr. J. R. [Elizabeth Haxby ;

**Haggard**; children : Laura, born November 1, 1868. David,  
 born June 9, 1870. Corwin, born June 23, 1874. Ralph, born  
 August 19, 1876.



HENRY S. AVERY.

**1376**

**Daniel H.** (M. D.), eldest son of 632-242a-77-21-2 and Elizabeth married, May 1, 1872, Abbie [Haxby ;

**Eddings**; children: 2113 Fred. 2114 Frank: 2115 Albert. 2116 Ralph. 2117 Reginald

**1377**

**Henry Stewart**, youngest son of 632-242a-77-21-2 and Elizabeth married, April 4, 1879, place not named, Nettie [Leth Haxby ;

**White**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2118 Maud, born October 2, 1880.

2119 Edna, born April 9, 1882.

2120 Grace, born January 14, 1884. Residence, White Hall, Ill.

**1378**

**Latham**, eldest son of 639-244-77-21-2 and Betsy Wood Lester ; married, about 1879, place not named, Mary J.

**Dillger**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2021 Lewis S., born July 11, 1880.

2022 Ira Smith, born February 4, 1882.

2023 Sarah W., born August 22, 1885.

2024 Nathan H., born November 10, 1887.

**1381**

**Betsy Wood**, second daughter of 639-244-77-21-2 and Betsy married, Oct. 16, 1883, place not named, Belton [Wood Lester ;

**Copp**; children: Albert, born September 27, 1885. Emily, F., born February 7, 1888. A son unnamed, Dec. 27, 1889.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

**1397**

**Charles S.**, eldest son of 656-261-87-23-11-2 and Hannah Smith; married, November 2, 1836, at Clinton, Mississippi, Mary Jane

**Perry**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2125 James, born 1845, died August 6, 1854.

2126 Charles, moved to Indian Territory.

2127 Edwards, moved to Indian Territory.

**1398**

**CURTIS LORD AVERY** was born at Groton, Conn., August 2, 1810, and is one of the earliest inhabitants of Mansfield, Ohio. He was a successful merchant and aided much in the prosperity of that growing city. He was one of the first to espouse the anti-slavery cause. He refused to follow the teachings of many of the clergymen of that day on that subject, and, with his neighbors who agreed with him, founded the First Congregational Church of Mansfield, which recently passed its semi centennial anniversary. Mr. Avery retired from business soon after the war of the Rebellion and now lives at Wayne, near Philadelphia, Penn.

**Curtis Lord**, second son of 656-251-87-23-11-2 and Hannah married, Oct. 7, 1835, Putman O., Sarah Sturgish [Smith;

**Buckingham**, born March 15, 1817, died Feb 24, 1851;

children :

2128 Rufus Lord, born April 16, 1838, died Aug. 2, 1864.

2129 Belinda, born Aug 14, 1840.

2130 Ellen, born 1842, unmarried;

married, June 9, 1862, a sister of the first wife, Belinda E.

**Buckingham**, born December 27, 1829; is living, no children.

**1399**

**Marcus S.**, third son of 656-261-87-23-11-2 and Hannah Smith; married, May 29, 1836, in New Caanan, Conn., Hannah

**Benedict**, born July 29, 1816, daughter of Caleb Benedict and children : [Elice St. John;

2131 Hannah L., born March 5, 1837, in Groton, Conn., is single.

2132 David Marcus, born September 2, 1839.

2133 Alice Iowa, born November 22, 1842, married Francis S. Webb, April 17, 1867.

2134 Mary Eliza, born March 16, 1844, married Ebenezer Crissey, April 3, 1867.

2135 Benjamin Benedict, born December 15, 1849.

**1400**

**Erasmus D.**, eldest son of 657-261-87-23-11-2 and Betsy Miner; married, August 7, 1844, in Plainfield, Sarah

**Hinckley**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

3136 Herman Hinckley, born May 2, 1845, died July 11, 1865,

2137 Elizabeth Miner, born March 17, 1851.

- 2138 Julia Ann, born April 2, 1854.  
 2139 Cora Vincent, born January, 1857.  
 2140 A daughter.

**1402**

**Owen M.** (Honorable), second son of 657-261-87-23-11-2 and married, time not given, in Pensacola, Fla., Miss [Betsy Miner; **Mattocks**, birth and parentage not given;  
 2141 Child, Anna, probably for her mother.

**1403**

**Albert L.**, third son of 657-261-87-23-11-2 and Betsy Miner; married, December 11, 1844, in Pensacola, Florida, Marian B. **Campbell**, birth unknown, died May 26, 1848;

children :

2142 Emily. 2143 Ellen. 2144 Marian;  
 married, about 1850, supposed same place, Emily **Campbell**, birth, &c, not given;

children :

2145 John Campbell.  
 2146 Albert Miner, born 1854. Resides in Pensacola, Fla.  
 2147 Richard M.

**1406**

Latham;

**Luke Williams**, third son of 658-261-87-23-11-2 and Caroline married, Sept. 5, 1835, by Mark Mead, minister, Hannah Morgan **Mitchell**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children : none. Luke was killed by a whale.

**1408**

tilda Williams;

**James Augustus**, only son of 662-262-87-23-11-2 and Ma- married, June 11, 1843, by Ira Rogers Steward, Eunice Harris **Steward**, born Apr. 12, 1820, died Nov. 28, 1889, daughter of children : [I. R. Steward and Mary Harris;

2148 James Emerson, born Oct. 10, 1847, died Nov. 21, 1847.  
 2149 Sarah Rogers, born June 30, 1850.  
 2150 Ella Harris, born Feb. 1, 1854, died Feb. 9, 1857.  
 2151 Emma, born March 2, 1857, died, time not given.  
 2152 *James Oliver*, born Sept. 21, 1859. Was elected Grand Worthy Patriarch of the Grand Division of California, April 20, 1891. He had been a member of the order of the Sons of Temperance just twelve years, and a member of the Grand Divis-

ion nearly eleven years. He is the owner of the ancient Bible of Christopher the Emigrant, of June 12, 1630. It has crossed the continent, and could not go ten miles farther from the starting point (Cape Ann), and still remain in the United States. We give his description of the old Bible.

DESCRIPTION OF THE AVERY BIBLE.

Size,  $6\frac{1}{2} \times 8\frac{1}{2}$  inches, bound in heavy black leather covers. The body of the work is printed in old English text (or black letter), with side notes and references on margin of every page in plain old style type such as is now in common use. Headings of chapters and books in plain old style and italic. It is what is known as a "breeches" Bible, the 7th verse of the third chapter of Genesis reading as follows:

"Then the eyes of them both were opened and they knew that they were naked, and they sewed figge tree leaves together and made themselves breeches."

All through the book the old-fashioned long s [ f f ] is used; also u for v, v for u and i for j. Many words that now end with y, viz.: seventy, necessary, etc., are spelled with a final "ie" in this Bible, and numerous words end in a final "e" that have since been dropped, as: eate, fielde redeeme, againe, solde, etc. The title page in the front of the book is gone; it commences abruptly with the first chapter of Genesis. At the commencement of each book of the Bible is what is termed "The Argument," being a brief synopsis of the contents of that book and explanation of its meaning. Psalms is spelled "Psalmes," the singular being spelled "Psal."

Between the Old and New Testament appears the title page, containing printer's name, date, etc. [see picture], backed by the page of names. This is followed by "The summe of the whole Scripture of the bookes of the Olde and New Testament," being an explanation of Christian doctrine. After this comes "Certain questions and answeres touching the doctrine of predestination, the use of God's worde and sacraments." This is an argument in favor of the doctrine of predestination. Then comes "The holy Gospel of Jesus Christ, according to Mattheue," and the other books of the New Testament. Following Revelations is the

concordances (see picture). "Two right profitable and fruitful concordances, or large and ample tables alphabeticall. The first contayning the interpretation of the Hebrue, Caldean, Greeke and Latine wordes and names scatteringly dispersed throughout the whole Bible, with their common places following euery of them; and the second comprehending at such other principall wordes and matters, as concern the sense and meaning of the Scriptures, or direct unto any necessarie and good instruction. The further contents and use of both the which tables (for brevitie sake) is expressed more at large in the preface to the reader." Then follows: "The whole booke of Psalmes, collected into English meter by T. Stenhold, J. Hopkins, and others, conferred with the Hebrue, with apt notes to sing them withall. Set forth and allowed to be song in all churches, by all people together before and after morning and evening prayer and before and after sermons and moreover in private houses for Godly solace and comfort, laying apart all ungodly songes, and the which tend onely to the nourishing of vice, and corrupting of the soul."

"To the reader: Thou shalt understand, gentle reader, that I have [for the help of those that are desirous to learne to sing] caused a new print of note to be made with letters to be joined to every note; whereby thou mayest know how to call every note by his right name, so that with very little diligence [as thou art taught in the introduction printed heretofore to the Psalmes] thou mayest the more easily by the vewing of the letters, come to the knowledge of perfect soleyayng; whereby thou mayest sing the Psalmes the more spedily and easily. The letters be there v for vt, r for re, m for my, f for fa, s for sol, l for la. Thus where you see any letter joynd by the note, you may easily call him by the right name."

P. S.—Photograph gives name of printer, place and time of publication.

### 1411

**Louisa Latham**, second daughter of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and married, Nov. 24, 1848, in Groton, Judson D. [Nancy E. Avery; **Fish**; children: Nellie, born May 19, 1858. Frank Dean, born August 28, 1860.

**1412**

**Elihu**, (Capt.,) eldest son of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and Nancy El-  
married, Oct. 16, 1848, by N. T. Allyn, Julia M. [dridge Avery ;

**Bailey**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2153 Edgar Orlando, born Oct. 12, 1854, married Louisa Beasley,  
1887, in San Francisco, Cal.

**1413**

**Giles W.**, second son of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and Nancy E. Avery ;  
married, March 26, 1866, by Rev. Jared R. Avery, Charlotte A.

**Ferguson**, born 1848, parentage not given ;

children :

2154 Giles Austin, born June 15, 1867.

**1416**

**Dean R.**, fourth son of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and Nancy E. Avery ;  
married, march 22, 1866, New York, Marian Carmer

**Pierson**, born December 15, 1839, died Sept. 30, 1885 ;

children :

2155 Dean Austin, born March 23, 1867.

2156 Julia Marian, born Nov. 8, 1868.

2157 Lily Emma, born January 29, 1871.

2158 Walter Robert, born April 1, 1877, died June 26, 1877.

2159 Willie Carmer, birth date neglected ;

married, Sept. 4, 1888, in San Francisco, Cal., Carrie Rexford

**Bunker**, born Aug. 18, 1838, daughter of Paul Bunker and  
children : none reported. Res. San Francisco. [Sarah B. Smith ;

**1418**

**William C.**, fifth son of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and Nancy E.  
married, May 2, 1858, place not given, Adaline [Avery ;

**Sparks ;**

children :

2160 George W., born June 12, 1861. Res. Dedham, Mass.

**1420**

**Judson**, youngest son of 664-262-87-23-11-2 and Nancy E.  
married, June 7, 1874, by A. L. Stone, [Avery ;

**Maria L.** Avery, daughter of Albert L. Avery and Joanna

children : [Wheeler, born in Groton, Feb. 5, 1844 ;

2161 Rebecca W., born April 7, 1875.

2162 Grace M., born Sept. 9, 1879, in San Francisco, Cal.

## 1429

**Park**, second son of 674-270-87-23-11-2 and Polly Maynard ;  
married, Sept. 18, 1852, place not named, Hannah M.

**Davis**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 2163 Edgar Linton, born April 23, 1854, mar. Anna M. Latham,
- 2164 Fannie, born March 21, 1858, died Aug. 9, 1860. [1875.
- 2165 Lucia, born Feb. 1, 1861, married Allen C. Alderman; child:
- 2166 Alice, born Nov. 9, 1864. [Allen B., born Sept. 25, 1890.
- 2167 Nelson, born Feb. 18, 1869.
- 2168 Clarence, born Feb. 5, 1870.
- 2169 Arthur, born June 24, 1876.

## 1432

**Timothy Allen**, third son of 674-270-87-23-11-2 and Mary Mox-  
married, April 24, 1859, place not given, Mrs. Harriet P. [ley ;

**Lester**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 2170 Walter Irving, born March 6, 1860.
- 2171 Lilian, born June 22, 1864, died Nov. 8, 1865.
- 2172 Charles H., born July 23, 1866.
- 2173 Emma, born Oct. 7, 1870, mar. Francis Dwight Hodgkins,  
Sept. 4, 1889; one child, Ethel May, born May 17, 1890.

## 1435

**Horace**, youngest son of 674-270-87-23-11-2 and Mary Moxley ;  
married, March 25, 1868, in New York, Mary L.

**Pierce**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 2174 Jennie, born Nov. 27, 1868, married Robert Henderson.
- 2175 A daughter, born Aug. 4, 1870, died May 10, 1871.
- 2176 Albert P., born March 9, 1872, died May 26, 1874. [8, '90.
- 2177 Alice A., born January 3, 1874, mar. Louis H. Roath, Oct.
- 2178 Lucy P., born April 24, 1875, died in Belvidere, Ill., Feb.  
17, 1891.

## 1437

**Robert Allyn**, second son of 678-270-87-23-11-2 and Sarah  
married, date or place not given, Anne [Chapman ;

**Griffith**, born Sept. 7, 1831, in Ireland ;

children :

- 2179 James Austin, born Feb. 12, 1854.

- 2180 Belton Allyn, born Feb. 29, 1856.  
 2181 Elizabeth Anne, born April 19, 1858.  
 2182 Amelia, born July 8, 1860.  
 2183 John Robert, born August 10, 1862  
 2184 George Bedent, born Oct. 5, 1864, died Oct. 25, 1883.  
 2285 Nettie Malvina, born Dec. 7, 1867.  
 2186 William Henry, born Oct. 16, 1870.

**1445**

**Mary Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 690-271-90-23-11-2 and married, Nov. 17, 1858, George S. [Catharine P. Morrell; **Ray**, born Aug. 7, 1835; children: Charles, born Nov. 9, 1859, died April 6, 1865. Anna Louisa, born Dec. 11, 1868.

**1447**

**Catharine L.**, third daughter of 690-271-90-23-11-2 and Cath- married, July 4, 1864, John Hiram [arine P. Morrell; **Ray**, born Feb. 8, 1842; children: John Evart, born Oct 6, 1865. Frank Wilson, born May 26, 1867, died Sept. 8, 1867. Blanche Louise, born Oct. 10, 1868. George Avery, born and died Sept. 15, 1883.

**1448**

**Mary L.**, fourth daughter of 690-271-90-23-11-2 and Catharine married, March 13, 1864, Norval [P. Morrell; **Green**, born June 16, 1842; children: William Augustus, born May 2, 1865. Edward Lewis, born Dec. 11, 1871.

**1451**

**Martha W.**, youngest daughter of 690-271-90-23-11-2 and married, Nov. 17, 1869, Oliver Pease [Catharine P. Morrell; **Knapp**, born June 27, 1845; children: Carrie Alida, born May 4, 1871. Bertha Adelle, born Oct. 19, 1874. George Ev- ert, born Jan. 30, 1876.

**1452**

**Amos Wilson**, second son of 690-271-90-23-11-2 and Catharine married, Sept. 17, 1879, in Greenwich, Ct., Hattie M. [P. Morrell; **Stoothoff**, born Sept. 10, 1859, daughter of Stephen Andrew children: [Stoothoff and Susan Ann Simmons; 2187 Mabel Ray, born July 26, 1880, Greenwich, Conn,

## 1455

**Simeon Peter**, eldest son of 715a-280-93-23-11-2 and Hannah married, in 1835, Dundaft, Pa., Miss Ann Mariah [Avery ;

**Snyder**, born May 5, 1812, Owego, N. Y., daughter of Adam children : [Snyder and Hannah Carr ;

2187a Charles Robert, born July 20, 1836, died July 2, 1854.

2187b Celista Phelps, born Oct. 5, 1838, married Lester Thayer.

2187c John Hart, born Dec. 15, 1841. [3 children;

2187d Harriet, b. Jan. 9, 1845, mar. Curtis L. Knight ; 3 child'n.

2187e Hannah Lucy, born Mar. 10, 1847, mar. Chas. S. Johnson.

2187f Jayman Peter, born June 4, 1849, married 1888 ;  
married, time and place not given, Samantha

**Dayton**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
children :

2187g Dayton, born April 9, 1854.

2187h William Ross.

## 1457

**Betsy Adaline**, eldest daughter of 715a-280-93-23-11-2 and married, March 14, 1834, Nehemiah D. [Hannah Avery ;

**Perry** ; children : Thomas. Edward. Adaline. Frank.

## 1458

**Lucy A.**, youngest daughter of 715a-280-93-23-11-2 and Han-  
married, some time in 1845, Mr. Lodowick H. [nah Avery ;

**Edwards** ; children : Herman. Della, of Southampton, L. I.

## 1460

**Amanda M.**, eldest daughter of 712-281-93-23-11-2 and Ros-  
married, June 21, 1840, place not named, Horace [anna Brush ;

**Seymour**, of New Milford, Penn. ; children : Franklin, born  
Sept. 6, 1841. James, born Nov. 5, 1844. Judd Alvira, born  
June 9, 1849. Reuben P., born June 29, 1854.

## 1502

**Grant Alexander**, only son of 735-292-99-24-11-2 and Mrs.  
married, Sept., 1876, in Platteville, Wis., Nina [Hannah Smith ;

**Kelsey**, born June 28, 1859, daughter of Calvin Kelsey and  
children : [Mary Saunders

2188 Blanche, born Feb. 15, 1879.

2189 Caleb G., died young.

**1504**

**Eben Lanman**, eldest son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and Nancy married, July 4, 1836, Cynthia [D. Avery;

**Robinson**, and no farther record. Takes no interest. Lives in Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y.

**1505**

**Charles Denison**, second son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, Mar. 6, 1838, place not given, [Nancy Denison Avery;

**Harriet E.** Avery, daughter of Hezekiah, and no farther records. Takes no interest. Lives in Ledyard, Cayuga Co., N. Y.

**1506**

**Jonas E. Avery**, third son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and Nancy married, Aug. 8, 1837, place not noted, Eleonor Jane [D. Avery;

**Murray**, and no farther record. Res. in Grand Haven, Mich.

**1507**

**Alonzo Morgan**, fourth son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, in 1845, place not noted, Mary [Nancy D. Avery;

**Feeter**, of Ledyard, N. Y., birth and parentage not given; children:

2190 Alonzo Frank, born 1846, died Aug. 19, 1888.

2191 Mary, born 1848, died in infancy;

married, Oct. 3, 1857, place not noted, Charlotta

**Holland**, born April 10, 1832, daughter of William Hardy children: [Holland and Nancy Bryan:

2192 Hattie, born 1858, married, Nov. 30, 1891, George Ballow.

2193 May, born 1860. 2194 Mary, born 1862.

2195 Nettie, born 1864; married, Dec. 25, 1884, Daniel B. Clark; two children, Hazel Mary, Mazo Dean. Res. Vincennes, Ind.

**1510**

**Mary Esther**, third daughter of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, Aug. 10, 1848, place not noted, Lewis [Nancy D. Avery;

**Benedict**; children: Lydia Waterbury. Lewis Hanford, born Nov. 26, 1849. Etta Mary, born Nov. 11, 1853. Cora Estelle, born Sept. 21, 1861.

**1511**

**Hezekiah**, fifth son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and Catharine L. married, Oct. 20, 1859, place unknown, Eudora [Avery;

**Verry**, birth and parentage unknown, and no farther record.

## 1513

**Henry William**, youngest son of 742-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, time and place unknown, Ellen [Catharine L Avery; **Hawley**, and no farther record.

## 1515

**Egbert H.**, eldest son of 744-288a-108-25-11-2 and Eunice Wood; married, Nov. 9, 1840, by Rev. A. McEwen, Sarah

**Coggeshall**, born Sept. 16, 1820;

children:

- 2196 Mary Ann, born Aug. 16, 1843.
- 2197 Sarah Louise, born Sept. 30, 1846.
- 2198 Ella Coggeshall, born June 16, 1849.
- 2199 Charles Hamilton, born Dec. 24, 1851.
- 2200 Colby Mitchell, born Jan. 18, 1858.

## 1521

**Charles E.**, jr., eldest son of 747-288a-108-25-11-2 and Asaneth married, Jan. 17, 1856, by H. N. Strong, Levantia [C. Chedell;

**Cook**, born 1827, died July 26, 1871, La Fayette, Ind.;

children: [Troughton, Jan. 31, 1883.

- 2201 Jenny Louise, born Dec. 1, 1856, married Edmond S.
- 2202 Charles E., born April 12, 1858, died May 14, 1884.
- 2203 Mary Elizabeth, born Nov. 11, 1862, married Fred B. Catherwood, Oct. 29, 1890.
- 2204 Harriet Levantia, born Aug. 19, 1865, md. Geo. W. Stradt-
- 2205 Charlotte Minerva, b. Jan. 20, 1870. [man, Aug. 23, 1888.

## 1522

**Edward H.**, second son of 747-288a-108-25-11-2 and Aseneth married, May 5, 1852, Susan Sophia [C. Chedell;

**Taylor**, born March 1, 1821, dau. of Najah Taylor, Brooklyn,

children: [N. Y.; she died in 1890.

- 2206 Gustavus Taylor, born June 2, 1856, died Nov. 7, 1856.
- 2208 Martha Read, born Feb 3, 1858.
- 2209 James Carrington, born March 10, 1859.
- 2210 Charles Irving, a twin.

1522 is a lawyer in Auburn N. Y., and president of a bank.

## 1524

**Maria L.**, second daughter of 747-288a-108-25-11-2 and Aseneth married, May 12, 1864, Allyn Stanley [C. Chedell;

**Kellogg**, born Oct. 15, 1824;

children : Charles Allyn, born March 8, 1865. Marion Chedell, born Sept 4th, 1875.

Mr. Kellogg was of Vernon, and later of Hartford, Conn. He graduated at Williams College in 1846 and at Yale Theological Seminary in 1850, and preached for a few years. He now resides in Newtonville, Mass.

### 1525

**Charlotte A.**, third dau. of 747-288a-108-25-11-2 and Aseneth married, Nov. 21, 1855, William [C. Chedell;

**Henderson**, of Weedsport, N. Y., born Feb. 26, 1829, died Nov. 26, 1889; children : Charles Manning, born June 17, 1858. William Edward, born May 8, 1860. Samuel Jerome, born Jan. 20, 1863. Mary, born April 22, 1864. Harriet Aseneth, born March 23, 1865. Charlotte Louise, born June 13, 1871. Fannie Janes, born January 10, 1874. Jennie Avery, born June 24, 1877. Mr. Henderson was a banker.

### 1526

IRVING MONTGOMERY AVERY was born in Scipio, N. Y. When a young man he removed to New York and engaged in business. At the outbreak of the Civil war he was living in Brooklyn, and was one of the first to volunteer. He and a friend raised and formed the body of men which was afterwards mustered into the service and became the Forty-eighth Regiment, New York State Volunteers. He rented a hall and advertised for recruits, and soon had more than enough to form the company originally contemplated and kept on and succeeded in raising a full regiment. (Hist. 48th Reg't, N. Y. S. Vols, Palmer, 1885.) To Col. William B. Barton and Quartermaster Irving M. Avery belongs the credit of originating this organization, and preserving it for a considerable period under circumstances most perplexing and embarrassing. The number of recruits overpassed the limit of their early ambition, and they soon found themselves with several hundred men on their hands, and the problem as to how to secure them and at the same time provide with food and shelter, taxed to the utmost their energies as well as the pecuniary resources of themselves and their friends. When we take into consideration the circumstances of these two young men, and the nature and extent of the difficulties they encountered, at one time feeding and housing several hun-



IRVING M. AVERY.

dred men out of their scanty resources, for a considerable period entirely alone and unaided in their work, we feel that they may well take to themselves a full share in the achievements of the regiment whose birth and early life were so largely the result of their personal exertions and sacrifice. (Perry's Saints: Nicholes, Boston, 1886.) With the regiment thus raised, Mr. Avery went out as regimental quartermaster. He was soon afterwards promoted to the rank of Brigade Quartermaster, Second Brigade, Tenth Army Corps. He went with the expedition under Admiral Dupont, in 1861, at the bombardment of Port Royal, S. C., and afterwards joined the Army of the Potomac at City Point, and was the same under General Grant before Petersburg and Richmond, having again been promoted, with the rank of Colonel, as Quartermaster of the Tenth Army Corps of the Army of the Potomac. Receiving his honorable discharge at the end of his three year term of service he returned home to Brooklyn, where he has since been engaged in mercantile pursuits.

**Irving M.**, fourth son of 747-288a-108-25-11-2 and Aseneth married, April 10, 1856, in Auburn N. Y., Jennie S. [Chedell;

**Orton**, daughter of Gerrit V. Orton and Rosemond Cook;  
child:

2211 Frank Montgomery, born Nov. 22, 1857.

## 1528

REVEREND FREDERICK DENISON AVERY was born in Groton, Oct 30, 1818. He graduated at Yale College in 1844 and at Yale Theological Seminary in 1847. He was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church in Columbia, Conn., June 11, 1850, which charge he still retains, 1892. [Betsy Denison;

**Frederick D.** (Rev.), eldest son of 748-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, March 12, 1849, in New Haven, Julia Sophia

**Smith**, born Feb. 22, 1823, died June 24, 1835, dau. of Roswell children: [Smith and Miss Harrison;

2212 Julia Sophia, born June 11, 1855, in Columbia, Conn.;

married, May 18, 1857, at Hagan's Mills, N. Y., Charlotte

**Manny**, born in Amsterdam, Aug. 19, 1822, dau. of Benjamin children: [Manny and Barbara DeGraff;

2213 Frederick Henry, born July 10, 1863.

**1529**

**Henry W.**, jr., second son of 748-288a-108-25-11-2 and Betsy married, Sept. 10, 1844, in Sherburne, N. Y., [Denison;

**Lydia Goodelle** Avery, dau. of Sidney Avery and Mary children : [Dickey;

2214 Elizabeth Denison, born June 24, 1846, died Dec. 11, 1880; married, Nov. 16, 1848, Rachel P.

**McChord**, born July 28, 1822, dau. of Robert McChord; children : none reported. Resides, Belvedere, Ill.

**1534**

[Dickey;

**William D.**, eldest son of 750-288a-108-25-11-2 and Mary married, Nov. 20, 1856, by Rev. H. B. Holmes, Fanny Elizabeth

**Hale**, born June 7, 1837, dau. of Benjamin Hale and Eunice children : [Wood;

2215 Mary Sophia, born Feb. 9, 1860, md. Frank W. Gerould.

2216 Clara Bell, born July 9, 1866, died 1868.

2217 Blanche, born Oct. 9, 1871, died Oct. 10, 1871.

2218 Alice Hale, born May 26, 1874.

[Ill.

2219 Sidney, born June 9, 1878. Res. 15 Lane Place, Chicago,

**1535**

REVEREND EUGENE HENRY AVERY was born in Sherburne, N. Y., was graduated at Beloit College, Wis., 1858, and in Theology at the Union Seminary, N. Y. He spent a year in Europe, was ordained at Warrentown, Ohio, and was pastor there from 1864 to 1869. He then preached twelve years at Sioux City, and is now at Vinton, Ia. [Mary Dickey

**Eugene H.** (Rev'd), youngest son of 750-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, Nov. 20, 1862, Westfield, N. Y., Helen M.

**Nichols**, of Belvedere, Ill., born in Westfield, N. Y., May 11; children : 1837, dau. of Jonathan Nichols and Elizabeth Dick;

2220 Jennie, born Oct. 19, 1866, in Warrenton, Ohio.

**1537**

**David A.**, only son of 751-288a-108-25-11-2 and Betsy Dye ; married, June, 1858, by Rev. Mr. Patten, Sarah Louise

**Babcock**, born 1838, dau. of Orlonzo Babcock and Mary A. children : [Russell;

2221 Jennie Louise, born May, 1859, married William W. Woodcock, cashier Second National Bank, Utica, N. Y.

## 1540

[Agnew ;

**George S.**, eldest son of 752-288a-108-25-11-2 and Sarah A. married, Sept. 30, 1886, Groton, Lucy Ann, dau. of Henry Levi **Larkin**, born Sept. 24, 1860, Griswold, Conn.; [Larkin and Alma children: [Young ;

2222 Lucy, born Oct. 5, 1887.

2223 Sarah Alma, born March 5, 1889.

## 1541

**William B.**, second son of 752-288a-108-25-11-2 and Sarah A. married, Sept. 25, 1860, Mansfield, Conn., Helen May [Agnew; **Baldwin**, born Nov. 8, 1841, dau. of Raymond Baldwin and children: Amanda Lull;

2224a Helen Baldwin, born Sept. 3, 1864, md. Wilbur L. Cross, July 17, 1889; child: W. L. B., jr., Aug. 30, 1892.

2224b William Frederick, born Feb. 11, 1869.

2224c Mary Amelia, born Dec. 1, 1871. Res. Willimantic, Ct.

## 1544

**Jared R.**, jr., youngest son of 752-288a-108-25-11-2 and Sarah married, Aug. 7, 1866, place not named, Josephine [Agnew; **Lamb**, born 1847, birth and parentage not given; children:

2224 Josephine L., born Nov. 2, 1867.

2225 Lydia A., born March 29, 1869.

## 1547

PHINEAS O. AVERY was born August 30, 1838. He enlisted in Company I, 4th Illinois Cavalry, in August, 1861. He served three years and two months; was at the battles of Shiloh, Corinth, Vicksburg and scores of other engagements. After the war he moved to Humboldt, Nebraska, in 1866, and now owns 800 acres of fine farming land, all under cultivation. To carry on this he requires thirty head of horses, and has a herd of 300 Hereford cattle. This is not much like the little Connecticut farms.

**Phineas O.**, eldest son of 759-292a-108-25-12-2 and Alice R. married, May 26, 1867, place not noted, Angeline [Howe; **Dolby**, born Jan. 26, 1843, daughter of Abner Dolby and Harriet Sheeler ; children: [riet Sheeler ;

- 2226 Charles Orlando, born August 17, 1868.  
 2227 Jennie, born May 28, 1871, died March 23, 1875.  
 2228 C. Henry Hamilton, born March 2, 1876.  
 2229 Arthur Ross, born March 22, 1878.  
 2230 An infant, born and died October, 1880.  
 2231 Rolla Oscar, born June 13, 1881.

**1550**

**MINOR M. AVERY** was born August 31, 1845. He enlisted Feb. 25, 1865, in Company I, 15th Regiment, Illinois Veteran Volunteers. He immediately went to the front, and was at Raleigh, N. C., when Johnston surrendered to Sherman. He then marched to Washington, and was there at the grand review. Discharged Sept. 10, 1865.

**Minor M.**, youngest son of 759-292a-108-25-11-2 and Alice R. married, Feb. 17, 1867, place not given, Angelina [Howe ;  
**Argraves**, born August 31, 1845, daughter of Samuel Ar-  
 children : [graves and Martha Miller ;

- 2231a Olive A., born Jan. 5, 1868, married John W. Gilmore ;  
 three children.  
 2231b Zelmo N., born March 18, 1870, died Oct. 1, 1881.  
 2231c Winnie M., born Sept 27, 1872, died Dec. 2, 1874.  
 2231d Wilbur M., born June 9, 1876.  
 2231e Minnie L., born March 14, 1877.  
 2231f Martha A., born Feb. 22, 1885. Res. Compton, Ill.

**1557**

**Griswold G.**, eldest son of 772-296a-111-25-11-2 and Abbie married, Oct. 14, '55, by Rev. Wm. Reid, Cornelia C. [Eliza Wait ;  
**Chappell**, born 1838, daughter of Rev. Guerdon T. Chappell  
 children : [and Mary Ann Avery ;

- 2232 George Griswold, born July 4, 1861.  
 2233 Mamie Elizabeth, born Dec. 5, 1862.  
 2234 Guerdon Chappell, born Dec. 4, 1873.  
 2235 Genevieve Franklin, born Dec. 9, 1875.

**1559**

**John**, eldest son of 783-299-111-25-11-2 and Susan Doe ;  
 married, time and place not given, Rachel  
**Hawes**, of Fort Lee, parentage and birth not given ;  
 children :

2235a George. 2235b Nettie. 2235c Ledyard. Nettie married Horace L. Ingersoll, a commission merchant in New York; have a child named Grace.

### 1565

**Lucy A.**, eldest daughter of 780-299-111-25-11-2 and Mrs. Ann married, April 10, '55, by Rev. Wash'gt'n Munger, John [Brush; **Gardner**, born March 27, 1826;

children: Isaac Avery, born Oct 21, 1856. Charles E., born Sept. 22, 1860 Eloise, born March 9, 1867. Lucy Avery, born Sept. 29, 1870.

### 1567

**Charles Phillips**, eldest son of 780-299-111-25 11-2 and Mrs. married, Dec. 30, '67, by Rev. Wm. Reid, Hattie A. [Ann Brush ;

**Lyman**, born Nov. 7, 1848, daughter of William Lyman and children: [Hattie Baker ;

2236 Charles Lyman, born Oct. 5, 1868.

2237 Isabelle, born Sept. 23, 1870.

2238 Lucy Gardner, born Nov. 26, 1876. Resides in New London, Conn.

### 1568

**Mary Louise**, youngest dau. of 780-299-111-25-11-2 and Ann married, in Waterford, Conn., in 1865, William H. H. [Brush ;

**Hawes**; children: Anna Avery, born Dec. 18, 1866. Elizabeth D., born April 5, 1869. Richard Paulison, born July, 1873. Minnie Paulison, born Nov. 29, 1875. Harry, born Nov. 1879, died 1883. John Gardner, born Dec. 29, 1881.

### 1569

**James Billings**, eldest son of 801-309-119-35-13-2 and Prudence married, Nov. 14, 1848, Marcella [dence Geer ;

**Earhart**, born Jan. 10, 1827, in Greenville, O., dau. of Samuel children: [Earhart and Elizabeth Shilner ;

2239 Prudence Mary, born Sept. 20, 1849, md. David Hartel, Dec. 20, 1886.

2240 Franklin Putnam, born Jan. 21, 1852, died May 20, 1869.

2241 Emily Margery, born Oct. 8, 1858, md. June 5, 1884, Orin C. Hartle; two ch.: Ella May, Waldo James.

2242 Lizzie Marcella, born June 28, 1862, md. Frank Townsend, Feb. 18, 1886.

2243 Ira James, born Feb. 28, 1869. Res. Woodington, Ohio.

**1570**

- Theophilus**, second son of 801-309-119-35-13-2 and Prudence married, Sept. 15, 1852, in Preston, Conn., Mary Lydia [Geer; **Corning**, born Oct. 4, 1831, dau. of Jedediah Corning and children : [Lydia Hazen;
- 2244 Mary Emily, born July 1, 1853, md. Robert E. Turner,  
 2245 Billings Theophilus, born Oct. 17, 1856. [May 24, 1877.  
 2246 Ella Lydia, born March 22, 1862, md. Henry Norman,  
 August 2, 1882.  
 2247 Anna Elizabeth, born March 16, 1867, md. John O. Peck-  
 2248 James Irving, born Dec. 14, 1873. [ham, May 13, 1887

**1571**

- Amos Gere**, youngest son of 801-309-119-35-13-2 and Prudence married, Apr. 23, 1860, by Sylvester Hine, Sarah B. [dence Geer ; **Chapman**, born in Ledyard, Conn , parentage not given ; children :
- 2249 Elmina Brewster, born Oct. 17, 1862, died April 3, 1869.  
 2250 Julia, born March 14, 1865. 2251 Amos Geer, jr , a twin.  
 2252 Sarah Margery, born April 3, 1869.  
 2253 Ursula Eliza, born July 16, 1871. Res. Orlando, Florida.

**1573**

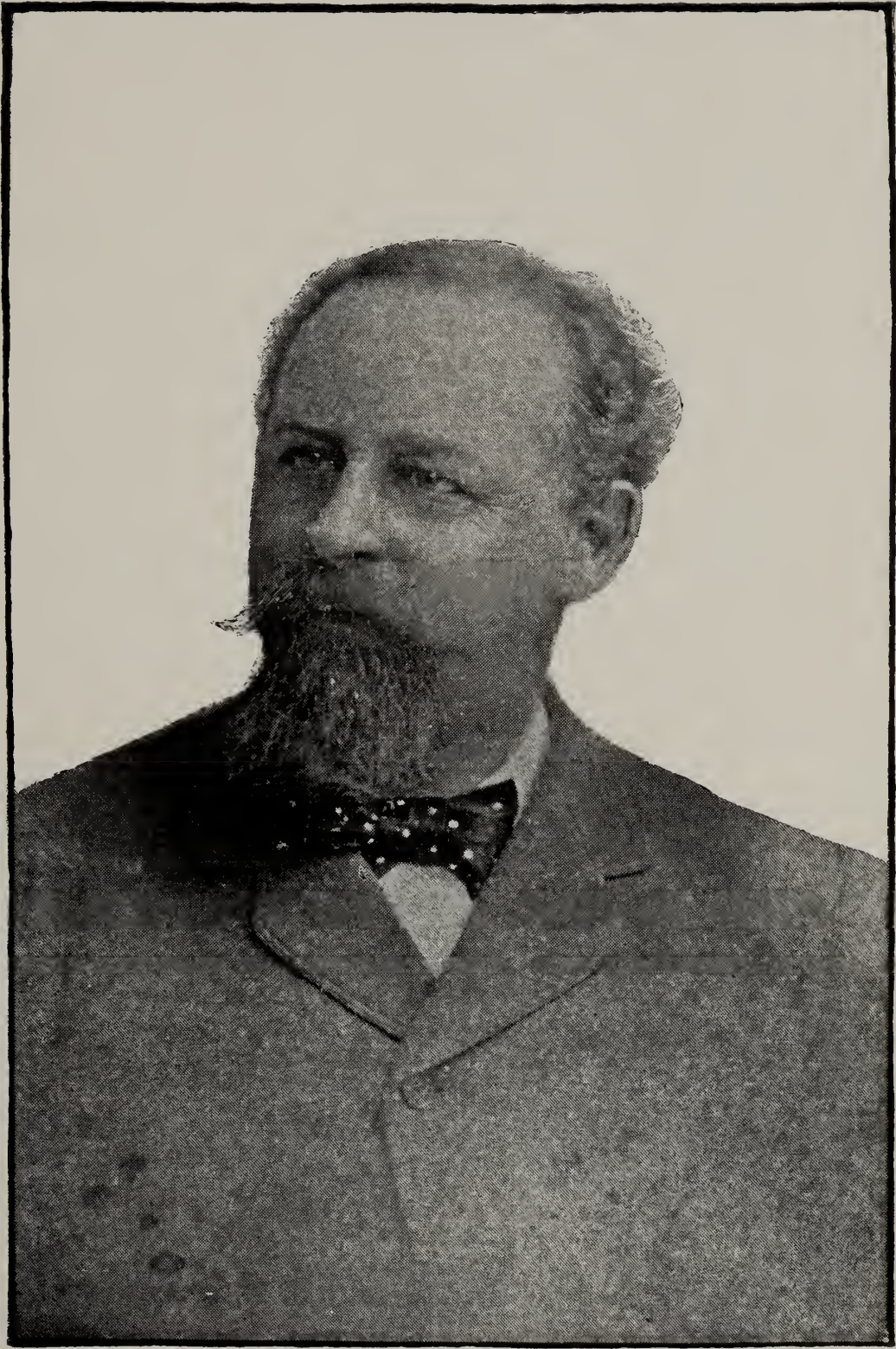
- Julia Elizabeth**, second daughter of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and married, Greenfield, Mass , Sept. 15, '53, Royal C. [Emily Smith; **Graves** ; children : Mary Frances, born Dec. 14, 1856. Hattie Lavinia, born Oct. 9, 1858, died Jan 14, 1880. Catharine Alice, born Jan. 22, 1860.

**1574**

- Hannah Amelia**, third daughter of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and married, no date given, Montague, Mass., Edw. E. [Emily Smith; **Pratt** ; children : Lizzie. Hattie. Edward A.

**1575**

- Harriet Ann**, fourth daughter of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and Em- married, June 8, 1869, in Greenfield, Mass., Almen L. [ily Smith; **Smith**, from Winchester, N. H. They have no children. Res, Boston, Mass., Dorchester district.



JAMES THOMAS AVERY.

**1576**

**Emily Morrison**, fifth daughter of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and married, Aug. 31, 1861, in Colrain, Mass., James [Emily Smith ;

**Davis**, born May 6, 1843 ;

children: Emma Lucy, born Sept. 29, 1867. Roy Avery, born June 22, 1876.

**1577**

[Bardwell ;

**James Thomas**, eldest son of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and Sarah married, Feb. 10, 1873, in South Haven, Mich., Emma Louisa

**Smith**, born June 22, 1853, in Paro-Paro, Mich. ;

children :

2254 Nettie Eva, born Dec. 2, 1873, in Elgin, Ill.

2255 Henry G., born March 19, 1876, died Oct. 30, 1861. Res. South Haven, Mich.

**1578**

[and Sarah Bardwell ;

**Sarah Miranda**, youngest daughter of 806-310-119-35-13-2 married, date not given, in Greenfield, Mass., Daniel

**Rickerson** ; children : none reported.

**1580**

**George W.**, youngest son of 806-310-119-35-13-2 and Sarah married, Feb. 12, 1873, in Gill, Mass., Martha [Bardwell ;

**Hasley**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2256 Sarah Evelyn, born Oct. 23, 1875.

2257 Jenny Melinda, born March 7, 1877.

2258 Helen Martha, born Feb. 21, 1883. Res. Greenfield, Mass.

**1581**

**Elias Alonzo**, eldest son of 814-328-131-41-13-2 and Betsy married, time and place not given, Marian [Parsels ;

**Church**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2259 George, born April, 1842. 2260 Adell.

2261 Ira. 2262 Frank, born May 30, 1858.

**1584**

**Franklin P.**, second son of 814-328-131-41-13-2 and Betsy married, in Hannibal, N. Y., Amanda [Parsels ;

**Peck**, born Aug. 20, 1828, parentage not given ;

children :

2263 Rosa, married Thomas D. Patterson.

2264 Mina, died 1870.

2265 Hale, married Ella Bently.

2266 Frank, married Ella Sagar;  
married, June 23, 1892, Ella T.

**Warner**, birth and parentage not given. Res. Lysander, N. Y.

### 1585

**Theresa Maria**, youngest daughter of 814-328-131-41-13-2  
married, time and place not given, Alonzo [and Betsy Parsels;

**Van Buren**; children: several.

### 1587

**Edward N.**, youngest son of 814-328-131-41-13-2 and Betsy  
married, time not given, Mary Adel [Parsels;

**Smith**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

2267 Maria. 2268 Anna. 2269 Mary.

2270 Sarah. 2271 Lute. 2272 Bessie.

### 1588

**James Williamson**, eldest son of 831-335-131-41-13-2 and  
married, Aug. 9, '53, by J. F. Wilber, Phebe Jane [Maria Edwards;

**Whipple**, born April 16, 1827, daughter of Barneyville Whip-  
children: [ple and Betsey Tott;

2273 Albert Arthur, born May 7, 1854, married; three children.

2274 Jessie Elizabeth, born Apr. 1, 1856, married John L. Prist-

2275 Edwin Elmer, born Sept. 12, 1858, unmarried. [man.

2276 Laura Jane, born Jan. 11, 1861, married Mr. Scott; five  
children. Resides Peoria, Ill.

### 1594

**Jeremiah Burns**, only son of 832-335-131-41-13-2 and Eme-  
married, 1862, place not named, Mary Katler [line E. Barnum;

**Atkinson**, born 1836, died 1865, daughter of George Atkinson  
child: [and Lucinda Russell;

2277 Arch K;

married, time and place not given, Mrs. Ellen L.

**Whitney**, born 1842, daughter of Griswold O. Loomis and  
children: [Alzina Titus;

2278 Mary Augusta. 2279 Rosco Lamport.

2280 Edwin Spencer. 2281 Emily Riley.

2282 Fanny E. Loomis.

## 1603

**Cyrus Miller**, only son of 857-349-137-41-13-2 and Rosanna married, Nov. 8, 1888, Philadelphia, Pa., Rachel G. [M. Miller; **Foster**, born Dec. 30, '58, d. J. Heron Foster and Julia Manuel; children: Miriam Foster, born Jan 10, 1887 (adopted). Rose Foster, born May 31, 1890. Julia Foster, born Jan. 5, 1892. Residence Springville, Pa.

Rachel G. Foster was born in Pittsburg, Pa. Her father was the late J. Heron Foster, of the *Pittsburgh Dispatch*. Her mother was born in Johnstown, N. Y., where Elizabeth Cady Stanton was born, and was Mrs. Stanton's Sunday-school pupil and afterwards her personal friend. When Rachel was a half-grown girl, Mrs. Stanton lectured in Pittsburgh, and shortly afterwards a suffrage meeting was held in Mrs. Foster's house and an organization formed, with Mrs. Foster as vice-president.

Thus the girl grew up in an atmosphere of radicalism, and a suffragist from birth-right as well as from conviction. She was educated in the private schools, first in Pittsburgh and afterwards in Philadelphia, whither the family removed in 1871, and took part of the Harvard examination, traveled extensively in Europe, was presented at the English court, studied political economy in the University at Zurich, Switzerland.—[*From the Business Woman's Journal, 1889.*

The scope of our work prevents giving a much more extended notice of this very remarkable woman, but it ought to be known to the family of Averys that one of the leading women in the great suffrage movement is a member of the great family.

## 1608

**Albert Allyn**, youngest son of 858-349-137-41-13-2 and Har- married, March 10, 1890, place not named, Anna [riet King; **Scott**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

2283 Edith, born Jan. 25, 1892.

## 1611

**Lewis Burtis**, second son of 859-349-137-41-13-2 and Eliza- married, Aug. 18, 1886, in Marshall, Minn., Marie L. [beth Burtis;

**Tolman**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2284 Louise, born March 19, 1891.

2284a Harold Tolman, born Oct. 24, 1892.

Mr. Avery is the Professor of Natural Sciences in the State Normal school, at St. Cloud, Minn.

### 1620

**Caroline Latham**, eldest daughter of 860-353-141-43-14-2 married, Dec. 13, 1835, in Groton, Hiram [and Clarissa Avery ; **Allyn** ; children: Laura Jane, born Oct. 19, 1838. Emma F., born Oct. 16, 1843. Carrie Inez, born July 10, 1856.

### 1621

**Albert Francis**, third son of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clarissa married, Dec. 24, 1844, by Erastus Denison, Amelia [Avery ; **Ashby**, birth not given, died Aug. 4, 1855 ; child :

2285 Alice, born June 16, 1845, died Sept. 10, 1859 ; married, Aug. 13, 1856, by S. S. Griswold, Mrs. Lucy Ann **Edwards**, daughter of John Park Avery and Lucy Avery ; child :

2286 Frank L., born Feb. 20, 1858, died March 23, 1859.

### 1622

**Jefferson**, fourth son of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clarissa Avery ; married, time and place not given, Mrs. Hester . **Holt**, birth, death and parentage not given ; child :

2287 Adelaide L., born June 16, 1845, married Joseph Cavarly ; married, time and place not given, a lady

**Unknown ;**

child :

2288 Mary Evelyn, born Sept. 11, 1869, unmarried.

### 1623

**James Denison**, fifth son of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clarissa married, May 26, 1853, in Groton, Caroline M. [Avery ; **Morgan**, born Sept. 16, 1821, died March 23, 1862, daughter children : [of Elisha Morgan ;

2289 Julien, born July 15, 1853.

2290 Helen Morgan, born Oct. 4, 1856, single in 1893 ; married, date not given, Emma T.

**Stone**, birth and parentage not given ; children :

2291 Carrie E., born July 8, 1870.

2292 Park Denison, born Sept. 4, 1883. Proprietor of the old House.

**1624**

**Eunice L.**, second daughter of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clarissa married, April 3, 1856, in Groton, John A. [Avery ;

**Morgan**, of Groton ; children : Lauriston, born 1846. Caroline, born 1849. Orra, born 1851.

**1625**

**Youngs**, sixth son of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clarissa Avery ; married, Dec. 12, 1847, in Groton, Maria

**Haley**, born Nov. 30, 1824, died Oct., 1891 ; children :

2293 Hubbard Daniel, born Feb. 22, 1849.

2294 Luther Dean, born Oct. 22, 1854.

2295 Frank H., born Feb. 27, 1858, died April 10, 1858.

2296 Stella Maria, born Oct. 31, 1864.

**1629**

**Adelia Esther**, sixth daughter of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and married, April 16, 1856, in Groton, Elisha S. [Clarissa Avery ;

**Thomas** ; children : Ida E, born Feb 6, 1857, died March 25, 1861. William Seabury, born August 26, 1862. Addie Avery, born Nov. 29, 1866.

**1630**

**Ellen Nancy**, youngest daughter of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and married, Feb. 18, 1856, in Groton, Benedict W. [Clarissa Avery ;

**Morgan** ; children : Walter C., born Nov. 1, 1856. Harriet A., born April 11, 1858.

**1631**

**Prentice Park**, youngest son of 860-353-141-43-14-2 and Clar- married, Apr. 16, 1858, by Sylvester Hine, Adelaide [issa Avery ;

**Perry**, born Oct. 11, 1841, in Springfield, Mass., daughter of children : [Nehemiah Perry and Betsy A. Avery ;

2297 Edward Perry, born July 10, 1860, in Webster, Mass.

**1632**

**Moses R.**, eldest son of 866-353-141-43-14-2 and Hannah Avery ; married, February 6, 1849, in Groton, Ct.,

**Julia E.** Avery, daughter of Park W., born Feb. 26, 1828, died children : [Aug. 20, 1871 ;

2298 Theodore B., born May 12, 1850, died Nov. 8, 1855.

- 2299 L. Dean, born May 13, 1854.  
 2300 Laura, born January 9, 1857.  
 2301 Alfred, born July 12, 1858, died Sept. 14, 1858.  
 2302 Edward, birth not given.  
 2303 Orra, born December 21, 1860.  
 2304 Lucy, born December 13, 1862.

**1635**

[nah Avery ;

**Thomas Youngs**, third son of 866-353-141-43-14-2 and Han-  
 married, May 10, 1853, in Skaneateles, N. Y., Georgianna L.  
**Allen**, born July 21, 1835, daughter of Henry W. Allen and  
 children : [Laura Hall ;

- 2305 Laura Augusta, born Sept. 27, 1854. died Jan 21, 1855.  
 2306 Fanny N., born Nov. 25, 1835, died Dec 5, 1856.  
 2307 Henry Latham, born Sept. 7, 1858, died March 2, 1886.  
 2308 Frederick Thomas, born Aug. 31, 1862.  
 2309 Mary Alice, born May 30, 1865, died Oct. 14, 1865.  
 2310 William Allen, born Dec. 4, 1867.  
 2211 Mabel Georgianna, born Sept. 19, 1875.  
 1635 resides at Skaneateles, N. Y.

**1636**

**Thomas E.**, eldest son of 872-355-141-43-14-2 and Sarah R.  
 married, Dec. 31, 1870, in New York, Cornelia Mott [Smith;  
**Roder**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children :

- 2311a Austin Theodore, born Nov. 1, 1872.  
 2311b Edward R., died young.  
 2311c Sarah Latimer, born Sept. 12, 1876.  
 2311d Henry Dillenbeck, died young.  
 2311e Ednelia Knapp, born March 21, 1880, died April 17, 1890.  
 2311f Morris Vernon, born Jan., 1884.

**1641**

**Sarah**, second dau. of 873-355-141-43-14-2 and Augusta Avery ;  
 married, Dec. 13, 1866, in Syracuse, N. Y., Welton B.  
**Ostrander** ; children : Lucy. Ethel.

**1642**

**John Murray**, second son of 873-355-141-43-14-2 and Augusta  
 married, Nov. 19, 1873, in Syracuse, N. Y., Dora E. [Avery;  
**Huntley**, born Feb 14, 1853, dau of George W. Huntley and  
 child : [Cordelia E. Goodrich.

- 2312 Sarah O., born Oct. 5, 1876.

## 1646

**George May**, youngest son of 873-355-141-43-14-2 and Augusta married, Sept. 5, 1885, in Syracuse, N. Y., Augusta [Avery; **Chandler**, born March 16, 1866, dau. of John W. Chandler children: [and Grace Colvin;

2313 Carroll Chandler, born Oct. 5, 1886.

2313<sup>a</sup> Welton B., born 1891, died Aug. 1, 1892.

## 1647

**Catharine A.**, eldest dau. of 875-356-142-43-14-2 and L. M. married, June 27, 1848, place not named, Edward [Chamberlain; **Pratt**; children: Elizabeth, born Aug. 22, 1850. Clara, born April 3, 1854. Margaret, born Oct. 14, 1857.

## 1648

**Charlotte Elizabeth**, second dau. of 875-356-142-43-14-2 married, Nov. 2, 1841, Dr. Edward [and L. M. Chamberlain; **Rowland**, birth not given, died Aug., 1845; child: Fannie, born married, Oct. 10, 1853, second husband, Anson [Aug. 20, 1842; **Trowbridge**; child: Mary, born Sept. 20, 1856.

## 1649

**Jasper Copp**, eldest son of 875-356-142-43-14-2 and L. M. married, Nov. 10, 1853, Delaware, O., Elnora S. [Chamberlain; **Hills**, born Sept. 25, 1826, dau. of James Harvey Hills and children: [Beulah Andrews;

2314 Isabella Stella, born Jan. 5, 1854.

2315 Frederick Hills, born Oct. 26, 1857.

2316 James Willard, born March 29, 1859.

2317 Ralph Murray, born March 25, 1871. Res. Delaware, O.

## 1651

**Edwin Griswold**, youngest son of 875-356-142-43-14-2 and married, Aug. 29, 1869, Fannie [L. M. Chamberlain; **Negus**, birth not given, dau. of Thomas Negus; child:

2318 Rowland M., born April 25, 1870.

## 1653

**Ann Maria**, eldest daughter of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Amanda married, Oct 23, 1854, place not named, Benjamin [M. Avery; **Burrows**, jr.; children: Lizzie, b. April 20, 1856. Benjamin, third, born April 14, 1859.

**1654**

**Frances F.**, second dau. of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Amanda married, May, 1853, Osmon H. [M. Avery; **Morgan**; children: four, names not given.

**1655**

**Amanda M.**, third dau. of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Amanda M. married, Aug. 17, 1856, by Sylvester Hine, Timothy [Avery; **Watrous**; born 1831; children: Sarah, born Feb. 18, 1858. William, born July 20, 1860. Robert Elmer, born July 9, 1862.

**1656**

**Mary H.**, fourth dau. of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Mary A Stod- married, second time, Nov. 25, 1861, George [dard; **Spinks**; children: Boone A., born July 21, 1862. Forest, born Dec. 12, 1864.

**1657**

**Urbane, jr.**, eldest son of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Mary Ann married, time and place not given, Janette [Stoddard; **Crandall**, birth and parentage not given; children:

- 2319 Carrie Bell, born Jan. 25, 1867, md. 1887, Clarence Car-  
 2320 An infant, died Aug. 16, 1869. [rington; no children.  
 2321 Winnie B., born Nov. 14, 1871.  
 2322 Addie L., born Jan. 17, 1873.  
 2323 Fred E., born Aug. 26, 1875, died Sept. 3, 1878.

**1658**

**Cyrus**, second son of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and Mary A. Stoddard; married, time and place not given, Jane **Perkins**, birth and parentage unknown; children:

- 2324 Fanny E., born June 23, 1873. 2325 John Sanford.

**1661**

**Addison**, youngest son of 883-357-142-43-14-2 and [Mary Ann married, June 3, 1874, place not named, Jennie [Stoddard; **Cromwell**, birth and parentage not given; child:

- 2326 A son, June 4, 1875.

**1664**

**Albert M.**, third son of 885-361-144-43-14-2 and Nancy T. married, June 8, 1846, place not given, Eveline [Sherman ;

**Clark**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2327 Lorenzo E., born Aug. 26, 1847.

2328 Ada L., born Dec. 15, 1851, died Dec. 31, 1862.

2329 Burt, born April 25, 1858, died April 7, 1859.

2330 Amie M., born Jan. 1, 1860, died Jan. 10, 1863.

**1670**

**Edwin**, fifth son of 885-361-144-43-14-2 and Nancy T. Sherman; married, Nov. 4, 1860, place not given, Prudence

**Flint**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

2331 Orra M., born May 19, 1866.

**1682**

**Heslop L.**, second son of 888-361-144-43-14-2 and Ann Ophelia married, Sept. 20, 1871, place not given, Oscia A. [Fowler ;

**White**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2332 Orland, born July 1, 1862.

2333 Oscia, born Sept. 16, 1865.

2334 Amy, born March 24, 1867.

**1685**

**John Sidmore**, eldest son of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and Sarah married, 1842, Watertown, N. Y., Marsia [Sidmore ;

**Lodwick**, birth and parentage not given, died April, 1844 ;

child :

2335 Marcus Smith, born April, 1844, died Nov. 7, 1844 ;

married, Oct., 1844, Rutland, N. Y., Cynthia

**Tucker**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

2336 Duane. 2337 William. 2338 Cornelia. 2339 Infant ;  
married, 1871, in Syracuse, N. Y., for a third wife, Myra

**Stanton**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

2340 Hattie. 2341 Andrew. 2342 Jennie.

**1686**

**James Brundage**, second son of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and married, Nov., 1842, Wat'rt'n, N. Y., Sophronia [Sarah Sidmore;

**Higby**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2343 Margaret. 2344 Emma. 2345 Lewis ;  
married, second time, place unknown, Chloe Anna

**Wheeler**, birth and parentage unknown, died Dec. 2, 1869,  
children ; [Milwaukee, Wis.;

2346 James. 2347 Edwin.

**1687**

**Susan**, eldest daughter of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and Sarah Sid-  
married, June 3, 1847, place not given, Adam [more ;

**Monk**, born in Heidelberg, Germany, June 30, 1822 ;

children : Emma Catharine. Andrew Woodworth. Henry  
Jasper.

**1688**

**Elizabeth**, second daughter of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and Sarah  
married, 1847, in Watertown, N. Y., William [Sidmore ;

**Hannahs** ; children : Sarah Jane. Maria. John Jasper.  
James. George William. Ida. Albert. Susan. Sorell.

**1690**

**Ephraim Woodworth**, fourth son of 897-363-144-43-14-2  
married, time not given, Watertown, Mary [and Sarah Sidmore ;

**Loverige**, birth unknown, died 1876 ;

children :

2348 Mana. 2349 Frank. 2350 Eliza. 2351 Hannah ;  
married, second time, Watertown, N. Y., Mrs. Mary

**Noble**.

**1691**

**Andrew Jackson**, fifth son of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and Sarah  
married, 1855, Oswego, N. Y., Sorell [Sidmore ;

**Cole**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2352 Fred E. 2353 Kate Adell. 2354 Sarah Mary.

2355 Elizabeth Ryder. 2356 McDougal ;

married, 1885, for a second wife, in Dunkirk, N. Y., Sarah

**Palmer**.

## 1692

**Phebe M.**, fourth daughter of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and Sarah married, 1847, in Oswego, N. Y., William [Sidmore; **Barnard**; children: William Henry, born Nov., 1852. Edwin Jasper, born Sept., 1856, died 1871.

## 1696

**Harriet Amelia**, sixth daughter of 897-363-144-43-14-2 and married, 1860, in Watertown, N. Y., John [Sarah Sidmore; **Morse**, born in England, June 10, 1826; children: John Bryant. Frank Elijah and Fred Elisha, twins, born Jan. 25, 1864. Charles F. Sarah B. Susan Gertrude.

Fred. E. was adopted by his grandfather, and took the name of Avery, is now the City surveyor of Watertown, N. Y. He was married, May 14, 1889, to Mary J. Kohler, born Oct. 15, 1865. She was the daughter of William Bilmore and Esther Card, but was adopted by Christopher Kohler, of Denmark, N. Y. Their children are Phebe Mildred, born June 6, 1891 and an infant, unnamed, born Feb. 26, 1893.

## 17 5

**Mary E.**, eldest daughter of 909-371-146 43-14-2 and Susan E. married, April 29, 1868, in Memphis, Tenn., Lee H. [Tracy; **Pearce**, birth and parentage not given, died Oct., 1887; children: Susan Elizabeth. Lelia Harrison. Edwin Avery. Austin W.

## 1707

**Julia Tracy**, third daughter of 909-371-146-43-14-2 and Susan married, Sept. 10, 1868, Memphis, Tenn., Cleveland B. [E. Tracy; **Clark**; children: Annie Brisco. Cleveland Brisco. Avery Miner. Ned E. Susie Tracy. Julia, born 1889, died April, 1890.

## 1708

**Kate Murray**, fourth daughter of 909-371-146-43-14-2 and married, Nov. 12, '73, Memphis, Tenn., Wm. J. [Susan E. Tracy; **Booker**; children: William J., jr. Susie Tracy. Mary Treadwell.

## 1709

**Ida Morgan**, fifth daughter of 909-371-146-43-14-2 and Susan; married, April 13, 1882, Memphis, Tenn., William H. [E. Tracy **Allen**, of Norwich, Conn; child: George Henry.

**1717**

**Allen**, eldest son of 933-380-153-47-14-2 and Abby E. Morgan ;  
married, Aug. 19, 1862, Mystic River, Alice Babcock

**Hinckley**, born July 31, 1845, daughter of Abel Hinckley and  
child : [Abbie E. Babcock ;

2357 Viola Genevieve, born Oct. 31, 1871.

**1718**

**Parmenus**, second son of 933-380-153-47-14-2 and Abby E.  
married, March 9, 1865, Betsy [Morgan ;

**Smith** ; children : none reported.

**1721**

**Joseph B.**, only son of 936-380-153-47-14-2 and Laura Davis ;  
married, Dec. 25, 1864, place not given, Anna E.

**Chapman**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

2358 J. J., born Oct. 8, 1865, died Dec 15, 1865.

2359 Joseph Eben, born Oct. 7, 1866, died April 5, 1871.

2360 Laura Nancy, born June 29, 1868.

2361 Carrie Pearl, born Jan. 16, 1875, died Jan. 7, 1879.

2362 Ethel Alida, born Feb. 4, 1878.

**1722**

**Edward William**, eldest son of 941-380-153-47-14-2 and Har-  
married, Jan. 14, '83, place not named, Minnie W. [riet Brewster ;

**Woodworth**, born Nov. 3, 1861 ;

children :

2363 Clarence Everett, born May 24, 1884.

2364 Harry Woodworth, born Oct. 30, 1886.

**1724**

**Josephine A.**, second daughter of 941-380-157-47-14-2 and  
married, Nov. 25, '85, Frank S. [Harriet Brewster ;

**Backus** ; children : Herbert, born April 1, 1887, died April  
5, 1887. Frank Raymond, born June 30, 1888.

**1728**

**Melvin D.**, eldest son of 947-382-153-47-14-2 and Almira Ben-  
married, time and place unknown, Ruby [jamin ;

**Gage**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
child :

2365 Carrie May.

**1734**

**Loriette**, only daughter of 979-393-158-50-14-2 and Harriet married, Jan. 23, '71, Cambridge, Mass., Eugene Edgar [Gould;  
**Eaton**, born June 23, 1843, son of David Eaton and Sarah Perry.  
They have no children. Reside in Malden, Mass.

**1736**

**Samuel Ayers**, only son of 980-393-158-50-14-2 and Lydia married, time and place not given, Lizzie [Crane ;  
**Ripley**, birth not given, died March 24, 1872 ;  
children :

- 2366 Lizzie Ayers, born July 18, 1854.
- 2367 Lydia Gertrude, born April 28, 1857, died Jan. 25, 1870.
- 2368 Emma Mayo, born June, 1862, died Jan. 28, 1870.

**1737**

**Mary Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 980-393-158-50-14-2 and married, July 9, 1851, place not named, Benj. F. [Lydia Crane;  
**Slack**, born April 9, 1830 ;  
children : Mary E., born April 29, 1852. Harriet Ella, born Sept. 9, 1855. Lydia Crane, born Jan. 30, 1861. Minnie, born Sept. 19, 1863. Bertha, born Jan. 27, 1867. Chester F., born Aug. 18, 1870, died Aug. 23, 1872. Samuel Avery, a twin, died June 23, 1872. Res. Lowell, Mass.

**1749**

**John Watson**, eldest son of 101-411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy married, Nov. 14, 1842, by Rev. Jacob Allen, Louisa [Ayer ;  
**Campbell**, born Feb. 10, 1823, daughter of Harvey Campbell,  
children : [M. D., and Sarah Cook ;

- 2369 John Campbell, born July 27, 1844.
- 2370 Edward, born Aug. 13, 1846, died May 10, 1875.
- 2371 Frances Louise, born March 4, 1848.
- 2372 Sarah Maria, born April 5, 1850.
- 2373 James Harvey, born June 6, 1852.
- 2374 William Henry, born April 18, 1857, died Sept. 26, 1857
- 2375 Henry, born March 7, 1860, died June 17, 1860.
- 2376 Susan Elizabeth, born August 7, 1863.
- 2377 Charles Edwin, born Feb. 25, 1865.

**1751**

- William Pitt**, (Rev.) second son of 1016-411-167-51-15-2 and married, Oct. 2, '44, by Roswell Whitman, Olivia [Lucy Ayer ;  
**Huntington**, born June 17, 1819, daughter of Daniel Hunt-  
 children : [ington and Elizabeth Lord ;  
 2378 William, born July 7, 1845.  
 2379 Elizabeth Huntington, born July 3, 1851.

**1752**

- Henry**, third son of 1016-411-167-51-15-2 and Lucy Ayer ;  
 married, Sept. 15, 1847, by Sam'l Osgood, D. D., Sarah Hills  
**Taylor**, born Jan. 23, 1824, d. Sam'l Taylor and Miriam Warner ;  
 children : none reported.

**1754**

- Seth Williams**, fifth son of 1016-411-167-51-15-2 and Abigail  
 married, Apr. 29, 1857, Elizabeth Miller [Williams ;  
**Taylor**, born June 3, 1830, dau. of Sam'l Taylor and Miriam  
 children : none reported. Res. Springfield, Mass. [Warner ;

**1755**

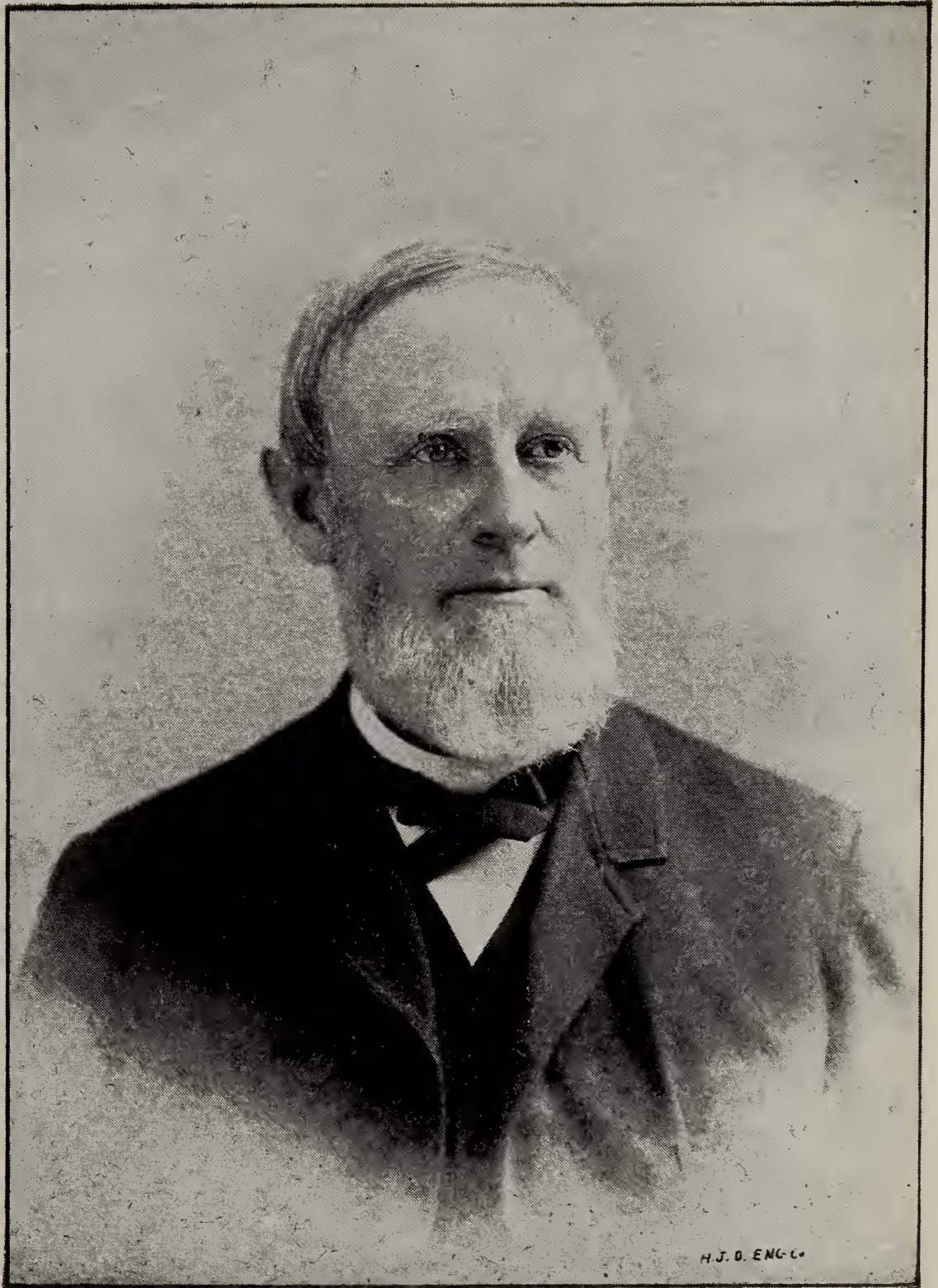
- Dwight**, sixth son of 1016-411-167-51-15-2 and Abigail Williams ;  
 married, March 24, 1858, in Bozrah, Ct., Harriet Chamberlain  
**Stark**, born Jan. 8, 1838, dau. of Lathrop Stark and Fannie  
 children : [Abbie Saxton ;  
 2380 Frank Stark, born Feb. 8, 1863.  
 2381 Mary, born Jan. 30, 1865, married, June 29, 1882, to Frank  
 2382 Dwight Williams, born Sept. 26, 1869. [Averill Fuller.  
 2383 Helen Saxton, born March 22, 1878, died May 5, 1879.

**1756**

- Lucy**, eldest daughter of 1017-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda Bar-  
 married, Oct. 11, 1838, Defiance, Ohio, William C. [num ;  
**Herrick**, son of James Herrick and Abigail Castle :  
 children : Millinda, born May 7, 1845, died Aug. 20, 1847.  
 Rufus, born July 2, 1848. Richard, born June 10, 1854.

**1757**

- Cynthia**, second daughter of 1017-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda  
 married, July 4, 1836, by Paul Pen, to Hiram [Barnum ;  
**Haff**, born Dec. 16, 1812 ;  
 children : Sanford, born Sept. 15, 1827. Edwin, born March  
 7, 1840. Simeon, born July 22, 1842. Elisha Avery, born



SETH WILLIAMS AVERY.

Feb. 26, 1844. Reuben, born April 10, 1846. Mellinda, born Feb. 25, 1848. Betsy, born April 15, 1850. Fred, born June 30, 1852. Isabel, born May 15, 1855. Hiram Bird, born May 24, 1857.

### 1758

**Elisha**, jr., eldest son of 1018-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda Bar-  
married, Sept. 8, 1846, by Elinas Dowd, J. P., Nancy [num ;  
**Hurt**, born August 6, 1816 ;

children :

2384 George, born Feb. 1, 1848, died Feb. 5, 1849.

2385 Seth William, born May 28, 1850.

2386 Ellen, born May 17, 1853.

### 1761

**James**, second son of 1017-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda Bar-  
married, Dec. 17, Auburn, Ind., by a J. P., Mary [num ;

**Winters**, born Apr. 30, 1842, died Jan. 27, 1892, daughter of  
children : [Jacob Winters and Catharine Gamber ;

2387 Chancy, born May 19, 1863; my correspondent.

2388 John, born June 4, 1865, died May 8, 1890.

2389 Sarah, born June 21, '71, married, Frank Bennert, Dec. 5, '91.

2390 Lora, born Dec. 17, 1873.

2391 Lydia, born July 12, 1881, died Oct. 11, 1888. Resides  
Pleasant Lake, Ind.

### 1762

**Maria**, fifth daughter of 1017-411-168-51-15-2 and Millinda Bar-  
married, Jan. 6, 1847, Williams Co., O., Murlen [num ;

**Hammil**; children : Catharine. Russell. Avery. Cynthia.

### 1764

**John**, third son of 1017-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda Barnum ;  
married, Feb. 9, 1856, in Hillsdale, Mich., by a J. P., Lydia

**Doty**, born Aug. 1, 1840 ;

children :

2392 Hiram H., born Feb. 8, 1857, died Dec. 13, 1865.

2394 Millinda M., born Oct. 16, 1861.

### 1766

**Zillah**, eighth daughter of 1017-411-167-51-15-2 and Millinda  
married, March 1, 1855, in Hamilton, Ind., Richard [Barnum ;

**Fee**, born Jan 4, 1828, died Jan. 25, 1870 ;

children : Maria, born Dec. 5, 1855. Almira, born July 22,

1853. Dwight, born March 24, 1859. Clarinda, born Sept. 18,  
1860. Horace G., born Oct. 9, 1863. Millinda, born Feb. 28,

**1779**

**Isaac Edwin**, only son of 1036-417-167-51-15-2 and Henrietta  
married, Oct. 25, 1886, in Lima, Ohio, Mary Esther [Billings ;  
**Lynch**, born Sept. 6, 1864, daughter of Charles A. Lynch and  
children : [Emma Metheany ;

2395 Clara Irene, born Sept. 18, 1887.

2396 A child, unnamed, born Jan 18, 1891.

2396a Florence Julia, born June 29, 1892.

**1785**

**Mary Ellen**, eldest daughter of 1041-417-167-51-15-2 and E.  
married, May 24, 1870, place not named, Jas. Y. [S. Williams ;  
**Thomas** ; children : James Avery, born Oct. 24, 1871. Ella  
Cady, born March 23, 1873. Eunice Williams, born Oct. 15,  
1877.

**1786**

**Eunice Huntington**, second dau. of 1041-417-167-51-15-2  
married, June 25, '84, no place noted, Walter [and E. S. Williams ;  
**Fish** ; child : Fannie Ella, born Nov. 14, 1888

**1787**

**Fanny Augusta**, third daughter of 1041-417-167-51-15-2 and  
married, Oct. 28, 1879, place not named, Jas. C. [E. S. Williams ;  
**Foot** ; children : Grace Avery, born July 9, 1881. Fannie  
Anette, born Oct. 17, 1883. William Erasmus, born 1885. A  
daughter, born Feb. 9, 1893.

**1796**

**Margaret Olivia**, eldest daughter of 1052-422-167-51-15-2  
married, May 16, 1863, Asa D. [and Margaret S. E. Willes ;  
**Packhard**, children : George. Dealtern. Lillie Bell.

**1808**

**William W.**, eldest son of 1057-424-172-51-15-2 and Apphia  
married, Feb. 20, 1846, Emeline [Remington ;  
**Hopson**, daughter of Simeon and Ruth Hopson ;  
children :

2397 Apphia Jane, born Jan. 15, '47, married Adna E. Hulbert.

2398 Elva Florence, born March 18, 1849, md. W. P. Graham,

2399 Fannie Elizabeth, born June 2, 1851.

- 2400 Erford Barrows, born April 5, 1853, married Emma Eckler.  
 2401 William Mitchell, born June 6, 1865, md. Martha Hillegas.  
 2402 Edwin Hopson, born March 21, 1857.  
 2403 Annettie Letitia, born Aug. 28, '59, md. Henry Wheelock.  
 2404 John Simeon, date of birth missed.  
 2405 Helen Wray, born July 22, 1864.  
 2406 Nancy Adel, born Aug. 19, 1866.

## 1810

**Sanford**, second son of 1057-424-172-51-15-2 and Apphia Rem-  
 married, Apr. 19, 1860, place not given, Clara [ington ;  
**Davis**, daughter of Stephen Davis and Esther Garton ;  
 children :

- 2407 Ella May, born March 4, 1861.  
 2408 Albert Frank, born July 25, 1862.

## 1812

**Alonzo L.**, third son of 1057-424-172-51-15-2 and Apphia Rem-  
 married, Jan. 1, 1862, Nancy C. [ington ;  
**Wheelock**, daughter of Danforth Wheelock and Margaret  
 children : [Cummings ;

- 2409 Sheridan L., born Jan. 16, 1864.  
 2410 Grace Rosette, born May 20, 1866.

## 1813

**Samuel**, fourth son of 1057-424-172-51-15-2 and Apphia Rem-  
 married, Nov. 19, 1859, Louisa A. [ington ;  
**Holmes**, daughter of David Holmes and Elizabeth Millet ;  
 children :

- 2411 Kittie C., born Feb. 8, 1861.  
 2412 Minnie, born August 30, 1863.  
 2413 Alice May, born March 19, 1866.

## 1819

**De La Fayette**, eldest son of 1060-424-172-51-15-2 and Han-  
 married, June 11, 1852, Sarah M. [nah Brown ;  
**Nobles**, born May 22, 1829, daughter of Timothy B. Nobles  
 children : [and Joanna Rathbun ;

- 2415 Deforest, born April 25, 1853.  
 2416 Fred, born Dec. 20, 1854.  
 2417 Eugene, born July 25, 1856.

**1821**

**Isaac Park**, second son of 1060-424-172-51-15-2 and Hannah married, time and place not given, Mary I. [Brown ;

**Dawley**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

2418 A daughter.

**1833a**

**Edwin Prentice**, eldest son of 1071-441-180-53-15-2 and married, Oct. 16, 1866, Adalaid L. [Lydia Durfey ;

**Smith**, daughter of Deacon Simeon Smith, East Lyme, Ct. ;  
children :

2418a Nathan Prentice, born May 13, 1869.

2418b Sibel Louisa, born June 18, 1873.

**1836**

**Isaac Gallup**, eldest son of 1095-466-189-54-15-2 and Mary married, Mar. 1, 1862, place not given, Eliza M. [Ann Gallup ;

**Williams**, born Jan. 12, 1844, daughter of J. C. Williams and [Harriet Kingsley ;  
children :

2419 Anna G., born April 21, 1863, died March 20, 1865.

2420 Albert E., born March 18, 1866, died Feb. 13, 1872.

2421 Amorette E., born April 4, 1868.

2422 Arthur Dutton, born Feb. 15, 1870, died Jan. 24, 1884.

2423 Alice L., born July 23, 1872.

2424 Addie N., born Nov. 3, 1874. Res. Bozra, Conn.

1836 was a corporal in the 21st Conn. Infantry.

**1840**

**Francis G.**, eldest son of 1097-466-189-54-15-2 and Emily Geer ;  
married, time and place not given, Sarah Jane

**Bliss**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

2425 Emily R., born March 15, 1864.

2426 Lillian I., born Feb. 18, 1867.

2427 Helen A., born Sept. 11, 1868.

2428 Albert R., born Sept. 30, 1871.

2429 Charles C., born May 27, 1875.

**1842**

**John F.**, second son of 1097-466-189-54-15-2 and Emily Geer ;  
married, time or place not given, Anna

**LeBarron**, birth and parentage not given ;



Mr Avery.

children :

- 2430 Lena, born June 2, 1875. 2431 Lois, born Jan. 19, 1877.  
2432 John, born Feb. 15, 1883.

### 1843

**Charles**, youngest son of 1097-466-189-54-15-2 and Emily Geer; married, time and place unknown, Phebe

**Baldwin**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

- 2433 Fern L., born May 23, 1883.

### 1846

**John Howard**, (Rev.) third son of 1101-466-189-54-15-2 and married, Apr. 18, 1872, Lucy J. [Catharine K. Henion ;

**Washburn** ;

children :

- 2433<sup>a</sup> Ralph H. 2433<sup>b</sup> Leora W. Res. Baraboo, Wis.

### 1854

COLONEL ISAAC WHEELER AVERY was born in St. Augustine, Florida, May 2, 1837. His father, for whom he was named, could trace an unbroken line of honorable ancestry to England as far back as 1359. His mother, Mary Moore King, was born in Palmer, Mass., formerly Kingston, settled by her ancestor, John King, of Edwardstone, England, in 1713, and named after him, whose grandson, Daniel King, was a Revolutionary soldier. She moved to Savannah, Ga., in 1845.

Col. Avery was taught by two noted teachers, Rev. George White, author of "Statistics" and "Collections," of Georgia, and William T. Feay, and graduated at Oglethorpe University, near Milledgeville, Ga., in 1854, taking first Sophomore prize for eloquence in a large class at fourteen years of age. He taught a large school, at eighteen, at Warthen's Store, in Washington county, for a year, to review his college course, and in 1855-6 was, at nineteen (that he might get acquainted with public men and measures), the legislative correspondent at Milledgeville (the capital of Georgia then), of the two leading dailies of the State, the *Augusta Constitutionalist*, edited by James Gardner, candidate for governor in 1857, and the *Savannah Republican*. He read law with Hon. Junius Wingfield, of Eatonton, and Lloyd & Owens, of Savannah, and was admitted to the bar in 1860, and began practice with the latter firm.

He took part in the capture of Fort Pulaski, January, 1861, and enlisted as a private in the first company accepted for the war, the Oglethorpe Light Infantry, part of the Eighth Georgia Infantry, the company being tendered on his motion, and he served through the war to the close. After the first battle of Manassas, in which he fought, he became Captain, Major, Lieutenant-Colonel and Colonel of Cavalry in the west, commanding a brigade the last year. The *Richmond Press* announced his promotion as Brigadier the last part of the war, but in the chaos of the close he did not receive his commission or assume the title.

After the war Col. Avery, penniless, took, in 1865, a successful cross-tie contract at Sandersville, Ga., on the Central railroad, making his first money; and moving to Dalton, Ga., in 1866, he began a good law practice. He wrote a Digest of the Supreme Court Reports in 1866, subscribed to by the legislature, to be combined with Bacon's Digest. He was delegate to the first State Democratic convention after the war, December 5, 1867, on the Business committee, and mainly wrote the platform. He moved to Atlanta in May, 1869, becoming chief editor of the foremost Southern paper, the *Atlanta Constitution*, for years, still practicing the law; was Delegate at large in the Baltimore Presidential convention in 1872, and on the Platform committee, opposing Greeley's nomination; was appointed the same year member and Secretary of the State Democratic Executive committee of Georgia; bought in 1875 an interest with Henry W. Grady in and edited the *Atlanta Herald*, selling from ill health after one year; was Secretary of the Georgia Executive department, tendered unsolicited by Governor Alfred H. Colquitt, serving from 1877 to 1883, under Governors Colquitt, James S. Boynton and Alexander H. Stephens; published in 1881 a "History of Georgia," covering the period from 1850 to 1880, of secession, the civil war and reconstruction, and having a large sale North, West and South; started and edited the *Atlanta Evening Capitol* in 1885, carrying prohibition in Atlanta the only time, and selling out in one year, in 1886, on account of ill health, leaving the paper with a circulation of 6,500 daily subscribers, and having earned thirty-five per cent. on the stock, a phenomenal experience for a new Southern daily its first year.

In 1886, on the election of Grover Cleveland as President, Col.

Avery was recommended by his own State and many of the Southern Senators for United States Minister to Austria; was appointed Chief of the Public Debt division in the United States Treasury department in 1887, serving three years, and concurrently attending to official matters of weight for United States Senator Joseph E. Brown, his cherished friend; was in 1890 warmly pressed by a large number of United States Senators and Georgia officials of all views for United States Appraiser under the Customs Administrative law, but was deemed by the Republican executive too pronounced a Democrat; and that same year became and is now associate editor for Georgia, of the "National Cyclopædia of American Biography." He has declined the use of his name for the Legislature, Congress, and the Constitutional convention of 1865.

Col. Avery was an ardent and brave officer in the war, and noted for coolness and daring in trying crises, and had a peculiarly eventful military career, taking active part, from the seizure of Fort Pulaski to the end, being both a prisoner and almost mortally wounded. He declined the Colonelcy of a twelve-months Tennessee regiment to retain command of his Georgia Cavalry Squadron, enlisted for the war.

He raised and led the Fourth Georgia Regiment of Cavalry, with fifteen hundred men, surrendering fifty-eight, under Gen. Joe Johnston, in North Carolina, all that were left from over one hundred battles and skirmishes. He was captured by Sheridan in 1862, and specially exchanged under request by flag-of-truce from Gen. Beauregard to Gen. Halleck, at Corinth, Miss., and was shot through the stomach and spine at the battle of New Hope Church, and the wound was declared mortal at the time; from which he is on crutches now, having been taken down in 1888 with it and bed-ridden for twelve months, and his recovery declared a miracle by the doctors.

Gen. Joe Johnston, in his "Narrative," notes his retaining command a while, thus wounded. Gen. Beauregard complimented him by special order for valuable scouting at Corinth, Miss., he penetrating the Federal lines and obtaining necessary information at the General's request. Major-General John A. Wharton wrote of him that there was "no better officer" in his

division. Lieutenant-General Joseph Wheeler officially reported him a "gallant and discreet officer."

As a journalist and literateur, Col. Avery wields a strong and scholarly pen, and carries with his ability and fearlessness a conspicuous justice and conservatism. In the reconstruction days he started the phenomenal career of the *Constitution* of Atlanta, Ga., and it was a co-incidence that he inducted into journalism Henry W. Grady, who continued the good work.

Just after the war society was lawless and demoralized; men were used to the license of camps, and a certain violence marked the discussion of public issues. Col. Avery, not then, as now, a devout Methodist, resolved to correct this wide and grave evil as far as the example of the leading paper of the State could, while avoiding offense, by holding others responsible for personal abuse. He had four affairs of honor, forcing men to undo aspersion. Raised in Savannah, then a home of the code, he resorted to means which, as a churchman, he now condemns. Gentle, sunny, home-loving and courteous, it was incongruous that so amiable a person should have been so ardent a soldier and a user of the duel, even for the right.

In his editorial service on that powerful paper, the *Atlanta Constitution*, which he directed in the days in which the broad and solid foundation was laid for its remarkable success and influence, Col. Avery did what he regards as the best work of his life. The State was wrecked from the war, and that was the time of its rehabilitation.

Col. Avery had some notable controversies with the ablest men of the State, among them Alexander H. Stephens as editor of the *Atlanta Sun*, in which Mr. Stephens urged the O'Connor Democratic bolt, and the State went overwhelmingly against O'Connor; and Col. Avery defeated Linton Stephens for delegate to the Baltimore convention; and a sharp correspondence with Governor James M. Smith about the twice-paid bonds, which Col. Avery exposed, the press endorsed, and the legislature investigated and corrected.

His "History of Georgia" had the highest encomiums from the press and critics.

Col. Avery and his brilliant history had this signal test of its

truth and fairness, that dealing with living men and present events written by an actor in them, deep in their contests, subject to their passions, and with bias to his own side and views, and under unsparing scrutiny to expose errors, the accuracy and justice of the work has never been assailed, though universally read in the State.

Besides this work, that will last, Col. Avery has been a constant contributor to the magazines and papers of the country, and the author of a host of important pamphlets and industrial publications.

He is an earnest church worker and is now chairman of a church committee to raise funds to build a large Methodist church in North Atlanta, and has carried the matter where a magnificent lot has been bought and the first men of the city are pushing the Christian project.—From the *History of the City of Atlanta*.

**Isaac Wheeler**, jr., eldest son of 1105-467-189-34-15-2 and married, 1868, Emma [Mary M. King ;

**Bivings**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

2434 May, born Nov. 1, 1872, md. Oct. 1, 1890, Wm. Wilkins.

2435 Albert Wheeler, born June 1, 1876.

### 1895

**Charles Augustus**, eldest son of 1178-522-203-61-16-2 and married, Jan. 19, 1870, Louretta A. [Catharine A. Smith ;

**Varney**, birth and parentage not given. Res. in New York.

### 1896

**Platt Smith**, second son of 1178-522-203-61-16-2 and C. Alida married, Oct. 22, 1873, in Gloversville, N. Y., Mary M. [Smith;

**Shaffer** ;

children :

2436 Royal Augustus. 2437 Catharine.

### 2017

**Edward Bligh**, second son of 1221-556-229-70-20-2 and married, Feb. 17, 1869, Henrietta [Amanda Bligh ;

**Rogers**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

2438 Harriet Eliza, born Oct. 13, 1870,

**2025**

**John Mackey**, eldest son of 1250-563-229-70-20-2 and Eliza-  
married, Dec. 10, 1868, by G. W. Brown, Henrietta [beth Mackey;

**Wager**, born April 23, 1850, daughter of Paul Wager and  
children: [Eliza Ann Vosburgh;

2439 Eva Elizabeth, born Oct. 30, 1870.

2440 Josephine Ida, born June 26, 1872, died July 27, 1885.

**2095**

**Herman**, eldest son of 1353-625-242.1-77-21-2 and Lydia Peuce;  
married, Nov. 11, 1875, by J. W. Deshield, Ruthie M.

**Bowen**, born Dec. 25, 1859, daughter of Montgomery Bowen  
children: [and Meulina Hamilton Gregg;

2441 Nora Edith, born August 6, 1876.

2442 Daniel Wilson, born Feb. 3, 1878.

2443 Walter Scott, born Feb. 28, 1880.

2444 Lena Meulina, born Feb. 5, 1888.

**2108**

**William Isaac**, second son of 1362-626-242a-77-21-2 and  
married, May 10, 1880, Philura Ellen [Rhoda Kirkwood;

**Fame**, birth and parentage not given;  
children:

2445 Clarence Rosel, born Sept. 28, 1881.

2446 Elsie, born Sept. 20, 1884.

2447 Clara, born July 13, 1887.

**2109**

**Homer Marshall**, third son of 1362-626-242a-77-21-2 and  
married, Oct. 10, 1885, Frances [Rhoda Kirkwood;

**Cramer**, birth and parentage not given;  
child:

2448 Mary Edna, born Sept. 27, 1886.

**2010**

**Mary Helen**, second dau. of 1362-626-242a-77-21-2 and Rhoda  
married, April 8, 1880, St. Paul, Ind., Alvin S. [Kirkwood;

**Bailey**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Clarence Wright, born July 23, 1881 Ernest Les-  
lie, born August 23, 1888,

**2111**

**John Wesley**, fourth son of 1362-636-242a-77-21-2 and Rhoda married, Oct. 29, 1886, Curtisville, Ind., Marietta [Kirkwood ; **Colvin**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

2449 Marie Gladis, born July 15, 1887.

2450 Mira, born April 21, 1889.

## NINTH GENERATION.

**2128**

RUFUS LORD AVERY was born in Mansfield, Ohio, April 16, 1838. He was educated at Kenyon College, after which he entered the mercantile business with his father. In 1860 he formed a mercantile partnership with F. E. Tracy. This firm has had a prosperous existence of thirty three years and is still carried on as first founded, retaining Captain Rufus Avery's name and interest. At the opening of the Rebellion, he was one of the first to sign the roll of Company C, Fifteenth Ohio Infantry, April 17, 1861. He was made Sergeant and promoted in the field to Second Lieutenant.

He was with his regiment at Phillipi, and a few days later at Rich Mountain, and took part in the operations in the Cheat River Valley, which resulted in driving the enemy from that part of West Virginia. He was in the long pursuit of one hundred and thirty miles to Buchanan. The term of the regiment having expired, it returned to Ohio for reorganization, in August, 1861. The necessities of Captain Avery's business demanded his personal efforts and he did not return to the field till May, 1864. During this entire interval he assisted in organizing and drilling troops for the field. In May, 1864, he marched, as Captain of Co. A, in the One Hundred and Sixty-third Ohio Infantry. The regiment spent a month in the intrenchments at Washington, and reached Deep Bottom Bridge June 14, 1864 and took position at Fort Waltham, in the intrenchments fronting Petersburg. On June 16, he commanded the skirmish line in a raid, made under the command of Colonel Francis B. Pond, to cut the railroad between Richmond and Petersburg. They had destroyed six miles of the road, when they were attacked by Gen. Mahone's division, and after a stubborn fight were forced to

withdraw. Captain Avery contracted "Chickahominy" fever on an expedition, under General Gilman Marston, for the relief of a foraging expedition, operating in the peninsula, in July, and from that disease died in the hospital, on the receiving ship "Matilda," off Bermuda Hundred, Virginia, August 2, 1864. He gave his life freely for his country. He was a true and affectionate comrade, a brave and devoted soldier, a patriotic citizen and a tender husband and father.

**Rufus Lord**, eldest son of 1398-656-261-87-23-11-2 and S. S. married, Oct. 16, 1861, Mary D. [Buckingham;

**Tracy**, at Mansfield, Ohio;  
children:

2451 Sarah Lord, born March 18, 1863, married, June 27, 1888, Rev. Alfred Chapman Hand; children: Avery Chapman Hand, born Apr. 27, 1889. This child is in the 10th generation.

### 2129

**Belinda**, eldest daughter of 1398-656-261-87-23-11-2 and S. S. married, Sept. 18, 1862, U. H. [Buckingham;

**Painter**; children: Ella Avery, born Feb. 7, 1865. Alice Eliza, born March 15, 1880.

### 2132

DAVID M. AVERY enlisted in the 17th Regiment, Co. H, Connecticut Volunteers, in August 1862. He was wounded in the left thigh, at Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863; was in the hospital at Brooks' Station, then at McClellan's Hospital, near Philadelphia. Soon after this he was taken sick with a fever. He recovered from the fever and his wound began to heal, and was then taken with malarial chills and was not able to leave the hospital till the next spring. He was absent from his regiment 13 months, and it was then stationed in Florida. He joined his regiment, and when marching near Jacksonville, was sun-struck at two different times, which disabled him from very active duty, but he remained until his term of enlistment had expired, when he returned to his former home, New Canaan, Conn. He has never recovered his former health.

**David Marcus**, eldest son of 1399-656-261-87-23-11-2 and married, Mar. 21, 1877, Cyrena Jane [Hannah Benedict;

**Studwell**, born Aug. 14, 1840, dau. Calvin S. and Esther Ged-children: [ney;

2452 Alice May, born Feb. 27, 1878.

2453 Lester Studwell, born Aug. 14, 1881.

**2133**

**Alice Iowa**, eldest daughter of 1399-656-261-87-23-11-2 and married, Sept. 12, 1866, Francis [Hannah Benedict ;

**Webb**, born Oct. 24, 1840, died March 10, 1868 ;

children :

Alice Phebe, born Oct. 22, 1867, died May 10, 1868. William

Griffith, born April 17, 1869.

**2134**

**Mary Eliza**, second daughter of 1399-656-261-87-23-11-2 and married, April 3, 1866, Ebenezer [Hannah Benedict ;

**Crissey**, born May 23, 1818 ;

children : none reported.

**2138**

**Benjamin Benedict**, second son of 1399-656-261-87-23-11-2 married, Feb. 22, 1872, Mary Annie [and Hannah Benedict ;

**Studwell**, born Feb. 22, 1862.

children :

2454 Annie Lillian, born Feb. 4, 1876.

2455 Stewart Benjamin, born Feb. 8, 1880.

2456 Leland Powell, born March 28, 1886.

2457 Bertha Esther, born June 6, 1890.

**2163**

**Edgar Linton**, eldest son of 1729-674-270-87-23-12-1 and Han- married, May 1, 1875, Anna M. [nah Davis ;

**Latham**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2458 A son, born March 24, 1876.

2458a Bessie May, born July 10, 1881, died Feb. 19, 1885.

**2170**

**Walter Irving**, eldest son of 1432-674-270-87-23-11-3 and married, Dec. 15, 1881, Mary [Harriet P. Lester ;

**Miller**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

2459 2460 Names not given.

**2180**

**Belton Allyn**, second son of 1437-677-270-87-23-11-2 and married, Aug. 24, 1876, Mary Augusta [Anna Griffith;

**Reynolds**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

2461 A son, born and died Oct 4, 1878.

2462 James Austin, born April 7, 1881 ;  
married, Dec. 14, 1882, Theresa B.

**Edghill**, born in London, England, date not given.

**2187a**

**Charles Robert**, eldest son of 1455-715<sup>a</sup>-280-93-23-11-2 and married, July, 1859, Holyoke, Mass., Eloise [A. M. Snyder :

**Chandler**, birth and parentage unknown :  
children :

2463 Edward Perry.

2464 Charles Southworth, born in Springfield, Mass.

Charles R. died in the hospital, Washington, D. C , from wounds received at Cold Harbor.

**2187c**

**John Hart**, third son of 1455-715<sup>a</sup>-280-93-23-11-2 and Hannah married, Feb. 8, 1870, at Loda, Emma G. [Snyder ;

**Johnson**, born Nov. 11, 1849, Cincinnati, O., dau. of Isaac  
children : [Day Johnson and Eliza A. Sawtelle ;

2465 Emma Eliza, born Feb. 8, 1877.

2466 Lyman Johnson, born March 2, 1880.

2467 Eunice Adalida, born Oct. 22, 1883.

**2196**

**Mary Ann**, eldest daughter of 1515-744-288<sup>a</sup>-108-25-11-2 and married, July 19, 1865, Capt. Alpheus [Eunice Wood :

**Blakesley**, born April 28, 1835 ;

children : Ella Avery, born Sept. 24, 1867. George Webster, born Oct. 24, 1870. Charles Alpheus, born Nov. 28, 1873. Theodore Seward, born Feb. 26, 1878.

**2197**

**Sarah Louise**, second daughter of 1515-744-288<sup>a</sup>-108-25-11-2 married, June 3, 1868, Henry B. [and Eunice Wood ;

**Sykes**, born March 18, 1844, Dorset, Vt. ;

children : Egbert Newton, born April 10, 1870. Mary Gertrude, born July 11, 1873. Harry Blakesley, born Feb. 20, 1876. Walter Avery, born Nov. 26, 1878.

**2198**

**Ella C.**, third daughter of 1515-744-288a-108-25-11-2 and Eunice married, Sept. 3, 1873, in Belvidere, Ill., Aurelius [Wood ;

**Sykes**, born Dec. 12, 1847, Dorset, Vt.;  
children : none reported.

**2199**

**Charles H.**, eldest son of 1515-744-288a-108-25-11-2 and Sarah married, Sept. 16, 1880, Julia Buckley [Coggeshall ;

**Smith**, born Oct. 16, 1856, in Hamilton, O., daughter of Lionel children : none reported. [J. Smith and Sophia Converse ;

**2200**

**Colby Mitchell**, second son of 1515-742-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, May 27, 1880, Emma B. [Sarah Coggeshall ;

**Shedd**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

2468 William Hamilton, born Jan. 20, 1883.

2469 Frank Blakesley, born March 2, 1885.

**2209**

**James Carrington**, second son of 1522-747-288a-108-25-11-2 married, April 30, 1890, Mary Morgan [and Susan S. Taylor ;

**Barber**, born July 6, 1867 ;  
child :

2470 Carrington Irving, born March 10, 1891.

Graduate of Cornell University, 1883.

**2210**

**Charles Irving**, third son of 1522-747-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, June 25, 1890, Auburn, N. Y., Lilian [Susan S. Taylor ;

**Pomeroy**, born Oct. 7, 1860, dau. of Hon Theodore M. Pomeroy and Elizabeth L. Watson ;  
child :

2471 Janet Pomeroy, born May 31, 1891.

Graduate of Cornell University, 1883.

**2211**

**Frank Montgomery**, only son of 1526-747-288a-108-25-11-2 married, Sept. 7, 1880, Theresa Marie [and Jennie S. Orton ;

**Craddock**, of Philadelphia, Pa., born Aug. 6, 1835, dau. of children ; [George ;

2472 Irving Montgomery, born June 8, 1881.

2473 Henry Craddock, born Aug. 10, 1885.

2475 Marion Frances, born March 14, 1889.

**2213**

**Frederick H.**, only son of 1528-748-288a-108-25-11-2 and married, time not given, Lillian Irene [Charlotte Manny ;

**Fuller**, born Jan. 5, 1864, daughter of George Bennett Fuller child : [and Jane Elizabeth Clark ;

2476 Hugh Frederick, born April 15, 1891. Res. Hartford, Ct.

**2214**

**Elizabeth Denison**, eldest daughter of 1529-748-288a-108- married, June 24, 1873, John C. [25-11-2 and Lydia G. Avery ;

**Thompson** ; children : John Henry, born July 16, 1875, died Aug. 12, 1875. Edward Avery, born Aug. 14, 1876. Justus Foot, born July 22, 1878, died April 1, 1883. Henry Sidney, born June 22, 1880.

**2245**

**Billings Theophilus**, eldest son of 1570-801-309-119-35-13-2 married, March 14, 1891, [and Prudence Geer ;

**Julia G.** Avery, daughter of Amos ;

child:

2477 Billings Theophilus, born March 10, 1892. Res. Norwich, Conn.

**2293**

**Hubbard Daniel**, eldest son of 1625 860-353-141-43-14-2 and married, June 28, 1877, Mary [Maria Haley ;

**Hill**, no farther records. Res. Norwich, Ct.

**2294**

**Luther Dean**, second son of 1625-860-353-141-43-14-2 and married, Sept. 26, 1877, in Troy, Mary [Maria Haley ;

**Manier**, no birth or parentage given ;

children :

2478 B. Frank, born March 16, 1882.

2479 Florence, born Sept. 11, 1888.

**2297**

**Edward Perry**, only son of 1631 860-353-141-43-14-2 and married, April 24, 1883, Nettie Louise [Adalaid Perry ;

**Randall**, dau. Lorenzo Randall and Antionette L. Cowdrey ; children :

2480 Prentice Park, born April 24, 1885.

2481 Antionette Randall, born December 11, 1886. Res. New Haven, Conn.

## 2299

**L. Dean**, second son of 1632-866-353-141-43-14-2 and Julia E. married, time and place not given, Kitty [Avery ;  
**Carroll**, birth and parentage not given. Res. Syracuse, N. Y.

## 2300

**Laura**, eldest daughter of 1632-866-353-141-43-14-2 and Julia E. married, time and place not given, Arthur [Avery ;  
**Card** ; children : Clara Blanche. Ida May. Nelson Arthur.  
 Anna Laura. Arthur.

## 2369

**John Campbell**, eldest son of 1749-1016-411-167-51-15-2 and married, Feb. 19, 1891, Mrs. Carrie E. [Louisa Campbell,  
**Reeves**, born July 19, 1856, daughter of Edwin J. Toof ;  
 child (stepdaughter adopted April 8, 1891, dropping Reeves) :  
 2482 Mary Toof Avery, born Sept. 7, 1878.

## 2376

**Susan Elizabeth**, youngest daughter of 1749-1016-411-167- married, Mar. 30, '86, Erwin Francis [51-15-2 and L'isa Campbell ;  
**Mather** ; children : A daughter, born Sept., 1889. Louise Adaline. Anna Marie, born April 8, 1891.

## 2377

**Charles Edwin**, youngest son of 1749-1016-411-167-51-15-2 married, Sept. 8, 1891, Anna Louisa [and Louisa Campbell ;  
**Persons**, born April 11, 1866, daughter of Alexander William Persons and Susan Martha Malone.

## 2378

**William**, only son of 1751-1016-411-167-51-15-2 and Olivia married, May 27, 1867, Mrs. Emma Elizabeth [Huntington ;  
**Robinson**, born June 16, 1843, died Feb. 15, 1870, daughter children : [of E. B. Richards ;  
 2483 Edwin Huntington, born April 23, 1868, died June 20, 1869.  
 2484 Infant, born and died Dec. 2, 1869 ;  
 married, June 10, 1891, in Hampton, Iowa, Emma C. E.  
**Sutton**, born April 13, 1857, dau. of Anson Sutton and Jane Terry.

**2385**

**Seth Williams**, second son of 1758-1016-411-167-51-15-2 and married, Sept. 14, 1879 Sarah [Nancy Hurt ;  
**Shumaker**, birth and parentage not given ;

**2416**

**Fred**, second son of 1819-1060-424-172-51-15-2 and Sarah M. married, June 5, 1887, Lillian [Nobles ;  
**Bowman**, no farther records.

**2417**

**Eugene**, third son of 1819-1060-424-172-51-15-2 and Sarah M. married, July 4, 1888, name of the lady not given. [Nobles ;

---

NAMES OF THE AVERY'S WHO FELL AT FORT GRISWOLD,  
 SEPTEMBER 6, 1781.

Captain Elijah Avery,	Captain Elisha Avery,
Lieutenant Ebenezer Avery,	Ensign Daniel Avery,
Sergeant Christopher Avery,	Sergeant Jasper Avery,
Sergeant Solomon Avery,	David Avery,
	Thomas Avery.

NAMES OF THE WOUNDED, PAROLED AND LEFT AT HOME.

Lieutenant Parke Avery, jr., lost one eye.  
 Ensign Ebenezer Avery, in the head.  
 Amos Avery, in the hand.

PRISONERS CARRIED OFF.

Sergeant Rufus Avery,	Caleb Avery,
Peter Avery,	Nathan Avery, who escaped.

The large proportion of officers among the killed and wounded is accounted for by the fact that after six years of war, many men had been in the army or militia and earned their titles. When the alarm was sounded, the same spirit which had raised them to command, at once brought them to the fort as volunteers. They were there prompt for duty.

In the battle of Fort Griswold there were, according to Charles Allyn, one hundred and sixty-seven men and boys, of whom eighty-eight were killed, thirty-five were wounded and paroled, fourteen others not taken prisoners, and twenty-seven taken prisoners and sent to New York.

## INDEX.

### AVERY FAMILY—DESCENDANTS OF JAMES, JR.

If your name is a common name, like James or John, it will be easier to find your mother's or wife's maiden name, in the next index. These will give you both page and number, from which you can trace your line of descent back to Christopher or by reversing the order of numbers, from James, junior, down to yourself, and forward to the end. The name that follows the number is the maiden name of the wife, used to distinguish individuals of the same name.

Aaron, 94.....	51	Asa Allen 933.....	205
Aaron 335, Brewster.....	108	Asa 41, captain.....	35
Aaron 292, unknown.....	101	Asa 380, Giddings.....	115
Abel F. 892.....	197	Asa 347, Hinckley.....	109
Addison 1661.....	278	Asa Lord 657.....	162
Albert A. 947.....	207	Asa 329, unknown.....	107
Albert Allyn 1608.....	273	Ashbel 602, Hon.....	153
Albert Francis 1621.....	274	Ashbel S. 1323.....	246
Albert Gallatin 544.....	140	Asher H. 885.....	195
Albert Gallatin 1097.....	228	Augustus 849.....	187
Albert G. 391, Carpenter.....	117	Austin 350.....	110
Albert G. 1211, Hyde.....	238	Austin 1030.....	215
Albert L. 727.....	169	Barton Frederick 619.....	154
Albert Lord 1403.....	255	Banajah 128.....	55
Albert M. 1664.....	279	Benajah Austin 848.....	187
Albert Noyes 1337.....	246	Belton Allyn 2180.....	298
Allen 1717.....	282	Benjamin 21.....	32
Alexander H. 492.....	129	Benjamin 70, Thankful.....	47
Alexander H. 759.....	180	Benjamin, junior 73.....	47
Allyn 677.....	166	Benjamin 330, unknown.....	107
Alfred Anson 247.....	85	Benjamin Benedict 2162.....	297
Alfred 477.....	127	Benjamin, 3d 233, Capen.....	78
Alfred junior 1297.....	244	Benjamin, junior 230, Foote.....	77
Alfred Hull 1178.....	235	Benjamin Gilson 252.....	85
Alfred 349, Pease.....	109	Benjamin 559, Himebaugh.....	142
Alfred 585, Underhill.....	145	Benjamin F. 389, Bailey.....	117
Alfred 596, Smith.....	147	Benjamin F. 601, Look.....	148
Alonzo L. 1812.....	287	Benjamin 1279, Stark.....	243
Alonzo Morgan 1507.....	262	Billings 801.....	185
Anson Alfred 642.....	160	Billings Theophilus 2245.....	300
Anson 562, Beach.....	142		
Anson 340, Eunice.....	108	Caleb 262.....	95
Andrew Jackson 1049.....	224	Caleb 289, Prudence.....	100
Andrew Jackson 1691.....	280	Calvin 561.....	142
Anthony G. 1267.....	242	Carleton M. 724.....	168
Amasa 751.....	173	Colby Mitchell 2200.....	299
Amos 99.....	51	Courtland 725.....	169
Amos, junior 291.....	101	Charles 61.....	42
Amos, junior 1042, Treat.....	223	Charles, junior 200.....	73
Amos 169, Niles.....	68	Charles 1106, triplet.....	230
Amos Geer, 1102, M. D.....	229	Charles Augustus 1895.....	293
Amos Geer, 1571.....	270	Charles 1843, Baldwin.....	289
Amos 419, Crary.....	122	Charles 591, Chadwick.....	146
Amos 424, Starkweather.....	123	Charles Denison 1505.....	262
Amos Wilson 1452.....	260	Charles Dwight, 1255 M. D.....	240

Charles 299, esquire.....	104	Dudley Frederick 1346.....	247
Charles Edwin 2377.....	301	Dudley 1349, Richardson.....	248
Charles Eldridge 747.....	172	Dwight 1755.....	284
Charles Eldridge, jr. 1521.....	263	Dwight 805, Worden.....	106
Charles Gilson 664.....	161		
Charles Hamilton 2199.....	299	Earl W. 1173.....	235
Charles Irving 2210.....	299	Eben 979, Gould.....	208
Charles Jackson 224.....	75	Eben Lanman 1504.....	262
Charles 566, LL. D.....	143	Ebenezer 14, colonel.....	30
Charles L'Hommedieu 899.....	198	Ebenezer, junior 47.....	37
Charles Phillips 1567.....	269	Ebenezer, third 153.....	64
Charles Robert 2187a.....	298	Ebenezer, fourth 385.....	116
Charles S. 1397.....	253	Ebenezer 25, colonel.....	33
Charles G. 486.....	129	Ebenezer, junior 108.....	53
Cromwell 1661.....	278	Ebenezer, third 288a.....	101
Christopher N. 1110.....	230	Ebenezer, fourth 742.....	171
Christopher 435.....	123	Ebenezer 144, ensign.....	60
Christopher 15, capt.....	31	Ebenezer, junior 361.....	111
Christopher, junior 53.....	39	Ebenezer O. 949.....	207
Christopher, 3d 177.....	69	Ebenezer Weeks 528.....	138
Christopher Lester 639.....	160	Edgar 590.....	146
Christopher S. 471.....	126	Edgar Charles 555.....	141
Christopher T. 422.....	122	Edgar Linton 2163.....	297
Cyrus 293a.....	103	Edward 13.....	30
Cyrus 357, Bailey.....	110	Edward Bligh 2017.....	293
Cyrus 650, Denison.....	161	Edward Perry 2297.....	300
Cyrus 1658, Perkins.....	278	Edward 507, judge.....	133
Cyrus Miller 1603.....	273	Edward H. 1522.....	263
Cyrus 570, Skilton.....	145	Edward M. 1149.....	233
Cyrus 857, Smith.....	188	Edward N. 1587.....	272
Cyrus 1268.....	242	Edward 131, Palmer.....	55
Curtis Lord 1398.....	254	Edward William 1722.....	282
		Edward Woodbridge 1259.....	241
Daniel 1293, Carter.....	244	Edwin A. 1271.....	243
Daniel Dudley 622.....	155	Edwin 598, Collins.....	147
Daniel H. 1376, Eddings.....	253	Edwin 1670, Flint.....	279
Daniel 77, ensign.....	48	Edwin Griswold 1651.....	277
Daniel 632, Hoxby.....	159	Edwin Miner 909.....	199
Daniel Judson 1185.....	236	Edwin Moses 643.....	160
Daniel Lewis 599.....	147	Edwin Prentice 1833a.....	288
Daniel 135, major.....	56	Edward Perry 2297.....	300
Daniel 240, M. C.....	80	Egbert H. 1515.....	263
Daniel S. 946.....	207	Egbert 858, King.....	188
Daniel 208, Weeks.....	74	Egbert 744, Wood.....	172
Daniel Wilson 1353.....	251	Elbridge 1053.....	225
David 137.....	56	Eleazer 269.....	96
David 66.....	43	Eleazer James 668.....	164
David 234.....	80	Ellsworth 287.....	100
David 89.....	50	Eli 1221, honorable.....	238
David, junior 220.....	75	Elias Alonzo 1581.....	271
David Marcus 2132.....	296	Elias 241.....	82
David C. 1288.....	243	Elias Babcock 1095.....	228
David 656, Smith.....	162	Elias 1343, Utley.....	243
David Aiken 1537.....	266	Elihu 116.....	54
Dean Richmond 1416.....	258	Elihu, junior 301.....	104
Denison 82.....	48	Elihu 1412, captain.....	258
Denison 251, Smith.....	85	Elijah 98.....	51
De La Fayette 1819.....	287	Elijah 209, unknown.....	74
Dudley 242, Dr.....	82	Elijah 295, Stoddard.....	101
Dudley Bailey 253.....	86	Elijah 336, Spencer.....	108
Dudley 627, Copeland.....	159	Elijah 529, Cheney.....	139

Elisha 62.....	42	Herman 625.....	158
Elisha, junior 212.....	74	Henry 859, Burtis.....	188
Elisha, third 535.....	139	Henry M. 1270.....	242
Elisha 363, Armstrong.....	112	Henry Newell 1258, M. D.....	240
Elisha 371, major.....	113	Henry Smith 647.....	161
Elisha 539, Harding.....	140	Henry Stewart 1377.....	253
Elisha 1017, M. D.....	213	Henry 292a, Fish.....	102
Elisha 928.....	205	Henry 1752, Taylor.....	284
Elisha, junior 1758.....	285	Henry Thomas 766.....	181
Ephraim Woodworth 1690.....	280	Henry William 748.....	173
Erasmus 1041.....	223	Henry William, junior 1529.....	266
Erasmus D. 1400.....	254	Henry William 1513, Hawley.....	263
Erastus 547.....	140	Henry 1295, Wilbur.....	244
Erastus 726, Denison.....	169	Henry 405, Wimp.....	120
Erastus 931, Tanguary.....	205	Herman 2095.....	294
Eugene 2417.....	302	Heslop L. 1682.....	279
Eugene Henry 1535, reverend.....	266	Hezekiah 291a.....	102
Evert Denton 690.....	166	Hezekiah 1511, Verry.....	262
		Homer Towner 1362.....	252
Francis G. 1840.....	288	Homer Marshall 2109.....	294
Frank Montgomery 2211.....	299	Horace Clark 1167.....	234
Eranklin C. 1274.....	243	Horace 1435.....	259
Eranklin P. 1584.....	271	Hosea W. 1126.....	231
Franklin N. 712.....	168	Hubbard Daniel 2293.....	300
Frederick Allyn 375.....	114		
Frederick 875, Chamberlain.....	194	Irving Montgomery 1526.....	265
Frederick Denison 1528.....	265	Ichabod 40.....	35
Frederick H. 2213.....	300	Isaac 56, Elderkin.....	40
Frederick, junior 927.....	204	Isaac 189, esquire.....	70
Fred 2416.....	302	Isaac, junior 467.....	126
		Isaac Wheeler 1105.....	230
Gardiner 229, Newell.....	76	Isaac Wheeler 1854, colonel.....	289
Gardiner, junior 556.....	141	Isaac 242a, Brooks.....	84
Gardiner 214, Baldwin.....	75	Isaac 1036, Billings.....	222
Gideon 38.....	35	Isaac Edwin 1779.....	286
Gilbert 446.....	124	Isaac Gallup 1836.....	288
Giles W. 1413.....	258	Isaac Park 1821.....	288
George 605, Leavenworth.....	153	Isaac R. 780.....	185
George Anson 722.....	163	Isaac 172, Williams.....	68
George Capwell 1316.....	245	Isaac, junior 425.....	123
George May 1646.....	277		
George M. 772.....	184	James, captain.....	27
George O. 951.....	207	James, junior 2.....	28
George Porter 1276.....	243	James, third 11.....	29
George S. 392, Gavitt.....	117	James, fourth 23.....	33
George S. 1540, Larkin.....	267	James, fifth 87.....	49
George Washington 270.....	96	James M., sixth 662, son of Caleb.....	163
George W. 395, Virgin.....	119	James Augustus, seventh 1408.....	255
George W. 1580, Hasley.....	271	James 307, Allyn.....	105
George 1052, Willes.....	224	James Babcock 1101.....	228
Griswold 111, esquire.....	54	James Billings 1569.....	266
Griswold, junior 296a.....	103	James 607, Brownell.....	153
Griswold G. 1557.....	268	James Brundage 1686.....	280
Guerdon 221, Fuller.....	75		
Guerdon Fuller 552.....	141	James Carrington 2209.....	299
Guerdon 297, Powers.....	104	James 119, Comstock.....	54
Guy Carlton 626.....	158	James Denison 1623.....	274
Grant Alexander 1502.....	261	James Frederick 517.....	134
		James Oliver 1004.....	211
Hamilton 594.....	146	James 1224, Parshall.....	238
Harris Gilbert 669.....	169	James 806, Smith.....	186
		James Thomas 1577.....	271

James Williamson 1588.....	272	Joseph Francis 518 .....	135
James 1761, Winters.....	285	Joseph 573, Rosevelt .....	145
Jacob 57.....	41	Joseph Strong 1254.....	239
Jacob, junior 197.....	72	John Swan 347.....	114
Jared Newell 569.....	145	Joshua M. 165.....	66
Jared 1218, Kniffin.....	238	Joshua 310 .....	106
Jared N., second, 1239.....	239	Judson 1420.....	258
Jared Reid 752, reverend.....	174	Julius A. 1176 .....	235
Jared Reid, junior 1544 .....	267	Latham 109, Friend.....	53
Jasper 142.....	59	Latham 244, Lester.....	84
Jasper, junior 356.....	110	Latham Youngs 866 .....	192
Jasper Copp 1649.....	277	Latham 888, Fowler.....	196
Jasper 897, Sidmore .....	198	Latham 1378, Dollger.....	253
Jefferson 1622.....	274	L. Dean 2299.....	301
Jeremiah Burns 1594.....	272	Leonard 538, Bill.....	139
John, first 51.....	39	Leonard C. 1090 .....	227
John, junior 167.....	66	Levi R. 1087.....	227
John, third 411.....	121	Ledyard 783.....	184
John, fourth 1016.....	212	Lewis Burtis 1611 .....	273
John Alden 1188.....	237	Lucius G. 1056.....	225
John Howard 1846.....	289	Luther Dean 2294.....	300
John Ayres 398, reverend.....	119	Luther 192, Wheeler.....	71
John Barber 615.....	154	Luke Williams 1406 .....	255
John Campbell 2356.....	301	Loren 540.....	140
John Coleman 365.....	112	Lyman 831, Edwards .....	186
John 93, captain.....	50	Lyman 1225 .....	238
John 1764, Doty.....	288	Lyman Ray 1250.....	239
John F. 1842.....	288	Marcus Stewart 1399 .....	254
John Hart 2187c.....	298	Marvin B. 882 .....	194
John Hazard 1154.....	233	Melvin D. 1728 .....	282
John 199, reverend, Hazard.....	72	Miner M. 1550.....	268
John John, or John J. 290.....	100	Mathew H. 1002.....	209
John L. 403.....	120	Moses 334.....	107
John 1040, reverend, Champion.....	222	Moses R. 1632.....	275
John 1189, M. D., Vermont.....	237	Nathan 54, Rev.....	40
John Mackey 2025.....	294	Nathan 158, Ayers .....	65
John Murray 1642.....	276	Nathan, junior 393 .....	117
John 24, Morgan.....	33	Nathan 180, Elderkin.....	69
John 563, Nichols.....	143	Nathan 466, Babcock.....	126
John Stanton 384a, Osborn.....	116	Nathan Prentice 1071.....	226
John 455, Potter .....	125	Nahum 735.....	170
John, junior 1088.....	227	Noyes Frederick 1340.....	246
John Parke 715a .....	167	Noyes Latham 617 .....	154
John P. 1003, M. D.....	211	Oliver 185.....	70
John Stanton 1057.....	225	Oliver 346, Lumley.....	108
John Sands 285 .....	99	Oliver Perry 1048.....	224
John Sidmore 1605 .....	269	Oliver S. 404.....	120
John Watson 1749.....	283	Oliver 213, Vibber.....	74
John 275, unknown.....	97	Orlando M. 1320 .....	246
John Wesley 2111.....	295	Orlando H. 1060.....	226
John 1559, Hawes.....	263	Orrin Williams 915 .....	203
Jonas 173 .....	68	Oscar Fitzalen 728 .....	170
Jonas Belton 281.....	99	Owen 1404, honorable .....	255
Jonas E. 1506.....	262	Parke 43, elder.....	36
Jonathan 16.....	31	Parke, junior 141, lieut.....	57
Jonathan, junior 63.....	42	Park 1429, Davis.....	259
Jonathan 437, Hewett.....	123	Park Williams 869.....	189
Joseph 20 .....	32	Park 985, Edwards.....	209
Joseph A. 678.....	166		
Joseph B. 1721 .....	282		
Joseph 936, Davis.....	206		

Park 887, Fairchild.....	196	Simeon Fayette 1177.....	235
Park Stephen 873.....	194	Simeon H. 166.....	66
Peter 90, deacon.....	50	Simeon H., junior 406.....	120
Peter, junior 271.....	97	Simeon Peter 1455.....	261
Peter 280, captain.....	98	Simeon 146, Swan.....	61
Parmenus 1718.....	282	Simeon Shipman 519.....	135
Paul Wheeler 1675.....	127	Spencer 1265.....	242
Perez Jones 514.....	134	Solomon Story 382.....	115
Phineas O. 1547.....	267	Solon Cicero 730.....	170
Platt Smith 1896.....	293		
Prentice 338.....	108	Timothy 328.....	107
Prentice 441, Gallup.....	124	Timothy Allen 672.....	165
Prentice 1207, O'Brien.....	238	Timothy Allen 1432.....	259
Prentice Park 1631.....	275	Theodore 1256.....	240
		Theophilus 126, Andrews.....	55
Ralph Hurlburt 493.....	130	Theophilus 35, Billings.....	35
Reuben 277.....	97	Theophilus 1570, Corning.....	270
Robert 259.....	86	Theophilus 309, Newton.....	105
Robert Allyn 1437.....	259	Thomas Jefferson 872.....	193
Robert Austin 664.....	163	Thomas 355, Rogers.....	110
Robert Niles 373.....	113	Thomas 181, Smith.....	69
Robert Phineas 219.....	204	Thomas Youngs 1635.....	276
Robert Stanton 417.....	122	Thomas E. 1636.....	276
Robert Stanton, jr. 1034.....	216	Truman Gardiner 1261.....	342
Roger 231.....	78		
Roswell Randall 485.....	128	Washington 674.....	166
Russell 443.....	124	Walter Irving 2170.....	297
Rufus Lord 2128.....	296	William Byron 1328.....	246
Royal Augustus 522.....	135	William B. 1541.....	267
Royal Augustus, 2d 1170.....	234	William C. 941.....	206
Rufus 261.....	86	William D. 1534.....	266
Rufus, junior 658.....	163	William David 1192.....	237
		William Denison 1120.....	230
Samuel Ayers 1736.....	283	William C. 1418.....	258
Samuel Clark 1083.....	227	William 1202, Holmes.....	237
Samuel 413, Eldridge.....	121	William Isaac 2108.....	294
Samuel 183, Foye.....	70	William Lamport 832.....	187
Samuel 1813, Holmes.....	287	William Ledyard 901.....	199
Samuel Jeffrey 1182.....	236	William Lovell 515.....	134
Samuel Look 1814.....	245	William 415, Margaret.....	121
Samuel 505, Morehouse.....	132	William Pitt 629.....	159
Samuel Powers 980.....	208	William Pitt 1751.....	284
Samuel Prentice 451.....	125	William Osborn 956.....	208
Sandford 1810.....	287	William 1378, Robinson.....	301
Seth Augustus 711a.....	167	William Wheeler 472.....	127
Seth Williams 1754.....	284	William Williams 1058.....	226
Seth W. 2385, Shumaker.....	302	William W. 1808, Hopson.....	286
Stephen 145.....	61	William Randall 480.....	128
Stephen Lyman 483.....	128	William R. 1142, Gallup.....	231
Stephen M. 1157.....	234	Woolcott 1055.....	225
Stephen 201, Walker.....	73		
Stephen 193, Wheeler.....	71	Urbane 883.....	195
Stephen 1143, Thackabury.....	232	Urbane, junior 1657.....	278
Stephen 557, unknown.....	142	Ulysses 1035.....	222
Sidney 750, Dickey.....	173		
Sidney S. 1305.....	244	Youngs 353.....	110
Simeon 50.....	38	Youngs 1625, Haley.....	275
Simeon 396, Bailey.....	119		
Simeon 203, Bump.....	73	Zachariah 814.....	186

## WOMEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Abel, Alice Tracy 544.....	140	Avery, Prudence 289.....	100
Adams, Martha E. 1259.....	241	Avery, Rhoda E. 480.....	128
Agnew, Mrs. Sarah A. 752.....	174	Avery, Thankful 21.....	32
Allen, Eunice M. 668.....	164	Avery, Thankful 70.....	47
Alien, Georgianna L. 1635.....	276	Avery, Thankful 116.....	54
Allen, Mary 270.....	96		
Alexander, Clarissa A. 406.....	120	Babcock, Hannah 82.....	48
Allyn, Elizabeth 87.....	49	Babcock, Matilda 466.....	126
Allyn, Lucy 87.....	49	Babcock, Sarah Louise 1537.....	266
Allyn, Mary 153.....	64	Baker, Ruth Etta 1276.....	243
Allyn, Mercy 307.....	105	Bakewell, Martha 899.....	198
Andrews, Sabra 126.....	55	Bailey, Dimmis 389.....	117
Armstrong, Elizabeth 363.....	112	Bailey, Eliza H. 1192.....	237
Ashby, Amelia 6621.....	274	Bailey, Hannah 396.....	119
Atherton, Eliza J. 404.....	120	Bailey, Julia M. 1412.....	258
Atkinson, Mary K. 1594.....	272	Bailey, Micah 357.....	111
Atwell, Eleanor 751.....	173	Baldwin, Emeline 298.....	120
Austin, Delia S. 1261.....	242	Baldwin, Jane W. 1382.....	246
Ayer, Miss 435.....	123	Baldwin, Mary 214.....	75
Ayer, Lucy 411.....	161	Baldwin, Phebe 1843.....	289
Ayers, Anna 158.....	66	Baldwin, Rachel 277.....	97
Argraves, Angeline 1550.....	268	Baldwin, Helen Mar 1541.....	267
Avery, Amanda M. 883.....	195	Barber, Anna 259.....	86
Avery, Anna 111.....	54	Barber, Mary Morgan 2209.....	299
Avery, Augusta 873.....	194	Barclay, Sabrina 570.....	145
Avery, Catharine L. 742.....	172	Bardwell, Sarah 806.....	186
Avery, Clarissa B. 860.....	189	Barnes, Abbie G. 866.....	193
Avery, Deborah 77.....	48	Barnes, Fanny 145.....	61
Avery, Deborah 361.....	111	Barnum, Emeline E. 832.....	187
Avery, Elizabeth 57.....	41	Barnum, Melinda 1017.....	214
Avery, Mrs. Elizabeth 144.....	60	Bartley, Sophia 626.....	158
Avery, Eunice 340.....	108	Barstow, Ann Haley 1340.....	246
Avery, Fanny 234.....	80	Barstow, Georgianna 941.....	206
Avery, Frances Adelaid 1295.....	244	Beach, Betsy 562.....	142
Avery, Hannah 280.....	99	Bellows, Betsy 375.....	114
Avery, Hannah 310.....	106	Belton, Mary 93.....	50
Avery, Hannah 866.....	193	Benedict, Hannah, 1399.....	254
Avery, Hannah 127.....	56	Benham, Cornelia 569.....	145
Avery, Mrs. Hannah 90.....	50	Benjamin, Almira 947.....	207
Avery, Harriet E. 1505.....	262	Bestor, Almira 1346.....	247
Avery, Jerusha 109.....	53	Brewster, Miss 471.....	126
Avery, Julia E. 1632.....	275	Brewster, Harriet 941.....	206
Avery, Julia G. 2245.....	300	Brewster, Eunice 941.....	206
Avery, Lydia 240.....	81	Brewster, Sarah 335.....	108
Avery, Lydia G. 1529.....	266	Bill, Julia C. 538.....	139
Avery, Lucy 715a.....	167	Billings, Eliza Ann 146.....	63
Avery, Margaret 415.....	121	Billings, Elizabeth 35.....	35
Avery, Maria L. 1420.....	258	Billings, Henrietta 1036.....	222
Avery, Mary 291a.....	102	Bigelow, Mary O. 1053.....	225
Avery, Mary 262.....	96	Bingham, Sarah L. 951.....	207
Avery, Mary Abbe 848.....	187	Bligh, Amanda 1221.....	238
Avery, Mary 173.....	68	Bliss, Safah Jane 1840.....	288
Avery, Mary Ann 766.....	183	Bivings, Emma 1845.....	293
Avery, Mary E. 197.....	72	Boardman, Olive 1182.....	236
Avery, Mary H. 371.....	113	Brown, Betsy 396.....	119
Avery, Mary L. 882.....	194	Brown, Betsy 619.....	154
Avery, Nancy D. 742.....	171	Brown, Hannah 1060.....	226
Avery, Nancy E. 664.....	163	Brown, Laurena Louisa 1305.....	244

Boughton, Jenny E. 555-----	141	Cook, Mary 516-----	134
Bowman, Lillian 2416-----	302	Cook, Susan Avery 730-----	170
Bowen, Ruthie M. 2095-----	294	Cook, Levantia 1521-----	263
Brown, Mary Ann 242-----	83	Copeland Emily 627-----	159
Brownelle, Cornelia 607-----	153	Copp, Catherine 356-----	110
Brooks, Sarah 242a-----	84	Copp, Dorothy 16-----	31
Brush, Mrs. Ann 780-----	185	Copp, Ellen B. 639-----	160
Brush, Genette M. 507-----	133	Corning, Mary Lydia 1570-----	270
Brush, Rosanna 712-----	168	Craddock, Theresa M. 2211-----	299
Buckingham, Belinda E. 1398-----	254	Crandall, Hannah 328-----	107
Buckingham, Sarah S. 1398-----	254	Crandall, Janette 1657-----	258
Bump, Sarah 203-----	73	Crane, Lydia 980-----	208
Bunker, Carrie R. 1416-----	258	Crary, Dorothy 419-----	122
Buddington, Lucy 185-----	70	Crary, Nancy 417-----	122
Bushnell, Sophia 446-----	124	Crary, Sarah 417-----	122
Burtis, Elizabeth 859-----	189	Crapo, Lydia A. 385-----	116
Burlingame, Mary Ann 725-----	169	Cramer, Frances 2109-----	294
Burrows, Mrs. Phebe 51-----	39	Cromwell, Jennie 1661-----	278
Burrows, Mary 73-----	47	Culver, Sarah 1101-----	228
Burrows, Mrs. Abby J. 727-----	170	Cuyler, Lydia Ann 599-----	147
Campbell, Emily 1403-----	255	Davis, Clara 1810-----	287
Campbell, Louisa 1749-----	283	Davis, Hannah M. 1429-----	259
Campbell, Marion B. 1403-----	255	Davis, Laura 936-----	206
Campbell, Sarah T. 403-----	120	Davis, Lucy 47-----	37
Capen, Mercy 233-----	78	Davis, Tryphenia T. 528-----	138
Carpenter, Sarah A. 391-----	117	Dawley, Martha 1058-----	226
Carroll, Kitty 2299-----	301	Dawley, Mary H. 1821-----	288
Carrier, Susan 672-----	165	Dayton, Samantha 1455-----	261
Carter, Elizabeth M. 1298-----	244	Denison, Betsy 748-----	173
Chadwick, Sarah 591-----	146	Denison, Esther 281-----	99
Champion, Susan M. 1040-----	223	Denison, Grace 43-----	37
Chamberlain, Lydia M. 875-----	194	Denison, Mary 145-----	61
Chapman, Anna E. 1721-----	282	Denison, Mary E. 726-----	169
Chapman, Sarah 677-----	166	Denison, Phebe 108-----	53
Chapman, Sarah B. 1571-----	270	Denison, Mrs. Rachel 25-----	34
Chapman, Caroline 644-----	161	Denison, Phebe 261-----	34
Chandler, Eloise 2187a-----	298	Denison, Sarah 285-----	99
Chandler, Augusta 1646-----	277	Dickey, Nancy 750-----	173
Chappell, Cornelia C. 1557-----	268	Dickerson, Miss 250-----	77
Chedell, Aseneth C. 747-----	172	Doe, Susan 783-----	184
Cheesebrough, Abby L. 933-----	205	Dillger, Mary J. 1878-----	253
Cheney, Lydia 529-----	139	Dolby, Angeline 1547-----	267
Church, Marion 1581-----	271	Doty, Lydia 1764-----	285
Cille, Sarah 38-----	35	Dougherty, Elizabeth 617-----	154
Clark, Phebe W. 451-----	125	Dunham, E. N. 1007-----	211
Clark, Beulah Lyman 1267-----	242	Dye, Betsy 173-----	751
Clark, Eveline 1664-----	279	 	
Clark, Harriet E. 849-----	187	Earhart, Marcela 1569-----	269
Clark, Lucinda E. 678-----	166	Easton, Joanna 949-----	207
Clark, Polly 519-----	135	Eddings, Abbie 1376-----	253
Clark, Sally D. 285-----	99	Edson, Sarah 1274-----	243
Cobb, Miss 562-----	143	Edwards, Eliza 985-----	209
Cochrane, Eleanor 396-----	119	Edwards, Laura M. 831-----	186
Coggeshall, Sarah 1515-----	263	Edwards, Lucy Ann 1621-----	274
Collins, Julia T. 598-----	147	Eddy, Sylvia 57-----	41
Cole, Sorell 1691-----	280	Edgcomb, Nancy M. 644-----	161
Colvin, Marietta 2111-----	295	Edghill, Theresa B. 2180-----	298
Comstock, Mary 119-----	54	Elderkin, Rebecca 180-----	69
Comstock, Mary 1185-----	236	Elderkin, Susanna 56-----	40
Cooley, Rachel O. 946-----	207	Eldridge, Fanny 301-----	104
		Eldridge, Mary 288a-----	101

Eldridge, Mary 177.....	69	Hammond, Hannah 1239 .....	239
Eldridge, Sarah 413 .....	121	Harding, Mary 539.....	140
Ellis, Kate 1185.....	236	Harding, Miss 540.....	140
Ely, Phebe A. 728 .....	170	Harris, Rachel 269 .....	96
Erwin, Mary Ann 1120 .....	230	Harris, Sarah M. 1320.....	246
Estes, Emily 1167.....	234	Hasley, Martha 1580.....	271
Fairchild, Mary 887.....	196	Hatch, Lucy 519.. ..	135
Fame, Philura E. 2108.....	294	Hawes, Rachel 1559.....	268
Farrington, Susan F. 1154.....	233	Hawley, Ellen 1513 .....	263
Faulkner, Caroline D. 1083.....	227	Haxby, Elizabeth 632.....	159
Faxson, Mrs. Corinna 277.....	98	Hazard, Ann 199.. ..	72
Feeter, Mary 1507.....	262	Heath, Dorothy 177.....	69
Ferguson, Charlotte A. 1413 .....	258	Henion, Catharine K. 1101.....	228
Fish, Lucy Morgan 292a.....	102	Hewett, Anna 437 .....	123
Flint, Prudence 1670.....	279	Hewett, Jane Eliza 1049 .....	224
Foote, Anna 230.....	77	Hewett, Phebe 293a.....	103
Foote, Elizabeth 231.....	78	Higby, Sophronia 1686.....	200
Foster, Rachel G. 1603 .....	273	Hill, Alice Irene 1337.....	216
Fowler, Ann Ophelia 888 .....	196	Hill, Dora C. 1188.....	287
Fowler, Catharine S. 1258.....	240	Hill, Elizabeth 625.....	158
Foye, Lucy Jane 183.....	70	Hill, Mary 2293.....	300
Frisby, Avis Percy 555.....	141	Hill, Sarah 350.....	110
Fuller, Lilian I. 2213.....	300	Hills, Elnora Sylvia 1649 .....	277
Fuller, Lurancy 1176.....	235	Hinckley, Miss 347.....	109
Fuller, Lurinda 221.....	75	Hinckley, Alice B. 1717.....	182
Fuller, Marietta A. 1177.....	235	Hinckley, Sarah 1400.....	254
Gage, Ruby 1728.....	282	Himebaugh, Sally 559.....	142
Gahagan, Catharine E. 669.....	165	Holland, Charlotta 1507.....	262
Gallup, Lucy A. 1142 .....	232	Holmes, Laura A. 1813 .....	287
Gallup, Mary 441.....	124	Holmes, Louisa 1206.....	237
Gallup, Mary Ann 1095.....	223	Holt, Esther 1622 .....	274
Galbraith, Jane 507.....	133	Hopson, Emeline 1808.....	286
Gardiner, Mary 63 .....	42	Howe, Alice B 759 .....	180
Gardiner, Tabitha 20 .....	32	Howard, Mrs. Mary C. 772.....	184
Gavitt, Elisha A. 392 .....	117	Hudson, Mary 373.....	113
Geer, Aseneth W. 1049 .....	324	Hull, Minerva 522.....	135
Geer, Delia 650 .....	161	Hurt, Nancy 1758.. ..	285
Geer, Emily 1097 .....	228	Huntley, Dora 1642....	276
Geer, Thankful 1095.....	228	Huntington, Olivia 1751.....	284
Gere, Prudence 801.....	185	Hyde, Mary 1211.....	258
Giddings, Andromache 334 .....	107	Jackson, Lois Ann 224 .....	75
Giddings, Desire 380.....	115	Jewett, Kate S. 1316 .....	245
Gould, Harriet 979 .....	208	Johnson, Caroline A. 1102.....	229
Green, Angeline 224.....	75	Johnson, Emma G. 2187c....	298
Green, Elizabeth 144.....	60	Johnson, Eunice 289.....	100
Greenslade, Joanna.....	27	Jones, Electa 1170.....	234
Gregory, Phebe 887 .....	196	Kendall, Lucy A. 594.. ..	146
Griffin, Lucy 299.....	104	Kelsey, Nina 1502.....	261
Griffith, Anne 1437.....	259	Kenyon, Celia L. 642.....	160
Griswold, Mary 11.....	29	King, Harriet 858.....	188
Gross, Mrs. Abby 1126.....	231	King, Mary Moore 1105.....	230
Guiles, Helen M. 1270.....	242	Kinney, Anna 94 .....	51
Guilland, Abigail 425.....	123	Kirkwood, Rhoda 1362.....	252
Hale, Fanny E 1534.....	266	Kniffen, Adaline 1218.....	238
Hale, Sarah M. 1110.....	230	Kniffen, Rosetta L. 1004 .....	211
Haley, Maria 1625.....	275	Knight, Mahala 625.....	158
Hall, Wealthy A. 1182.....	236	Lackland, Bettie L. 1157.....	234
Halsey, Clarissa 1016.....	212	Lamb, Josphine 1544.....	267
Hamilton, Kate 1314.....	245		

Larkin, Lucy Ann 1540.....	267	Morgan, Mrs. Sarah 241.....	82
Latham, Anna M. 2163.....	297	Morehouse, Lorinda 505.....	132
Latham, Caroline 658.....	163	Morrell, Catharine P. 690.....	166
Latham, Eunice 353.....	110	Moxley, Mary 674.....	166
Latham, Mrs. Elizabeth 144.....	60	Munroe, Bridget 128.....	55
Latham, Lucy 25.....	31	Murdock, Anna (Fanny) 290.....	100
Latham, Mary 43.....	37	Murray, Eleanor Jane 1506.....	262
Leavenworth, Rachel 605.....	153	Negus, Fannie 1651.....	277
Le Barron, Anna 1842.....	288	Neely, Lizzie W. 1323.....	246
Ledyard, Mrs. Nancy 280.....	99	Newell, Amy (Amie) 229.....	76
Lester, Harriet P. 1432.....	259	Newton, Margery 309.....	105
Lester, Betsy Wood 244.....	84	Nichols, Helen M. 1535.....	266
Lewis, Emma 1297.....	244	Nichols, Mrs. Mary 1690.....	280
Lindsley, Mrs. Mary 292a.....	103	Nichols, Penelope M. 563.....	143
Lodwick, Marsia 1685.....	279	Niles, Hannah 169.....	68
Look, Susanna H. 601.....	152	Niles, Mary 90.....	50
Loomis, Mrs. Hannah 50.....	39	Niles, Sarah 50.....	38
Lord, Hannah 261.....	95	Noble, Mrs. Mary 1690.....	280
Lord, Lydia 89.....	50	Nobles, Sarah M. 1819.....	287
Loring, Sarah 1048.....	224	O'Brien, Louisa 1207.....	238
Loverige, Mary 1690.....	280	O'Brien, Nancy 1207.....	238
Lucas, Mary Elizabeth 1265.....	242	Olmsted, Mary A. 1087.....	227
Lumbard, Maria 552.....	141	Orton, Jennie S. 1526.....	265
Lumley, Jane 346.....	108	Osborn, Hester Ann 617.....	154
Lyman, Hattie A. 1567.....	269	Osborn, Caroline 384a.....	116
Lynch, Mary E. 1779.....	286	Osborne, Anna B. 2007.....	237
Mackey, Elizabeth 1250.....	239	Osgood, Sarah H. 492.....	129
Manier, Mary 2294.....	300	Packer, Hannah R. 919.....	204
Manny, Charlotte 1528.....	265	Palmer, Priscilla 131.....	55
Major, Hannah 629.....	159	Palmer, Sarah 66.....	43
Manning, Sarah 62.....	42	Palmer, Sarah 1691.....	280
Markes, Belinda B. 643.....	160	Parke, Abigail 15.....	31
Marsh, Sarah C. 622.....	157	Parke, Dorothy 14.....	30
Mattocks, Miss 1402.....	255	Parke, Eunice 47.....	38
Maynard, Polly 674.....	166	Parke, Mary 167.....	66
McChord, Rachel P. 1529.....	266	Parke, Mrs. Rachel 51.....	39
McClure, Sarah 625.....	158	Parke, Sibyl 135.....	135
Mead, Agnes M. 1323.....	246	Parsels, Betsy 814.....	186
Meech, Lydia Tyler 1034.....	221	Parshall, Susan 1224.....	238
Meech, Mary L. 1049.....	224	Parsons, Anna Louise 2377.....	301
Miller, Lucretia C. 296a.....	103	Partridge, Betsy 382.....	115
Miller, Mary 2170.....	297	Passmore, Rebecca 166.....	66
Miller, Rose Anna M. 857.....	183	Patchen, Sally 887.....	196
Millard, Mary J. 724.....	168	Pease, Elizabeth L. 349.....	109
Miner, Betsy 657.....	162	Peck, Amanda 1584.....	271
Miner, Emeline 602.....	153	Perry, Adelaid 1631.....	275
Miner, Nancy A. 371.....	113	Perry, Mary Jane 1397.....	253
Mineah, Harriet E. 1288.....	243	Perkins, Jane 1650.....	278
Mitchell, Hannah M. 1406.....	258	Persons, Anna L. 2377.....	301
Mitchell, Freelove 240.....	82	Peters, Mary 1030.....	215
Morgan, Abby Eliza 933.....	205	Peuce, Lydia 1353.....	251
Morgan, Betsy 193.....	72	Peuce, Marion Melissa 1353.....	252
Morgan, Betsy 892.....	197	Pierce, Mary L. 1435.....	259
Morgan, Caroline M. 1623.....	274	Pierson, Marion C. 1416.....	258
Morgan, Elizabeth 24.....	33	Philbrook, Abbie M. 1090.....	227
Morgan, Hannah 242.....	83	Pomeroy, Lillian 2210.....	299
Morgan, Hannah 141.....	59	Porter, Phebe C. 1055.....	225
Morgan, Hannah 288a.....	101	Post, Abigail 61.....	42
Morgan, Lucy 14.....	30	Potter, Hannah 455.....	125
Morgan, Mrs. Prudence 98.....	51		

Powers, Eunice 297.....	104	Smith, Mary Adel 1587.....	272
Powers, Lucy 446.....	124	Smith, Martha 247.....	85
Prentice, Esther 15.....	31	Smith, Mrs. Mary 711a.....	167
Prentice, Eunice 53.....	39	Smith, Sarah R. 872.....	193
Punderson, Eliza M. 252.....	85	Smith, Sarah M. 639.....	160
		Smith, Nancy 472.....	127
Randall, Martha C. 493.....	130	Sparks, Adaline 1418.....	258
Randall, Nettie L. 2297.....	300	Stallyon, Deborah 2.....	28
Remington, Apphia 1057.....	225	Stanton, Anna 51.....	39
Reeves, Carrie E. 2356.....	301	Stanton, Experience 167.....	67
Reynolds, Harriet C. 956.....	208	Stanton, Frances M. 722.....	168
Reynolds, Mary A. 2180.....	298	Stark, Fannie G. 1279.....	243
Richardson, Mary L. 1349.....	248	Stark, Harriet C. 1755.....	284
Rickey, Elizabeth C. 1255.....	240	Stark, Mary E. 1271.....	243
Ripley, Lizzie 1736.....	283	Starkweather, Mrs. Deborah 135.....	56
Robinson, Caroline W. 859.....	189	Starkweather, Elizabeth S. 615.....	154
Robinson, Cynthia 1504.....	262	Starkweather, Susan 424.....	123
Robinson, Emma E. 2378.....	300	Stoddard, Miss 291.....	101
Robinson, Lydia 365.....	112	Stoddard, Hannah 54.....	40
Robinson, Sarah 1149.....	233	Stoddard, Lucy 395.....	101
Roder, Cornelia M. 1636.....	276	Stoddard, Mary Ann 883.....	195
Rodgers, Sally 355.....	110	Stoddard, Susanna 15.....	31
Rogers, Henrietta 2017.....	293	Story, Abigail 153.....	64
Rogers, Helen C. 1297.....	244	Stone, Emma T. 1623.....	274
Rose, Joanna 13.....	30	Strong, Delia 566.....	144
Rosevelt, Mrs. Hester N. 573.....	145	Stoothoff, Hattie M. 1452.....	260
Ross, Abigail 642.....	160	Studwell, Cyrena J. 2132.....	296
Russell, Hulda 556.....	141	Studwell, Mary Anna 2138.....	297
Russell, Mary Anna 165.....	66	Shumaker, Sarah 2385.....	302
		Snyder, Ann Maria 1455.....	261
Sage, Betsy 556.....	141	Swan, Lucy 146.....	62
Sanger, Sybil 212.....	74	Swan, Lucy 189.....	70
Satterlee, Lydia 119.....	55		
Satterlee, Nancy 365.....	112	Tackabury, Anna 1143.....	232
Scott, Anna 1608.....	273	Tanguary, Frances J. 931.....	205
Severance, Edith 1189.....	237	Taylor, Elizabeth M. 1754.....	284
Shaffer, Magdalena 1896.....	293	Taylor, Mrs. Margaret 290.....	100
Shedd, Emma B. 2200.....	299	Taylor, Sarah Hills 1752.....	284
Sherman Nancy T. 885.....	195	Taylor, Susan Sophia 1522.....	263
Sidleman, Caroline 547.....	140	Terry, Grace Ellen 650.....	162
Sidmore, Sarah 897.....	198	Terrell, Pauline E. 711a.....	167
Sinnott, Ann M. 1088.....	227	Thomas, Harriet M. 910.....	203
Skilton, Mary 70.....	47	Tilford, Julia J. 1003.....	211
Skilton, Parthenia 570.....	145	Tolman, Marie L. 1611.....	273
Smiley, Emily J. 1090.....	227	Towner, Elizabeth 626.....	158
Smith, Abigail 240.....	81	Tracy, Mary D. 2128.....	296
Smith, Adalaid L. 1833a.....	288	Tracy, Susan E. 909.....	203
Smith, Betsy 1718.....	282	Treat, Betsy 1042.....	223
Smith, Catharine A. 1178.....	235	Tucker, Emily 1239.....	239
Smith, Clarissa 596.....	147	Tucker, Cynthia 1685.....	279
Smith, Elizabeth 23.....	33	Tyler, Olivia 422.....	122
Smith, Elizabeth 142.....	59		
Smith, Emma Louisa 1577.....	271	Underhill, Mary J. 585.....	145
Smith, Emeline 251.....	85	Unknown, 40.....	35
Smith, Emily 806.....	186	Unknown, 99.....	51
Smith, Hannah 181.....	69	Unknown, 144.....	61
Smith, Hannah 656.....	162	Unknown, 185.....	70
Smith, Mrs. Hannah 735.....	170	Unknown, 200.....	73
Smith, Helen M. 857.....	188	Unknown, 209.....	74
Smith, Julia B. 2199.....	299	Unknown, 220.....	75
Smith, Julia S. 1528.....	265	Unknown, 253.....	86

Unknown, 275.....	97	Wheeler, Chloe A. 1686.....	280
Unknown, 292.....	101	Wheeler, Fanny S. 477.....	127
Unknown, 329.....	107	Wheeler, Joanna B. 727.....	169
Unknown, 330.....	107	Wheeler, Mary 485.....	128
Unknown, 338.....	108	Wheeler, Mary 192.....	71
Unknown, 475.....	127	Wheeler, Phebe B. E. 727.....	169
Unknown, 518.....	135	Wheeler, Prudence 15.....	31
Unknown, 557.....	142	Wheeler, Rebecca 483.....	128
Unknown, 561.....	142	Wheeler, Sarah 165.....	66
Unknown, 901.....	199	Wheeler, Tabitha 467.....	126
Unknown, 1622.....	274	Whipple, Phebe Jane 1588.....	272
Upson, Mrs. Helen M. 956.....	208	White, Elmira M. 1256.....	249
Utley, Louisa H. 1343.....	247	White, Nettie 1377.....	253
Van Pelt, Mary 625.....	158	White, Oscia 1682.....	279
Varney, Louretta A. 1895.....	293	White, Sarah 393.....	117
Verry, Eudora 1511.....	262	Whiting, Martha 1056.....	225
Vibber, Lois 213.....	74	Whitney, Mrs. Ellen L. 1594.....	272
Virgin, Vasti 395.....	119	Whittaker, Mary 492.....	129
Virgin, Maria 393.....	118	Wilbur, Ann S. 1295.....	244
Wager, Henrietta 2025.....	294	Wilcox, Jennie M. 1524.....	239
Wagner, Lucy Ann 766.....	183	Wiles, Cornelia 1173.....	235
Wait, Abbie Eliza 772.....	184	Wilson, Elizabeth 271.....	97
Walker, Eunice 529.....	139	Willes, Margaret S. E. 1052.....	224
Walker, Mary 201.....	73	Williams, Abigail 1016.....	212
Walker, — 515.....	134	Williams, Bethia 285.....	99
Ward, Phebe 181.....	70	Williams, Eliza M. 1836.....	288
Warner, Ella J. 1584.....	272	Williams, Eunice S. 1041.....	223
Washburn, Lucy J. 1846.....	289	Williams, Lucy Ann 1035.....	222
Waterman, Elizabeth 16.....	31	Williams, Lucretia 41.....	35
Waterman, Hannah 544.....	140	Williams, Matilda 662.....	163
Weeks, Eunice 208.....	74	Williams, Mercy 172.....	68
West, Cynthia A 647.....	161	Wimp, Charity 405.....	120
West, Mrs. Hannah 301.....	105	Winters, Mary 1761.....	285
Westcott, Penelope 535.....	139	Witter, Betsy Ann 1343.....	247
Wheelock, Nancy C. 1812.....	287	Wood, Emeline 627.....	159
Wheeler, Anna 486.....	129	Wood, Mrs. Eunice 744.....	172
Wheeler, Anna 193.....	71	Wood, Sarah M. 669.....	165
Wheeler, Betsy 443.....	124	Woodworth, Minnie W. 1722.....	282
		Worthing, Eliza 590.....	146

MEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Abbie, Randolph, 1771.....	215	Andrews, Wheaton 935.....	206
Aiken, Walter H. 1702.....	198	Arms, Charles J. 1698.....	198
Alderman, Allen C. 2165.....	259	Arms, Ebenezer W. 603.....	153
Alexander, Gilbert 333.....	55	Arnold, Benj. W. 1788.....	223
Alexander, Samuel 1019.....	215	Arthur, W. M. 1431.....	166
Allen, Hiram 1620.....	274	Atwater, James 236.....	47
Allen, John Henry 1246.....	143	Austin, Benjamin 331.....	55
Allen, Robert 10.....	29	Avery, Dudley 498.....	131
Allen, Samuel 28.....	84	Avery, James Madison 981.....	208
Allen, Wm. Henry 1708.....	281	Ayer, George 489.....	129
Allyn, James, jr. 323.....	106		
Allyn, M. 179.....	40	Bailey, Noah 129.....	36
Allyn, Robert, jr. 52.....	39	Bailey, Thomas 718.....	99
Ames, Lorenzo 767.....	103	Babcock, Erastus 1029.....	121
Amesbury, Levi 1433.....	166	Backus, Frank S. 1724.....	282

Baker, Samuel K. 1667.....	196	Chapman, Isaac A. 1441.....	166
Baldwin, John D. 152.....	63	Chappell, Guerdon T. 770.....	183
Ballow, George 2192.....	262	Cheesebro, Franklin 1816.....	227
Barney, Arthur L. 1338.....	154	Christy, H. 1677.....	196
Barney, Edward 1072.....	124	Clark, Cleveland B. 1707.....	281
Barnard, William 1692.....	231	Clark, Daniel B. 2195.....	162
Beard, Anthony 1828.....	227	Clark, P. K. 1077, Rev.....	124
Belton, Paul 42.....	36	Clark, Zardus D. 939.....	206
Belton, Thomas 39.....	35	Coats, E. F. 1652, Dr.....	195
Bemis, S. K. 1165.....	130	Cobb, Nathan 1001.....	209
Bemrete, Henry 1054.....	124	Colfax, George 106.....	52
Benedict, Lewis 1510.....	262	Comstock, John 499.....	72
Benham, J. Monroe 645.....	85	Comstock Mr. 311.....	54
Benjamin, Frank M. 2023.....	238	Cook, Charles 1022.....	215
Bigelow, Simeon 206.....	42	Cook, Dwight W. 709a.....	98
Bishop, John C. 1266.....	242	Cook, Nathan 286.....	116
Bixby, LaFayette 1201.....	140	Coonley, Edmund C. 2087.....	247
Blakesley, Alpheus 2196.....	298	Coonley, John C. 1313.....	245
Bligh, John 565.....	77	Cope, Samuel W. 1303.....	147
Bligh, Julius 565.....	77	Copp, — 1381.....	253
Bolles, John 359.....	111	Corwin, Eli E 1514.....	172
Bolles, Stephen 1122, Capt.....	231	Corwin, George C. 2089.....	247
Booker, Wm. J. 1708.....	281	Cox, Milton L. 932.....	205
Boon, Daniel E. 1468.....	168	Crissey, Ebenezer 2134.....	254
Bouse, Isaac P. 641.....	84	Crandall, W. A. 1849, Dr.....	229
Bradley, Zenes 245.....	48	Creamer, Joseph 856.....	109
Bradley, Zenas 245.....	85	Crosby, Luther 852.....	109
Brainard, Nathan G. 1508.....	172	Cross, Wilber 224a.....	267
Breed, Joseph 55.....	31	Curtis, Henry 218a.....	43
Brewster, Jabez 125.....	35	Daniels, Mr. 465.....	71
Brewster, Mr. 174.....	39	Davis, James 457.....	70
Brigham, Jedediah 713.....	99	Davis, James 1576.....	271
Brooks, Jonathan W. 666.....	164	Davis, S. R. E. 633.....	159
Brown, Elias B. 368.....	61	Davis, Thomas 1814.....	225
Brown, John Henry 741.....	171	Denison, Daniel 110.....	53
Brown, Pardon 1208.....	140	Denison, David 450.....	125
Brown, Wm. H. H. 1248.....	143	Denison, John, 450a.....	125
Browning, Wm. T. 1047.....	224	Denison, Jonathan 157.....	38
Boyce, Henry 989.....	119	Denison, Nathan F. 749.....	173
Burdick, Walter 364.....	112	Denton, Joseph 274.....	50
Burnham, Elisha 478.....	127	Denton, Peter 276.....	50
Burt, John 818.....	107	Dickey, David 1531.....	173
Burrows, Benjamin 1653.....	277	Douglass, Josiah 781.....	185
Burrows, Daniel 358.....	111	Downer, Joshua 171.....	39
Burrows, Hubbard 78.....	32	Dunham, E. H. 1007.....	211
Burrows, Jonathan 83.....	32	Dunham, William 1008.....	212
Burrows, Roswell 295a.....	103	Durfey, Benjamin 1068.....	226
Byrnes, Thomas 1430.....	166	Duval, George 891.....	197
Calter, Jacob 810.....	107	Eaton, Eugene E. 1734.....	283
Caney, Elisha 427.....	68	Edgecom, Albert 865.....	192
Card, Arthur 2300.....	301	Edwards, James 990.....	119
Carrington, Clarence 2319.....	278	Edwards, John 988.....	119
Catherwood, Fred B. 2203.....	263	Edwards, Lodowick 1458.....	261
Caulkins, Abel 211.....	42	Eldridge, Charles, jr. 113.....	54
Caverly, John 771, Capt.....	184	Eldridge, Mortimer C. 2090.....	247
Caverly, Joseph 2287.....	274	Eldridge, William, jr. 288.....	51
Chamberlain, Webster R. 651.....	162	Ely, Edward B. 624, Hon.....	84
Chaney, Wm. J. 856.....	109	Emmons, Aaron E. 1037.....	122
Chapin, William 939.....	115	Evans, George 920.....	204
Chapman, Elias 800.....	105	Evans, William 1726.....	207

Farrar, Hiram S. 1292	147	Hearn, Wm. J. A. 954	207
Fee, Richard 1766	285	Henderson, Robert 2174	259
Fellows, Henry 620	83	Henderson, William 1525	264
Ferry, Charles L. 1859	231	Herrick, David 1031	215
Fish, Edmund 636	84	Herrick, William C. 1756	284
Fish, Judson D. 1411	257	Hewett, Cyrus 1073	227
Fish, Silas H. 637	84	Hewett, Darius 195	72
Fish, Walter 1786	286	Hewett, Erastus F. 1205	237
Fitch, Asa 386	116	Hewett, Mason S. 1776	222
Fitch, Medina 42a	36	Hewett, Stanton 1033	216
Folsom, Henry 453	70	Hewett, Stephen S. 1296	244
Foot, Daniel 245	85	Hewitt, Nathaniel 187	70
Foot, James C. 1787	286	Hicks, John 86	32
Franklin, George 536	74	Hickok, Henry 1251, Rev.	143
Fredericks, A. S. 1386	160	Hill, Mr. 582	78
Fuller, Frank A. 2381	284	Hinckley, William 586	146
Fulmer, N. A. 1546	181	Hine, Charles C. 1151	233
Gallup, Benadam 56a	40	Hodgkins, Francis D. 2173	259
Gallup, Jabesh 1045	224	Howard, Wm. W. 610	154
Gardiner Robert W. 1730	207	Hoxie, Gideon 260	49
Gardiner, Solomon L. 541	75	Hoxie, James 1051	224
Gardner, John 1565	269	Hurlburt, John 168, Dea.	67
Gault, George C. 2028	239	Humphrey, James M. 1010	212
Geer, William 1834	228	Hunter, Thomas 982	208
Gere, I. W. 1043, Col.	223	Hyde, Harlan 846	108
Gerould, Frank 2215	266	Janney, Nicholas D. 1471	168
Gifford, Aaron 545	75	Jenkins, Fred A. 1830	227
Gifford, George W. 1269	145	Jennings, John 1680	196
Gillett, D. O. 628, Capt	159	Jewell, Fred F. 2088	247
Gnoud, Mr. 429	68	Jewett, Thomas 1769	215
Goodrich, Leander 1817	226	Johnson, Charles S. 2187e	261
Gould, Charles B. 1327	153	Johnson, Preston 1351, Col.	157
Graham, James W. 943	207	Knapp, Oliver P. 1451	260
Graham, W. P. 2398	286	Kendrick, E. K. 1499, Rev.	170
Grant, Gideon P. 1132	129	Kenenson, Freeman 940	206
Graves, Royal C. 1573	270	Kellogg, Allyn S. 1524	263
Gray, Peter W. 670	165	King, Consider 237	47
Green, Daniel 1137	231	King, Mr. 202	42
Green, Norval 1448	260	King, Mr. 204	42
Grinnelle, Willis A. 1841	228	King, William A. 1331	153
Griswold, P. H. 1421	164	Knight, Curtis L. 2187d	261
Groat, W. R. 1144	130	Knowles, David 784	105
Haff, Hiram 1757	284	Knowles, David 796	105
Haggard, J. R. 1375, M. D.	252	Kohen, Mr. 554	75
Hale, H. 890	197	Lacy, John 1183	236
Haley, Charles L. 249	85	Ladd, T. F. 1374	252
Hall, Stephen 526	136	Lamb, Daniel 332	55
Hall, William 1820	226	Lamb, Enoch 501	72
Hammil, Murlen 1762	285	Landphere, Oliver 682	97
Hammond, E. G. 1130	123	Latham, Mr. 19	29
Hammond, Thomas 879	111	Latham, Mr. 44	30
Hannas William 1688	280	Lathrop, Sluman 432	123
Harris, Esubius H. 1006	120	La Veck, Joseph 1815	225
Harris, Henry 774	104	Ledyard, Young 107	52
Harris, J. George 861	190	Leech, John 606, Rev.	153
Harris, Richard 861	190	Leeds, George 714	99
Hartel, David 2239	269	Leeds, Paul B. 1348	157
Hartel, Orin C. 2241	269	Leonard, Mr. 124	35
Hawes, W. H. H. 1568	269	Leffingwell, M. 216	43

Lester, Amos 777.....	104	Morse, John 1696.....	281
Lester, Amos, jr. 312.....	106	Morse, William 1039.....	222
Lester, Ebenezer 302.....	54	Mosher, John 808.....	107
Lester, Nicholas 283.....	51	Mowry, Lucius P. 1081.....	128
Lewis, Mr. 583.....	78	Murdock, Daniel 945.....	115
Lockwood, Edmund W. 1729.....	207	Murphy, Gardner 455.....	70
Lockwood, William 686.....	97	Newman, J. T. 1388.....	160
Lopez, David 1150.....	233	Niles, H. K. 1174.....	135
Loring, George H. 1777.....	222	Niles, Paul F. 322.....	106
Longwell, W. H. 1858.....	231	Niles, Robert 140, Capt.....	37
Loomis, Russell 511.....	133	Niles, Thomas 170.....	39
Lincoln, E. Francis 1136.....	231	Nobles, John 797.....	105
Marden, Alva 1085.....	126	Norris, Rufus G. 1093.....	126
Marden, Stephen P. 1091.....	228	Norton, Joel 348.....	109
Mather, Erwin F. 2376.....	301	Norman, Henry 2246.....	270
McChaney, John 1092.....	126	Nutt, Samuel 458.....	70
McKinstry, — 792.....	185	Nye, Francis H. 652.....	162
McIlhenny, Edmund 1347.....	247	O'Donnel, Charles F. 1597.....	187
McLelland, Charles 1181.....	236	Olcott, Phineas 692.....	97
Mead, Alexander 1275.....	146	Ostrander, Welton B. 1641.....	276
Meader, Daniel 394.....	118	Packer, Daniel 376.....	115
Medbury, Stephen B. 553.....	141	Packer, John 105.....	52
Merrill, George 683.....	97	Packard, Asa D. 1796.....	286
Miller, George W. 1321.....	153	Paine, Nehemiah B. 773.....	104
Miller, William B. 1298.....	147	Park, Elisha 149.....	38
Miner, Ephraim 1.....	27	Parke, Elisha 488.....	129
Miner, John O. 290a.....	102	Parke, Mr. 1020.....	121
Miner, John O., 2d 377.....	63	Patterson, Thomas D. 2263.....	271
Miner, John O. 3d 708.....	167	Payne, Dennis W. 1198.....	140
Miner, Joseph 3.....	27	Peabody, Benjamin 860.....	193
Miner, Joseph, 2d 794.....	105	Pearce, Lee H. 1705.....	281
Miner, Luther 484.....	71	Peasley, Jonathan 456.....	70
Miner, Samuel H. 447.....	69	Peck, Alfred G. 2026.....	239
Miner, William 1302.....	147	Peckham, John O. 2247.....	270
Mitchell, David 741.....	170	Perkins, Charles 942.....	115
Mitchel, James S. 868.....	193	Perkins, Elisha 156.....	65
Monk, Adam 1687.....	280	Perry, Nehemiah D. 1457.....	261
Morgan, Benedict W. 1630.....	275	Popplewell, S. G. 1011, Dr.....	212
Morgan, Christopher B. 1335.....	154	Porter, Ralph 854.....	188
Morgan, Elias 884.....	195	Post, Elisha 217.....	43
Morgan, Elias 889.....	197	Potter, Job 226, Rev.....	76
Morgan, Hubbard B. 1626.....	189	Potts, William 6.....	27
Morgan, John 139.....	56	Powers, Joseph 298.....	104
Morgan, John M. 1558.....	184	Powers, Mr. 150.....	38
Morgan, John 1624.....	275	Pratt, Edward 1647.....	277
Morgan, Joseph 45.....	37	Pratt, Edwin E. 1574.....	270
Morgan, Joseph, jr. 91.....	50	Preston, Mark 758, Rev.....	175
Morgan, Mr. 782.....	104	Pristman, John L. 2274.....	272
Morgan, Osmon H. 1654.....	278	Ramsdell, Albert N. 638.....	84
Morgan, Robert A. 716.....	168	Ramsdell, A. M. 638.....	84
Morgan, Sanford 804.....	106	Ramsdell, A. N. 1383.....	160
Morgan, Samuel 18.....	32	Randall, John 191.....	71
Morgan, Solomon 143.....	59	Randall, Henry 1442, Col.....	166
Morgan, William 12.....	30	Randall, Roswell 194.....	40
Morgan, William, jr. 22.....	33	Randall, William 195.....	72
Morgan, William, 3d 58.....	31	Rathbone, Alden 921.....	204
Morgan, William son of John 27.....	29	Ray, George S. 1445.....	260
Morgan, Wm. son of Solomon 289a.....	102	Ray, John S. 1447.....	260
Morgan, Youngs 81.....	48		
Morris, M. N. 911, Rev.....	113		

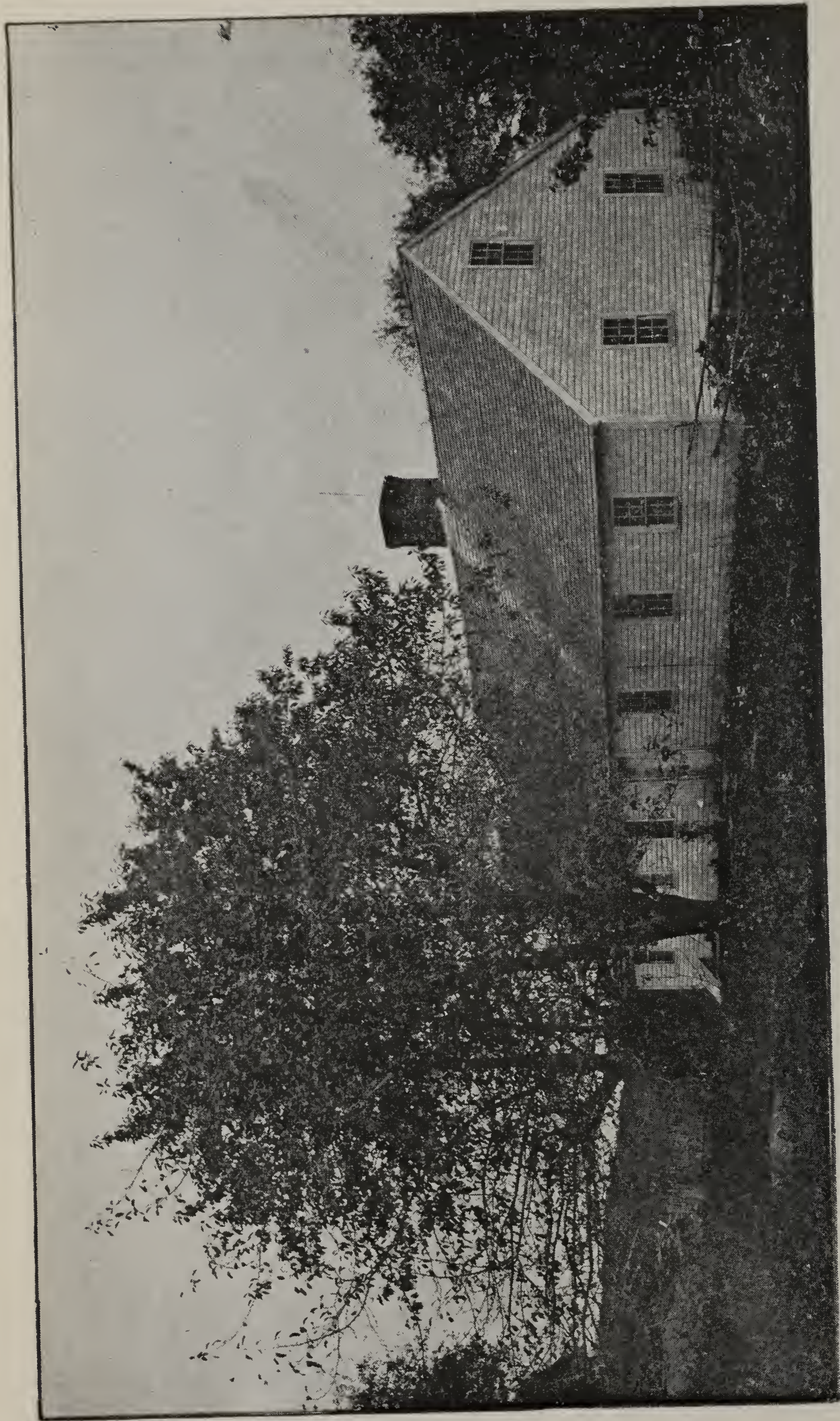
Richmond, Nathaniel 886.....	196	Stewart, Daniel 300.....	104
Richmond, Sylvester 893.....	197	Stickney, Jonathan 568.....	144
Rickorson, Daniel 1578.....	271	Stoddard, Mark 31.....	34
Riddle, Albert G. 1342.....	247	Stoddard, Ralph 764.....	103
Risley, Ward 225.....	76	Stoddard, Sanford 324.....	106
Roath, Louis H. 2177.....	259	Stoddard, Vine 186.....	40
Robinson, Charles B. 1317.....	245	Stoddard, Vine, jr. 448.....	125
Robinson, Lavius 1545.....	174	Story, James 76.....	32
Rogers, Lewis 1666.....	196	Strickland, Daniel H. 1794.....	244
Rogers, Wilson 894.....	197	Summer, R. F. 1012.....	212
Rollins, Charles H. 1171.....	234	Swan, Nathan 134.....	36
Rowe, Cyrenus 1121.....	230	Swift, Henry 1025.....	121
Rowland, Edward 1648, Dr.....	277	Sykes, Aurelius 2198.....	299
Rhodes, Thomas 318.....	55	Sykes, Henry B. 2197.....	298
Rummage, Robert 1553.....	183		
Rundell, LeRoy 1322.....	153	Taylor, Frederick 1674.....	196
Runion, E. F. 1184.....	236	Taylor, H. 1164, Dr.....	135
Russell, William G. jr. 1714.....	208	Tefft, Peleg S. 502.....	72
		Temple, Luke 984.....	119
Satterlee, Elisha 476.....	127	Thayer, Lester 2187b.....	261
Savage, Frederick S. 1222.....	142	Thomas, Elphalet 532.....	74
Scott, Mr. 2276.....	272	Thomas, Elisha S. 1629.....	275
Seymour, Horace 1460.....	261	Thomas, James V. 1785.....	286
Shankland, John G. 1315.....	245	Thompson, G. B. 2024.....	239
Sharp, William 623.....	158	Thompson, John C. 2214.....	300
Sheffield, George 260.....	49	Tillingast, John 1191, Rev.....	139
Shepard, Ira 1220.....	141	Tillotson, Isaac J. 595.....	147
Shepherd, Jonathan 526.....	135	Tinsley, Warren 1461.....	168
Sherman, Gideon 890.....	197	Toft, E. P. 553, Col.....	141
Sherman, Moses 218.....	43	Townsend, Frank 2242.....	269
Sherman, Richard I. 640.....	84	Trimble, Isaac J. 756c.....	102
Sherwood, Clarence 1596.....	187	Trobridge, Anson 1648.....	277
Sholes, Stanton 306.....	105	Troughton, Edmund S. 2201.....	263
Silsbee, John 354.....	139	True, Loren 1809.....	225
Sivernail, Charles H. 1899.....	236	Turner, Robert E. 2244.....	270
Simons, Abel 1421.....	164	Tuthill, Nathaniel 1286.....	146
Sisson, Noyes 546.....	75	Tuttle, Henry 1099.....	126
Skeer, Albert 760.....	103		
Skilton, Henry 68, Dr.....	43	Van Buren, Alonzo 1585.....	272
Slack, Benjamin F. 1337.....	283	Van Campan — 1548.....	181
Slafter, Jehiel 508.....	133	Van Meter, Leonidas 1005.....	120
Slosson, Martin 1074.....	124	Van Nostrand, K. D. 1153.....	233
Smith, Almen L. 1575.....	270	Van Pelt, M. C. 631.....	159
Smith, Edmund 855.....	109	Van Wormer, Mr. 548.....	75
Smith, Dwight R. 1768.....	215	Virgin, Reed S. 991.....	199
Smith, Jabez 48.....	38	Vose, Benjamin 1086.....	126
Smith, Joseph A. 871.....	193		
Smith, Nehemiah 74.....	48	Underwood, Alexander 633.....	160
Smith, Prentice P. 1028.....	215	Walker, Nathaniel 593.....	80
Smith, Timothy 227.....	76	Walsh, Simon 623.....	157
Spalding, John 884.....	195	Walsworth, Samuel S. 660.....	95
Spicer, Edmund 715.....	99	Ward, Isaac F. 1326.....	133
Spicer, John O. 1419.....	164	Warner, Isaac 558.....	77
Spinks, George 1656.....	278	Watrous, Timothy 1655.....	278
Sprague, William 621.....	83	We b, Francis S. 2133.....	254
Stadtman, George W. 2204.....	263	Wemple, Abram A. 1247.....	143
Stanton, Nathaniel 152, Capt.....	63	West, Sidney 1076.....	124
Stark, Everett 1837.....	228	West, William 1075.....	124
Starr, Benjamin 442.....	124	Wetherell, Timothy 757.....	174
Starr, Joseph 88.....	49	Wheeler, Fernando 1778.....	222
Stevens, John 512.....	134	Wheeler, Francis H. 1127.....	231

Wheeler, Giles 709 .....	167	Williams, Eleazer 864.....	192
Wheeler, Richard A. 495.....	130	Williams, George 49 .....	31
Wheeler, S. B. 723 .....	100	Williams, Hosea 876 .....	194
Wheeler, Samuel P. 729.....	100	Williams, Isaac 482.....	128
Wheelock, Henry 2403.....	287	Williams, John 1835.....	228
Whitman, B. 1676.....	196	Williams, Nathan 34.....	34
Whitman, Timothy, jr. 136.....	56	Williams, Othniel S. 1253 .....	239
Wiles, H. K. 1174.....	285	Williams, Parke 661.....	163
Wilson, Joseph 1175 .....	135	Williamson, J. 999.....	119
Wilgus, Mr. 1155 .....	132	Wimp, William 407.....	66
Wilkin, William 2434.....	293	Wood, William 156 .....	65
Wither, Elisha 432.....	123	Woodcock, Wm. W. 2221.....	266
Wilcox, Erastus 1509 .....	172	Woodruff, M. 959 .....	116
Williams, Allen P. 1417.....	164	Woodward, Elias 410.....	121
Williams, Christopher 918.....	113	Woodworth, Hannibal 1312.....	148
Williams, Daniel, 176 .....	40	Wright, George 1364.....	158
Williams, Denison B. 663.....	96		
Williams, Denison R. 863.....	192	Young, Ebenezer D. 1780.....	222

## FAMILY RECORD.

---

These pages will suffice for yourself and relatives for fifty years, by referring to the numbers.



THE HOUSE OF THOMAS AVERY.

## CHAPTER THREE.

## THOMAS AVERY.

THOMAS AVERY seems to have been a very successful Indian agent and interpreter, and, during the latter part of his life, lived in Montville, Conn, on land near the Mohegan Indian reservation, where, about the year 1700, he built the house which is now owned by Mr. Kinney H. Barnes, on the Norwich road, near the school-house, which is now (1893) standing, and of which we give an illustration. In the year 1693, he was approved as captain of the train band, on the east side of the river, now Groton, and the following year was chosen a deputy for New London, Groton then being a part of New London.

On the 22d day of June, 1720, Capt. Thomas Avery and Capt. James Avery, his brother, were appointed interpreters, in a matter in which the Indians of Mohegan were interested, before the Governor and Council at New London.

About the year 1721, Ceazer, the Sachem of Mohegan, conveyed to Thomas Avery 160 acres of land, in consideration of kindness shown to the Sachem by Avery and his family. This land answers the description given in the deed. About ten years previous to his death, Mr. Thomas Avery conveyed his farm to his son, Abraham, for love and good will, in consequence of the infirmities of old age.

Capt. Avery and his wife, Hannah, were among those who were first to organize the Church in North Parish, in 1772--their names appearing first on the records, giving the original covenanters. Thomas had previously joined the First Church of Christ in New London in 1682. He died and was buried in Montville.

## SECOND GENERATION.

## 4

**Thomas**, second son of Captain James Avery, of New London, married, in Stonington, Oct. 22, 1677, Hannah [don, Conn. ; **Miner**, born 1655, died 1692, dau. of Thos. Miner ; children :

- 10 Thomas, jr., born April 20, 1679, died before 1712.
- 11 Samuel, born Nov. 15, 1680, called "of Saybrook."
- 12 Daughter, b'n Oct. 2, 1682, supposed to be Mrs. Leffingwell.
- 13 Jonathan, born late in 1683, date of death unknown.
- 14 William, a twin, born 1683, buried Aug. 12, 1684.
- 15 Ephraim, born 1685, bap. Oct. 18, 1685, died Nov. 5, 1776.
- 16 Hannah, b'n May 4, 1686, married Thos. Miner, Dec. 26, 1706.
- 17 Mary, born 1688, married Benjamin Baker, of Fairfield.
- 18 Abraham, born 1690, bapt. March 6, 1692.
- 19 Elizabeth, born 1692, married Sylvester Baldwin, Stonington; married, Mar. 11, 1693, wid. Edw. Bulkeley, M. D., Mrs. Hannah **Bulkeley**, born Aug. 8, 1688, died Jan. 28, 1742, daughter of children : [Joshua Raymond and Elizabeth Smith ;
- 20 Joshua, bap. Aug. 25, 1695.
- 21 Daughter, born 1697, supposed to have married a Mr. Hyde.
- 22 Daughter, b'n 1699, supposed to have mar'd a Mr. Griswold.
- 23 Isaac, born 1702, died April 3, 1777, aged 75 years.
- 24 Charles, born 1704, died in infancy.

## THIRD GENERATION.

## 10

**Thomas**, junior, eldest son of 4 and Hannah Miner ; married, June 12, 1704, in Groton, now Montville, Conn, Ann **Shapley**, born August 31, 1685, parentage unknown ; children :

- 25 Thomas, born March 31, 1705, died July 3, 1712.
- 26 Anne, born May 12, 1707. The widow, Ann, married Jonathan Rosse, Nov. 21, 1712.

## 11

**Samuel**, second son of 4, called "of Saybrook," and Hannah married, June 23, 1702, Elizabeth [Miner ; **Ransford**, daughter of Jonathan Ransford, late of Boston ;

children :

- 27 Ransford, born June 26, 1703, died before 1748.
- 28 Martha, born 1707, md. Peter Comstock ; 2d, Peletiah Bliss
- 29 Alithea, born 1709, married James Allen, of Groton.
- 30 Elizabeth, born 1711, married Daniel Comstock.
- 31 Hannah, born 1713, married, 1731, Samuel Allen, of Groton.
- 32 Samuel, born 1715, died young.
- 33 Thomas, 1717, died on the expedition to Halifax.
- 34 Ann, born 1719, married Jonathan Miner, of Voluntown.
- 35 John, born Feb. 14, 1723, died Aug. 21, 1790.
- 36 Mary, born 1725, married John Williams, of Groton.
- 37 Ephraim, born 1727, died April 1, 1792.

Compiled from several records that varied.

### 13

**Jonathan**, third son of 4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, April 11, 1703, Elizabeth

**Bill**, born 1686, bap. Dec. 27, 1691, daughter of Philip Bill ;  
children :

- 38 Jonathan, jr., born Dec. 30, 1703, date of death unknown.
- 39 Elizabeth, born Jan. 18, 1705, married Daniel Tenant.
- 40 Mary, born Dec. 3, 1707, md. Josiah Haines, Mar. 11, 1730.
- 41 Lucy, born March 20, 1709, married John Wood.
- 42 Abner, born May 28, 1712, died about 1771.
- 43 Samuel, born July 7, 1715, marriage not known, but no issue.
- 44 Abel, born Sept. 17, 1717, died 1746, single.
- 45 Temperance, born Feb. 3, 1719, md. J. Heath, Sept. 29, 1743.
- 46 Freelove, born March 16, 1722, married Benjamin Bailey.
- 47 Experience, born Nov. 6, 1724, married Peter Brown.

### 15

**Ephraim**, fifth son of 4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married Abigail

**Unknown**, who died August 25, 1717. He was a seafaring  
man and probably did not wed again.

### 16

**Hannah**, second daughter of 4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, Dec. 26, 1706, Thomas

**Miner**, and other records say that she married Jonathan Met-  
calf, but I have no records of any children by either of them.

## 17

**Mary**, third daughter of 4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, about 1800, Benjamin

**Baker**, with whom she removed to Fairfield, but know nothing farther.

## 18

ABRAHAM AVERY, jr., sixth son of Captain Thomas Avery, was admitted a member of the church, at Montville, Ct., at the same time with his wife and father, in 1722, being among the first organizers. He was chosen an elder in the church in 1750.

On the 5th day of May, 1714, he was a witness for the Mohegan Indians, before the General Court, in a matter where the Indians had made complaint to the Governor, that one Peter Mann had set up a frame of a house on their land, contrary to the laws of the Colony, and against their protests. In October, 1733, Mr. Avery and Adonijah Fitch were, by the General Court, appointed Grand Jurors for the County of New London.

They were authorized and directed, "specially to make diligent search after, and due presentment of, all breaches of the laws made to prevent the selling of strong drink to Indians." Ben Uncas, then Sachem of the Mohegans, had complained to the Governor, "that, notwithstanding the laws then in force to prevent selling strong drink to the Indians, there was continually much sold to the Mohegans, by means whereof their estates were impoverished, their manners debauched, and themselves rendered more untractable to receive the Christian faith." "To prevent this destruction of property and indecent manners among them, Abraham Avery and Adonijah Fitch, both of whom were then living in the immediate vicinity of the tribe, were appointed Grand Jurors to complain of and arrest all persons found selling liquor to Indians, and to seize any liquor found in the possession of any Indian and confiscate the same."

The records of the Second Society in the North Parish show that Abraham Avery was a prominent man and held important offices in the society. In the year 1724 he was chosen one of a committee of three 'to survey and lay out the minister's land in the parish, and to sell a portion of the same' In 1737 he was chosen one of the society's committee, and also in 1741, he

was on the School committee. In 1746, he was chosen one of a committee to arrange with the Indians, relative to their attending public worship at the Parish church. He was last chosen as one of the society's committee in 1770.

**Abraham**, sixth son of 4 and Hannah Miner ;

married, March 14, 1727, in Montville, Ct., Jane

**Hill**, date of birth not known, bap. Mar. 18, 1708, died July 26, children: [1744, dau. of Jonathan Hill and Mary Sharswood ;

48 Jane, born Dec. 3, 1727, married James Chappel.

49 Mary, born Sept. 15, 1729, died Oct. 3, 1729.

50 Thomas, born Oct. 16, 1730, died Dec. 15, 1815.

51 Hannah, born Oct. 31, 1732, married Daniel Smith, of Lyme.

52 Ruth, born July 1, 1735, married A. Griswold, of Norwich.

53 Jonathan, born June 27, 1737, died 1805.

54 William, born March 7, 1739.

55 Nathan, born May 6, 1741.

56 Abraham, jr., born July 18, 1744, died May 24, 1817.

### 19

**Elizabeth**, fourth daughter of 4 and Hannah Miner ;

married, May 9, 1724, by Rev. James Hillhouse, Sylvester

**Baldwin**, of Stonington, and of whom I have learned nothing farther, except that they had two children.

### 20

**Joshua**, seventh son of 4 and Mrs. Hannah Bulkeley ;

married, Aug. 17, 1722, in Norwich, Ct., Jerusha

**Rockwell**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;

children :

57 Lucy, born Sept. 12, 1728.

58 Joshua, jr., born Dec. 11, 1730, died Nov. 24, 1829, lacking only 17 days of 99 years.

### 23

**Isaac**, eighth son of 4 and Mrs. Hannah Bulkeley ;

married, about 1735 to 1740, Elizabeth

**Fox**, born 1709, died Oct. 27, 1803, dau. of Sam'l Fox and Mary children : [or Margaret Brintnall ;

59 Samuel. 60 Elizabeth. 61 Sophia. 62 Abigail.

63 Daniel, born April 19, 1748, died April 24, 1831.

23 settled in W. Stafford in 1769: house in Stafford, barns in Somers. Farm has been cultivated by five generations of Averys, and is still occupied by Myron Pease Avery,

## FOURTH GENERATION.

## 27

**Ransford**, eldest son of 11-4 and Elizabeth Ransford ;  
married, about 1725, Elizabeth

**Rogers**, of whom I have learned nothing, excepting she died  
married, for a second wife, in 1730, Annis [soon;

**Unknown**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
children :

64 Samuel, born in 1732, and perhaps others. Annis, the  
widow, married for a second husband, John Davis. Aug 28, 1748.

## 28

**Martha**, eldest daughter of 11-4 and Elizabeth Ransford ;  
married, first, Peter Comstock ; second, about 1731, Peletiah

**Bliss**, in Montville, Ct. ;

children : Alithea. Mary. Abigail, born 1735. Thankful,  
born 1737. Delight, born 1739. Sarah, born 1741. Anna,  
born 1744. Eliphael. Peletiah, jr.

## 29

**Alithea**, second daughter of 11-4 and Elizabeth Ransford :  
married, Dec. 17, 1729, James

**Allyn**, whose ancestry I have been unable to learn ;

children : Alithea, born April 4, 1731. Deborah, born Feb.  
18, 1734, died 1735. Deborah, 2d, born Dec. 23, 1735. Lois,  
born March 20, 1737. James, born July 17, 1739. Sarah, born  
March 20, 1741. Lydia, born Jan. 15, 1744. Ephraim, born  
June 18, 1747. Elizabeth, born Nov. 9, 1749. Jerusha, born  
July 5, 1752. Hannah, born Feb. 14, 1755. David, born Oct.  
25, 1759.

## 35

**John**, fourth son of 11-4 and Elizabeth Ransford ;

married, March 27, 1745, by Ebenezer Rossiter, Prudence

**Miner**, born Dec. 6, 1719, died Dec. 8, 1790, dau. of Thomas  
children : [and Hannah Miner ;

65 John, jr., born Dec. 23, 1745, date of death unknown.

66 Prudence, born Oct. 3, 1747, died Mar. 20, 1753.

67 Lydia, born Aug. 10, 1749, died March 8, 1753.

68 Hannah, born Jul. 17, 1751, md. Nanthan'l Woodworth, 1791.

69 Amos, born Feb. 1, 1754, a soldier of the Revolution.

- 70 Lydia, 2d, born July 5, 1756, died Nov. 19, 1782.  
 71 Samuel, born July 13, 1759, died July 25, 1792.  
 72 Thomas, born Aug. 27, 1761, died Oct. 30, 1782.

## 37

**Ephraim**, youngest son of 11-4 and Elizabeth Ransford ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Abigail

**Bill**, of whom I have learned nothing, excepting she died Dec.  
 children : [25, 1811;

- 73 Ransford. 74 William. 75 Ephraim, jr. 76 Abel.  
 77 Samuel, born July 24, 1771, died June 10, 1848.  
 78 Prudence. 79 Bashabe. 80 Abigail. Perhaps not in  
 their chronological order.

## 38

**Jonathan**, jr., eldest son of 13-4 and Elizabeth Bill ;  
 married, Dec. 12, 1724, place unknown, Mary

**Latham**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 children :

- 81 Mary, born 1727, bap. Mar. 24, 1728.  
 82 Oliver, born 1728, bap. Mar. 23, 1729, died June 27, 1815.  
 83 Jonathan, 3d, born March 21, 1731.  
 84 Lemuel, born April, 1735, chooses Ezekiel Fox guardian.  
 85 Samuel, born 1735, chooses Nathan Barnes guardian, 1753.  
 The widow married Nathan Barnes, before 1753.

## 40

**Mary**, or Mercy, second daughter of 13-4 and Elizabeth Bill ;  
 married, March 11, 1730, in Groton, Ct., Josiah

**Haines** ; child: Joshua, born Dec. 31, 1731.

## 42

**Abner**, second son of 13-4 and Elizabeth Bill ;  
 married, May 22, 1740, in Montville, North Parish, Amy

**Fox**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 children :

- 86 Caroline, born Jul. 3, 1743, md. Chas. Randall; 2d, S. Chappell.  
 87 Abel, born May 29, 1745, killed by accidental shooting.  
 88 Amy, born July 25, 1747, married a Mr. Randall.  
 89 Elihu, born March 25, 1749, no farther record.  
 90 Margaret, born Dec. 15, 1750, married a Mr. Vibber.  
 91 Samuel, born Sept. 11, 1753, no farther record.

- 92 Jonathan, born Sept. 10, 1755.  
 93 Amos, born March 10, 1758, died June 15, 1818.  
 94 Elizabeth. 95 Freelove, married John Nichols.  
 96 Lucy, born about 1764, married Daniel Denison.

## 45

**Temperance**, fourth daughter of 13-4 and Elizabeth Bill ;  
 married, Sept. 29, 1743, in Groton, John

**Heath** ; children : Dorothy, born June 10, 1744. Abigail,  
 born May 2, 1746. John, jr., born Jan. 5, 1747. Hannah, b'n  
 Oct. 21, 1749. Avery, born Nov. 23, 1750. Jonathan, born  
 Nov. 3, 1753. Samuel, born Aug. 31, 1755.

## 50

**Thomas**, eldest son of 18-4 and Jane Hill ;  
 married, about 1761, in Montville, probably Sarah

**Mason**, daughter of John Mason, birth and death unknown ;  
 children :

- 97 Samuel, born Feb. 20, 1763.  
 98 Hannah, born Sept. 20, 1764.  
 99 Thomas, jr., born Mar, 4, 1767.  
 100 Sarah, born Sept. 26, 1769, married Asahel Adgate ;  
 married, time and place unknown, for second wife, Ruth

**Houghton**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 child :

- 101 Ruth, born January 23, 1772, married Joshua Wheeler.

## 52

**Ruth**, fourth daughter of 18-4 and Jane Hill ;  
 married, Dec. 4, 1757, in Montville, Ct., Abel

**Griswold**, of New London ;

children: Lucy, born Sept. 15, 1758. Daniel, born Oct. 26,  
 1760. Lucy, 2d, born Feb. 26, 1765. Ruth, born May 6, 1767.  
 Lydia, born Oct. 22, 1768. Frances, born Jan 9, 1773.

## 53

**Jonathan**, second son of 18-4 and Jane Hill ;  
 married, Dec. 9, 1760, place unknown, Preserved

**Smith**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 children :

- 102 Abraham, born Sept. 18, 1763, died 1805. Perhaps there  
 were others.

## 54

**William**, third son of 18-4 and Jane Hill;

married, about 1761, place unknown, a Miss

**Thomas**, of whom I have learned nothing;

children:

103 William, jr., born 1762.      104 Nathan, born 1764.

105 Benjamin, born Jan. 14, 1767.

## 55

**Nathan**, fourth son of 18-4 and Jane Hill;

married, about 1763, place unknown, Deborah

**Thomas**, of Lebanon;

children:

106 William Thomas, born Jan. 19, 1764. died in New Lebanon,  
N. Y., Nov. 10, 1820. Perhaps others.

## 56

ABRAHAM AVERY, jr., son of Abraham Avery and Jane Hill, was born July 18, 1744, died May 24, 1817, married Rebecca Stevens, Nov. 27, 1771; she was a granddaughter of Rev. Timothy Stevens, a graduate of Harvard University of 1687, and first minister of the church in Glastonbury, Conn. She died Sept. 4, 1792. Both were buried in Glastonbury. He removed from Montville, Ct., where probably all of his children were born, in the house that he inherited from his father, to Glastonbury, about 1787 or 1788, as the church records show that he was chosen collector of the Ecclesiastical society in Montville, in 1779. He was a tanner and saddler by trade.

**Abraham**, jr., youngest son of 18-4 and Jane Hill;

married, Nov. 27, 1771, in Montville, Ct., Rebecca

**Stevens**, birth unknown, died Sept. 4, 1792;

children:

107 William S., born 1773, died about 1830, single.

108 Ashbel Stevens, born May 8, 1775, died March 29, 1829.

109 Nathan, born Jan. 23, 1777, d. Hudson, N. Y., Dec. 30, 1834.

110 Anna, born June 24, 1780, died June 19, 1851.

111 Abraham, 3d, born June 22, 1782, died Oct. 18, 1853.

112 Dolly, born about 1784, married Capt. George Sellen.

113 Rebecca, born about 1786, married a Mr. Yale; died soon.

114 Thomas, born 1788, died Feb. 14, 1819, probably single.

## 58

**Joshua**, jr., only son of 20-4 and Jerusha Rockwell ;  
married, Nov. 24, 1768, Hannah

**Clark**, born Dec., 1747, died Feb. 16, 1839 ;  
children :

115 Samuel, born May 9, 1785, and perhaps others.

## 63

**Daniel**, youngest son of 23-4 and Elizabeth Fox ;  
married, Feb. 5, 1775, in Tolland, Conn., Thankful

**Benton**, born 1752, died Oct. 4, 1824, aged 72 years ;  
children :

116 Charles, born Nov. 12, 1775, died Sept. 29, 1852.

117 Henry, born Aug. 25, 1777, died April 12, 1872.

118 Charlotte, born Dec. 26, 1779, married Arah Adams.

119 Lovina, born Sept. 6, 1781, married Lotan Hildreth.

120 Elihu Benton, born Nov. 26, 1784.

121 Sophia, born Aug 31, 1787, died Oct. 29, 1791.

122 Azuba, born Feb. 6, 1790.

123 Lilly, born Nov. 22, 1793.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

## 65

**John**, jr., eldest son of 35-11-4 and Prudence Miner ;  
married, Nov. 24, 1773, place not given, Mary .

**Allyn**, birth and death unknown, daughter of Jeremiah and  
children : [Hannah Allyn ;

124 Isaac, born Sept. 4, 1775, died Jan. 22, 1866.

125 Prudence, born Nov. 14, 1778, married Daniel Allyn.

126 John Miner, born April 23, 1782, died May 8, 1802.

127 Lydia, born March 23, 1786, married Roswell Button.

128 Hannah, born Oct. 25, 1789, married Lodowick Bailey.

## 69

**Amos**, second son of 35-11-4 and Prudence Miner ;  
married, Feb. 16, 1777, place unknown,

**Mary** Avery, whose parentage I am not certain of ;  
children :

129 Susanna, born Dec. 20, 1778.

130 Mary, born 1780, married John Barker.

- 131 Jerusha, born May 31, 1786, married Jeremiah Comb.  
132 Thomas L., born August 24, 1788.  
133 John, born 1790. No farther record.  
134 Austin, born June, 1793, died Nov., 1794, aged 1 y., 5 m.

**71**

**Samuel**, third son of 35-11-4 and Prudence Miner ;  
married, 1780, in Preston, Ct., Clarence

**Charlton**, birth and parentage not known, died in 1816 ;  
children :

- 135 Elizabeth, born 1781, married Jesse Williams.  
136 Henry, born 1783, died same year.  
137 Samuel, junior, born 1784.  
138 Henry, 2d, born 1786.  
139 Eunice, born 1789. From Preston records.

**73**

**Ransford**, eldest son of 37-11-4 and Abigail Bill ;  
married, time and place unknown, first, Eunice

**Liffingwell** ; children: none reported ;  
married, second time, Mrs. Israel

**Hutchinson**, birth and death unknown ;  
children :

- 140 Abigail. 141 Lovica. 142 Betsy. 143 Eunice.  
144 Ransford, jr. 145 Richard.

**74**

**William**, second son of 37-11-4 and Abigail Bill ;  
married, time unknown, in Montgomery, Mass., Sally

**Dewey**, parentage unknown ;  
children :

- 146 Charles. 147 Rowland. 148 Thomas Bill.  
149 Vashti. 150 Electa. 151 Sally. 152 Nancy.  
153 Olive. 154 Abigail.

**75**

**Ephraim**, jr., third son of 37-11-4 and Abigail Bill ;  
married, time and place unknown, Susanna

**Chapman**, parentage not known ;  
children :

- 155 Polly. 156 Elisha. 157 Susan. 158 Abner.  
159 Horace. 160 Lucinda. 161 Leutheur.

**76**

**Abel**, fourth son of 37-11-4 and Abigail Bill ;

married, time and place unknown, Jerusha

**Sackett**, whose parentage I know nothing about ;

children :

162 Olive. 163 Jerusha. 164 Adnah. 165 Solomon.  
166 Walter. 167 Isaac. 168 John. 169 Clarissa.  
170 Polly. 171 John, 2d.

**77**

**Samuel**, fifth son of 37-11-4 and Abigail Bill ;

married, Nov. 21, 1791, place unknown, Mary

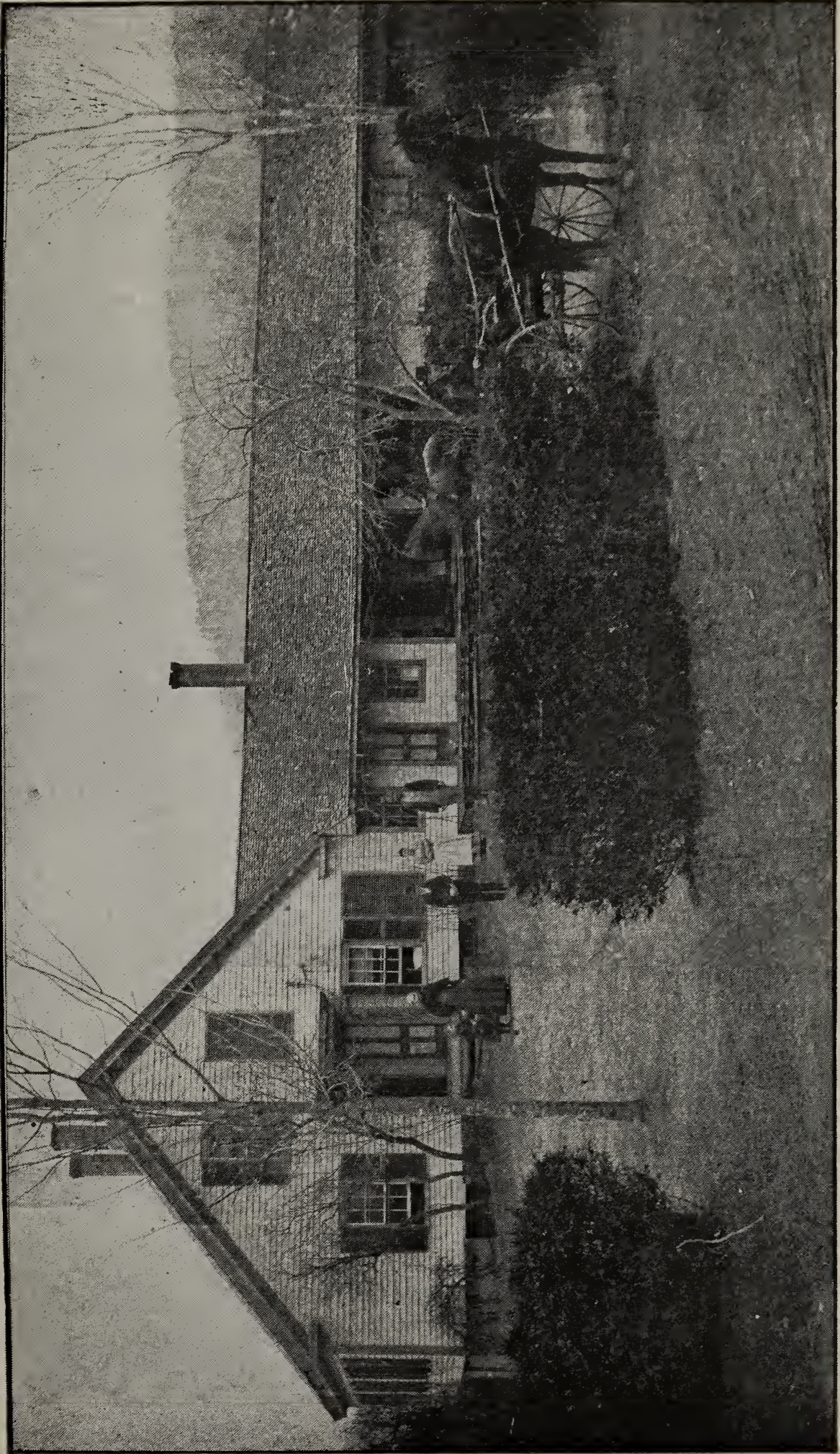
**Chapman**, born April 3, 1770, died Aug. 18, 1845 ;

children :

172 Ephraim, born June 15, 1792, died Sept. 22, 1884.  
173 Wealthy, born Dec. 5, 1793, md. Wm Wright, Mar. 13, 1831.  
174 Asenath, born Sept. 24, 1795, md. J. Munroe, d. Aug. 8, 1871.  
175 Marilla, born May 3, 1798, md. I. Whitney, d. Jan. 8, 1883.  
176 Harvey, born June 14, 1799, died Aug. 1, 1869.  
177 Laura, born Oct. 30, 1801, md. A. Herrick, d. July 1, 1881.  
178 Elizabeth, born Aug. 25, 1803, died Sept. 17, 1871.  
179 Mary Ann, b. Dec. 25, 1805, md. A. Johnson, d. May 11, 1889.  
180 Henry, born Aug. 15, 1807, died Nov. 7, 1892.  
181 Eunice, born Jul. 30, 1809, md. T. Boothby, d. Nov. 11, 1887.  
182 Eliza, born July 4, 1811, married Peleg Rhodes.

**82**

CAPTAIN OLIVER AVERY was born near New London, and removed to Charlemont about 1750, or fifteen years before the town was organized. On the breaking out of the Revolution, he raised a company of minute men, on the Lexington alarm, and marched to Cambridge, Mass., but on the reorganization of the Continental army he, with some others, returned, and those who remained participated in the battle of Bunker Hill. He retained his title until his death: His frame was large, dignified and commanding in appearance; his spirit was courageous, with great decision of character. He purchased land on the beautiful Deerfield river, about a mile in length, including an area now divided into seven farms. His eldest son was drowned in crossing the river, and the second, Walter, was taken captive by the Indians and carried to Canada, where he re-



THE HOUSE OF OLIVER AVERY.

mained several years, but finally escaped. He suffered, as all the Deerfield captives suffered, as is related in histories, but the full particulars we have been unable to ascertain. Four of his children died in August, 1777, probably from some epidemic.

He commenced to clear his farm before marriage, and built a log cabin, which he occupied till 1786. The wild animals were of great annoyance, and sometimes made destructive havoc in his flocks and herds. With his trusty gun he in one year killed thirty wolves, nineteen bears, sixty deer and two moose. There was an Indian trail along the bank of the river, but not any road for several years. There was a fort about a mile away, but whether he was compelled to flee to it for safety is not known. When his first wife sickened, her youngest child was a babe, and there was no physician nearer than Deerfield, fifteen miles distant. He started, with nothing but blazed trees to guide his footsteps, reached the physician, obtained the medicine, and retraced his steps with a heavy heart and weary limbs, only to find that his partner had been called home during his absence. Previous to this a young lady had removed into the settlement, from New Hampshire. She came on horse-back and soon was taking care of the motherless children, and in a few months was married to the father.

In 1780 he built the historic house that is still standing in good repair. It was thirty by forty feet square, and the timber was all hewn, from sills to ridge-pole, and nearly all oak. The base to the chimney was twelve feet square; there were two fire-places and a brick oven in the basement, three fire-places and one brick oven on the main floor, and the chimney, where it emerged from the roof, was about three feet square. The house fronts the south, and the two front rooms remain almost exactly as they were built and finished, more than a century ago. The pioneers of the town enjoyed but very few holidays, and this family was no exception to the rule. Industry was the motto. During the spring months, the hum of the flax and tow wheels mingled with the noisy loom, and was heard from early morn till dewey eve. A large portion of the wearing apparel for the summer, the bed and table linen, and even pocket handkerchiefs and sewing thread were made from the flax that was raised on the farm. In the autumn the cards, spinning-wheel and loom

were again brought into service, for woolen clothing and bedding for winter use must be made for the entire family. At the approach of cold weather the shoemaker's hammer was heard from the chimney corner. The shoes were made by the father, or an itinerant shoemaker. With the advent of woolen and cotton mills, and the shoe factory, these labors have passed away, but the wheels and loom remain, silent reminders of the industry of those long passed away.

The west front room may well be called the historical room. It was finished in a superior manner, for that period. Sorrow and joy have intermingled in its history. As the aged became infirm, this was their room, and six, between the ages of seventy-nine and ninety-two, have passed from it. One middle aged mother and four children have died in; it there have been twenty-three births, all Averys, and some marriages.

The old house was re-covered in 1860, and the great chimney removed and two smaller ones erected, and if it is well cared for, it will last another century.

**Oliver**, (capt.) eldest son of 38-13-4 and Mary Latham;

married, Mar. 29, 1753, in Greenfield, Mass., Sarah

**Corss**, born May 21, 1735, dau. of James Corss and Thankful children : [Munn ;

183 Oliver, jr., born June 8, 1754, drowned, single.

184 Sarah, born Dec. 1, 1755, died Aug. 5, 1757.

185 Walter, born July 7, 1757, date of death unknown.

186 Lucy, born Sept 7, 1758, died Aug. 19, 1777.

187 Elizabeth, born June 27, 1760, died Aug. 7, 1777.

188 Jonathan, born Feb. 25, 1762, died Aug. 11, 1777;

married, 1762, in Charlemont, Mass, second wife, Abigail

**Sayers**, of New Hampshire, b'n 1727, d. Feb. 11, 1820, parentage children : [unknown ;

189 Lois, born April 11, 1763, married Zebulon Benton.

190 John, born March 20, 1764, died Aug. 11, 1777.

191 Mary, born July 2, 1765, married Ichabod Hawks

192 Eunice, born Feb. 7, 1767, married Amos Avery, died April 2, 1854.

Residence, Charlemont, Mass.

## 83

**Jonathan**, 3d second son of 38-13-4 and Mary Latham ;  
married, time unknown, in Temple, N. H., Mary

**Unknown**, whose last name the town records fail to give ;  
children, all born in Temple, N. H. :

193 Jonathan, 4th, born Jan. 2, 1753, enlisted June 7, 1776.

194 Timothy, born Sept. 29, 1754.

195 Samuel, born Oct. 18, 1758, enlisted with his brother ; both

196 John, born Nov. 8, 1760. [died in the service.

197 Peter, born 1762. 198 Joel, born 1764.

199 Aaron, born 1766.

200 Mary, born August 6, 1768.

## 92

JONATHAN AVERY entered the Army of the Revolution at the age of nineteen. He was an orderly sergeant in his company, and was with Washington when the army left New York for Long Island. His order book is still in existence, in the possession of Miss Julia M. Avery, La Moille, Ill. He was a man of true courage and irresistible humor. When retreating from New York he lost all of his clothing excepting what he had on his person, which was poor and soon wore out. He was a favorite with the officers, and they replenished his wardrobe from their own, and his captain gave him a pair of trousers. The captain was a very devout man and it was well known that he prayed only for the cause and the soldiers. One night Jonathan was sent out with five men on a difficult and dangerous scout. Some of the men were quite fearful, which his quick eye soon noticed, and calling to them cheerfully, he said, "Men, you need not be afraid; just think of the prayers that have been offered up for you in these old breeches." Anecdotes of his wit still float through the family, and his rhymes and jests are still quoted. He was buried at Charlemont, Mass., and his grave-stone bears the noble inscription, "A Soldier of the Revolution."

**Jonathan**, fourth son of 42-13-4 and Amy Fox ;

married, Dec. 11, 1782, place unknown, Mrs. Pamela

**Avery**, nee Fox, born Nov. 14, 1763, died July 20, 1853, in her  
children : [90th year ;

201 Elisha, born Nov. 14, 1783, died Aug. 14, 1826.

202 Samuel, born Feb. 11, 1786, died Mar. 28, 1871.

- 203 Pamela, born Jan. 27, 1788, married Thomas Fox, died May 29, 1876.  
 204 Amy, born Jan. 16, 1790, md. Roswell Rice, died 1879.  
 205 Almira, born Jan. 28, 1792, md. John Giles, died in 1884.  
 206 Jonathan, jr., born April 27, 1794, died in New Orleans.  
 207 Annis, born April 13, 1796, md. Caleb Hill, died in 1885.  
 208 Amos, born May 29, 1798.  
 209 Amanda, born May 30, 1800.  
 210 Elihu, born Feb. 16, 1802, died Dec. 5, 1871.  
 211 Maria, born March 31, 1804, living in 1890.

## 93

**Amos**, fifth son of 42-13-4 and Amy Fox ;

married, Jan. 30, 1783, Azuba

**Hawks**, who died the next Spring ;

married, Sept. 25, 1783,

**Eunice** Avery, born Feb. 7, 1767, died Apr. 2, 1854, dau. of children : [Captain Oliver and Sarah Corss ;

- 212 Azuba, born June 16, 1784, died Oct. 29, 1785.  
 213 Abner, born Oct. 19, 1786, died Dec. 26, 1857.  
 214 Betsy, born 1787, married a Mr. Coleman.  
 215 Charlotte, born Oct. 19, 1788, md. Samuel Price.  
 216 Rebecca, born June 6, 1790, died young.  
 217 Eunice, born Feb. 25, 1791, died Sept. 19, 1875.  
 218 Abigail, born Aug. 25, 1793, died Jan. 2, 1873.  
 219 Lois, born April 24, 1795, died April, 1854.  
 220 Oliver, born May 3, 1797, died Nov. 13, 1877.  
 221 John, born April 19, 1799.  
 222 Abel, born February 3, 1801.  
 223 Freelove, born Aug. 20, 1803, married a Mr. Wines.  
 224 David, born Jan. 19, 1805, living.  
 225 Amos, junior, born Jan. 19, 1807, living.  
 226 Lucretia, born Oct., 1809, married Bartlett Ballard, living.

## 96

**Lucy**, youngest daughter of 42-13-4 and Amy Fox ;

married, 1794, place unknown, Daniel

**Denison**, 4th ; children : John, born 1795. Phebe, born 1797. George, born Jan. 26, 1799. Lucy, born 1801. Sally, born 1803. Emeline, born 1805.

## 104

**Abraham**, only son of 53-18-4 and Miss Smith ;  
married, Feb. 6, 1785, in Montville, Ct., Elizabeth

**Noyes**, daughter of John Noyes, of Lyme, Ct.;

children :

- 227 Moses, born Feb. 12, 1786, died Aug. 8, 1788.  
228 Elizabeth, born Feb. 19, 1788.  
229 Mary, born Feb. 19, 1791.  
230 Abraham Selden, born March 1, 1792.  
231 John N., born March 24, 1794.  
232 Hannah, born Dec. 25, 1795.  
233 Thomas, born June 2, 1798. 234 William, born 1800.  
235 Enoch, born Oct. 13, 1802.  
235<sup>a</sup> Samuel, born Jan. 4, 1805, married Abigail Stevens, Dec. 8,  
1824.

## 105

**Benjamin**, youngest son of 54-18-4 and Miss Thomas ;  
married, in 1787, near Albany, N. Y., Sarah Cordelia

**Williamson**, born July 27, 1768;

children :

- 236 Benjamin Green, born Jan. 20, 1788.  
237 Hannah, born Feb. 6, 1790.  
238 Thomas Williamson, born Nov. 2, 1792.  
239 Hezekiah, born April 2, 1795.  
240 John, born July 25, 1797. 241 An infant, died in infancy.  
242 William Ostrander, born Sept. 22, 1802.  
243 Benjamin Samuel, born Dec. 12, 1804.  
244 Mary, born April 10, 1806 ;

married, about 1810, a second wife, Sarah

**Demelt**, of whom I have heard nothing;

children :

- 245 An infant, unnamed. 246 Daniel, died young.  
247 Elisha, died young. 248 Calvin, died young.  
249 Elsie. 250 Ann Eliza, born 1823, died Feb. 17, 1883.  
251 Isaac. 252 Archibald. 253 Elias. 254 Malinda.  
255 Russell. 256 Sally Ann, married David Haight.

105 was known as the gunmaker.

## 106

**William Thomas**, only son of 55-18-4 and Deborah Thomas ;  
married, June 30, 1791, in Bozrah, Phebe

**Throop**, born March 1, 1771, dau. of Wm. Throop and Prudence  
children : [dence Hyde, granddaughter of Rev. Benj. Throop;

257 Nathan, born May 8, 1792, died Mar. 5, 1846.

258 Clarissa, born Oct 31, 1793.

259 Hyde Throop, born Nov. 13, 1797, died Aug. 3, 1864, unm'd.

260 William Thomas, jr., b'n Aug. 17, 1800, d. Oct. 8, '56, single.

261 George, born Dec. 2, 1802, died in Galesburg, Ill.

262 Deborah, born Aug. 31, 1806.

263 John Thomas, born Dec. 29, 1810, living in Cleveland, O.

264 Cornelia, born Jan. 7, 1816, md. Wm. Ball, Jan. 10, 1850.

## 108

**Ashbel Stevens**, second son of 56-18-4 and Rebecca Stevens ;  
married, Oct. 23, 1800, Eunice

**Allen**, born Nov. 23, 1776, died Oct. 17, 1854 ;

children :

265 Oriza, b'n Feb. 7, 1803, md. Johnson Bateman, June 22, '31.

266 Abraham, born December 19, 1805.

267 Fanny, born May 20, 1809, died Jan. 30, 1813.

268 Sarah Stevens, born July 3, 1813, md. David Chappell.

269 William Miller, born Feb. 5, 1818, died July 2, 1872.

## 109

**Nathan**, third son of 56-18-4 and Rebecca Stevens ;  
married, 1803, in Glastonbury, Ct., Sally

**Miller**, born Aug. 22, 1775, died Jan. 6, 1851 ;

children :

270 Susan Miller, born May 7, 1804, md. C. A. Thorp.

271 Laurette, born May 30, 1805, married Wm. C. Fonda.

272 Abraham, born May 19, 1807, died May 20, 1807.

273 Sarah Maria, born Jan. 3, 1809, married J. P. Tuttle.

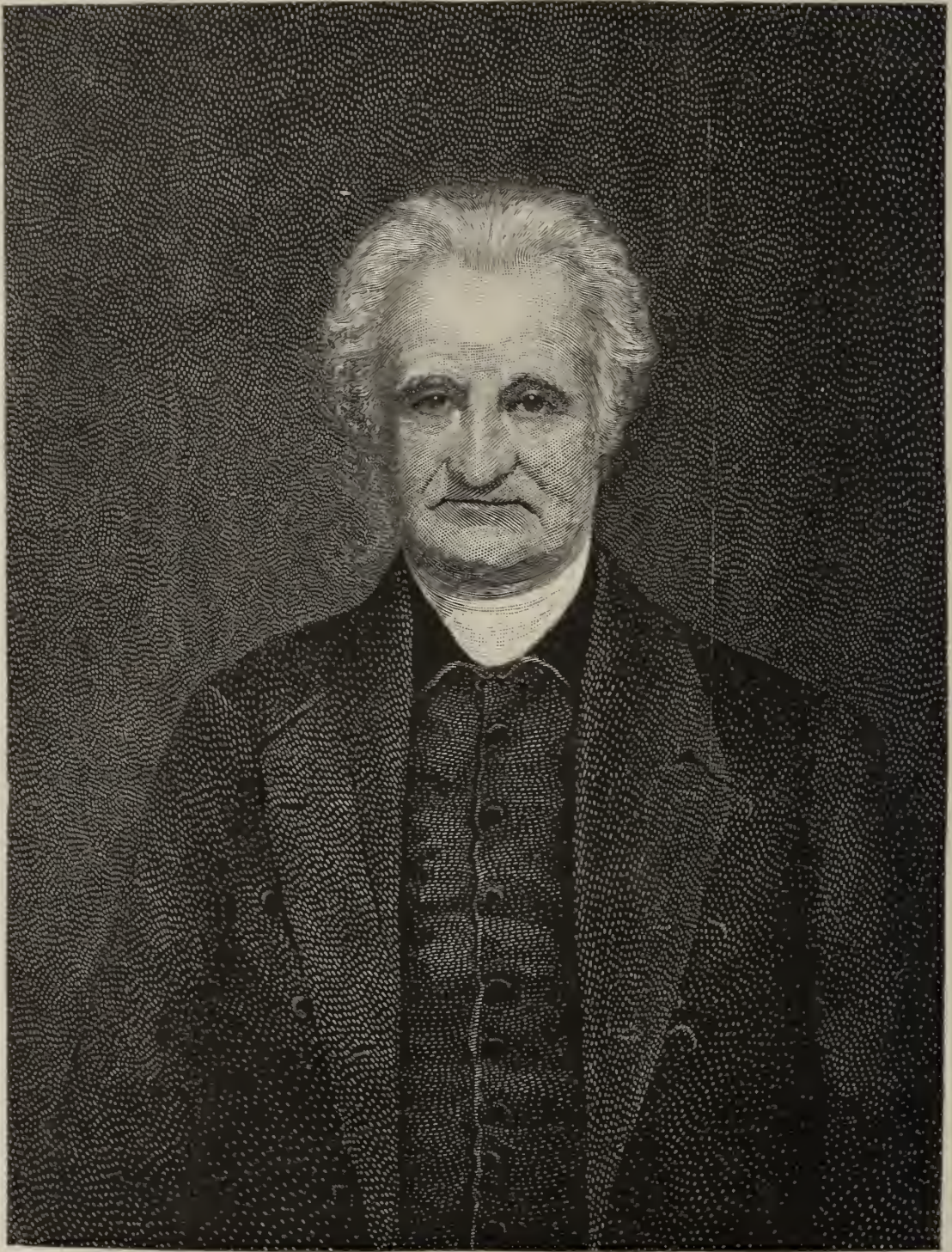
274 Edwin, born April 4, 1810, died unmarried.

275 Larmia Euphrasia, born Dec. 7, 1811, md. L. S. Parsons.

276 William Henry, born Oct. 27, 1813.

277 Mary Sophia, born Jan. 29, 1815, md. Wm. Glen.

278 Nathan, junior, born April 11, 1816, died May 6, 1816.



1782 - 1853

Abraham Avery

## 110

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 56-18-4 and Rebecca Stevens ;  
married, Nov. 13, 1800, Isaac

**Berin**, of East Hampton, Ct., b. 1773, d. May 8, 1870 ;  
children : Pamela, born Oct. 9, 1801. William, born June  
17th, 1804. Chauncey, born July 7, 1806. Isaac A., born  
April 29, 1808. Abner Griswold, born July 10, 1810. Philo,  
born Aug. 12, 1813. Alice S., born July 3, 1815. Adaline, born  
Aug. 8, 1817. Belinda, born Jan. 17, 1820.

The business history of this family is a very unique and interesting one. In 1830, William Berin, the eldest son of Anna Avery and Isaac Berin, commenced the manufacture of sleigh-bells, in East Hampton, Conn., the little town in which his parents lived. One by one the other sons, as they became of age, engaged in the same business, all the labor of their little foundry being done by hand and horse power. In 1837, they purchased a valuable water privilege in the town, which enabled them to increase their business very rapidly. Later on, the well-known firm of Berin Brothers' Manufacturing Company was organized composed entirely of members of the family, and by new inventions, continually increasing facilities, energy and forethought, their business has so increased that now they probably manufacture more than half the bells that are made and sold in the United States and Canada.

All of the sons, as well as the sons-in-law and many of the grandchildren, are or have been employed in this business ; and many have filled important and honorable private offices and trusts in their county and State. Philo Berin was a Lieutenant-Colonel of the State militia, and three of the grandsons were officers in the war of the Rebellion.

## 111

ABRAHAM AVERY, 3d, was born in Montville, Ct., June 22, 1782. His mother, who was a granddaughter of Rev. Timothy Stevens, first minister of Glastonbury, Ct., dying when he was quite young, he was placed in the family of a Mr. Hyde, of Norwich, to learn the tanner's and saddler's trade. Soon after he became of age he settled in business in Wilbraham, Mass., where he was married Oct. 20, 1808, to Elizabeth Bliss, youngest daughter of the Hon. Abel Bliss, whose grandfather was one

of the first settlers of Wilbraham and a large land owner there. Here he soon became one of the prominent business and public men of the town, as well as of the western part of the State, particularly in Hampden County, where his counsel was often sought in new and important enterprises, as his quick and sound judgment, his clear perception of the right, made him a safe counselor.

He soon became a strong friend of the educational interests of the day, as he felt the want of those advantages which many of his associates possessed ; he was determined to do all that he could to furnish educational facilities to those in moderate circumstances, and this induced him to become one of the founders of the Wesleyan Academy at Wilbraham, as well as one of its most watchful and earnest workers during all of its early struggles and successes, contributing time and money without stint, until it became one of the most prominent and flourishing schools of that class in the country. He was also one of the founders and for many years a trustee of the Wesleyan University, at Middletown, Ct., to which he contributed liberally and ever took a deep interest in its welfare.

In town and county affairs he was quite active, having from time to time filled nearly every office in the gift of his neighbors, and he was usually called upon to preside at public meetings. Many times he represented his town in the State legislature at Boston. He was a stern man, yet fond of story and anecdote, and enjoyed exceedingly, in a quiet way, the comic side of life, as the many anecdotes told of him amply attest. He was quick to decide, firm as a rock, just to a fault, powerful in debate, and it is said that few cared to antagonize him in public assemblies, as he could always carry his audience with him, and he would never be defeated in any measure in which he was interested. He retired from active business in 1842, having secured a competency for his remaining years, and died at Wilbraham, of apoplexy, Oct. 8, 1853.

The following amusing anecdote of Mr. Avery, which will illustrate one phase of his character is copied from the Rev. Dr. Stebbins' Memorial History of Wilbraham ; premising that Mr. Avery had always stoutly maintained that it was unjust to compel citizens to support preaching of the standing order when they

did not believe in the doctrines preached, and was determined that the law should be repealed, took this measure among others of making it obnoxious and unpopular :

“The collectors found it very difficult at times to get the taxes of the heretics in town, and no little cunning, as well as spunk, was sometimes displayed in escaping payment. Abraham Avery was a prominent man in the town, a tanner, saddler and harness-maker ; a man of great energy, indomitable persistency, pious and plucky to admiration ; from hair to heel a Methodist. He was cunning withal, and liked a practical joke, so be it was worthy of his religious profession. He owed a tax. He wouldn't pay it. The collector of the parish determined to have it. ‘Get it, then,’ said Avery. Now, Avery could make a good saddle—one that the Queen's horse-guards would be proud of in finish, and whose strength would have carried any one of the six hundred through the immortal charge of Inkermann. So, in his meditations, Avery determined to make a saddle to pay his tax withal. He selected the pieces of leather which best pleased the eye, and fitted them together as he well knew how, being a skilful worker in leather, and mounted it with shining metal, so that it was very tempting to look upon, like the forbidden fruit of Eden. Avery knew that the strength was not equal to the beauty thereof ; but as it was not for *sound* doctrine he made it, so he delighted in correspondency. The collector came ; the shop had been cleared of most of the finished work besides, and when he cast his eye upon the saddle he did covet it much for his taxes, and was much delighted when Avery declined to pay them. ‘I must take this nice saddle, then,’ said the publican. ‘Take it, then,’ quoth Avery, gruffly. It was taken. Avery's face was sparkling all over with delight as the constable put the prize in his wagon and drove off. It was sold at auction and brought a great price, far above the amount of the tax ; for it was known that Avery's saddles were of the best. The constable offered the excess of the sale over the tax to Avery, but he would not take it. The constable tendered to him the balance in gold ; Avery said he would have nothing to do with it. The saddle was purchased by a man from Belchertown. He was tempted to try it early. It looked magnificently on his horse's back. He sprang upon it, Out came one stirrup, down broke

the seat, out came the bridge, off dropped the sides, and he spake words of Avery and the saddle which were not lawful to be spoken, and should not be written. He came to Avery in great wrath, and asked him if he did not warrant his saddles. 'Certainly,' said Avery. 'Well, then,' he replied, 'look at this saddle.' 'Ah,' said Avery, 'that is the Presbyterian saddle, I have nothing to do with that.' And, with a relish of satisfaction, he again drew his strong waxed-end through the leather upon which he was at work, for he enjoyed hugely what had come to pass."

The obnoxious law was repealed the following season, and heretics were not again the victims of unjust taxation.

**Abraham**, 3d, fourth son of 56-18-4 and Rebecca Stevens ;

married, Oct. 20, 1808, in Wilbraham, Mass., Elizabeth

**Bliss**, born Jan. 29, 1787, died Dec. 27, 1851, dau. of Hon. children : [Abel Bliss ;

279 Addison, born Feb. 20, 1810, died Oct. 19, 1841.

280 An infant, unnamed, born April 26, 1812, d. Apr. 29, 1812.

281 Benjamin, born June 16, 1813, died Dec. 13, 1819.

282 Simeon, born Aug. 22, 1817, died March 12, 1819.

283 Elizabeth, born Oct. 13, 1819, died Oct. 17, 1837.

284 Julia, born April 18, 1822, died March 14, 1874.

285 Abraham, 4th, born Nov. 15, 1824, died April 3, 1893;

married, no date given, in Wilbraham, Belinda Cordelia

**Brewer**, born Aug. 5, 1805, died Nov. 15, 1877.

## 112

**Dolly**, second daughter of 56-18-4 and Rebecca Stevens ;

married, May 31, 1804, in Wilbraham, Capt. George

**Sellen** ; he died at sea, returning from New Orleans;

children : Orrin, born Feb. 28, 1806. George Clinton, born April 14, 1807. Fidelia, born April 13, 1808. Lucy, born Sept. 25, 1810. Lovisa, born Aug. 25, 1812. Titus, born March 15, 1815.

## 116

**Charles**, eldest son of 63-23-4 and Thankful Benton ;

married, Oct. 3, 1800, at Ellington, Ct., Sarah

**King**, born 1782, died July 27, 1840, aged 58 ;

children :

286 Laura, born Aug. 11, 1801, died Nov. 9, 1803.

- 287 Austin K., born Oct. 6, 1894, died May 14, 1879.  
 288 Sophrona, born Oct. 30, 1809, died young.  
 289 Sophrona Fox, b. Mar. 5, 1813, md. S. L. Gager, Jan. 24, '35.  
 290 Laurana C., b. Feb. 14, 1820, m. Wm. Nichols, Oct. 16, 1840.

## 117

**Henry**, second son of 63-23-4 and Thankful Benton ;  
 married, Jan. 31, 1811, at Longmeadow, Mass., Lydia

**Hale**, born 1785, died Oct. 25, 1872, aged 87;

children :

- 291 Daniel, born April 18, 1812.  
 292 Almira, born April 12, 1814.  
 293 Lydia, born April 24, 1816, died Mar. 24, 1887.  
 294 Minerva, born April 17, 1818.  
 295 Charlotte, born May 31, 1821, died June 29, 1856.  
 296 Flavia A., born Feb 19, 1824, d. Jan 25, 1828.

## 120

**Elihu Benton**, third son of 63-23-4 and Thankful Benton ;  
 married, in January, 1810, in Stafford, Ct., Polly

**Fuller**, date of birth unknown, died June 9, 1867 ;

children :

- 297 Loren T., born June 10, 1811, died June 6, 1846.  
 298 Lovatus K., born Aug. 26, 1813, died Dec. 8, 1814.  
 299 Lovatus K., 2d, born May 14, 1816, died Aug. 16, 1851.  
 300 Lyman W., born June 7, 1818.  
 301 Theodore M., born May 20, 1820.  
 202 Horatio D., born July 24, 1822.  
 303 Danford H., born Aug. 8, 1824, died March 13, 1828.  
 304 Eliza A., born Dec. 5, 1826.  
 305 Lauraette L., born Oct. 2, 1828.  
 306 Lawson H., born June 19, 1833, died July 11, 1857.

## 122

**Azuba**, fourth daughter of 63-23-4 and Thankful Benton ;  
 married, Nov. 29, 1809, Guerdon

**Woodworth**; children: Laura, born 1810, md. Austin O.  
 Bradley. Ann, born 1812. Alithea W., born 1815, md. Dan  
 Dimmock. Azuba, born 1832.

## 123

**Lilly**, youngest daughter of 63-23-4 and Thankful Benton ;  
 married, Mar. 31, 1811, in West Stafford, Ct., Charles

**Woodworth**, born 1787, died Jan. 9, 1857;

children: Caroline L., born April, 1815. Rev. Charles L., born May 2, 1820. Sherman C., born Feb. 10, 1822. Flavia H., born Mar. 13, 1824. Giles W., born March 25, 1826. Dexter S., born Nov. 6, 1827. Maria Theressa, born Sept., 1837, died young. Emily F., born March 5, 1830.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**124**

**Isaac**, eldest son of 65-35-11-4 and Mary Allyn ;

married, Jan. 8, 1797, in Preston, Clarissa

**Button**, born May 9, 1777, died Nov. 7, 1859;

children :

307 Clarissa, born Feb. 18, 1798, died May 4, 1868.

308 William Pitt, born May 28, 1800, died Jan. 16, 1814.

309 Roswell Miner, born Feb. 21, 1802, died Jan 14, 1814.

310 Mary, born Jan. 5, 1804, died Feb. 25, 1881.

311 Isaac Allen, born Oct. 14, 1806, died Oct., 1859.

312 Gilbert Button, born Sept. 21, 1809, died Oct. 10, 1874.

313 Sabra Emeline, born May 16, 1812.

314 Emily, born June 14, 1816, died Dec. 20, 1848.

**128**

**Hannah**, youngest daughter of 65-35-11-4 and Mary Allyn ;

married, about 1814, place unknown, Lodowic

**Bailey**, born 1785, death unknown, son of Obadiah Bailey and

children : [Azuba Rogers ;

Hannah, born 1815. John L., born 1817. Eliphalet, born

1819, died young. Caroline, born 1821. Eliza, born 1823.

Adaline, born 1825. Isaac Avery, born 1827. Lodowic, jr.,

born 1831. Lucinda, born 1834.

**129**

**Susanna**, eldest daughter of 69-35-11-4 and Mary Avery ;

married, about 1800, place unknown, Elisha

**Baker**, born 1778;

children: Elisha. Mary Avery, married a Culver. Fanny,

married a Geer. Eliza, married a Weston. Jared. Charles.

Caroline, married an Adams. Emeline. George.

**132**

**Thomas Ledyard**, eldest son of 69-35-11-4 and Mary Avery;

married, Jan. 31, 1819, in New London, Lucretia

**Manwarring**, birth unknown, died Oct. 25, 1833;

children :

- 315 Ann Maria, born Nov. 3, 1820.  
 316 John Coit, born Oct. 3, 1822.  
 317 Lucretia, born July 15, 1825.  
 318 Henry T., born Jan. 8, 1827, drowned June 1, 1843.  
 319 Joseph M., born Nov. 3, 1828.  
 320 Mary Holt, b. Dec. 11, 1830, m. E. S. Morgan, Aug. 6, '51.  
 321 322 323 Unnamed and died in infancy in 1833 and 1834 ;  
 married, Nov. 27, 1834, in New London, Maud  
**Manwarring**, sister of his first wife, and no child'n reported.

### 135

**Elizabeth**, eldest dau. of 71-35-11-4 and Clarence Charlton ;  
 married, Oct. 13, 1802, by Ebenezer Avery, esq., Jesse

**Williams** ; children : Eliza, born Dec. 22, 1803. Caleb M.,  
 born March 30, 1806. Alonzo, born June 26, 1808. Ebenezer  
 A., born June 7, 1811. Lydia Ann, born May 1, 1813. Fred-  
 erick A., born May 11, 1816.

### 137

**Samuel**, second son of 71-35-11-4 and Clarence Charlton ;  
 married, in 1806, place unknown,

**Betsy** Avery, born 1788, dau. of Samuel, of Groton ;  
 children :

324 325 326 327 Of whom I have learned nothing.

### 144

**Ransford**, jr., eldest son of 73-37-11-4 and Mrs. Hutchinson ;  
 married, time unknown, Preston, Ct., Margaret

**Allyn**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 children :

328 William. 329 Polly. 330 John. 331 Martha.  
 332 Helen. 333 Eunice M.

### 145

**Richard**, second son of 73-37-11-4 and Mrs. Hutchinson ;  
 married, time unknown, first, Ann Petis, second, Mercy

**Hutchinson**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 children :

334 Eliza. 335 Caroline. 336 Jane. 337 Angeline.

**146**

**Charles**, eldest son of 74-37-11-4 and Sally Dewey ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Abigail

**Peck**, born before 1794, dau. of Joseph Peck and Mary Castle ;  
 children :

338 Sumner. 339 Sally. 340 Joseph ;  
 married, time and place not named, for second wife, a Miss

**Stocking** ; children : none reported.

**147**

**Rowland**, second son of 74-37-11-4 and Sally Dewey ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Roxana

**Shurtliff**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 child :

341 Dewey.

**148**

**Thomas Bill**, third son of 74-37-11-4 and Sally Dewey ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Louisa

**Crow**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;  
 children :

342 William. 343 Sumner. 344 Horatio. 345 Orrill.  
 346 Henry.

**156**

**Elisha**, eldest son of 75-37-11-4 and Susanna Chapman ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Nancy

**Whitney**, of whom I know nothing ;  
 children :

347 Harrison. 348 Horace. 349 Arvilla. 350 Orrill.  
 351 Elisha, jr. 352 George.

**158**

**Abner**, second son of 75-37-11-4 and Susanna Chapman ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Eunice

**Herrick**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 children :

353 Richardson. 354 Sophia. 355 Corinthia.  
 356 Lutheur. 357 Henry Holland.

**164**

**Adnah**, eldest son of 76-37-11-4 and Jerusha Sackett ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Esta

**Parsons**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 358 Adnah, jr., born May 29, 1823. 359 Ely. 360 Esta, jr.  
 361 William. 362 Moses. 363 Dorothy.  
 364 Dexter, born 1833.  
 365 Morton, born Nov., 1835, married May 26, 1862.  
 366 Sarah.

### 165

**Solomon**, second son of 76-37-11-4 and Jerusha Sackett ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Ellina

**Clark**, of whom I have nothing farther ;

children :

- 367 Jane. 368 Adaline. 369 Silas. 370 Theodore.  
 371 Edward.

### 166

**Walter**, third son of 76-37-11-4 and Jerusha Sackett ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Polly

**Chapman**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 372 Orrin. 373 Nathan. 374 Mary.

### 171

**John**, 2d, youngest son of 76-37-11-4 and Jerusha Sackett ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Lydia

**Atkins**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 375 Isaac. 376 John. 377 Dolly. 378 Eliza.  
 379 Lucinda.

### 172

**Ephraim**, eldest son of 77-37-11-4 and Mary Chapman ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Lucy

**Wright**, of whom I have learned nothing ;

children :

- 380 Hiram, born 1820, married, Mar. 8, 1843, by Erastus Den-  
 ison, Louisa Ardelia —, last name lost.

### 176

**Harvey**, second son of 77-37-11-4 and Mary Chapman ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Lucy

**Phillips**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;

children :

- 381 Arlington. 382 Revillo.

## 178

**Elizabeth**, fifth daughter of 77-37-11-4 and Mary Chapman; married, April 25, 1821, place not mentioned, Joseph Tyler **Allyn**, of Norfolk, Va; children: Virginia and Josephine, died in infancy. Camilla Amelia, md. Dr. Wm. J. Moore; children: Elizabeth A. and Paul W. Joseph T., md. Mary Russell Bell; children: Elizabeth. Emily Arnold. Joseph T., jr. Mabel Moore and Herman Avery. Mary Bell and Russell Bell, died in infancy.

Joseph T. Allyn served in the Confederate army through the war, and was paroled as lieutenant and ordnance officer, with Gen. Lee's army, at Appomattox Court House, April 9, 1865.

## 180

## HENRY AVERY'S NARRATIVE.

My grandfather, Ephraim, was born in New London, or Groton, about 1727, and removed about 1760 to a mountain in Montgomery, Mass., with his family, and is believed to have been the first settler. Perhaps my mother's father was with him. They cut their way up the mountain and settled on a large tract of land and went to work, with his boys, to clear it up!

In 1765 he built a story-and-a-half house, the first frame house in the town, and it was standing in 1889. All the children of my parents were born in it, and all in one room. In 1811 or 1812, my father built a two-story house, which also stands, the family having outgrown the old one. My life has been rather an eventful one, as my father died and left me at 11 years old, with mother and three or four sisters on the farm. My two brothers were married and removed. As I grew a little older I had to do a man's work on the farm and take care of the stock, and in fact was my mother's main help. Sometimes we would let the farm on shares, so that I could get a little chance at school, but in 1834 I tore myself away and went to work for a house in New York, and in September of that year they wanted me to go to the State of Mississippi, with a stock of goods. I was pleased to, did go, not knowing, of course, what my experience would be. I shipped on a brig with my goods, and when off Cape Hatteras we were struck by the equinoctial gale in the morning, which lasted two days and one night, and we all

expected to go down. On the first morning of the gale, our captain began to drink heavily and was drunk through all the gale of thirty-six hours and several days after, or until his brandy gave out. He got up in the night, with the water slushing about the cabin, stuck his head out of the hatch-way and asked the mate what they had better do, "if they had not better throw out a spar, to keep the vessel out of the trough of the sea?" The mate replied that he did not know what to do. The captain turned around and remarked, "We shall all go to hell before morning." He then took another drink and went to sleep. You had better believe I did not sleep any that night. We sailed about four weeks before we landed at Mobile, Alabama, and from there I worked my way up to Mississippi, and to the Choctaw Nation. The next year I went out by land, and drove a pair of horses and a "carry-all." We hauled our fine light goods over the mountains of Virginia and Tennessee, a distance of over 1,200 miles, and taking from five to six weeks to make the journey. I traveled it six times, making a distance of about 7,500 miles. We could haul our light goods that distance and have them on sale before any one by Mobile and the sea route could do so.

You may want to know what profits we had to charge to make it pay. We added ten per cent. on the cost for buying and freight, then marked them 100 per cent profit. It cost a great deal to get goods to Columbus, Miss.—that was our place of business, on the Tombigbee river. "What do you think of that for high?" In the spring of 1835 I had a desire to go to the Chickasaw Nation, more for curiosity and adventure than for trade and profit. I found me an interpreter, David Walker, a nephew of Gen. Winfield Scott, who told me there was neither roads nor bridges, but I would see the Indian in his wild state. So we got ready and started, one beautiful afternoon in March, from Cotton Gin Port, on the banks of the Tombigbee river. Our first drive was ten miles, to Mrs. Colbert's, a squaw, and the next drive we had to make was to the next house, thirty miles distant. After eating our wild turkey and corn bread, coffee without sugar or milk, we started; in a short time it began to rain hard, and in a few miles we came to one of those sluggish streams, with mud about knee deep to the horse, and when he

got to about the middle of the stream he fell down, the water running into the front end of the "carry-all." He lay there and could not get up. I pulled off my coat and boots, rolled up my trousers, and went in and unhooked the traces, gave the old horse a kick, and with a great effort he got up and out of the stream. I waded through the stream with the boxes of goods, pulled out the "carry-all" and loaded up the goods, and traveled all the afternoon, and got to Talabaneda Swamp, two or three miles long, where there was a sort of an old road which the merchants of Nashville had used to transport their goods to the white people. There was no fresh track after we got through, and about four o'clock we found ourselves on the bank of the Tabalay creek. The water in the channel was over the horse's back, and it was a branch of the Tombigbee river. There was the river staring us in the face, no bridge, and three miles to the nearest Indian house. What could we do? We must get over or camp on the bank with our goods, and it began to look serious with us. But after consulting awhile we concluded that if we could find a tree with plenty of limbs, we could carry our boxes of goods across through it to the opposite bank. So then we went up the stream a few rods and found the very thing we wanted, a large oak tree full of limbs that had fallen entirely across the stream. So we toted our goods over, but the next thing was to get the carry-all over. I divested myself of all clothing but shirt and drawers, tied the driving lines to the singletree, and pulled the carry-all into the stream until it almost floated, then I mounted the horse, with the line in my hand, and told Walker when I got to the end of my tether, to give the carry all a push and let her go. The channel was near the bank and I had not gone far before the horse was over his back in water, his nose sticking out, and I up to my waist; he made a few plunges and finally touched bottom, about knee deep. I jumped off and looked for the carry-all and Walker had pushed it into the channel, where it had turned over, and it was going down stream with the wheels sticking out of the water. By holding tight on the line when I struck bottom, I told Walker that I could hold it until he could cross on the tree, and come to my assistance. I stood shivering in the cold water, with not a dry thread on me, but he finally got there, and we

soon pulled it ashore, turned it over, loaded up our goods, and then drove three miles to an Indian cabin. I told Walker he must drive, as I was wetter than he, and I took the only old blanket we possessed, and wrapped it around my shoulders.

We went at a brisk trot, and in a short time we reached the cabin, on a hill, and asked the people if we could stay all night, and were answered, "Yaw, we brothers and friends." They had a good stable for the horse, with plenty of corn and fodder. The family consisted of three, father, mother, and a daughter of fourteen or fifteen and quite pretty. They had a big fire-in the mud and stick fire-place; they got us some supper, such as it was; it consisted of smoked fish, pork, corn-bread, the corn ground in a hand-mill and not sifted. This was mixed up with a little water, and when it got cold it was hard enough to knock you down. This, with a little coffee without milk or sugar, was all we had, but we could have eaten raw-hide, as we had had nothing since morning. The house consisted of a single room and the bed-room was merely a frame of poles fastened to the logs, and poles laid across, then a few boards and then blankets. When they got ready for bed, they simply crawled in under their blanket, and said nothing to us where we should sleep. In fact they had no bed for us, and we used the one poor blanket we had, and lay down on the floor, where we slept soundly till morning. When we awoke we were chilled to the bones, the fire was out, and there was no lining to the floor, and the cold came up through the cracks terribly. We soon had some kind of breakfast and started for the next house, a drive of fifteen miles. Our bill for the night was three dollars.

We got there about noon, had some kind of fare, and started for the next one, fifteen miles, to an Indian chief's by the name of Colbert. He had a plantation and slaves, and raised cotton. He had a daughter named Lydia; she had on black silk, with plenty of silver jewelry. They wore no gold ornaments—all silver. Our next drive was twelve miles, to Pontatoc, our destination, where the government had established a land office. It was in the woods; there land speculators were, and most of the buck Indians. I saw the Chickasaw King. He had a large silver ring in his nose. We stayed about three weeks, and returned

in another way from what we went. I was in the South in the same business about a dozen years.

**Henry**, youngest son of 77-37-11-4 and Mary Chapman ;  
married, Aug. 18, 1836, Guilford, N. Y., Caroline

**Morse**, born Aug. 29, 1815 ;

children :

383 Helen Josephine, born May 6, 1838, md. Chas. N. Yeamans.

384 Frank Rhodes, born April 7, 1853, md. Lillian Campbell,  
Mar. 29, 1877, died June 2, 1886; two children, Harry Campbell,  
born March, 1880. Josephine Yeamans, born Nov., 1881.  
Frank Rhodes compiled his line of descent from Ephraim and  
Abigail Bill.

### 185

**Walter**, second son of 82-38-13-4 and Sarah Corss ;  
married, about 1785, said to be in Cayuga County, N. Y.,

**Unknown ;**

children :

385 Walter, jr., born 1787, in or near Semphronius, N. Y., and  
perhaps others. This is not probable, as the land was not  
surveyed at that time. The Indian title was not extinct till 1791.

### 189

**Lois**, third daughter of 82-38-13-4 and Abigail Sayres ;  
married, Jan. 31, 1783, place unknown, Zebulon

**Benton ;** child : John Lias, born Dec. 25, 1783.

### 196

**John**, fourth son of 83-38-13-4 and Mary Unknown ;  
married, Jan. 22, 1794, in Temple, N. H., Hannah

**Fish**, of whom I have nothing farther ;

children :

386 John, born 1796, died young.

387 Jonathan, born 1799, died in Booneville, N. Y., June, 1888.

388 Nathan. 389 Asa. 390 Polly.

391 Esther. 392 Hannah.

### 201

**Elisha**, eldest son of 92-42-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela Avery, nee  
married, 1808, in Enfield, Conn., Persis [Fox ;

**Pease**, born April 23, 1785, died 1826 ;

children :

393 Emeline, b. Sept. 12, 1809, md. Mr. Woodward ; 5 children.

394 Persis, born Aug. 6, 1811, md. Jonathan Peterson.

- 395 Elisha Pease, born March 5, 1814, died 1834.  
 396 Charles Augustus, born 1816, takes no interest.  
 396 $\alpha$  Charlotte, born 1818.  
 397 Laura M., born Mar. 26, 1820, died 1846.  
 398 James H., born Nov. 1, 1821, takes no interest.

**202**

**Samuel**, M. D., second son of 92-42-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela married, 1817, Charlemont, Mass., Priscilla [Avery, nee Fox;

**Bates**, daughter of Stephen;

children :

- 399 Priscilla Bates, born Dec 12, 1819, md. Lysander M. Ward.  
 400 Samuel F., M. D., born Dec. 24, 1822; grad. at Pittsfield, Mass., 1848, died June 19, 1882, single.  
 401 Stephen Bates, born March 24, 1825.  
 402 Jane M., born Dec. 14, 1828.  
 403 Wealthy H., born Feb. 25, 1833, md. Julius P. Knights.

**208**

**Amos**, fourth son of 92-42-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela Avery, nee married, Sept. 26, 1827, Wilmington, N. Y., Eliza B. [Fox;

**Sanford**, born Sept. 18, 1808, died Feb. 18, 1875, dau. of Reu- children : [ben Sanford and Polly Lewis-

- 404 Sanford, born April 20, 1831.  
 405 Henry C., born Dec. 27, 1833.  
 406 Fletcher J., born Oct. 24, 1837.  
 407 Ann E., born Sept. 2, 1839.  
 408 Erwin W., born Dec. 15, 1842.  
 409 Wilber B., born April 2, 1844, still single.  
 410 Polly Maria, born Aug. 23, 1846.  
 411 Amanda, born Feb. 7, 1849.  
 414 415 416 Unnamed, died in infancy.  
 Res. Wilmington, N. Y.

**209**

**Amanda S.**, fifth dau. of 92-42-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela Avery, married, Oct. 20, 1825, in Charlem't, Mass., Asa Porter [nee Fox;

**Church**, born Nov. 22, 1794;

children : William B., born June 19, 1827. George W., born June 13, 1829. Julia C., born Oct. 6, 1831. Caroline A., born Feb. 10, 1834. Eliza S., born May 15, 1836. Mary, born Aug. 14, 1839. Delia, born Nov. 26, 1841. Pamela Fox, born July 21, 1844.

JULIA C. CHURCH graduated at the Albany Normal School in 1856, and proved herself to be a very successful and accomplished teacher. In 1857 she married Dr. George Abbott, of Hamburgh, N. Y. He first went out as surgeon of the 67th Regiment, N. G., S. N. Y., of which he had been surgeon many years, in June, 1863, at the same time that the Hon. Amos Avery volunteered. While they were out the Legislature of New York ordered the raising of a regiment of National Guards in every assembly district. The whole of the 67th Regiment was in the Fourth Assembly district, excepting that of his own town, which was in the Third. On their return Major-General Randell immediately selected him to take the appointment to raise a regiment in his assembly district, in which there was no military organization. He finally consented, raised the requisite 320 men in seven different companies, and was organized as the 98th Regiment in about 60 days. The State department complimented him highly, and said he raised a regiment the quickest of any man in the State. The next summer the regiment went out as one-hundred-days men, were gone one hundred and thirty-three days, and came back home full of "honor and glory" for having simply tried to do their duty.

## 210

**Elihu**, youngest son of 92-42-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela Avery, nee married, Feb. 19, 1839, in Windsor, Mass., Jerusha [Fox ;

**Chapman**, born Nov. 8, 1810, dau. of Ezra Chapman and children : [Betsy Taft ;

417 Elizabeth C., born Dec. 23, 1839, married Albert Smith.

418 Julia Maria, born Jan. 23, 1841, still single.

## 211

**Maria**, youngest dau. of 92-41-13-4 and Mrs. Pamela Avery, married, Aug. 30, 1830, in Charlem't, Mass., Dexter [nee Fox ;

**Daniels**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;

children : Pamela Fox, born June 3, 1831. Lydia M., born April 16, 1834. Dexter A., born May 3, 1836. Francis S., born Aug. 3, 1838. William H., born Aug. 23, 1840 ;

married, for second husband, Alva

**Pike** ; no farther record.

## 213

**Abner**, eldest son of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery, of Oliver; married, in 1817, place unknown, Dorinda

**Barnard**, born Sept. 24, 1787, died Oct. 24, 1833;

children :

- 419 William Barnard, born Jan. 1, 1818.  
 420 Rhoda Allen, born Nov. 10, 1820, died July 31, 1872.  
 421 Gardner Fox, born July 31, 1822, died Oct. 28, 1842.  
 422 Amanda Lucretia, born April 5, 1825, md. F. L. Mayhew.  
 423 Clarissa, born June 30, 1827, died Feb. 10, 1829.  
 424 425 Twins, born Oct. 20, 1833, died same day.  
 426 Amos Lawrence, born April 6, 1831;  
 married, in 1836, in Charlemont, Mass., Mary A.

**Dean ;**

children :

- 427 Charlotte Maria, born March 16, 1837, md., first, Newsted,  
 428 John Dean, born July 1, 1839. [second, Poulton;  
 429 Wales Tileston, born Jan. 4, 1842, died July 8, 1843.  
 430 Sarah Dorinda, born Jan. 1, 1844, md. Augustus Smith.  
 431 Prudence Rebecca, born Aug. 14, 1846, unmarried.  
 432 Abner Dean, born Nov. 9, 1848.

## 217

**Eunice**, fifth daughter of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery;  
 married, May 24, 1824, Ebenezer

**Porter**, born April 12, 1781;

children : Sarah J., born March 12, 1825. Mehitable F., born  
 Nov. 26, 1826. Abigail H., born Aug. 31, 1828.

## 219

**Lois**, seventh daughter of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery;  
 married, Oct. 16, 1814, Valentine W.

**Rathbon, jr.**; children: John Avery, born July 1, 1816.  
 Maria Loisa, born Feb. 23, 1818. Horace, born Dec. 28, 1821.

## 220

**Oliver**, second son of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery;  
 married, April 13, 1825, in Groton, N. Y., Hannah

**Webb** born July 7, 1806, dau. of Nehemiah W. and Abigail  
 children : [Backus ;

- 433 Frederick A , born Jan. 7, 1826.  
 434 Abigail Backus, born Dec. 7, 1827,

- 435 Albert, born Nov. 18, 1829, died in 1831.  
 436 Marcus A., born June 1, 1832.  
 437 Amos, born August 18, 1834.  
 438 Oliver, born Sept. 26, 1836.  
 439 Hannah, born Sept. 14, 1838.  
 440 David, born Aug. 15, 1840, died March, 1889.  
 441 Edward Mortimer, born Feb. 28, 1849.

**222**

**Abel**, fourth son of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery ;  
 married, about 1830, Emeline Hulda

**Andrews**, born May 17, 1806, dau. of Ezra Andrews and  
 children : [Pauline Phelps ;

- 442 Pauline, b. 1832, md. a Mr. Munroe ; child'n : Deete. Alice.  
 443 Amos, b. 1834, married; child'n: Herbert. Luella. [Celestia.  
 444 Horace, born Sept. 20, 1836.  
 445 Lucius, md.; child'n: Eugene. Sarah. Walter. Mary. Fred.  
 446 Matilda, md. a Mr. Munroe ; child'n : Ella. Arthur. Willie.  
 447 Augusta, md. a Mr. Forrest ; child : Winniford. [Frank.  
 448 Joel G., md ; child'n : Nellie. Effie. Hattie. Maud.

I have done all that I could to have these families in full, but  
 have failed, as is easily perceptible.

**224**

**David**, fifth son of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery, of Oliver ;  
 married, May 23, 1829, in Charlemont, Mass., Prudence D.

**Dean**, born Dec. 20, 1817 ; is living ;  
 children :

- 449 Adaline P , b. Jan. 25, 1841, died Nov. 18, 1846.  
 450 Francis Denison, born Feb. 11, 1843, wounded May 14, 1864,  
 451 Henry Gardner, born Feb. 7, 1845. [died Aug. 12, 1869.  
 452 James Dean, born Feb. 10, 1848.  
 453 Adalaid F., b. Feb. 17, 1850, md. L. N. Bliss, Feb. 17, 1880.  
 454 William B., born July 11, 1856.  
 455 David Ellsworth, born May 4, 1862 ; single.

**225**

HON. AMOS AVERY was born in East Charlemont, Mass.,  
 January 19, 1807, and was the fourteenth child of Amos and  
 Eunice Avery. His mother was a daughter of Oliver Avery, but  
 though of the same name, she is not aware that any relationship  
 existed previous to marriage. At the burning of old Salem his

maternal grandmother Avery took her three-year-old little girl and fled. Being closely pursued by the Indians, they took refuge in a hollow log. The dogs sniffed the log, barking, but the people had begun to rally and the Indians did not dare to delay their flight. Thus was providentially saved the little girl who afterwards became the mother of Amos.

His education was acquired in the common school, save one term's attendance, when 16 years old, at Ashfield Academy, then taught by the afterwards celebrated Mary Lyon, who founded the Mt. Holyoke Seminary. While attending this school he boarded at the same place with Miss Lyon.

Following this he served an apprenticeship of eighteen months in Ashfield, to learn the blacksmith's trade. He then went into Western New York and worked at his trade with his brother Abel, at Evans Center. About this time he bought an entire block of land on the Terrace in Buffalo for two hundred and fifty dollars, but this appeared so unpromising that when twenty-one he sold it and bought out his brother at Evans Center, where he has continuously resided since.

At Fort Salem, Mass., his maternal grandfather, Oliver Avery, was one of a scouting party who were fired into by Indians lying in ambush. Oliver fell with a fractured thigh. The Indian who shot him, leaving his ambush to scalp him, Oliver raised his gun and shot the Indian dead.

Oliver's comrades, seeing him fall and thinking him dead, fled leaving him to work his way back to the Fort, a distance of several miles, as best he could. His sufferings in the Indian wars were so great that he was imbued with the most intense hatred of the race, and used to enjoin upon his boys to "never leave an Indian alive, but kill him on the spot."

Oliver Avery, in his old age lived with his daughter, Eunice, and Amos, as a child of six years, remembers of an Indian coming to his father's house and sitting in the door. Amos' mother was trying to get rid of him, when the old grandfather, with hair as white as snow, came through the old kitchen, which was forty or fifty feet long, more as though he was flying than walking, bearing aloft a solid ivory-headed cane, which he brought down with such force as to break every slat from top to bottom in the back of the chair from which the Indian had barely

sprung and made his escape, clearing the stone door-steps at one bound. This was the only Indian Amos had ever seen until he reached Erie County, a lad of eighteen. He was out gunning one day, when he discovered a moccasin footprint. He followed and soon saw an Indian and raised his gun to shoot, but thought he would wait a little. He took aim again, when he thought, "Perhaps those Indians never hurt my grandfather." The thought of its being a crime to shoot an Indian never occurred to him, and he would then have shot one as innocently as he would have shot a woodchuck.

He was very active in politics and commenced voting at nineteen. It came about thus wise: In 1826, while actively electioneering for Gurnsey as against Tracy for Member of Congress, Eli Bascom wanted him to vote. Amos replied, "I'm not twenty-one." "Come with me," says Bascom, "and I'll take care of you." On proffering his ballot the inspector asked "Are you twenty-one?" The Esquire promptly answered, "He knows how to vote as well as a man that weighs six hundred." That settled it and he voted.

In 1834 he commenced to practice law as a country pettifogger and was very successful, but he, however, acquired a better reputation as a peace-maker. In 1838 he was elected Justice of the Peace and since that time has filled that office more than forty years. He is now an active officiating magistrate, though over eighty-five, and is the oldest one in the State.

Being a splendid singer and full of enthusiasm, in the political campaign of 1840 he, with five others, built of basswood poles, a log cabin on wheels, that would easily seat a dozen persons. They ornamented the porch of the entrance on the one side with a sap yoke, the other an ox yoke, decorated it with pioneer emblems and the inevitable keg of hard cider, which he says was well patronized. A live coon chained to a pole on top, and with stars and stripes, a regulation streamer, and drawn by four horses, they attended every Whig meeting held within forty miles, between Buffalo and Fredonia making it their grand business to sign campaign songs and annoy "Loco Focos," and he says "they did it, too." Here is a sample of one of their songs:

Old Tip's the boy to swing the flail,  
It makes the Loco Foco look so pale,  
Hurrah! Hurrah! Hurrah! etc.

Another was:

What's the cause of this commotion, motion, motion,  
All the country through?

It's the ball a rolling on for Tippecanoe and Tyler too,

And with them we will beat little Van, Van, Van. He's a used up man.

With them we will beat Little Van, etc.

Though thus active in politics he never sought political preferment, yet in 1857 he was forced to accept of the Whig nomination for Member of Assembly, and being elected became a member of the State Legislature of 1858. Having quite a taste for the military he early became identified with the militia; was made captain of a rifle company and afterwards promoted to the colonelcy of the regiment, which position he held for two years and then resigned. At the breaking out of the "Patriot War" in Canada, the "Junta" in Buffalo appointed him commander-in-chief of the patriot forces which they were raising on this side with which to invade and take Canada. Their numbers were so small and their munitions of war so inadequate that he refused to do more than to aid in preserving the peace on the lines, while some of the more zealous and excitable subordinates, with a few volunteers, pushed into the Queen's dominions, were quickly gobbled up by the red-coats and served a long imprisonment in Van Diemen's land as the reward of their temerity. In 1863, when Gen. Lee made his celebrated raid into Maryland, the militia of Western New York were called south. He, though in his 57th year, promptly volunteered as a private and went with the Sixty-seventh Regiment N. G., S. N. Y., to Harrisburg, etc., to aid in the staying of Lee's advance.

DR. GEORGE ABBOTT.

## 225

**Amos**, jr. (Hon.) youngest son of 93-42-13-4 and Eunice Avery; married, 1837, supposed in Evans Center, N. Y., Julina

**Bundy**, born Feb., 1815, and died 1865, dau. of Sanford Bundy children: [and Lovina Tolman ;

456 Amos Duane, born March 28, 1838.

457 Orson Sanford, born May 29, 1840.

458 Emma Lovina, born June 1, 1842.

459 Emily Julina, twin.

460 Richard Henry, born April 7, 1845, died 1876.

461 Loren De Witt, born Dec. 3, 1847.

462 Ann Maria, born June 3, 1853.

**230**

[Elizabeth Noyes;

**Abraham Selden**, (Rev.) second son of 102-53-18-4 and married, Aug. 2, 1818, in Mansfield, Conn., Esther

**Clark**, born Oct. 25, 1792, died Oct. 25, 1872, dau. of Oliver children : [Clark ;

463 Mary, born May 8, 1819, in Allegany County, N. Y.

464 Julia A., born June, 1820, died young.

465 John Calvin, born 1831, md. Anna Wood, Mayville, Ky.

466 Esther, born 1822.

467 Samuel Selden, born July 22, 1825, near Attica, N. Y.

468 William, died young. 469 Sarah, died young.

470 Eliza Ann, died May, 1855, in Ohio.

471 Caroline, died young.

472 Emeline, b. 1831, died of cholera, aged six weeks.

473 Julia, 2d, md. Rev. William Randall, died May, 1856.

474 Abraham, died in 1856. Hannah, died young.

230 was a home missionary in Western New York, Virginia, and Ohio, and in 1857 was at Metropolis City, Southern Illinois.

**236**

**Benjamin Green**, (Rev.) eldest son of 105-54-18-4 and married, time and place unknown, Priscilla [Sarah C. Williamson;

**Swan**, birth unknown, died May 24, 1831 ;

children :

475 Eliza, was married ; no farther records.

476 Harriet Jane, born May 12, 1816, md. a Mr. Kitty.

477 Schuyler Swan, a twin, died young.

478 John Swan, b. 1820 ; went West and was never heard from.

479 Julia Ann, md. Richard Spencer Ellis, 1839 ; seven child'n ; married, in 1829, near Delmar, Pa., Lucretia

**Ellis**, born July 15, 1806, dau. of Richard and Chloe Ellis ;

children :

480 Richard Benjamin, born June 8, 1831, in Allegany, N. Y.

481 Thomas W., born Jan 13, 1833, died Dec. 8, 1867.

482 Mary Thomas, born April 30, 1835.

483 William Chaffey, born Sept. 5, 1857.

484 Sarah L., born Dec. 27, 1840, died Aug. 9, 1845.

485 James T., born June 4, 1843, died June 4, 1867.

In the first family three died unnamed, and in the second, two.

**240**

**John**, (Hon.) fourth son of 105-54-18-4 and Sarah C. Williamson; married, in 1822, in the west part of Albany Co., N. Y., Hannah **Miner**, born in 1800;

children :

486 Beriah H., born Oct. 9, 1823, died Jan. 19, 1892.

487 Isabella, married. 488 Hezekiah.

489 John. 490 Mary, md. Andrew Montgomery; no child'n.

491 Addison.

240 was a member of the New York State Legislature in 1850.

**243**

**Benjamin Samuel**, fifth son of 105-54-18-4 and Sarah C. married, Oct. 22, 1827, Abigail [Williamson;

**Champion**, b. Mar. 6, 1808, dau. Ezra C. and Polly Northrup. children :

492 Harrison, b'n Aug. 6, 1828, md. Pamela Owens; second,

493 Cordelia, b'n Mar. 22, 1830, md. Peter Truax. [Marg't Lute.

494 Beriah, b'n Jan. 19, 1832, md. Elizabeth McLean.

495 Ezra John, born Sept. 6, 1833, md. Laura Mower.

496 Sarah Ann, born April 3, 1835, md. Hector McLean.

497 Burr E., born Aug. 9, 1836, died young.

498 Isabella Hannah, b. Apr. 26, 1838, md. Jerome B. Champion.

499 Thomas Williamson, b. May 19, 1840, md. Susan Grisby.

500 Mary Abigail, born Oct. 19, 1841.

501 Benjamin, born Sept. 15, 1846, md. Ellen Southmay.

502 Mary, born Jan. 1, 1849, is still single.

503 Adelbert, born May 2, 1852, died young;

married, Nov. 17, 1875, for a second wife, Salome

**Champion**, born Sept. 11, 1814.

**250**

**Ann Eliza**, fourth daughter of 105-54-18-4 and Sarah Demelt; married, Oct. 11, 1837, place unknown, Oliver

**Hunt**; children: John A., born Aug. 6, 1840. Helen L., born May 19, 1842. Hannah M., born Nov. 13, 1843. Mary, born April 3, 1845. Jacob W., born July 23, 1847. Ira, born Dec. 14, 1849. Alice R., born March 5, 1855.

**257**

**Nathan**, eldest son of 106-55-18-4 and Phebe Throop; married, Oct. 8, 1818, in Tennessee, Rebecca Jones

**Rivers**, dau. of Gen. Thos. Rivers, who died May 30, 1847;

children :

- 504 William Thomas, born Nov. 11, 1819.  
 505 Laura, born Nov. 20, 1821, died Oct., 1831.  
 506 Elizabeth Edmunds, born Jan., 1824, md. M. Merriweather,  
 507 Rebecca Rivers, b. Feb. 20, 1826, d. Aug. 29, 1840. [Jan. 5, '52.  
 508 Amanda, b. May 6, 1828, md. N. Trezevant, Nov. 30, 1848.  
 509 Cornelia Estelle, b. June 14, 1830, md. Spense Lamb, Nov.  
 510 Laurena, born Feb. 28, 1833, died Jan. 10, 1835. [8, 1849.

### 258

**Clarissa**, eldest daughter of 106-55-18-4 and Phebe Throop ;  
 married, Oct. 27, 1825, Deacon Silas

**Churchill**; children: Frances Elliott, born Sept. 12, 1826.  
 Mary Cornelia, born April 25, 1829. Silas Payson, born Nov.  
 12, 1832. William Thomas, born Dec. 25, 1830. Ellen P.,  
 born 1835.

### 261

**George**, fourth son of 106-55-18-4 and Phebe Throop ;  
 married, Jan. 24, 1839, Seraphena Princess Mary

**Phelps**, dau. Aaron Noble Phelps and Clarissa Root, d. Dec  
 children: [12, 1891; Aaron was a colonel in the war of 1812 ;  
 511 Robert Henneman, born Jan. 7, 1840.  
 512 John Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1841, md. Flora E. Olmsted.  
 513 Mary, born Aug. 13, 1844, md. Rev. William R. Butcher.  
 514 Cyrus Minor, b. Jan. 19, 1846, md. Minnie E. Bartholomew.  
 515 Phebe Throop, born Dec. 21, 1848, still single.  
 516 George, junior, born April 9, 1854.  
 517 Frederick, born Oct. 15, 1857, died Nov. 25, 1860.  
 Resides Galesburgh, Ill.

### 262

**Deborah**, second dau. of 106-55-18-4 and Phebe Throop ;  
 married, July 24, 1832, place not named, John

**Kendall**, the thermometer maker, Lebanon, N. Y. ;  
 children: Mary Cornelia, born 1833. Ellen, born 1838.  
 Maria, born 1841, died 1842. Sarah Whiting, born 1843, was  
 single in 1862. Another, born in 1846, died in 1847.

### 263

**John Thomas**, (Rev.) youngest son of 107-55-18-4 and Phebe  
 married, Apr. 25, 1838, in LeRoy, N. Y., Sarah A. [Throop ;

**Whiting**, b. Sept. 19, 1819, died May 13, 1893, Herkimer, N. Y.,  
 children: [dau. of Henry Starr Whiting and Sarah Canfield ;

- 518 William Gates, born Dec. 27, 1840.  
 519 Sarah Whiting, b. May 10, 1843, md. Theodore D. Barnum.  
 520 George Whitfield, born Oct. 9, 1845.  
 521 Mary Evelin, born Jan. 5, 1848, single in 1888.  
 522 John T., junior, born Aug. 5, 1850, single in 1888.  
 523 Frederick Burt, born June 7, 1854.  
 524 Henry Whiting, born Feb. 10, 1857, md. Apr. 25, 1888,  
 just 50 years after his parents.

263 is an evangelist and has resided in Cleveland, O., for 50 years.

### 265

**Oriza**, eldest daughter of 108-56-18-4 and Eunice Allen ;  
 married, June 22, 1831, place not mentioned, Johnson

**Balcom**; children: Arminda, born April 13, 1832, died Jan. 15, 1870. William Allen, born Aug. 27, 1835. Sarah Almira, born April 1, 1836. Adelia, born Sept. 30, 1839. Mary Jane, born Nov. 26, 1841. Justus Avery, born April 2, 1844, died Oct. 31, 1863, in Chattanooga Hospital.

### 266

**Abraham**, eldest son of 108 56-18-4 and Eunice Allen ;  
 married, August 16, 1833, place unknown, Mary

**Moffit**, birth unknown, daughter of Eli Moffit ;  
 children :

- 525 Abraham, junior, born Aug. 24, 1834.  
 526 Eli Moffit, born Sept. 2, 1836, died April 19, 1860.

### 268

**Sarah Stevens**, third dau. of 108-56-18-4 and Eunice Allen ;  
 married, May 24, 1834, place not named, David

**Chapel**; children: George W., born May 24, 1835. Ann Elizabeth, born Aug. 16, 1836, died July 22, 1851. Delia Maria, born July 24, 1839. Royal, born Dec. 14, 1842. Rollin, born Sept. 3, 1848, died Nov. 10, 1867. David, jr., born Oct. 10, 1856.

### 269

**William Miller**, (M. D.) youngest son of 108-56-18-4 and married, Sept. 20, 1852, place unknown, Harriet [Eunice Allen;  
**Reed**, died March 27, 1871 ;

children :

527 Hattie Eunice, born July 6, 1861.

528 Nettie Maria, born March 4, 1865.

### 270

**Susan Miller**, eldest dau. of 109-56-18-4 and Sally Miller ;  
married, Nov. 12, 1829, place not mentioned, Charles Augustus  
**Thorp**; children: Sarah S. Elizabeth. Mary. Helen.

### 271

**Lauraette**, second dau. of 109-56-18-4 and Sally Miller ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, William C.

**Fonda**; children: Nathan. Susan. Sarah. Edward.  
Frances. Mary. Charles. William.

### 276

**William Henry**, third son of 109-56-18-4 and Sally Miller ;  
married, in 1834, in Valatia, N. Y., Laura Ann

**Stickles**, born Oct. 24, 1811, at Pine Plains, N. Y., dau. of  
children: [Nicholas Stickles and Elizabeth Couchman ;

529 Nathan S, born May 28, 1837, married.

530 John E., born Sept. 5, 1841, married.

531 William Henry, jr., b. Oct. 4, 1846, md. and has children.

532 Laura Elizabeth, born Oct. 24, 1850, unmarried.

533 Benjamin F., born Oct. 29, 1853.

All these children were born in Valatia, N. Y. John E. and  
Wm. H., jr., were members of the 91st N. Y. Vols., in the war of  
1861 to 1865.

### 277

**Mary Sophia**; fifth dau. of 109-56-18-4 and Sally Miller ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, William

**Glen**; children: Junius B. William, jr. Robert R. Charles A.  
Julia Seeley. Nelly. Daughter, died young.

### 279

**Addison**, eldest son of 111-56-18-4 and Elizabeth Bliss ;  
married, Nov. 6, 1834, in Springfield, Mass., Sylvia Ann

**Moseley**, born Nov. 15, 1812, died July 11, 1861 ;

children :

534 Addison, born Feb. 17, 1837.

534<sup>a</sup> Ann Elizabeth, born Aug. 27, 1838.

534<sup>b</sup> John, born April 8, 1841.

## 284

**Julia**, second daughter of 111-56 18-4 and Elizabeth Bliss ;  
married, June 13, 1842, in Boston, Mass., Rev. John

**Roper**, jr., b. Yorkshire, Eng., June 6, 1813, d. Mar. 30, 1847 ;  
children : John, born June 26, 1843. Julia, b. May 11, 1847 ;  
married, Jan. 16, 1851, for second husband, George Curtis

**Rand**, born Dec. 13, 1819, died Dec. 30, 1884 ;  
children : Avery Lewis, born Nov. 24, 1851. Julia Avery,  
born June 27, 1858. Emma Curtis, born Oct. 22, 1860.

Rev. John Roper was of the class first graduated from Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., 1833.

## 285

ABRAHAM AVERY, 4th, youngest child of Abraham, 3d, and Elizabeth Bliss Avery, was born in Wilbraham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1824. At an early age, he attended the academy in that town, and upon leaving for college he was the one chosen from the three hundred and fifty students to deliver the valedictory addresses. In 1844 he entered the Wesleyan University, at Middletown, Conn., of which his father was one of the founders. Here he spent three years, leaving in 1847, with the intention of taking his last college year at Harvard, and then entering the Law School, as his father intended he should do.

He soon changed these plans, however, as his desire had always been for a business life, and not a professional one. So, giving up his college life and the study of law, a little later he joined his brother-in-law, Mr. Geo. C. Rand, in the printing and publishing business, at No. 3 Cornhill, Boston. Here, commencing with a few small presses, in one or two little rooms, and a pay-roll of a hundred dollars a week, they worked and prospered till 1872, when they occupied the six large buildings Nos. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 and 11 Cornhill, and Nos. 15, 17, 19 and 21 Washington street, six stories in height, all of which were filled with every kind of machinery for the manufacturing of books, a hundred tons of type, more than a hundred presses, giving employment to hundreds of workmen and a weekly pay-roll of many thousand dollars.

In that year, fire destroyed a part of these buildings, causing a loss of more than two hundred thousand dollars ; and as the city voted to extend Washington street through their block to Hay-

market Square, they were obliged to seek new quarters. They immediately made a contract for building the large block at the corner of Franklin and Federal streets, known as the "Franklin Buildings." In these buildings was soon fitted up probably the largest and most complete printing office in the United States, if not in the world. Here they continued business till 1878, when, owing to the continued poor health of Mr. Rand, and being reasonably well satisfied with the results of their past labors, they retired, leaving this large and prosperous plant, which had become well known in almost all parts of the country, to younger men.

During all of Mr. Avery's business life, he invariably refused to hold any public office. Since retiring, he has accepted a few public trusts. For many years a trustee of the Franklin Savings Bank, a director in the Shawmut Fire Insurance Company, a director in the Newton and Watertown Gas Light Company, the Foster Wharf Company, the Ashton Valve Company, the Eames Vacuum Brake Company, Boston director of the Provident Savings Life Assurance Company of New York, president of the European Globe Nail Company (with factories in Sweden), president of the Rand Avery Supply Company, director of the New England Railroad Publishing Company and of the Saint Andrews Land Company. He is also a life member of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society, of the Bostonian Society of the Young Men's Christian Union, of the New England Methodist Historical Society, and for many years one of the standing committee of Rev. Dr. Edward Everett Hale's Church. The degree of Master of Arts was conferred by the Wesleyan University.

Mr. Avery has been quite an extensive traveler, having, during his frequent trips abroad, visited nearly all the cities of Europe, from the North Cape to the Mediterranean; also most of the cities in the United States and Mexico. He died in Los Angeles, Cal., April 3, 1893.

A few short extracts from a very long article in the *Paper World*, giving the history and a description of the immense printing establishment of Rand & Avery, as it was when those gentlemen retired from business, may be of interest.

"The keen search for business of this new firm soon secured

for them the printing of Mrs. Stowe's 'Uncle Tom's Cabin.' The publication of this book, first in a newspaper, and soon followed by an issue of two duodecimo volumes, brought much fame to the author and some notoriety and profit to the printers. Four hundred thousand copies, or eight hundred thousand volumes were soon issued in this country, every copy of which bore the imprint of this firm. The demands for this immense edition seemed to sharpen the cravings of the public appetite for other publications, even though of an entirely different nature. The printing of the 'Lamplighter' (now almost forgotten) then followed, having a sale of one hundred thousand copies.

"In the printing of these and other large editions of books, Messrs. Rand & Avery, with their accustomed pluck and energy, had provided themselves with extraordinary facilities for the rapid and economical issue of books in large editions, and they were thus enabled to take and execute satisfactorily any order, however large or pressing. No establishment in this country could outrank them.

"Among prominent books which followed each other in rapid succession were Peter Parley's works, the Rollo books, Macauley's England, Hume and Prescott's works, Waverly Novels, Dickens' works, the British Poets, etc. But to attempt to cite all the books whose issue bore the imprint of Rand & Avery, would be to cite hundreds of pages of catalogues. They were also among the earliest to develop the art of wood-cut printing in this country.

"In the early history of this firm, they were for several years the Boston city printers. Later in their history they were for five years printers for the State of Massachusetts.

"Year in and year out their imprint was to be found upon the publications of such houses as Crocker & Brewster, Phillips, Sampson & Company, Gould & Lincoln, John P. Jewell & Company, Lee & Shepard, Fuller, Osgood & Company, American Tract Society, Congregational Publishing Society, and hundreds of others; in addition to which, millions of copies of school and other books, for publishers in New York, Philadelphia, Cincinnati, Chicago, New Orleans, San Francisco, and many other cities and towns, were constantly going through their press.

"Within the space of thirty years, this house had printed more than twelve million copies of Littell's 'Living Age,' forty

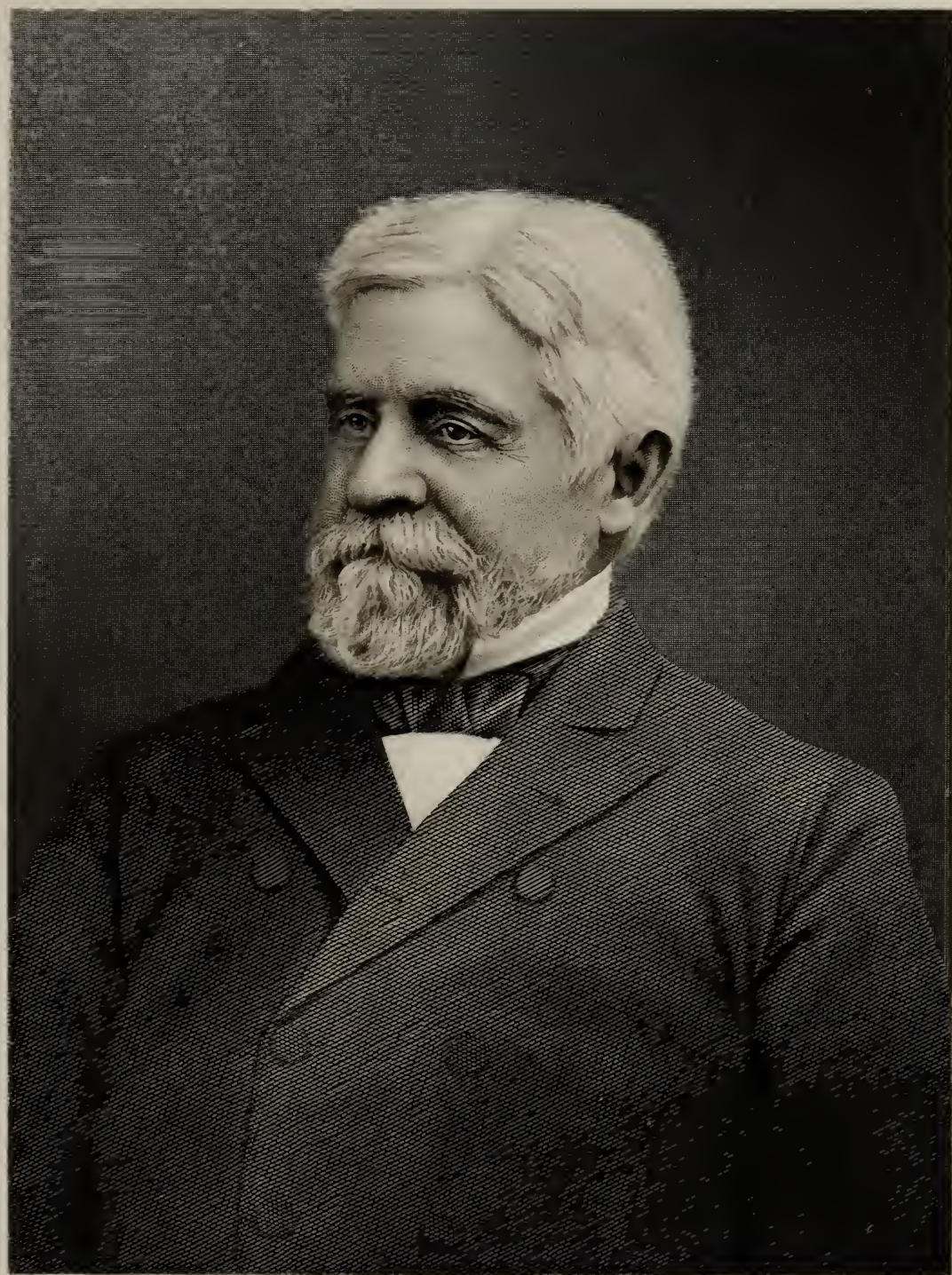
million copies of the 'Well Spring,' ten million copies of the 'Child at Home,' and almost numberless copies of the 'Sunday School Gazette,' 'Boys and Girls Magazine,' 'Nursery,' 'Every Saturday,' 'Baptist Magazine,' 'Macedonian,' 'Life and Light,' and so on through a list almost without limit. As large a number as seven or eight million copies of pamphlets and almanacs have been turned out yearly, while many thousands of octavo pages of books have been going through the different processes of type-setting, proof-reading, printing and binding at the same time.

"They also had large contracts with patent medicine proprietors, such as Brown's Troches, Mrs. Winslow's Soothing Syrup, Perry Davis' Pain Killer, Kennedy's Medical Discovery, and many others. Some of their printing bills would astonish the reader, were the exact figures given, and the fabulous amounts which some of these popular patent medicine men spend yearly for printer's ink.

"During their long and successful business career, this firm has been fortunate in making the acquaintance of many celebrated people, whose offspring they have more or less assisted in the world and introduced to the public by means of their type and presses. Among them, they will remember such names as these, many of them having been frequent visitors to their office: Ralph Waldo Emerson, Longfellow, Holmes, Whittier, Howells, Dudley Warner, Aldrich, Mark Twain, Bret Harte, Walt Whitman, Charles Sumner, William Lloyd Garrison, Wendell Phillips, Theodore Parker, Dr. Gannet, Star King, Edward Everett Hale, Bishop Haven, Dr. Cummings, Professor George Ticknor, Edward Everett, Rufus Choate, Robert C. Winthrop, Harriet Beecher Stowe, Julia Ward Howe, Mrs. Livermore, Hon. Henry Wilson, James G. Blaine, Gov. Andrew, Gov. Rice, Gov. Claflin, Gov. Long, Gov. Talbot, General Butler; not to mention hundreds of other authors and public men and women of less distinction, but many of them very interesting and intelligent people."

**Abraham**, 4th, youngest son of 1111-56-18-4 and Elizabeth Bliss; married, Nov. 19, 1851, Middletown, Ct., Margaret Cook

**Camp**, born Dec. 28, 1828, died Jan. 29, 1891, dau. of William children: [S. Camp;



Abraham Avery

1824

535 Annie, born Oct. 29, 1856.

536 William Smithson, b. Mar. 26, 1858, Boston, d. Aug. 13,

537 Kate Camp, b. Sept. 22, 1861. [1859, buried at Mt. Auburn.

### 287

**Austin King**, second son of 116-63-23-4 and Sarah King ;  
married, Sept. 15, 1830, in Somers, Ct., Lydia

**Packard**, birth unknown, died Feb. 4, 1878, aged 75 ; had no  
children.

### 291

**Daniel**, eldest son of 117-63-23-4 and Lydia Hale ;  
married, Jan. 3, 1843, in Ellington, Ct., Polly

**Pease**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
children :

538 Henry, born Jan. 13, 1844, died Feb. 2, 1844.

539 Erwin D., born Jan. 19, 1845.

540 Mary E., born Feb. 4, 1847, died Aug. 18, 1847.

541 Myra E., born Feb. 3, 1849, died Aug. 29, 1849.

542 Myron Pease, born July 1, 1850.

543 Mahlon E., born May 12, 1852, died Feb. 28, 1857.

### 293

**Lydia**, second daughter of 117-63-23-4 and Lydia Hale ;  
married, Nov. 8, 1843, Asahel

**Adams**, of Suffield, Ct., born 1803, died March 14, 1877 ;

children : Asahel L., born Aug. 19, 1844. Henry E., born  
April 17, 1846. Lucy J., born Oct. 26, 1847. Lydia E., born  
May 6, 1849. Louisa C., born Feb. 10, 1851. Lucinda H.,  
born Oct. 5, 1852. Henry L., born April 13, 1855.

### 295

**Charlotte**, fourth daughter of 117-63-23-4 and Lydia Hale ;  
married, Nov. 18, 1840, Erastus P.

**Pease**, of Ellington, Ct., birth unknown, died Jan. 26, 1875 ;

children : Charlotte E. Pease, born Jan. 19, 1842. Flavia A.,  
born Sept. 5, 1843. Julia C., born July 31, 1846.

### 297

**Loren Fuller**, eldest son of 120-63-23-4 and Polly Fuller ;  
married, Sept. 17, 1841, place unknown, Sophronia C.

**Lampson**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
child :

544 John Lampson, born April 8, 1843.

**300**

**Lyman W.**, fourth son of 120-63-23-4 and Polly Fuller ;  
married, Oct. 22, 1840, place unknown, Wealthy

**Bumsted**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

545 Laurana S., born May 11, 1842.

546 Ann E., born Sept. 12, 1843.

547 Luzerne, born Jan. 1, 1845, and others. Res. Hazardville.

**301**

**Theodore M.**, fifth son of 120-63-23-4 and Polly Fuller ;  
married, and his widow resides in West Stafford, Conn., but  
takes no interest.

**302**

**Horatio D.**, sixth son of 120-63-23-4 and Polly Fuller ;  
married, and has a daughter Hannah, who married a Durkee  
and resides in Somers, Conn., but takes no interest.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**308**

**William Pitt**, eldest son of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clarissa But-  
married, Oct. 17, 1852, place not given, Harriet [ton ;

**Hughes**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

548 Orrin. 549 Marian. 550 Elizabeth.

**310**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clarissa Button ;  
married, Dec. 13, 1829, in Norwich, Ct., Joseph Huntington

**Morgan**, of Virginia, died in Michigan ;

children : Gilbert A., born Feb. 1, 1831, died Sept. 20, 1863.

Harriet M., born Feb. 26, 1833, married Thomas Love, Nov.

14, 1855 ; children : Eli C., born Oct. 31, 1856 ; Ozro T., born

Dec. 11, 1858 ; Gilbert J., born April 11, 1864, died July 7,

1886. Hannah Elizabeth, born July 11, 1835, married Uzziel

P. Smith, July, 1859 ; children : Three died in infancy ; Alice,

born Aug. 4, 1864, died Nov. 30, 1891 ; Everett H., born Apr.,

1866 ; Uzziel P., jr., born Nov., 1871. Roswell W., born Apr.

6, 1841, married Fannie Thompson ; children : Anna ; Gilbert ;

and one died in infancy. Charles H., born April 12, 1843,

married Kittie Cradback ; children : Eugene, born Aug. 3,

1872 ; Mary Estelle, born May, 1879 ; May, born Jan., 1886 ; Charles H, jr., born May 14, 1888. Ozro G., born Aug. 25, 1846, died Aug., 1850.

### 311

**Isaac Allyn**, third son of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clarissa Button ; married, Dec 1, 1830, place not given, Emeline

**Miner**, birth and parentage not given ; children :

- 551 Elizabeth, died in infancy.  
 552 Frances E, born 1835, md. Gilbert A. Morgan ; no issue.  
 553 Ann, md. Horatio Dexter ; three children. 554 Ellen.  
 555 Gilbert.  
 556 Emma, born 1846, died Jan. 17, 1871 ; single.

### 312

**Gilbert Button**, fourth son of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clarissa married, Jan. 26, 1836, place not given, Sarah [Button ;

**Stevens**, birth and parentage not given ; children :

- 557 Charles Stanton, born Nov., 1836.  
 558 Elizabeth, b. 1838, md. C. H. Lord, Nov. 29, 1881 ; no issue.  
 559 Isaac Allyn, b. Dec. 25, 1840, md. Matilda Newman, 1864.  
 560 Edward Allyn, born Feb. 25, 1845.

### 313

**Sabra Emeline**, third daughter of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clar- married, Nov 10, 1831, Joseph [issa Button ;

**Miner** ; children : Isaac. Lydia. Eliza. Sarah.

### 314

**Emily**, youngest daughter of 124-65-35-11-4 and Clarissa Button ; married, June 26, 1836, Noyes

**Palmer** ; children ; Emma. Nancy. Moses. Mary.

### 319

**Joseph M.**, third son of 132-69-35-11-4 and Lucretia Manwar- married, April 14, 1856, by Wm. Cathcart. Julia W. [ring ;

**Park**, birth and parentage not given. I have been unable to find any family.

### 328

**William**, eldest son of 144 73-37-11-4 and Margaret Allyn ; married, first, Laura Ann Moore ; second, Frances Griswold ; third, a Miss Bagg ; no children reported by either wife.

**333**

**Eunice M.**, youngest daughter of 144-73-37-11-4 and Margaret married, Nov. 15, 1856, place not mentioned, Israel [Allyn ; **Stiles**, of East Windsor, Conn ;

children : Hannah, born Nov. 13, 1837. Mary E., born July 28, 1839. Chloe Ann, born April 3, 1841. Israel H., born May 9, 1843. Eveline A., born Sept. 23, 1846. Catharine, born July 20, 1848.

**358**

**Adnah**, jr., eldest son of 164-76-37-11-4 and Esta Parsons ; married, April 6, 1854, place not mentioned, Priscilla

**Andrews**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : Have learned nothing farther.

**364**

**Dexter**, fifth son of 164-86-37-11-4 and Esta Parsons ; married, time and place unknown, Sabrina

**Andrews**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : I have learned nothing farther.

**385**

**Walter**, jr., only son of 185-72-38-13-4 and unknown ; married, about 1825, place not mentioned, Chelomith

**Ellis**, youngest daughter of Benjamin Ellis, sr, b. in Mass., ab't

children : [1790 ;

561 Fanny, born May 15, 1826, died Jan. 22, 1851.

562 Malvina, born Dec. 27, 1827, died April 25, 1876.

563 Lyman, born June 1, 1830, died in 1863.

564 Sarah, born April 29, 1832.

565 Mary, born July 30, 1834, died Oct. 24, 1875.

**387**

**Jonathan**, second son of 196-83-38-13-4 and Hannah Fish ; married, time unknown, probably Temple N. H., Mary

**Palmer**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

566 Jonathan, jr., born 1822, died 1889.

567 James P., born 1824, died 1871.

568 Abigail, born 1826.

569 Eliza, born Dec. 7, 1826.

570 Mary, born March 31, 1829.

571 Jane, born April 17, 1831.

- 572 John, born 1833. 573 Ruel, born 1836, died 1840.  
 574 Emily M., born 1838. 575 Esther, born 1840,  
 576 Mila, born 1842. 577 Gerret Smith, born Nov. 27, 1844.  
 578 Clarissa, born in 1845. 579 580 Died in infancy.

**389**

**Asa**, fourth son of 196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
 married, time place and woman

**Unknown ;**

children :

- 581 Charles. 582 Martha. 583 Angeline. 584 Nellie.

**390**

**Polly**, eldest daughter of 196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
 married, time, place and man

**Unknown ;** children : Calvin. Asa. John. Elizabeth.

**391**

**Esther**, second daughter of 196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
 married, time. place and man

**Unknown ;** had children; one named Lucinda Sargeant,  
 probably his mother's maiden name.

**392**

**Hannah**, youngest dau of 196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Parker

**Burnham ;** children : Asa. Andrew. Lucy. Mina.  
 William.

**394**

**Persis**, second daughter of 201-92-42-13 4 and Persis Pease;  
 married, in Hartford, Conn., about 1840, Jonathan [12, 1886;

**Peterson**, born in Truxton, N.Y., 1812, d. in Sublette, Ill., Feb.  
 children: "I have had five children, three daughters and two  
 sons, one son living in Nebraska and one in Wisconsin. The  
 two eldest daughters died, the youngest living on the old  
 homestead. The three daughters all married the same year  
 and two died before they had been married a year. The eldest  
 had just graduated at the State Normal school." P. P.

JONATHAN PETERSON was born in Truxton, Cortland  
 county, N. Y., 1812. He was about 74 years old at the time of his  
 death. He went West in 1836, by way of Erie canal and Lake Erie  
 to Detroit, and across the State of Michigan on foot to Chicago,

where he stopped a short time and then pushed on to Ottawa, where he spent the winter of 1836-37, and then in the spring of 1837 he came to Lee County and settled near where he has always lived and where he died and was buried. The cemetery is on his first and only farm. Mr. Peterson held various offices of trust in Sublette, and we are glad to be able to say that he discharged the duties of them ably and well. So far as is known he has always been an honored Christian man and a member of the Baptist church. He was one with whom it was a pleasure to do business, and a man social and friendly with the lowly as well as those rich and up in life, and it is cheering to call the many pleasant chats and kindly greetings he was so ready to give to all who had to do with him.—*From local paper.*

### 399

**Priscilla B.**, eldest daughter of 202-92-42-13-4 and Priscilla married, 1848, in Charlemont, Mass, Lysander [Bates ; **Ward** ; children : Nancy S. Jennie M. Laura M. Priscilla A. Samuel, who died at 15, and Lucy, who died young.

### 401

**Stephen Bates**, second son of 202-92-42-13-4 and Priscilla married, 1856, in Hatfield, Mass., Maryetta [Bates ;

**Thayer**, birth and parentage not given :  
children :

585 Holly Hunt. 586 Henry T. 587 Stephen B., jr.  
588 Samuel. 589 Mary.

### 403

**Wealthy H.**, third daughter of 202-92-42-13-4 and Priscilla married, Dec. 1, 1855, La Moille, Ill., Julius P. [Bates ;

**Knights** ; children : Mary E., who died at the age of two, and Dr. Frederick A. Knights. Mrs. Knights died at Forest, Ill., May 8, 1878.

### 404

**Sanford**, eldest son of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford ;  
married, 1858, in Northern New York, Catharine

**Chamberlain**, born April 20, 1834 ;

children :

590 Carrie E., born April 5, 1859, married Thomas Benham,  
591 Luther E., born Oct. 7, 1863.

## 405

**Henry C.**, second son of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford;  
married, time and place unknown, Emogene

**Newell**, birth and parentage unknown;

child:

592 A son, name unknown.

## 406

**Fletcher J.**, third son of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford;  
married, time unknown, Susan

**Goucher**, died 1876;

married, time and place unknown, Delia

**Cooper**, birth and parentage unknown;

children:

593 Reuben. 594 Bessie.

## 407

**Ann E.**, eldest daughter of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford;  
married, time and place not given, Samuel

**Bullen**;

children: Nellie and Kittie, Black Brook, N. Y.

## 408

**Erwin W.**, fourth son of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford;  
married, April 22, 1868, Saranac Lake, N. Y., Mary M.

**Miller**, born April 23, 1847, dau. of Pliny H. Miller and Louise  
child: [E. Bushnell, died July 24, 1869;

595 Minnie Mabel, born April 29, 1869, died Nov. 4, 1869;

married, April 19, 1876, Morrisonville, N. Y., Elizabeth

**Rice**, born Dec. 12, 1854, died May 30, 1884, dau. of Stephen  
children: [Rice and Fanny Bigelow;

596 Amos Stephen, born June 5, 1880

597 Fannie, born Nov. 22, 1882.

598 Libbie, born April 16, 1884, died Aug. 5, 1884.

Residence, Willsboro, N. Y.

## 410

**Polly M.**, second dau. of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. Sanford;  
married, time and place not given, Albert

**Wilkins**; have no children.

## 411

**Amanda**, youngest dau. of 208-92-42-13-4 and Eliza B. San-  
married, time and place not given, Judson [ford;

**Bullen**, and have six boys, and one girl deceased.

Resides at Black Brook, N. Y.

## 419

**William Barnard**, eldest son of 213-93-42-13-4 and Dorinda married, in 1845, in Chicago, Ill., Hannah E. [Barnard ;

**Mayhew**, dau. of Capt. George Mayhew, birth not given ;  
children :

599 Holmes Mayhew, b. Aug. 26, 1846, d. left wife and two ch.

600 Frank, born 1848 ;

married, time not given, for a second wife, Helen L

**Keys**, daughter of Seth Keys ;

children: None reported;

married, for a third wife, Angie M.

**Gillette**, birth or parentage not given ;

children: None reported. Resides at Chicago, Ill.

## 426

**Amos Lawrence**, third son of 213-93-42-13-4 and Dorinda married, June 7, 1859, in Hawley, Mass., Ellen [Barnard ;

**Carter**, born Nov. 23, 1836, dau. of Mills T. Carter and Rosina child : [Scott ;

601 Oscar Carter, born Sept. 5, 1860 ;

married Jan. 29, 1885, Henrietta M.

**Eldridge**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

602 Henry Lawrence, born April 29, 1888.

Resides Charlemont, Mass.

## 428

**John Dean**, fourth son of 213-93-42-13-4 and Sarah A. Dean ;  
married, Feb. 6, 1864, place unknown, Eliza

**Wait**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

603 Altia Rosella, born Feb. 22, 1868.

604 Francis Dean, born Oct. 5, 1872.

## 432

**Abner Dean**, youngest son of 213-93-42-13-4 and Sarah A.  
married, time and place not given, Mary [Dean ;

**Russell**, birth and parentage not given ;

children: Has several. Resides Bennington, N. H.

## 433

**Frederick**, eldest son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, Aug. 2, 1855, Groton, N. Y., Helen Maria

**Kimbel**, born Sept. 24, 1834, dau. of Isaac Kimbel and Mari-  
children : [bah Watson ;

605 Earl A, born July 7, 1857, died Oct. 5, 1861.

606 Will M., born Aug. 15, 1859, md. Jennie A. Corning, Apr.

607 Minnie V., born Jan 14, 1869, d. July 22, 1887. [15, 1885.

## 434

**Abigail B.**, eldest dau. of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, Jan. 21, 1852, Pitcher, N. Y., Lyman Clark

**Dye**, born July 17, 1828 ;

children: Fred. Stella R. Edwin R.

## 436

**Marcus A.**, third son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, Nov. 26, 1863, Groton, N. Y., Esther

**Bothwell**, born Aug. 13, 1839, dau. of Robert Bothwell and  
children : [Esther Bowker ;

608 Decta, md. Bion Whitman.

609 Alta, md. Frank Townley.

## 437

**Amos**, fourth son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, Nov. 18, 1844, in Dryden, N. Y., Caroline M.

**Perigo**, born August 18, 1842, in Virgil, N. Y., dau. of John  
children: none. [Perigo and Elizabeth Mudge ;

## 438

**Oliver**, fifth son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, Nov. 26, 1873, in Groton, N. Y., Melissa

**Allyn**, born Oct. 15, 1849, dau. of Henry Allyn and Setina  
children : [Wolcott ;

610 Adina. 611 Blanche 612 Mabel. 613 Floyd.

614 Agnes. 615 Allyn.

## 440

**David**, sixth son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah Webb ;  
married, March 23, 1870, in Groton, N. Y., Augusta

**Wilmot**, b. June 17, 1847, in Lyme, Jefferson Co., N. Y., dau.  
children: none. [of Deacon Sam'l G. Wilmot and Adelia Estes ;

**441**

**Edward M.**, youngest son of 220-93-42-13-4 and Hannah  
married, October 9, 1877, Lina Louisa [Webb;

**Field**, born March 11, 1852, dau. of Alanson Field and Maria  
children: [Terpening

616 Henry Gardner, born Oct. 27, 1878.

617 Harold Field, born August 2, 1880.

**444**

**Horace**, second son of 222-93-42-13-4 and Emeline Hulda An-  
married, probably 1862, in Wayland, N. Y., Miss [draws:

**Rosetta** Avery, dau. of Chauncey Avery and Emeline Van  
children: [Brunt;

618 Clella, born July 3, 1863, md. Chas. S. Briggs, Sept. 20, 1886.

619 Emogene, born June 10, 1865.

620 Ralph H., born Sept 13, 1870, in Canaseraga, N. Y.

621 Myrtie, born July 31, 1872.

Resides in Forest House, Penn.

**451**

**Henry G.**, second son of 224-93-42-23-4 and Prudence D. Dean ;  
married, June 22, 1876, Mellond

**Mills**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children: none reported.

**452**

**James D.**, third son of 224-93-42-13-4 and Prudence D. Dean ;  
married, May 6, 1873, Emma J.

**Packard**, born July 20, 1848 ;  
children :

622 Frances D., born Oct. 24, 1876.

**454**

**William B.**, fourth son of 224-93-42-13-4 and Prudence D.  
married, May 5, 1884, Nellie Lovina [Dean ;

**Baldwin**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

623 Frances William, born Aug. 22, 1885.

624 Grace Prudence, born April 5, 1888.

**456**

**Amos Duane**, eldest son of 225-93-42-13-4 and Julina Bundy ;  
married 1861, place not given, Alzina

**Bennett**, birth and parentage not given, died in 1866 ;

child :

625 Wilber B., born 1862, lives in Buffalo, N. Y., no children.

456 enlisted in the Tenth N. Y. Cavalry, in the beginning of the Civil war, and re-enlisted in the same, and was at the battle of Appomattox, and about 30 other battles, serving to the close; was only wounded once, and then only a finger. After the war he went into the employ of the L. S. & M. S. R. R., as conductor, and while in the discharge of his duty, was instantly killed at Erie, Pa., February 5, 1871.

#### 457

**Orson S.**, second son of 225-93-42-13-4 and Julina Bundy; married, 1865, Mary Helen

**Fellows**, birth, parentage and death not given; children: none.

He is a commission merchant in Denver, Col., and has made and lost several fortunes in mining enterprises.

#### 458

**Emma Lovina**, twin daughter of 225-93-42-13-4 and Julina married, Dec. 31, 1866, in Wisconson, Bryant S. [Bundy;

**Benson**; children: Florence Myra, born Oct. 4, 1867. George Tanner, born Oct. 5, 1871.

#### 459

**Emily Julina**, twin daughter of 225-93-42-13-4 and Julina married, April 19, 1866, in Evans, N. Y., Harlan E. [Bundy;

**Bundy**; children: Mabel S., born Feb. 4, 1869. Minnie Emma, born Sept. 28, 1872. Carrie Louisa, born August 28, 1874. These three are school teachers in the schools of Streator, Ill.

#### 460

**Richard Henry**, third son of 225, enlisted in the 116th regiment, N. Y. Vols., and served to the end of the war. He was in 30 or 40 battles and never received a scratch. He afterwards joined an exploring party in surveying a route for the Northern Pacific railroad, and died of pneumonia.

#### 451

**Loren Dewitt**, followed railroading for fifteen years, and finally returned to the old homestead at Evans Center, where he cares for his father and widowed sister; is unmarried,

**462**

**Ann Maria**, youngest dau. of 225-93-42-13-4 and Julina Bundy ;  
married, 1872, Stewart H.

**Bartlett**; children : Hattie Blanche, born May 16, 1873.

**465**

**John Calvin**, eldest son of 230-102-53-18-4 and Esther Clark ;  
married, time not given, Maysville, Ky., Anna

**Wood**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

626 Cally, born about 1849.

**467**

**Samuel Selden**, second son of 230-102-53-18-4 and Esther  
married, Dec. 1, 1859, in Fayette Co., Va, Juliette [Clark ;

**Poundstone**, born Sept. 19, 1836, parentage not given ;  
children :

627 Annie, born Aug. 30, 1860, md. H. A. Morgan; child: Nellie.

628 John Selden, born Sept. 27, 1863.

629 Katie, born Dec. 22, 1867.

**480**

RICHARD BENJAMIN AVERY was born in Allegany, N. Y., June 8, 1831. His father died very early, and his mother, having re-married, moved to Oregon during the forties. Richard learned the printing business and attended Georgetown College, Kentucky. He was employed as a writer on the *Missouri Democrat*, then the organ of Hon. Thomas H. Benton. Later he was steamboat clerk on the Mississippi and Missouri rivers, and in the political campaign of 1860 he was traveling correspondent of the *Missouri Republican*, and left that position to enter the editorial service of the *Chicago Times*. He entered the army at the beginning of the Civil war as a private in an independent battalion from Chicago, and served about Cairo and in Southwestern Missouri. After the battle of Lexington he was authorized to raise a company, to be known as Company L of Colonel James A. Mulligan's Irish Brigade, in conjunction with Captain George H. Kennedy, and was commissioned as acting lieutenant. The War Department refused to muster the four additional companies desired by Colonel Mulligan, when, by arrangement with the latter, Avery took his portion of Company "L" to Wisconsin, where it was to form the nucleus of one of the regiments which,



RICHARD BENJAMIN AVERY.

with Mulligan's own regiment, was to form a real "Irish Brigade," to be commanded by him. Commencing enlistments at Kenosha, rendezvousing the men at Madison, a full regiment was secured in a remarkably short time, and John L. Doran, of Milwaukee, was commissioned its colonel. In the selection of subordinate officers, for political reasons, Bernard Schulte was commissioned lieutenant instead of Avery, and the latter insisted that that was to the best interests of the service. Instead of joining Mulligan on the Potomac, the regiment was sent to General Grant, at Shiloh. Avery served with the regiment until after the evacuation of Corinth by Beauregard, and was discharged for disability July 6, 1862. He was taken to the Tisomingo hotel to recover, and remained with the army until after the surrender of Vicksburg, taking part in the battle of Corinth, October 5th and 6th, 1862. He was sent North with dispatches the latter part of December, and was captured by Col. G. G. Dibrell, of Forrest's Cavalry, at Crockett, Tenn., the day before the emancipation proclamation went into effect. He spent that memorable Christmas eve a prisoner in Forrest's camp. Next morning he refused to accept the parole offered him, and was granted a brief interview with General Forrest, to explain to him that he was a "correspondent of the *Chicago Times*," which paper was alleged to be copperhead in its tendencies, and it was hoped this would gain the "alleged correspondent" special favors. If General Forrest felt kindly toward that paper, he expressed an earnest inclination to incontinently hang the "alleged correspondent," in common with "all other newspaper men and preachers." After being assured by General Forrest that a "compulsory parole was not binding any longer than the compulsory force existed," Avery agreed to accept the objectionable parole, and keep it just as "long as inside Forrest's lines," and make no objection to being hung if again caught. After obtaining a good dinner at a residence inside the lines, Avery left the Confederate camp on foot, and was halted by the Federal pickets at Columbus, Ky., about forty miles distant, before midnight of the day which really witnessed the ennobling of five millions of human beings. He was at once taken before General Davies, and made a report of the exact condition of the Mobile and Ohio railroad, which he had walked over from Jackson, Tenn., to Columbus, and which For-

rest's men believed they had wrecked; but which Avery knew could be fully repaired with the timber and iron he saw loaded on the train in front of General Davies' door. He reported that the Confederates had then left the line of the road, and their next stopping place would be Dresden, Tenn., and that the enemy did not then have even an organized company on the route between Columbus and Jackson, and that Gen. I. N. Haynie then really had at the latter place a much larger force in hand than Forrest would care to meet; and finally that General Grant was in a perilous position, solely because of insufficient supplies, and the country he was in was incapable of supporting his army for one single twenty-four hours. Further, that one of the dispatches, which he had brought through at no little danger, was a dispatch in cypher, in which he was assured General Grant advised the President of the desperate peril which menaced his gallant army. He advised General Davies that one of the dispatches he had destroyed after his capture, to preserve the information from the enemy, instructed General Davies to 'place himself in immediate telegraphic communication with General Rosecrans, and co-operate with him earnestly to the end that General Forrest might be prevented from crossing back to the eastern side of the Tennessee river, and at the same time General Haynie would be assisting both.

At that, General Davies pretended to doubt Avery. He disliked General Rosecrans so thoroughly that it is doubtful if he would have rendered him any useful help even in obedience to the order which Avery had destroyed, but anyhow it was safe to repudiate an order that could not be verified until the lines were again open, and he did it. In reply to all the earnest statements made by Avery, he said: "It all depends upon your reliability. My scouts tell me that Forest has 17,000 men just beyond the State line (less than 20 miles out), and I believe them. Before jeopardizing my force I must be convinced of your reliability." "Reliability be d—d," said Avery. "The fact that I have been entrusted with these dispatches should be sufficient warrant for my reliability. However, here's a simple method of settling that. I see a locomotive fired up and hitched to the loaded train I spoke of. Chain me to that locomotive with a "reliable" guard over me. Start that train with a force to repair the road within

an hour. If you find one hundred regular soldiers, much less 17,000, between here and Jackson, have me shot like a dog. Do this and before 48 hours trains of supplies will be on the way to relieve General Grant, and a terrible disaster will be avoided." In an hour Avery had the substance of the dispatches he had destroyed, as well as the cypher dispatch, on the way to Colonel Stager, the telegraphic censor at Washington. General Davies dilly-dallied for a week, and General Grant had to withdraw his army to avoid starvation, thus releasing Gen. Johnston, and permitting him to consolidate with Pemberton at Vicksburg, when they fell upon General Sherman at Chickasaw bayou, and routed him with a loss of not less than 5,000 men, and all because General Davies' dislike for General Rosecrans would not permit him to recognize the "reliability" of R. B. Avery.

Until after the surrender of Vicksburg Mr. Avery continued with General Grant's army. He possessed the confidence of Generals Grant, Logan, McPherson, Thomas, and a great many able officers of less rank. En route from Chicago to Chattanooga, during the early winter of 1863-4. Mr. Avery stopped off at La Fayette, Indiana, to attend a war meeting, and while urging the men to enlist, his speech was interrupted by a man named Dodd asking: "If war is so nice why don't you go yourself?" Calling for a mustering officer, he immediately challenged Mr. Dodd to come forward and be mustered into the service, not merely promise to go, which promise might be broken. Mr. Dodd accepted the challenge and made a superb soldier, as did a number of others who enlisted under the spur of an emotion. It was proposed to elect Mr. Avery to either of the company positions he would accept, but he declined all, and showed his comrades that he had been carrying in his pocket the offer of a commission from Governor Dick Yates almost since the beginning of hostilities, and whenever tired of his comrades or his position and duties of a private soldier, he would accept an appointment from Governor Yates. During the summer of 1864, while serving in Alabama, the position of Major of his regiment became vacant, and it was offered him and he was urged to accept it. Needless to say he declined the honor, and was finally promoted from private soldier to First Lieutenant and Adjutant of the Eleventh Indiana Cavalry without his solicitation and almost against his protest. On

the organization of the Cavalry Corps of the Military Division of the Mississippi, he was assigned to duty as Adjutant-General of the First Brigade of the Fifth Division, and as such was engaged in the battles of Franklin and Nashville, in the latter of which he lost three horses, one of which was hit by twenty-seven bullets in one volley. Avery captured two Napoleon guns, seven horses, and four men during the first afternoon's fighting. He was in all the series of battles which occurred during Hood's retreat, and was then made Adjutant General of the Fifth Division, which position he held until the surrender. He then resigned and received notice of its acceptance on the 17th of June, 1865. In 1862 Avery had a correspondence with Governor Yates which resulted in the adoption by the War Department of the policy of mounting infantry regiments of Grant's army, in so far as it could be done, marching them mounted and fighting them on foot. The Seventh Illinois Infantry was the first regiment so treated, and the innovation was found to be of inestimable value. The idea originated while a prisoner in Forrest's camp, his renowned "cavalry" being chiefly "mounted infantry." At the close of the war, 1865, he married and settled on a plantation and commenced growing cotton on a moderate scale. He was elected State Senator under reconstruction by a larger majority than any man ever received in the same district before or since. His opponent was an ex-Confederate colonel, and three-fourths of the voters had served in the Confederate army. He ran for Congress as an Independent Democrat, but for the sole purpose of securing the election of George E. Harris, the Republican candidate, which he accomplished. He was special agent of the Southern Claims Commission for several years, going out of office with the expiration of the commission, and investigated claims aggregating millions of dollars, and extending from Texas to Virginia.

H. P. B.

**Richard Benjamin**, third son of 236-105-54-18-4 and Lu-married, Nov. 30, 1865, at Eastp't, Miss., Annie E. [cretia Ellis ;  
**Welch**, dau. of Edmund Tille Welch and Damaris Kent, of  
 children : [Tennessee ;

629a Hattie Pettit, md., June 15, 1889, Joseph Albert Berthelot.

630 Blanche Adelbert Ames.

MRS ANNIE E. AVERY was appointed postmistress at Bay St. Louis, Miss., by Grant, and held the office ten years. For the last ten years she has manifested great love for literary pursuits. Her talent has developed rapidly and she is now correspondent for several New Orleans dailies, also the *Mobile Register*, and occasionally for the *New York Sun*. She will soon hold her own among the prominent Southern writers. Hattie had for several years been correspondent to several New Orleans dailies, and was well known in the literary world, and on the occasion of her marriage was made the theme of many pretty articles by the local and city press. Blanche is a musician and continues her studies at St. Joseph's Academy, becoming eminent as a vocalist, having an unusually fine mezzo-soprano voice.

## 481

**Thomas W.** removed to Oregon with his mother, and was a member of the Oregon Legislature in 1866; unmarried.

## 482

MARY T. AVERY-SAWTELLE, M. D., was born in Alleghany, N. Y. She studied medicine and graduated from the Women's Medical College in New York, in the class of 1872. She married C. M. Sawtelle and removed to San Francisco, Cal., where she commenced to publish *The Medico and Literary Journal*, probably the only one ever owned and conducted by a woman. She also went into practice and remained in that city for twelve years, and then removed to Los Angeles. She now enjoys a large practice, giving the best of satisfaction. I regret being unable to say more, but farther facts have not been furnished. I know of no other woman who has owned and published a medical journal.

**Mary Thomas**, (M. D.,) fourth dau. of 236-105-54-18-4 and married, time and place not given, a Mr. [Lucretia Ellis;

**Huntley**; children: Martin. Ellen and Helen, twins. Frank; married, time and place not given, C. M.

**Sawtelle**; children: Pliny. Novella. Essie G.

## 483

**William Chaffey**, fourth son of 236-105-54-18-4 and Lu-married, Nov., 1867, Saloma A. [Lucretia Ellis;

**Larkin**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

631 James. 632 Mary. 633 Minnie. 634 Alice.

**485**

**James T.** was a school-teacher in Oregon ; unmarried.

**486**

**Beriah H.**, eldest son of 240-105-54-18-4 and Hannah Miner :  
married, time and place not given, Lydia

**Buckingham**, born Oct. 28, 1824, died Jan. 12, 1892 ;  
children :

635 636 Died in infancy.

637 William, born Nov. 4, 1850, died Jan. 9, 1876.

638 Benjamin Hezekiah, born Dec. 29, 1852.

639 Mary, born Sept. 25, 1855, died Feb. 21, 1866.

640 Edwin, born June 1, 1859, died Feb. 14, 1866.

**487**

**Isabella**, eldest daughter of 240-105-54-18-4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, time and place not given, Anthony

**Judd** ; children : Thomas. George. Albert.

**488**

**Hezekiah**, second son of 240-105-54-18-4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, time and place not given, Louise

**Burnham**, birth or parentage not given ;  
child:

641 Carrie, married George Bancroft.

**489**

**John**, third son of 240-105-54-18-4 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, time and place not given, Elcanor

**Richtmeyer**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : None reported.

**491**

**Addison**, fourth son of 240-105-54-18-5 and Hannah Miner ;  
married, time and place not given, Carrie

**Tinklepaugh**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

642 Ida, married Luellen Murray.

643 Alexander. 644 Blanche.

**504**

WILLIAM THOMAS AVERY (M. C.) was born in Hardman County, Tenn., Nov. 11, 1819. His parents moved to

Memphis when it was quite a village. He studied and practiced law when quite a young man, and the first public office he ever held was Clerk and Master to the Common Law Courts, to which he was elected by the people. He was elected two terms to the State Legislature, and was elected to the United States Congress, on the Democratic ticket, in the fall of 1857, and also in the fall of 1859. At the breaking out of the war he resigned his seat after Tennessee had seceded, and returned to his home. He helped to organize the first Tennessee, Alabama and Mississippi regiment, and was finally promoted to be Lieutenant-Colonel. He, with most of the regiment were taken prisoners April 8, 1862, and were sent to Johnson's Island, in Lake Erie (a Government prison), where he was confined about six or eight months, and then was exchanged. He returned home and resumed his activity in the service of his country till the close of the war. After this he resumed the practice of his profession, till his accidental death by drowning, while fishing, May 22, 1880.

**William Thomas**, (M. C.) eldest son of 257-106-55-18-4 and married, Dec., 1852, Mrs. Emma Chartillett [Miss Rivers ;

**Jones**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

645 Emma Blythe, birth unknown, md. B. M. Hatton ; child'n :  
Florence Chartillett. Thos. Avery. B. M., jr. Infant, unnamed.

646 Harry Edwin, birth unknown, died Jan 29, 1890.

647 William Thomas, birth unknown ; is still single.

**511**

**Robert Hanneman**, eldest son of 261-106-55-18-4 and S. P. married, time and place not given, Sarah Payson [M. Phelps ;

**Ayers**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

648 Minnie Esther, born June 23, 1868.

649 Sarah Payson, born Sept. 17, 1872.

650 Cornelia, born May 7, 1876.

651 Frederick Robert, born, Nov. 5, 1879.

652 Ellen Kendall, born March 9, 1881.

653 Elizabeth P., born September, 1886, Rio, Ill.

**513**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 261-106-55-18-4 and S. P. M. Phelps ;  
married, April 30, 1869, the Rev. William Rogers

**Butcher**, born in Malden, England, Sept. 25, 1841 ;

children: Harry Eugene, born April 20, 1870. Mary Zelle, born July 22, 1873. Etha, born Jan. 21, 1875. William Avery, born Jan. 22, 1880. Irene Louise, born Nov. 28, 1885.

Mr. Butcher was educated at the Knox Academy, Galesburg, Ill., and McGill University, Montreal, Ontario, in civil engineering, class of 1860. He took a theological course at the Chicago Theological Seminary, class of 1869; was ordained in the First Church of Christ, Galesburg, June 15, 1869, and the same year went to Oregon, under the commission of the American Home Missionary Society, and was pastor of the Congregational Church at Albany, Oregon, for four years, and at The Dalles three years, but is now pastor of the Congregational Church at Elmwood, Ill.

#### 514

**Cyrus Miner**, third son of 261-106-55-18-4 and S. P. M. married, time and place not given, Minnie E. [Phelps;

**Bartholomew**, birth and parentage not given;  
children:

654 Elvira Princess, born Sept. 25, 1878.

655 George Luzern, born Sept. 12, 1879.

656 Grace Ophelia, born October, 1883.

657 Hattie Helen, born June 20, 1886.

#### 516

**George**, jr., fourth son of 261-106-55-18-4 and S. P. M. Phelps; married, April 5, 1881, place not given, Ada Adell

**Wood**, born Jan. 29, 1856, dau. of John Wood and Emily Fish;  
children:

658 George, 3d, born Jan. 3, 1882, died Dec. 8, 1884.

659 Seraphena, P. M., born April 16, 1883, died Oct. 13, 1884.

660 Edith Luella, born March 16, 1885.

661 Seraphena, P. M., born April 21, 1887.

662 Phebe Emily, born Aug. 20, 1888.

663 George, 3d, born Feb. 19, 1890.

#### 518

**William Gates**, eldest son of 263-106-55-18-4 and Sarah A. married, May 14, 1872, place not given, Almira [Whiting;

**Peere**, birth and parentage not given;  
children: None reported.

**520**

**George Whitfield**, second son of 263-106-55-18-4 and Sarah married, Oct. 14, 1874, by Bishop McLaren, Harriet [A. Whiting; **Burnham**, dau. of William Burnham and Matilda Wheelock; child:

664 Matilda Burnham, born Jan. 11, 1876.

**523**

**Frederick Burt**, (Rev.), fourth son of 263-106-55-18-4 and married, Nov. 10, 1891, Evanston, Ill., Jane [Sarah A. Whiting; **Lester**, birth and parentage not given; children:

665 Frederick Whiting, born Sept. 15, 1884.

666 Harriet Lester, born June 5, 1886.

Residence, Youngstown, Ohio.

**524**

**Henry Whiting**, youngest son of 263-106-55-18-4 and Sarah married, April 25, 1888, Cleveland, O., Annie H. [A. Whiting; **Rellock**, birth and parentage not given; children: None reported.

**529, 530, 531.**

All married men, and have families, but take no interest.

**533**

**Benjamin F.**, fourth son of 276-109-56-18-4 and Laura Ann married, Jan. 5, 1883, by J. Livingston Reese, Ellen [Stickles; **Colegrove**, born Jan 28, 1857, dau. of William Colegrove and child: [Julia C. Tufts;

667 Marie. 533 resides in Albany, N. Y.

**534**

**Addison**, eldest son of 279-111-56-18-4 and Sylvia A. Moseley; married, March 14, 1860, in Boston, Mass, Judith Ellen

**Horton**, birth unknown;

children:

667a Mary Elizabeth, born Dec. 15, 1860, died June 18, 1867.

667b William, born June, 1863;

married, Feb. 17, 1872, in Colorado, Mary Pease

**Wilson**, birth unknown, died March 11, 1874;

child:

667c Carrie Carnellar, born March 31, 1873, in Canon City, Col;

married, Aug. 11, 1876, in Denver, Col., Flora C.

**Gurnsey**, born April 23, 1846;

children.

667*d* An infant, born March 10, 1879, died July 20, 1879.

667*e* Addison Edward, born July 9, 1884.

### 534a

**Ann Elizabeth**, only dau. of 279-111-56-18-4 and Sylvia Ann married, May 27, 1862, in Boston, Rev. William A. [Moseley;

**Smith**, (D. D.) born May 27, 1834, died Sept. 30, 1887;

children: Helen Maud, b. July 25, 1864, died Sept., 1866.  
Constance, born Feb. 26, 1868.

William Augustus was a graduate of Wesleyan University;

### 534b

**John**, second son of 279-111-56-18-4 and Sylvia Ann Moseley; married, Oct. 15, 1862, in Southboro, Mass., Martha E.

**Bingham**, born Sept. 8, 1839, died March 7, 1885;

child:

667*f* Harriet, b. Feb. 29, 1864, md., Oct. 24, 1888, Ellery Peabody; child: Margaret, born Oct. 14, 1889;

married, June 15, 1887, in West Newton, Mass., Annie

**Peabody**, born Sept. 21, 1859;

child:

667*g* John, jr., born Jan. 6, 1889.

### 535

**Annie**, eldest dau. of 285-111-56-18-4 and Margaret C. Camp; married, Oct. 27, 1881, in Boston, Mass., Thomas Marvin

**Whidden**, born Sept. 9, 1850, died March 6, 1891;

children: Thomas Avery, born Sept. 13, 1882, Long Meadow, Mass. Margaret, born Oct. 13, 1883. Robert, born May 14, 1889.

### 537

**Kate Camp**, youngest dau. of 285-111-56-18-4 and M. C. Camp; married, May 7, 1890, in Boston, Mass., Dr. Francis Kirkwood

**Hallock**, born Aug. 18, 1860;

children: Winthrop Avery, born Jan. 13, 1892, in Cornwall, Conn. Abraham Avery, born March 18, 1893.

### 539

**Erwin D.**, second son of 291-117-63-23-4 and Polly Pease; married, March 4, 1874, Enfield, Conn., Bertha J.

**Francis**, born July 10, 1852;

children :

- 668 Daniel F., born Jan. 27, 1875, died April 13, 1876.
- 669 Willie E., born March 18, 1876, died Aug. 26, 1876.
- 670 Mabel B., born Nov. 23, 1877.
- 671 Ernest W., born Dec. 9, 1879.
- 672 Edith L., born May 19, 1881, died Sept. 27, 1881.
- 673 Blanche U , born March 12, 1884.
- 674 Harold Lloyd, born Feb. 24, 1887.
- 675 Forest Everton, born May 18, 1891.

### 542

**Myron Pease**, third son of 291-117-63-23-4 and Polly Pease ;  
married, Dec. 25, 1878, Enfield, Conn., Laura E.

**Francis**, born Dec 15, 1858, dau. of Wm. S. Francis and Jane  
children : [B. Evetts ;

- 676 Daniel, born Nov. 3, 1879.
- 677 Gertrude L., born Nov. 23, 1882.
- 678 Ruby Almira, born Sept. 29, 1885.
- 679 Llynola, born March 2, 1890.

### EIGHTH GENERATION.

### 560

EDWIN ALLYN AVERY was born in Michigan in 1845, and when a young man learned the car builder's trade on the Michigan Central road. He moved his family from Chicago to Grand Junction in 1881, where he resided until his death. He took the position of master car builder of the Des Moines and Fort Dodge shops, and proved himself to be a skillful workman, and soon won the confidence and admiration of the officers of the road for his upright business qualities. The same position was tendered him by the new management of the Rock Island road upon its assuming control of that line, which he accepted.

Mr. Avery was elected Mayor of Grand Junction in March, 1883, and re-elected in March, 1884, but owing to reasons not known to us, he resigned his office the following May. While presiding as Mayor he proved to be one of the best officers the city has ever had, and conducted the affairs of the city to the satisfaction of all. In the spring of 1886 he was elected as a member of the school board and was holding the office at the time of his death.

He was a man of more than average ability, and was ever ready to assist in any enterprise for the welfare of the town, or to assist his friends in any laudable undertaking. His death creates a void in his home circle that is indeed sad for his family, as he was a kind father and husband. By his death our community loses one of its best and most useful citizens, and his employers an able and diligent mechanic. All Greene County mourns his loss, and all deeply sympathize with his bereaved family.—[*Grand Junction (Mich) Headlight.*

**Edward Allyn**, youngest son of 312-124-65-35-11-4 and Sarah married, time and place not given, Alice [Stevens ;

**Congdon**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

680 Edward A., jr., born Oct. 10, 1875.

681 Edith S., born April, 1878.

### 561

**Fanny**, eldest dau. of 385-185-82-38-13-4 and Chelometh Ellis ;  
married, time and place not given, Zalmon

**Ames** ; children : Cyrenus C. Alfred O. Frances M.

### 562

**Malvina**, second dau. of 385-185-82-38-13-4 and Chelom'th Ellis ;  
married, time and place not given, William

**Hoven** ; children ; Martha. Etta. Ella. Walter Avery.

### 563

**Lyman**, only son of 385-185-82-38-13-4 and Chelometh Ellis ;  
married, time and place not given, Mrs. Mary

**Hoven**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

682 Emma. 683 Ida May. Res. Findlay Lake, Chat. Co., N.Y.

### 564

**Sarah**, third dau. of 385-185-82-38-13-4 and Chelometh Ellis ;  
married, time and place not given, Ransom

**Wood** ; children : George. Elias. Esther.

### 565

**Mary**, youngest dau. of 385-185-82-38-13-4 and Chelometh Ellis ;  
married, time and place not given, Zalmon

**Ames**, second wife ;

children : Lydia M. Henry. Mary E. Fred C. Eva J.  
Warren M. Hattie J. Residence, Brownsdale, Minn.

**566**

**Jonathan**, jr., eldest son of 387-196-83-13-4 and Mary Palmer;  
married, 1843, place not given, Sophentus

**Potter**, birth and parentage not given, died 1858 ;

children :

684 Adaline, born Aug., 1845 ; is married.

685 Warren, born March 27, 1853, married Annie Brown, 1882.

686 Phebe, born June 23, 1855, married Rollin E. Buckley.

**567**

**James P.**, second son of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, Oct., 1843, place not given, Orissa M.

**Hubbard**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

687 Martha Ann, born Nov. 19, 1844, md. Nelson Bartholomew.

688 Melinda, born July 22, 1846, md. Ransom Bartholomew ;  
married, Oct. 28, 1855, Achsah Jane

**Manzer**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

689 Augusta, born July 31, 1856, md. Sept. 18, 1873; three ch'n.

690 Adelia S., born May 31, 1858, married Nov. 11, 1880.

691 Charlotte E., born Feb. 5, 1860.

692 Elmer E., born July 1, 1862, died Aug. 22, 1864.

693 Elner L., born same, died June 3, 1864.

694 Hattie M., born April 11, 1872.

**568**

**Abigail**, eldest dau. of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, Feb. 13, 1861, Linus

**Birdsey** ; child : George L., born Sept. 7, 1864.

**569**

**Eliza**, second dau. of 387-186-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, March 21, 1844, Elkanah or Elhanan

**Ward** ; children : Ruel, born April 10, 1845. Albert, born  
April 7, 1850.

**571**

**Jane**, fourth dau. of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, 1853, Heman

**Ward** ; children : Charles Reverie, born April 17, 1854.

Ryvetta P., born Feb. 3, 1867, died Oct. 3, 1868. William A.,

born Feb. 23, 1858. Edward Everett, born Oct. 3, 1860.

Clarence Hubert, born April 7, 1871.

**572**

**John**, third son of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, March 31, 1855, in Temple, N. H., Eliza M.

**Palmer**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 695 Roseltha M., b. Jan. 31, 1858, died Jan. 15, 1862.  
696 Nettie L., b. Feb. 23, 1860, md., June 29, 1881, E. H. Everson.  
697 Florence B., born April 4, 1866.  
698 Emma E., b. Feb. 17, 1868, md., Mar. 26, 1889, C. H. Hatch.  
699 Jennie M., born April 15, 1873, died Sept. 13, 1879.

**574**

**Emily M.**, fifth dau. of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, March 10, 1855, Sanford C.

**Thayer**; children : Wilbur, born 1856. Herbert, born 1861.  
Emma E., born 1862. Herbert E., born 1864.

**575**

**Esther**, sixth dau. of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, Oct. 3, 1867, place not given, Elbridge G.

**Palmer**; children : Burton L., born Sept. 23, 1873. Lila  
Mary, born Sept. 11, 1875, died May 11, 1877. Ernest A.,  
born May 26, 1877. Leon Elbridge, born Aug. 31, 1878, died  
1879. Elwin Bickford, born Aug. 30, 1881.

**576**

**Mila**, seventh daughter of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Palmer ;  
married, in 1874, James Harvey

**Sackett**; child : Lulu, born Jan. 19, 1875.

**577**

**Gerret Smith**, youngest son of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary  
married, Feb. 15, 1870, place not given, Emily [Palmer :

**Heald**, born March 30, 1854, parentage not given ;

children :

- 700 Leroy F., born Feb. 5, 1873.  
701 Ethel, born May 20, 1874.  
702 Grace, born July 26, 1876.  
703 Winniefried, born June 14, 1882.  
704 Alvah, born Oct. 23, 1888.



BENJAMIN H. AVERY.

**578**

**Clarissa**, youngest dau. of 387-196-83-38-13-4 and Mary Pal-  
married, Sept. 27, 1871, Owen C. [mer;

**Heald**; children: Elbertie F., born Jan. 24, 1874. Idell M.,  
born Sept. 15, 1877.

**638**

**Benjamin H.**, second son of 486-240-105-54-18-4 and Lydia  
married, Sep. 15, 1881, by Rev. W. Blake, Anna D. [Buckingham;

**Fuller**, born May 15, 1861, dau. of John D. Fuller and Nancy  
children: [Woodward;

705 William, born Sept. 8, 1882.

706 Edna, born Jan. 5, 1885.

638 is a member of the present Legislature of the State of New  
York, and resides in Jefferson, N. Y.

**FAMILY RECORD.**

---

## INDEX.

## AVERY FAMILY—DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS.

Abel 76.....	334	Erwin W. 408.....	377
Abel 222, Andrews.....	358	Elihu Benton 120.....	345
Abner 42.....	329	Elihu 210.....	356
Abner 213, Barnard.....	357	Elisha 201, Pease.....	354
Abner 158, Herrick.....	348	Elisha 156.....	348
Abner, Dean 432.....	378	Frederick 433.....	379
Abraham 18.....	326	Frederick Burt 523.....	391
Abraham, junior 56.....	331	Frank Rhodes 384.....	354
Abraham, third III.....	341	Fletcher J. 406.....	377
Abraham, fourth 285.....	370	George 261.....	364
Abraham Selden 230.....	362	George, junior 516.....	390
Abraham 266, Moffit.....	365	George Whitfield 520.....	391
Abraham 104, Noyes.....	339	Gerret Smith 577.....	396
Addison 279, Mosely.....	366	Gilbert Button 312.....	373
Addison 491.....	388	Henry 180.....	350
Addison 534.....	391	Harvey 176.....	349
Adnah 164.....	348	Henry C. 405.....	377
Adnah, junior 358.....	374	Henry G. 451.....	380
Amos 69.....	332	Henry, 117 Hale.....	345
Amos 93, Hawks.....	338	Henry Whiting 524.....	391
Amos 225, Hon.....	358	Hezekiah 488.....	388
Amos Duane 456.....	380	Horace 444.....	380
Amos Lawrence 426.....	378	Horatio D. 302.....	372
Amos 437, Perrigo.....	379	Isaac 23.....	327
Amos 208, Sanford.....	355	Isaac 124, Button.....	346
Asa 389.....	375	Isaac Allyn 311.....	373
Ashbel Stevens 108.....	340	James D. 452.....	380
Austin King 287.....	371	James P. 567.....	395
Benjamin 105.....	339	James T. 485.....	388
Benjamin F. 533.....	391	John 35.....	328
Benjamin Green 236.....	362	John, junior 65.....	332
Benjamin H. 638.....	397	John 171, Atkins.....	349
Benjamin Samuel 243.....	363	John 534b, Bingham.....	392
Beriah H. 486.....	388	John Calvin 465.....	382
Charles 116.....	344	John Dean 428.....	378
Charles 146, Peck.....	348	John 196, Fish.....	354
Cyrus Miner 514.....	390	John 240, Miner.....	363
Daniel 63.....	332	John 572, Palmer.....	396
Daniel 291, Pease.....	371	John 489, Richtmeyer.....	388
David 224.....	358	John Thomas 263.....	364
David 440, Wilmot.....	379	Jonathan 13.....	325
Dexter 364.....	374	Jonathan, junior 38.....	329
Ephraim 15.....	325	Jonathan, third 83.....	337
Ephraim 37, Bill.....	329	Jonathan 387, Palmer.....	374
Ephraim, junior 75.....	333	Jonathan, junior 566.....	395
Ephraim 172, Wright.....	349	Jonathan 92, Fox.....	337
Edward M. 441.....	380	Jonathan 53, Smith.....	330
Edward Allyn 560.....	393	Joseph M. 319.....	373
Edwin D. 539.....	392		

Joshua 20.....	327	Samuel, M. D. 202.....	355
Joshua, junior 58.....	332	Samuel Selden 467.....	382
Loren Dewitt 451.....	381	Sanford 404.....	376
Loren Fuller 297.....	371	Solomon 165.....	349
Lyman 563.....	394	Stephen Bates 401.....	376
Lyman W. 300.....	372	Thomas 4.....	324
Marcus A. 436.....	379	Thomas, junior 10.....	324
Myron Pease 542.....	393	Thomas Bill 148.....	348
Nathan 55.....	331	Thomas Ledyard 132.....	346
Nathan 257, Rivers.....	363	Thomas 50, Mason.....	330
Nathan 109, Stevens.....	340	Thomas W. 481.....	387
Oliver 438, Allyn.....	379	Theodore M. 301.....	372
Oliver 82, capt.....	334	Walter 166.....	349
Oliver 220, Webb.....	357	Walter 185, Unknown.....	354
Orson S. 457.....	381	Walter, junior 385.....	374
Ransford 27.....	328	Wilber M. 625.....	381
Ransford, junior 144.....	347	William 54.....	331
Ransford 73, Hutchinson.....	333	William Barnard 419.....	378
Richard 145.....	347	William B. 454.....	380
Richard Benjamin 480.....	382	William Chaffey 483.....	387
Richard Henry 460.....	381	William, 74, Dewey.....	333
Robert Hanneman 511.....	389	William Gates 518.....	390
Rowland 147.....	348	William Henry 276.....	366
Samuel 11.....	324	William Miller 269.....	365
Samuel 71 Charleton.....	333	William 328, Moore.....	373
Samuel 77, Chapman.....	334	William Pitt 308.....	372
Samuel 157, Betsy A.....	347	William Thomas 504, M. C.....	388
		William Thomas 106.....	340
		William Thomas, junior 647.....	388

WOMEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Allen, Eunice 108.....	340	Bothwell, Esther 436.....	379
Allyn, Mary 65.....	332	Brewer, Belinda C. 111.....	344
Allyn, Melissa 438.....	379	Browne, Annie 685.....	395
Allyn, Margaret 144.....	347	Buckingham, Lydia 486.....	388
Andrews, Emeline H. 222.....	358	Bulkeley, Hannah Mrs. 4.....	324
Andrews, Priscilla 358.....	374	Bundy, Juliana 225.....	361
Andrews, Sabina 364.....	374	Bumstead, Wealthy 300.....	372
Atkins, Lydia 171.....	349	Burnham, Harriet 520.....	391
Avery, Betsy 137.....	347	Burnham, Louise 488.....	388
Avery, Eunice 93.....	338	Button, Clarissa 124.....	346
Avery, Mary 69.....	332	Camp, Margaret Cook 285.....	370
Avery, Mrs. Parmelia 92.....	337	Campbell, Lilian 384.....	354
Avery, Rosetta 444.....	380	Carter, Ellen 426.....	378
Ayers, Sarah P. 511.....	389	Champion, Abigail 243.....	363
Bagg, Miss 328.....	373	Champion, Salome 243.....	363
Baldwin, Nellie L. 454.....	380	Corning, Jennie A 606.....	379
Barnard, Dorinda 213.....	357	Clark, Ellina 165.....	349
Bates, Priscilla 202.....	355	Clark, Esther 230.....	362
Bartholomew, Minnie E. 514.....	390	Clark, Hannah 58.....	332
Bennet, Alzina 456.....	380	Chamberlain, Catharine 404.....	376
Benton, Thankful 63.....	332	Chapman, Jerusha 210.....	356
Bill, Abigail 37.....	329	Chapman, Mary 77.....	334
Bill, Elizabeth 13.....	325	Chapman, Polly 166.....	349
Bingham, Martha E. 534b.....	392	Chapman, Susannah 75.....	333
Bliss, Elizabeth 111.....	344		

Charleton, Clarence 71.....	333	Mayhew, Hannah E. 419.....	378
Colegrove, Ellen 533.....	391	Miller, Mary M. 408.....	377
Cooper, Delia 406.....	377	Miller, Sally 109.....	340
Congdon, Alice 560.....	394	Mills, Mellond 451.....	380
Corss, Sarah 82.....	336	Miner, Hannah 4.....	324
Crow, Louisa 148.....	348	Miner, Hannah 240.....	363
Dean, Mary A. 213.....	358	Miner, Prudence 35.....	328
Dean, Prudence D. 224.....	357	Miner, Emeline 311.....	373
Demelt, Sarah 105.....	339	Morse, Caroline 180.....	354
Dewey, Sally 74.....	333	Moore, Laura Ann 328.....	373
Eldridge, Henrietta M. 426.....	378	Moffit, Mary 266.....	365
Ellis, Chelometh 385.....	374	Moseley, Sylvia A. 279.....	366
Ellis, Lucretia 236.....	362	Mower, Laura 495.....	363
Francis, Bertha J. 539.....	392	Newman, Matilda 559.....	373
Francis, Laura E. 542.....	393	Newell, Emogene 405.....	377
Fellows, Mary Helen 457.....	381	Noyes, Elizabeth 104.....	339
Field, Lina Louise 441.....	380	Olmsted, Flora E. 512.....	364
Fish, Hannah 196.....	354	Owens, Pamela 492.....	363
Fox, Amy—Amie 42.....	329	Packard, Emma J. 452.....	380
Fox, Elizabeth 23.....	327	Packard, Lydia 287.....	371
Fuller, Anna D. 638.....	397	Palmer, Eliza M. 572.....	396
Fuller, Polly 120.....	345	Palmer, Mary 387.....	374
Gillette, Angie M. 419.....	378	Park, Julia W. 319.....	373
Goucher, Susan 406.....	377	Parsons, Esta 164.....	348
Grisby, Susan 499.....	363	Phillips, Lucy 176.....	349
Griswold, Francis 328.....	373	Pere, Almira 518.....	390
Gurnsey, Flora C. 534.....	392	Peabody, Annie 534b.....	392
Hale, Lydia 117.....	345	Pease, Perses 201.....	354
Heald, Emily 577.....	396	Pease, Polly 291.....	371
Hawkes, Azuba 93.....	338	Peck, Abigail 146.....	348
Hill, Jane 18.....	327	Perigo, Caroline M. 437.....	379
Herrick, Eunice 158.....	348	Pettis, Ann 145.....	347
Horton, Judith E. 534.....	391	Phelps, S. P. Mary 261.....	364
Hoven, Mary 563.....	394	Potter, Sophentus 566.....	395
Horton, Ruth 50.....	330	Poundstone, Juliette 467.....	382
Hubbard, Orissa M. 567.....	395	Ransford, Elizabeth 11.....	324
Hughes, Harriet 308.....	372	Reed, Harriet 269.....	365
Hutchinson, Mercy 145.....	347	Relleck, Annie H. 524.....	391
Hutchinson, Mrs. I. 73.....	333	Rice, Elizabeth 408.....	377
Jones, Chartlett 504.....	389	Richtmeyer, Eleanor 489.....	388
Keys, Helen L. 419.....	378	Rivers, Rebecca J. 257.....	363
Kimbel, Helen M. 433.....	433	Rockwell, Jerusha 20.....	327
King, Sarah 116.....	344	Rogers, Elizabeth 27.....	328
Lester, Jane 523.....	391	Russell, Mary 432.....	378
Lampson, Sophronia C. 297.....	371	Sackett, Jerusha 76.....	334
Larkin, Saloma 483.....	387	Sanford, Eliza B. 208.....	355
Latham, Mary 38.....	329	Sayers, Abigail 82.....	336
Lute, Margaret 492.....	363	Shapley, Ann 10.....	324
Liffingwell, Eunice 73.....	333	Shurtliff, Roxana 147.....	348
McLane, Elizabeth 494.....	363	Smith, Preserved 53.....	330
Manwarring, Lucretia 132.....	346	Southmayd, Ellen 501.....	363
Manwarring, Maud 132.....	347	Stevens, Rebecca 56.....	331
Manzer, Achsah J. 567.....	395	Stevens, Sarah 312.....	373
Mason, Sarah 50.....	330	Stickles, Laura Ann 276.....	366
		Stocking, Miss 146.....	348
		Swan, Priscilla 236.....	362

Thomas, Miss 54.....	331	Wait, Eliza 428.....	378
Thomas, Deborah 55.....	331	Webb, Hannah 220 .....	357
Thayer, Maryett 401.....	376	Welch, Annie C. 480.....	380
Tinklepaugh, Carrie 491.....	388	Wilmot, Augusta 440.....	379
Throop, Phebe 106.....	340	Williamson, Sarah C. 105.....	339
Unknown, Abigail 15.....	325	Wilson, Mary P. 534.....	391
Unknown, Annis 27.....	328	Whiting, Sarah A. 263.....	364
Unknown, Louisa A. 380.....	349	Whitney, Nancy 156.....	348
Unknown, Mary 83.....	337	Wright, Lucy 172.....	349
Unknown, — 389.....	375	Wood, Anna 465.....	382
		Wood, Ada Adell 516.....	390

MEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Abbott, Dr. George 209.....	336	Comstock, Peter 28.....	325
Adams, Arah 118.....	332	Church, Asa Porter 209.....	355
Adams, Asahel 293.....	371	Churchill, Deacon Silas 258.....	364
Adgate, Asahel 100.....	330	Daniels, Dexter 211.....	356
Allyn, James 29.....	328	Denison, Daniel 96.....	338
Allyn, Joseph Tyler 178.....	350	Dexter, Horatio 553.....	373
Allyn, Daniel, 125.....	332	Dye, Lyman C. 434.....	379
Allen, Samuel 31.....	325	Ellis, Richard S. 479.....	362
Ames, Zalmon 561.....	394	Everson, Elbridge 696.....	396
Baker, Benjamin 17.....	326	Fonda, William C. 271.....	366
Baker, Elisha 129.....	346	Forest, Mr. 447.....	358
Bailey, Benjamin 46.....	325	Fox, Thomas 203.....	338
Bailey, Lodowic 128.....	346	Gager, Samuel S. 289.....	345
Ball, William 264.....	332	Glen, William 277.....	366
Balcom, Johnson 265.....	365	Giles, John 205.....	338
Baldwin, Sylvester 19.....	327	Griswold, Mr. 22.....	324
Ballard, Bartlett 226.....	338	Griswold, Abel 52.....	330
Barnum, Theodore D. 519.....	365	Haight, David 256.....	339
Bartlett, Stewart H. 462.....	382	Haines, Josiah 40.....	329
Bartholomew, Nelson 688.....	395	Hallock, Francis Kirkwood 537, M.D. 392	
Bartholomew, Ransom 688.....	395	Hawkes, Ichabod 191.....	336
Benham, Thomas 590.....	376	Heald, Owen C. 578.....	394
Benson, Bryant S. 458.....	381	Heath, John 45.....	330
Benton, Zebulon 189.....	354	Hatton, B. M. 645.....	389
Berin, Isaac 110.....	341	Herrick, Azariah 177.....	334
Birdseye, Linas 568.....	395	Hill, Caleb 207.....	338
Bliss, Lorenzo L. 453.....	358	Hildreth, Lotan 119.....	332
Bliss, Peletiah 28.....	328	Hoven, William 562.....	394
Briggs, Charles S. 618.....	380	Hunt, Oliver 250.....	363
Brown, Peter 47.....	325	Huntley, Mr. 482.....	387
Buckley, Rollin 686.....	395	Hyde, Mr. 21.....	324
Bundy, Harlan E. 459.....	381	Johnson, Andrew 179.....	334
Burnham, Parker 392.....	375	Judd, Anthony 487.....	388
Boothby, Thomas 181.....	334	Kendall, John 262.....	364
Butcher, William R. 513.....	389	Kitty, Mr. 476.....	362
Button, Roswell 127.....	332	Knights, Julius P. 403.....	376
Champion, Jerome B. 498.....	363	Lamb, Spence 509.....	364
Chapel, David 268.....	365	Love, Thomas 310.....	372
Chappell, James 48.....	327		
Chappell, Stephen 86.....	329		
Coleman, Mr. 214.....	338		
Comb, Jeremiah 131.....	333		
Comstock, Daniel 30.....	325		

McLane, Hector 496 .....	363	Sackett, James H. 576.....	396
Mayhew, F. L. 422.....	357	Sawtelle, E. M. 482.....	387
Merriweather, Minor 506 .....	364	Sellen, George 112, Capt.....	344
Metcalf, Jonathan 16.....	325	Smith, Augustus 430 .....	357
Miner, Jonathan 31.....	325	Smith, Albert, 417.....	356
Miner, Joseph 313.....	373	Smith, William A. 534a, Rev.....	392
Miner, Thomas 16.....	325	Smith, Daniel 51.....	327
Morgan, Enoch S. 320.....	347	Stiles, Israel 333.....	374
Montgomery, Andrew 490.....	363		
Munroe Mr. 442.....	353	Thayer, Sanford C. 574.....	396
Munroe, Mr. 446.....	358	Tennant, Daniel 39.....	325
Munroe, John 174 .....	334	Trezevant, Nathaniel 508.....	364
Murray, Luellen 642.....	388	Tuttle, J. P. 273.....	340
		Vibber, Mr. 90.....	329
Nichols, John 95.....	330	Ward, Elkanah 569 .....	395
Nichols, William 290.....	345	Ward, Lysander 399.....	376
		Ward, Heman 571.....	395
Palmer, Elbridge G. 575.....	396	Wheeler, Joshua 101.....	330
Palmer, Noyes W. 314.....	373	Wines, Mr. 223 .....	338
Parsons, L. S. 275 .....	340	Williams, John 36.....	325
Peterson, Jonathan 394.....	375	Williams, Jesse 135.....	347
Pike, Alvah 211.....	356	Whidden, Thomas M. 535.....	392
Price, Samuel 215.....	338	Whitney, Ira 175.....	334
Porter, Ebenezer 217.....	357	Wright, William 173.....	334
		Wood, John 41.....	325
Rand, George C. 284.....	367	Wood, Ransom 564.....	394
Randall, Mr. 88 .....	329	Woodward, Mr. 393.....	354
Randall, Charles 86.....	329	Woodworth, Charles 123.....	345
Randall, William 473, Rev.....	362	Woodworth, Guerdon 122.....	345
Rathbon, Valentine W., junior 219 ..	357	Woodworth, Nathaniel 68.....	328
Rice, Roswell 204.....	338		
Rhodes, Peleg 182.....	334	Yeamans, Charles N. 383.....	354
Roper, John 284, Rev.....	367	Yale, Mr. 113.....	331

## FAMILY RECORD.

---

## CHAPTER FOUR.

## JOHN.

JOHN AVERY, third son of James Avery, was born February 10, 1654. He married Abigail Cheseborough, November 29, 1675. The marriage is recorded both at Stonington and at New London. Abigail Cheseborough was born September 30, 1656, and was baptized at New London in 1672. She was the daughter of Samuel and Abigail Cheseborough, and granddaughter of William and Ann (Stevenson) Cheseborough. William Cheseborough came from Boston, Lincolnshire, England, and was the founder of Stonington, Connecticut.

July 7, 1691, John and Abigail Avery, of New London, sold land in Stonington to Daniel Shaw. (See Stonington Book of Deeds, Volume 1, page 161.)

In the General Court at Hartford, May 12, 1692, it was recorded: "This Court doe not see reason to confirm those nominated for officers on the east side of the riuer at New London at present, but doe appoynt Captain James Auery to be Capt<sup>n</sup> of sayd Company, and James Morgan L<sup>nt</sup>, and John Auery to be Ensign of sayd company untill the Honoured Major Generall and Mr. Witherell shall see cause to lead them to a new choys of officers." (See Colonial Records of Connecticut for that year, p. 74)

The record of the General Court for May 11 of the following year, has this: "Thomas Auery is approued to be Capt<sup>n</sup> of the traine band of New London on the east side of the riuer, and John Morgan L<sup>nt</sup>, and John Auery, Ensigne, of sayd Company, and are to be commissioned accordingly."

From a similar record of the General Court, May 13, 1697, we learn that "John Auery [was] appointed Captain of the train band at New London on the east side of the river." His name appears with this title in the patent for New London, granted by the General Court, October 14, 1704. In 1700, he became one of the original proprietors of New Lebanon, and, on the tenth of May, 1705, the General Court confirmed him and his associates in the possession of lands in that town. He is known to have held lands in Preston, Connecticut, in 1706.

In 1708, Captain John Avery and John Avery, jr., were inhabitants of Groton. May 11, 1709, John Avery and Abigail, his wife, sold land in Stonington to John Benit. (Stonington Book of Deeds, vol. 1, page 436.) The land had formerly belonged to Samuel Cheseborough, father of Abigail. In 1710, Captain John Avery bought land of John Plume for twenty-eight pounds in Preston Farms, and also of John Morgan for eight pounds in hand and eleven pounds well secured. (See Preston Town Records.) In the list of "inhabitants of Groton in 1712," are found the names of Captain John Avery and John Avery, jr. In the list of the early members of the First Congregational Church of Groton, is found the name of Captain John Avery.

January 5, 1713-14, Abigail Cheseboro, relict of Samuel Cheseboro, but now Abigail Avery, makes deposition that Samuel Cheseboro, deceased, did intend to give certain land "to my daughter, Abigail Cheseboro, now Abigail Avery." This is the last record we have been able to find concerning John and Abigail Avery.

#### SECOND GENERATION.

##### 5

**John**, third son of Capt. James and Joanna Greenslade, New married, Nov. 29, 1675, in Stonington, Abigail [London; **Cheseborough**, daughter of Samuel, the Emigrant; children:

- 10 Abigail, born January 15, 1675-7, died July 18, 1677.
- 11 Abigail, 2d, b. Jan 18, 1679, d. Nov. 10, 1722, md. J. Packer.
- 12 Mary, bap. Nov. 14, 1680, d. 1762, md. Wm. Denison, 1698.
- 13 John, jr., baptized April 1, 1683, date of death unknown.
- 14 Benjamin, born 1686, died Dec. 3, 1762, aged 76.

- 15 William, b. about 1687, judging from his marriage, d. unk'n.  
 16 Elizabeth, born Oct. 27, 1690, and have no farther record.  
 17 Anna, b. 1692, judg'g from date of mar., md. Wm. Satterlee.  
 18 Elisha, born 1694, baptized May 2, 1697, died 1726.  
 19 Desire, b 1694, a twin, bap. May 2, 1697; no farther record.  
 20 Josiah, born 1697, judging from his marriage, 1719.  
 21 Daniel, born Nov. 5, 1699; no farther record.  
 22 Nathaniel, born about 1701. 23 Thomas, born about 1703.

## THIRD GENERATION.

## 11

**Abigail**, 2d, second daughter of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough ;  
 married, about 1709, place unknown, James

**Packer**, son of John Packer ;

children: James, jr., born 1710. Desire, born 1712. Ichabod,  
 born 1714. Lucretia, born 1716. Nancy, born 1718. John,  
 born 1720. Joseph, born October 27, 1722 ;

married, for a second husband, Jan. 12, 1732, Daniel

**Palmer** ; no children reported.

## 12

**Mary**, third daughter of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough ;  
 married, March, 1698, William

**Denison**, son of John, born April 7, 1677, died Jan, 30, 1730 ;  
 children: Mary, born 1699, baptized Sept. 3, 1699, died 1699,  
 Mary, twin, born 1701. Phebe, twin, born 1701. Ann, born  
 1703. William, born 1705. Abigail, born 1708. Lucy, born  
 1710. Avery, born 1712. Thankful, born 1714. Desire, born  
 1716. Christopher, born 1719. John, born 1722.

## 13

**John**, jr., eldest son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough ;  
 married, Aug. 23, 1705, Sarah

**Denison**; in the Denison Genealogy cannot find any female  
 born early enough to be married in 1705 ;

children :

- 24 John, 3d, born May 14, 1706, married Lydia Smith.  
 25 Anna, born June 13, 1711, died Sept. 25, 1720.  
 26 Sarah, born Oct. 10, 1713, married Adam Denison  
 27 Abigail, born December 25, 1715, married John Denison.

- 28 Thankful, born April 15, 1718, married Benjamin Avery.  
 29 William, born 1722, md. Phebe Denison, d. Nov. 4, 1806.  
 30 George, born Sept. 2, 1724, married Eunice Avery.

#### 14

**Benjamin**, second son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough ;  
 married, 1711, in Stonington, Sarah

**Denison**, daughter of Wm. Denison and Sarah Stanton, b.  
 children : [Apr. 14, 1689 ;

- 31 Thankful, born in 1712, died Jan. 11, 1814, aged 101 years.  
 32 Sarah, b. 1714, md. Beebe Denison ; 2d, Benadam Denison.  
 33 Benjamin, jr., born 1715, married Mary Morgan.  
 34 George, born 1716, married Lydia Gardiner.  
 35 William, born 1717, married Phebe Denison.  
 36 Abigail, born 1718, md. Jonathan Rathbone, Nov. 8, 1740.  
 37 David, born 1719, married Hannah Meach.  
 38 Mary, born 1721, married John Morgan.  
 39 Lucy, born 1723, died Aug., 1752, md. Peter Buckley.  
 40 Daniel, born 1725.  
 41 John, born 1727, married Mary Hough.

#### 15

WILLIAM AVERY, son of John and Abigail Avery, was probably born about 1687. The first record that we have concerning him is his marriage at Stonington. "William Avery and Anne Richardson were married March 27, 1715-16, by Nathaniel Cheseborough, J. P." (Stonington Records, vol. 2:26.) From the records of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, edited by Richard Avery Wheeler, we learn that May 25, 1718, William Avery and his wife owned the covenant, and Richardson, their son, was baptized. April 5, 1724, William and Anne, children of William Avery, were baptized by the Rev. Ebenezer Rossiter. Anne, wife of William Avery, died July 5, 1729. (Stonington Records.)

"June ye 3rd, 1731, Lieutenant William Avery and Mrs. Sarah Walker were joyned in marriage at his house in Stonington, North Society, by me, J. Hempstead, Justice of Peace." (Stonington Records.) The title "Mrs.," used above, indicated good social position, and not widowhood. Sarah Walker was the daughter of William and Eleanor (Pendleton) Walker ; was

left an orphan at an early age, and was brought up by her grandmother, Hannah (Goodenow) Pendleton. Dec. 28, 1731, William Avery and Sarah, his wife, quitclaimed to Caleb Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I., for a hundred and sixty pounds, current money, a certain tract of land, which was "Given to Our Honored Mother, Eleanor Pendleton, by her father, Mr. James Pendleton, Both Deceased." November 3, 1733, William Avery and Sarah, his wife, quitclaimed to Joseph Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I., for ten pounds, all right to the estate of their great-grandfather, Brian Pendleton, late of Saco, deceased, and their grandfather, James Pendleton, late of Westerly, deceased. (Rockingham County Records, vol. 20: 232.) By his second wife, Sarah Walker, William Avery had ten children, whose births are recorded at Stonington.

In the record of the meetings of the general assembly at Hartford, is found the following: "14th of May, 1730 This assembly do establish and confirm Mr. William Avery, of Stonington, to be Lieutenant of the South part of the Second Company in Stonington aforesaid, and order that he be commissioned accordingly." (Public Records of Connecticut, vol. 7: 276)

Lieutenant William Avery lived and died on his farm near the centre of North Stonington, Conn. His original will is on file in the probate office, New London, Connecticut.

May ye 25th, Anno Domino, 1754.

In the name of God, Amen, I, William Avery, of Stonington, in ye County of New London, in the Colony of Connecticut, in New England, being sick and weak in body but of Perfect Mind and memory, Thanks be given unto God, and knowing yt is appointed unto men once to Dye, Do make and Ordain this my last will and Testament, and first of all I recominend my soul to God who gave it and my Body to be Buried in a decent manner, at ye direction of my executors, and as touching such worldly estate as it has pleased God to Give me, I Give and dispose of ye same in the following manner: Imprimis, I give to Sarah, my beloved Wife, all my Land which I have bought, that is to say, all my land besides yt which came to me by my former wife, to be hers forever. I will that my just Debts and Funeral charges be paid and Discharged in convenient time after my Decease, and further, I give to my Wife, Sarah, all my movable estate which shall remain

after my Funeral expenses and Legacies are Discharged and paid; I also give unto her, my said wife, one half of my Dwelling House, to wit: The east part of it, that is to say, the cellar, the Room above it, and the Chamber and Garret above them and the east part of the Kitchen, to be hers forever. Item, I give to my sons, Richardson and William, all my land which was their mother's (to wit: Anne, my former wife), and the same to be equally divided between them.

Item, I give to my son John, four hundred pounds in money.

Item, I give to my daughter Anne, one hundred and fifty pounds in money, she having had part of her portion before, in Goods, and Chattels, &c. And it is my will that my sons Richardson and William do pay unto my son John and my daughter Anne the portions that I have given them.

Item, I give to my son Richardson thirty pounds, and it is my will that my son William should pay it to him.

Item, to my sons, Amos, Christopher, Elias, David, Daniel, Benoni, James, Nathaniel, Abraham, and to my daughter Abigail, I give seven pounds apiece. And it is my will yt my sons yt are young and have not Trades, be timely put to Learn such trades as they shall Choose, at the Discretion of my executors.

And I do hereby Constitute and Ordain my beloved Wife and my sons William and Amos (if Amos come again from sea: if not, then in his room, my son Christopher) to be my executors. of this, my last will and Testament.

In witnes whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal, ye day and date above said.

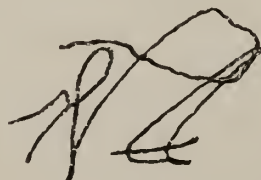
Signed and Sealed, Pronounced and Declared by ye said William Avery, to be his last will and Testament in ye presence of witnessss.

His Mark.

WALTER HOWIT.

EPHRAIM FELLOWS.

HANNAH FELLOWS.



WILLIAM AVERY.

The above fac-simile of his initials indicates that William Avery was too ill to write his name; the lines are very tremulous. If he had not known how to write he would have made an X.

The will shows that he was a just man. He leaves all the property that he received with his first wife to her grown-up children. The property that he made himself or received at his second marriage, is given to his widow, who is left with ten children, the youngest being five days old at the time the will was made. He desires that his boys become useful men and, to that end, makes provision that they be timely put to learn trades. He appoints as his executors a son by each marriage, to act in conjunction with his wife.

The inventory was taken "February ye 18, anno Dom: 1755." Accepted by the court, April 26th, 1755. The amount of the estate was 1,288 pounds and nine shillings, old tenor. Among the things inventoried were "1 old Bible and Psalmbook;" "1 hour glass;" ten acres of land, "it being a part of Mrs. Ann Richardson's thirds of Mr. Samuel Richardson's land, situated in ye right of Katharine Thompson's, and bought by William Avery." This possibly indicates the parentage of the first wife of William Avery.

March 13, 1759, William Avery and Abigail Avery, his wife, testify that they often heard "Their Honned Father, Lieutenant William Avery of Stonington, deceased, Say in the time of his Life & When he Lay upon his Death Bed, That he Gave his Son, Benoni Avery to his Uncle, Benoni Smith, Esquire, of Westerly, in Kings County, and Believed he Would Do for him as his Own child." Benoni Smith was a cousin by marriage, having married Ruth Pendleton. A deed is in existence in which Sarah Walker calls him "my Loving Brother, Benoni Smith."

**William**, third son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough;

married, March 27, 1715-16, Stonington, Anne

**Richardson**, birth and parentage unknown, d. July 5, 1729; children:

42 William, jr., born Feb. 6, 1716-17, died Feb. 15, 1717.

43 Richardson, born Jan. 25, 1717-18, bap. May 25, 1718.

43<sup>a</sup> William, jr., 2d, baptized April 5, 1724.

44 Anne, born 1721, bap. Apr. 5, 1724, md. Oliver Babcock.

45 John, b. Apr. 29, 1727, md. Mary Dennis; 2d, Anna Miner; married, 2d, June 3, 1731, Stonington, North Society, Sarah

**Walker**, dau. of Wm. Walker and Eleanor Pendleton, West-children:

46 Amos, born Jan. 30, 1732-33, married Patience Borodel. [terly, R. I.:

- 47 Christopher, born April 1, 1734, d. in army, Sept. 8, 1755.  
 48 Elias, born July 5, 1736, and nothing farther recorded.  
 49 David, b. Oct. 30, 1738, d. Nov. 10, 1762, in ex. to Havana.  
 50 Daniel, born Oct. 29, 1741; married.  
 51 Benoni, born Jan. 29, 1744, d. Nov. 7, 1762, same expedit'n.  
 52 Abigail, born April 25, 1746, and no farther record.  
 53 James, born Dec. 27, 1748, md. Martha Smith.  
 54 Nathaniel, born Aug. 28, 1751, md. Amy ———, d. 1841.  
 55 Abraham, born May 20, 1754, married Mercy Packer.

### 17

**Anna**, fifth daughter of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough;  
 married, Sept. 6, 1711, William

**Satterlee**; children: William, jr., born Nov. 7, 1712. Benedict, born Aug. 10, 1714. John, born May 1, 1716. Anna, born May 16, 1718. Abigail, born April 12, 1720. Mary, born June 6, 1722. Rebecca, born March 1, 1723-4. Lucy, born Jan. 6, 1725-6.

### 18

**Elisha**, fourth son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough;  
 married, Nov. 3, 1714, Elizabeth

**Babcock**, born Jan. 29, 1698, dau. of Jos. Babcock and Doro-  
 children: [thy Key;

- 56 Joseph Babcock, born Dec. 19, 1715, baptized June 3, 1716.  
 57 Elisha, jr., born March 30, 1717, md. Rebecca Miner.  
 58 Abigail, born July 26, 1720, married Henry Williams.  
 59 Samuel, born Dec. 8, 1723, and nothing farther.  
 60 Elizabeth, born March 25, 1725, md. Jacob Avery, son of  
 Capt. Christopher.

### 20

**Josiah**, fifth son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough;  
 married, probably in 1719, to a Miss

**Edmond**, whose parentage is unknown;  
 children:

- 61 Abner, born April 7, 1720, married Eunice Hall.

There is no doubt but he had brothers and sisters, but I have no trace of them. There are living, families that came from that locality, and are in various parts of the country.

**22**

**Nathaniel**, sixth son of 5 and Abigail Cheesebrough ;

married, about 1724 to 1730, Abigail

**Unknown**, of whom I have failed to learn anything ;

children :

62 Andrew, baptized April 16, 1732.

63 Nathaniel, jr., birth unknown, died 1756.

64 Elisha, birth unknown, died 1750.

65 William, birth unknown. 66 Amos, birth unknown.

67 Desire, birth unknown, married John Whitney.

68 Mary, birth unknown, married Mr. Huntley.

69 Amy (Amie), married a Mr. Harriot.

70 Abigail, birth unknown.

These names were taken from the will of the father, and as all the males come first there is no knowing where to place them chronologically.

FOURTH GENERATION.

**24**

**John**, 3d, eldest son of 13-5 and Sarah Denison ;

married, about 1730, place unknown, Lydia

**Smith**, supposed to be of Saybrook ;

children :

71 John, 4th, born 1731, married Mehitabel Buell.

72 Jabez, born 1733, bap. April 24, 1734, married twice.

73 Amos, born 1735, md. Irene Kingsbury; 2d, Ann Edgerton, died North Coventry, 1823.

74 Nathan, b. Nov. 22, 1737, md. Mercy Burrows, Lyden, Nov.

75 Lydia, born 1739, married John Gager [19, 1829.

76 Sarah, born 1741, married Elijah Brockway.

77 Nehemiah, born 1744, married Anna Denison.

78 David, b. Apr. 5, 1746, md. Hannah Chaplin, d. Feb. 16, 1818.

79 Roswell, born Dec. 17, 1748, married Martha Fish.

**27**

**Abigail**, third daughter of 13-5 and Sarah Denison ;

married, about 1738, John

**Denison**, b. Oct. 21, 1716, son Dan'l Denison and Mary Stanton;

children: Abigail, born 1740. Desire, born 1742. Avery, born 1744. Anna, born 1746. Lucy, born 1748. Mary, born

1750, married Stephen Avery. Sarah, born May 2, 1752. Nathan, born 1754. Julia, born 1758. Andrew, born Dec. 3, 1761.

**29**

**William**, second son of 13-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, Dec. 4, 1746, by Ebenezer Rossiter, Phebe  
**Denison**, born April 24, 1723, died July 7th, 1807 ;  
children: none reported.

**30**

**George**, youngest son of 13-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, March 29, 1758, by Jacob Johnson,  
**Eunice** Avery, daughter of Christopher and Eunice Prentice ;  
children :

- 80 George, jr., born April 24, 1759, married Mary Allyn.
- 81 Christopher, b. Sept. 6, 1760, killed at Fort Griswold.
- 82 William, born Jan. 26, 1764, married Phebe unknown.
- 83 Eunice, b. Sept. 25, 1767, md. Johnson ; 2d, Caleb Avery.
- 84 Abel, born April 2, 1769, married Temperance Avery.
- 85 Phebe, b. Dec. 25, 1771, md. Nich'l's Morgan, d. Nov. 21, 1860.
- 86 John, born Oct 22, 1774, died in New York, 1837, single.
- 87 Cyrus, born March 23, 1778, married Nancy Forsyth.
- 88 Sarah, born Nov. 14, 1781, md. E. Noyes, d. Aug. 6, 1856.

**32**

**Sarah**, second daughter of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, Jan. 10, 1734, Beebe

**Denison**, born Jan. 27, 1709, died March 24, 1745 ;  
children: Mary, born Jan. 24, 1735. Daniel, born Feb. 9,  
1737, died young. Sarah, born Sept. 11, 1739. Daniel, 2d,  
born Nov. 9, 1742 ;  
married, Oct. 18, 1752, Benadam

**Denison** ; no children.

**33**

**Benjamin**, jr., eldest son of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, time and place unknown, Mary

**Morgan**, of whom we have found nothing farther ;  
children: none reported.

**34**

**George**, second son of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, about 1740, Lydia

**Gardiner** ;

children: none reported.

I think that this family removed to New Hampshire, as Averys of the name of Gardiner are in that State, and can trace their genealogy back only to a short time before the Revolution.

## 35

**William**, third son of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, time and place unknown, Phebe

**Denison**, born April 24, 1723 ;  
children : none.

## 36

**Abigail**, third daughter of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, Nov. 8, 1740, Jonathan

**Rathbone**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : none reported.

## 37

**David**, fourth son of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, time and place unknown, Hannah

**Meach**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : none reported.

## 38

**Mary**, fourth daughter of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, time and place unknown, John

**Morgan**, of whom I have found nothing ;  
children : none reported.

## 39

**Lucy**, fifth daughter of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, Jan. 13, 1742, Peter

**Buckley**, b. and d. unknown, son Rev. J. and Prentice Patience ;  
children : Peter, jr., born Feb. 3, 1744. William, born 1746.  
Lucy, born 1748.

## 41

**John**, youngest son of 14-5 and Sarah Denison ;  
married, Jan. 13, 1751, in Stonington, Mary

**Hough**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : none reported.

## 43

RICHARDSON AVERY removed, about 1770, to the Wyoming Valley, in Pennsylvania. In the battles which preceded the massacre. July 3, 1778, he, with many others, sought refuge in Forty Fort, where they were made prisoners, and remained several days. After their release by the Tories and In-

dians, they, with nearly 200 others, returned to Connecticut, walking all the way, the whole distance being over two hundred miles.

**Richardson**, second son of 15-5 and Anna Richardson ;  
married, Nov. 3, 1740, place unknown, Sarah

**Plumb**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

- 89 Samuel, b. Feb. 11, 1741, md. Mary Barnes, d. in Preston.
- 90 Richardson, jr., born Oct. 6, 1742, m. Eunice Maxson.
- 91 Anna, born Dec. 18, 1744, md. Obadiah Gore ; have family.
- 92 Sarah, b. Aug. 19, 1747, md. Stephen Hyde, Dec. 11, 1765.
- 93 Prudence, born May 13, 1751, nothing farther.
- 94 Hostena, born Feb. 12, 1754, and nothing farther known.
- 95 Elizabeth, born July 31, 1756, and nothing farther known.
- 96 Christopher, born Nov. 6, 1758, died May 3, 1830

#### 43a

**William**, jr., 2d, third son of 15-5 and Anne Richardson ;  
married, Dec. 13, 1750, in Stonington, Ct., Abigail

**Williams**, in the presence of Sarah Avery and Anna Babcock ;  
children :

- 96a Mary, born May 25, 1753 ; no farther record.
- 96b Abigail, born Aug. 17, 1755 ; no farther record.

#### 44

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 15-5 and Anna Richardson ;  
married, in 1741, place not mentioned, Oliver

**Babcock** ; children : Oliver, jr., born 1741, died Sept. 25,  
1771. Joshua, born 1743. Anna. William. Gershom. Albana.  
Christopher. Elizabeth. Daniel. Rufus. Charles. Elias.

#### 45

**John**, fourth son of 15-5 and Anna Richardson :

married, June 13, 1751, in Stonington, by Rev. N. Eells, Mary

**Dennis**, birth and parentage unknown, died 1760 ;  
children :

- 97 Mary, born June 21, 1753.
- 98 Jabez, born August 12, 1756.
- 99 John, jr., born July 11, 1759, died young ;  
married, in 1761, place unknown, Anna

**Miner**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 100 John, jr., 2d, born 1762, married Elizabeth Tracy.
- 101 Anna, jr., born 1763, died 1780.
- 102 Robert, born March 5, 1765, died October 18, 1810.
- 103 Daniel, born 1767, married Roxana Rhodes.
- 104 Betsy, born 1769, md. Mr. Burton, had a son Orestes.

#### 46

**Amos**, (capt.) fifth son of 15-5 and Sarah Walker ;  
 married, about 1761, supposed in New London, Patience

**Borodel**, birth and parentage unknown ;

child :

- 105 Borodel, baptized Aug. 1, 1762, who married, Oct. 3, 1784.  
 Thomas Franklin, had a son, Amos Avery Franklin, who was  
 baptized Jan. 22, 1806, at which time both Patience and Boro-  
 del were widows.

#### 53

**James**, eleventh son of 15-5 and Sarah Walker ;

married, Nov. 13, 1769, in Plainfield, Conn., Martha

**Smith**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 106 Lemuel, born Dec 16, 1770, died single, in Demarara.
- 107 Martha, b. Aug. 22, 1773, md. M. Benjamin, 1786, d. soon.
- 108 James, jr., born April 19, 1776, died June 13, 1846
- 109 Christopher, born Sept. 5, 1778, died single in Demarara.
- 110 Jerusha, born March 16, 1781, md. Moses Benjamin, 1801.
- 111 Benjamin, born Nov. 16, 1783, married Annis Patchen.
- 112 John Humphrey, born Dec. 2, 1787, died single.
- 113 Henry Clinton, born Nov. 11, 1790, md Sarah Chapman.

#### 54

**Nathaniel**, twelfth son of 15-5 and Sarah Walker ;

married, about 1783, in Leyden, Mass., Amy or Amie

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 114 James, born July 6, 1784, died Feb. 26, 1863.
- 115 Keziah, birth unknown, died 1841.
- 116 Daniel, birth unknown, died 1882.
- 117 Sarah, birth unknown, married a Mr. Herrington.
- 118 Josiah, birth unknown, died 1868, single.
- 119 Nathaniel, jr., birth unknown, died 1871, single.

## 55

ABRAHAM AVERY, ninth son of Lieutenant William Avery by his second wife, Sarah Walker, was born in Stonington, Connecticut, May 20, 1754. He was a blacksmith and armorer. July 1, 1775, he enlisted at Stonington, as corporal in the company commanded by Nathan Hale, Washington's martyr spy, a part of the seventh Connecticut regiment, Colonel Charles Webb. After a few weeks' service on the Sound, they marched to Boston, where they were assigned to General Sullivan's brigade, on Winter Hill. He was discharged December 18, at Cambridge. January 1, 1776, he enlisted at Stonington in the Continental line, Captain James Eldredge, Colonel S. H. Parsons. When he reached Boston, he was transferred to a company of artificers under Captain Bacon. After the British evacuated Boston, the artificers went to New London and took shipping to New York. Here the armorers were reorganized under Captain John Hilliard. Soon after, the lieutenants of this company were sent to the Northern army and, thereafter, Abraham Avery, being orderly sergeant, acted as lieutenant. They were at King's Yards till the Americans left Long Island, when they went to White Plains and afterwards to Peekskill, where Abraham Avery was discharged at the end of his term of service. He returned to Stonington and, December, 1778, went to Boston and enlisted as gunsmith on the brig "Eagle," a privateer, under Captain Elijah Luce. The brig sailed to Surinam, thence to the West Indies, where May 1, 1779, they captured a British sloop. The same day, they were in turn captured by the tender to a British 50-gun ship, commanded by Admiral Young, after a fight of an hour and a half. They were taken to Antigua, where Abraham Avery and ten of his companions were transferred to "The Renown," a war-ship of fifty guns, and obliged to aid in working the vessel. They convoyed a sugar fleet to the British channel and then sailed to New York, where Abraham Avery and his companions petitioned to be placed on a prison ship, preferring confinement to forced service against their country. After much suffering in the fever-stricken hulk as it floated at its moorings in the North River (the Hudson), they were finally paroled. Abraham Avery reached home in a starving state and without hat or shoes or clothing sufficient to cover his nakedness. This

parole necessarily closed his military career. He married Mercy Packer in 1780, and soon moved to Guilford, Vermont. She was the daughter of Ichabod and Esther (Burrows) Packer and was baptized July 5, 1761. About 1784 they moved to Coleraine, Massachusetts, and thence to Rome, New York.

During the progress of the Revolutionary war, the territory now known as Vermont was claimed by the State of New York. In 1777, many of the settlers in that region were in favor of a new state. A convention adopted a declaration of the rights and independence of what had been called the New Hampshire Grants, and proclaimed the commonwealth of "New Connecticut, *alias* Vermont." Congress was petitioned that New Connecticut might be ranked "among the free and independent American States, and delegates therefrom admitted to seats in the grand Continental Congress." New York took measures to bring the disaffected back to their allegiance and to secure congressional interference in her behalf. Meantime, there were many in the "Grants" who were favorable to the government of New York. "In Brattleborough they were more numerous than the Vermont adherents, and were not afraid to act as their convictions dictated." Thus sprang up two factions, the "Vermonters" and the "Yorkers." By 1783 there was, especially in Windham County, a condition of mutual terror and distrust. "Houses were divided—the father upholding the jurisdiction of New York, the sons maintaining the supremacy of Vermont. Friendships the most intimate were disturbed. The word neighbor carried no meaning with it beyond the idea of contiguity. The physician could not visit his patient in safety unless protected with a pass. The minister of the gospel failed to enforce the doctrine of Christian charity on the hearts of men who knew none for one another." In Guilford, the Yorkers held the power and prevented the Vermonters from executing their laws and collecting taxes. The new government took active measures that tended only to unite the opposition in their determination to withstand the execution of laws originating in an authority that they did not acknowledge, and to follow such a course as seemed to them best fitted "to promote the interests of New York and of the United States."

In Hall's "History of Eastern Vermont" is told the story of

the capture of a staunch Vermonter by the name of Benjamin Carpenter. He was carried away by the Yorkers, "to his great damage," but lived many years thereafter and left a quaint epitaph to declare to coming generations that his "Stature was about six feet. Weight 200. Death had no terror." "The more prominent actors in this seizure were Abraham Avery, Cyril Carpenter, Nathaniel Carpenter [and others], *all of Guilford.*" (Page 505.) The seizure was made December 1, 1783. In the following February, twenty-five of the Yorkers were arraigned at the bar of the superior court. Abraham Avery was among those charged with the assault upon Benjamin Carpenter. He pleaded not guilty and the case against him seems to have been dismissed upon his payment of the costs.

There were many such indictments on account of the current hostilities, and many of the Yorkers in the southern part of Windham County endured countless inconveniences and losses. In 1786, the New York legislature took action on the subject of the sufferings of their friends, who, led partly by the resolutions of congress, especially those of December 5, 1782, and "by their attachment, zeal and activity in endeavoring to support the just and lawful authority of New York," had brought upon themselves confiscations and imprisonments, and had suffered "such exquisite tortures." It was shown that their losses amounted to £16,663, 13s, 8d, and it was deemed proper for the state to grant them "a quantity of vacant land equivalent to a township of eight miles square." The land was divided into one hundred lots of 640 acres each. Lot No. 50 was appropriated to the use of 'Gospel and Schools,' and lot No. 51 "For promoting Literature." Lot No. 87 was given to Abraham Avery and William Gault, the former receiving 430 acres. The grant was dated July 11, 1786. At the same time, 214 acres in lot No. 62 were granted to Ichabod Packer, and 132 acres in lot No. 42 to Nathan (Nathaniel?) Avery.

In 1800, Abraham Avery moved to Preston, Chenango County, New York, and settled on the land given to him by the State of New York; here he lived for many years, an influential and well-to-do farmer.

October 16, 1818, he was placed on the pension roll for military service, but was dropped, under the act of May 1, 1820,

which debarred all having more than three hundred dollars' worth of property. Under the act of June 1, 1832, he was reinstated. The accompanying fac-simile of his autograph is copied from his

*Abraham Avery*

application for a pension, now on file in the "Old War and Navy Office" of the Pension Bureau at Washington. He moved to Earlville, Madison County, New York, about 1840, and died there in February, 1843, six months after the death of his wife.

He was a tall man, with a large frame, grey eyes and hair, which he wore pompadour, and which was thick even in his old age. He was well read, a great student of the Bible and a devoted Baptist. His descendants honor and revere him.

**Abraham**, youngest son of 15-5 and Sarah Walker ;

married, about 1780, Coleraine, Mass., Mercy

**Packer**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

120 Elias Packer, born August 16, 1781, died Dec. 16, 1846.

121 Hubbard Burrows, b. Dec. 29, 1784, d. Mar. 8, 1848.

122 Amos Walker, born May 24, 1787, died June 1, 1863.

122a Ichabod Denison, birth unknown, married late in life.

123 Abigail, birth unknown, died single.

124 Esther, birth unknown, married Mason Johnson.

Born in Coleraine, Mass.

### 57

**Elisha**, jr., second son of 18-5 and Elizabeth Babcock ;

married, Jan. 20, 1742, place unknown, Rebecca

**Miner**, born Aug. 18, 1720, dau. of Samuel Miner and Eliza-

children : [beth Brown ;

125 Joseph, b. Apr. 13, 1743, d. Mar. 3, 1814. Verona, N. Y.

126 Elisha, 3d, b. Jan. 7, 1747, d. Oct., 1776, White Plains, N. Y.

127 Rebecca, born Sept. 20, 1752.

128 Samuel, born March 20, 1755, died Jan. 19, 1819.

### 61

**Abner**, eldest son of 20-5 and Miss Edmond ;

married, about 1746, in Wallingford, Conn., Eunice

**Hall**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 129 Abner, jr., born May 1, 1748, md. Eliphel Shattuck.  
 130 Edmond, born Dec. 3, 1750, married Sarah Rice.  
 131 Amos, born 1752, nothing farther.  
 132 Ambrose, born 1757, nothing farther.  
 133 Thaddeus, b. 1756, perished on board the prison ship Jersey.  
 134 Eunice, b. May 20, 1760, md. Enos Whitney, d. Oct. 20, 1838.

### 62

**Andrew**, eldest son of 22-5 and Abigail unknown ;  
 married, about 1753, in Lyme, Conn., Martha

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 135 Amos, born in Lyme, 1755.  
 136 Nathaniel, born 1757.  
 136<sup>a</sup> Abigail, birth unknown, md. Robert McCrillis, 1805.  
 137 Andrew, jr., birth unknown.  
 138 Christopher, born October 15, 1773.

### 63

**Nathaniel**, second son of 22-5 and Abigail unknown ;  
 married, in Lyme, Conn., about 1740, Mary

**Sanford**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 139 Elisha, birth unknown, nothing farther.  
 140 Sanford, birth unknown.  
 141 Nathan, born 1754, died May 3, 1821.  
 142 Ann, birth unknown.  
 143 Margery, born Jan 12, 1759, md. A. Shipman, Oct. 20, 1779.  
 The mother was appointed guardian of the daughters in 1757.

### 65

**William**, third son of 22-5 and Abigail unknown ;  
 married, about 1750, place supposed to be Lyme, Mary

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 144 William, jr., b. 1751, rem. to Sharon, Ct., then to New York.  
 145 John. 146 Daniel 147 Silas. 148 Betsy.  
 149 Temperance. 150 Amy.

### 66

**Amos**, youngest son of 22-5 and Abigail unknown ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Phebe

**Unknown** ; these names were taken from the will, 1789 ;

children :

- 151 Amos, jr. 152 Moses. 153 John.  
 154 Amy, born March 3, 1766, in Bozra, Ct. 155 Phebe.  
 156 Jerusha. 157 Desire. 158 Lydia.

I think that this family all removed to Grafton County, State of New Hampshire, as there is a large colony there that do not trace themselves to any other family in the New England States.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**71**

**John**, 4th, eldest son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;

married, 1752, place unknown, supposed Vermont, Mehitable

**Buell**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 159 Rhoda, born Nov. 30, 1753.  
 160 John, 5th, born Jan. 21, 1756.  
 161 Lydia, born Dec. 28, 1757, md. Joseph Denison.  
 162 Abel, born Aug. 30, 1760, a soldier and pensioner.  
 163 Jabez, born Jan. 29, 1764, nothing farther.  
 164 Elizabeth, born July 1, 1766, md. Martin Mudge, 1794.  
 165 Asa, born March 12, 1770, married Sarah Green.

**72**

**Jabez**, second son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;

married, first, 1755, Lydia unknown ; second, 1761, Lucy

**Bushnell**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 166 Jabez, jr., b. 1763, md. Eunice Huntington, Norwich, Ct.  
 167 Richard, born 1764. 168 Lucy, born 1766.  
 169 Hannah, born 1767.  
 170 John, b. March 4, 1769, md. Nancy Murdock, Jan. 9, 1794.  
 171 Guerdon, born 1771, no farther record.  
 172 Caleb, born 1773, married Prudence Avery.

**73**

**Amos**, third son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;

married, Nov. 2, 1756, place unknown, Irene

**Kingsbury**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 173 Amos, jr., born May 22, 1757 ;  
 married, in 1760, for a second wife, Anna  
**Edgerton**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 174 Hannah, birth unknown, married a Mr. Baker.
- 175 Daniel, birth unknown ; married.
- 176 Jabez, birth unknown, married Sally Ruddox.
- 177 Amariah, born 1767, married Elizabeth Root.
- 178 Jeduthan, birth unknown ; was married.
- 179 Asahel, born May 6, 1765, md. Clarissa Hartshorn.
- 180 Irene. 181 Anna, birth unknown.

#### 74

**Nathan**, fourth son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;  
married, Nov. 20, 1766, place unknown, Mercy

**Burrows**, of Groton, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

- 182 Mercy, born April 12, 1768.
- 183 Ann, born April 29, 1770, died April 30, 1773.
- 184 Sarah, born Sept 26, 1772.
- 185 Esther, born April 22, 1775.
- 186 Polly, born 1777, married George Mowry.

#### 77

**Nehemiah**, fifth son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;  
married, April 23, 1766, place unknown, Anna

**Denison**, b. 1744, dau. of John Denison and Abigail Avery ;  
children :

- 187 David, b. May 4, 1768, md. Abigail Goddard, d. Sep. 20, 1815.
- 188 Beebe Denison, born June 8, 1771, md. Rebecca Saterlee.
- 189 William, born 1775, died June 15, 1790.
- 190 Nancy, b. Sept. 12, 1785, md. Wm. Clift, d. Nov. 27, 1871.

#### 78

REVEREND DAVID AVERY was born in Norwich, Ct., April 5, 1746. He entered Dr. Eleazer Wheelock's Indian Charity School, at Lebanon, now Hebron, Ct., and fitted for Yale College. He graduated in due course, and then went to Dr. Wheelock's Divinity School, in Hanover, N. H., where he remained till 1773. The Congregational Church of Windsor, Mass., was organized in 1772. In 1773 the Reverend David Avery, of Groton, was installed its pastor, where he remained till 1777, when he was dismissed to become a chaplain in the Revolutionary army, with the rank of captain. He was in several places after the war : Bennington, Vermont; Wrentham, Mass.; Mans-

field, Ct. After this he was a missionary in Western New York and died at Middletown, Va., Feb. 16, 1818. (See Mass. Hist. Col., vol. v, page 49. See also Headley's Chaplains of the Revolution, also N. Y. Doc. Hist., vol. iv., page 246.)

**David**, (Rev.,) sixth son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;  
married, Oct. 10th, 1782, Hannah

**Chaplin**, b. 1752, Mansfield, Ct., dau. Benj. and Miss Paine,  
children : [d. Hampton, Va., Jan. 15, 1837 ;

191 Mary Chaplin, b. unknown, md. W. H. Smith, of Providence.

192 David, jr., b. Sept. 7, 1787, md. Rebecca Brown Morgan.

193 Hannah Chaplin, b. unknown, md. C. D. Clark, Somers, Ct.

194 Lydia Smith, b. unk'n, m. Thos. Hewitt ; second, B. Fisk.

### 79

**Roswell**, seventh son of 24-13-5 and Lydia Smith ;

married, Dec. 13, 1770, by Timothy Whitman, Groton, Martha

**Fish**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

195 Lydia Fish, born Oct. 2, 1771, died May 25, 1848.

196 Martha Fish, twin, m. N. Niles, Jul. 19, 1820, d. Aug. 15, 1851.

197 Moses, born Aug. 10, 1773, died Feb. 8, 1794.

198 Abigail F., born Sept. 3d, 1776, died March 28, 1855.

199 Matilda F., born Aug. 8, 1780 ; no farther record.

### 80

**George**, jr., eldest son of 30-13-5 and Eunice Avery ;

married, about 1786, place unknown, Mary

**Allyn**, birth unknown, dau. of Nathan Allyn and Eliza Gallup ;

children :

200 George, 3d, b in Groton, 1788, md. Eliza Paige ; two sons.

201 Christopher, born in Groton, 1790, died Sept. 12, 1815.

202 Simeon, born Oct. 9, 1794, md. Miss Thompson.

203 Alfred, born March 9, 1797, in Montville.

### 82

**William**, third son of 30-13-5 and Eunice Avery ;

married, about 1790, place unknown, Phebe

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown, d. May 3, 1840 ;

child :

204 William, jr., born May 1, 1791, md. Eunice Morgan.

## 84

**Abel**, fourth son of 30-13-5 and Eunice Avery ;  
married, time and place unknown,

**Temperance** Avery, a daughter of his cousin ;  
children : none reported.

## 85

**Phebe**, second daughter of 30-13-5 and Eunice Avery ;  
married, March 15, 1790, place not given, Nicholas.

**Morgan**, born 1762, died Nov. 21, 1860;

children : Nicholas, jr., born Nov. 19, 1790, died Oct. 19, 1793.  
Phebe, born Sept. 23, 1792. Sally, born May 1, 1794. Guer-  
don, born Sept. 6, 1796. Sanford, born Nov. 11, 1798. Cal-  
vin, born April 11, 1801. Nicholas, 2d, born May 12, 1803.  
Lydia, born Feb. 10, 1805. Jerusha, born July 6, 1807. John  
Avery, born March 15, 1809. Nancy Ann, born Sept. 26, 1811.  
Youngs, born Feb. 5, 1814.

## 87

**Cyrus**, youngest son of 30-13-5 and Eunice Avery ;  
married, 1804, place not given, Nancy

**Forsyth**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

- 205 Mary Emeline, md. D. B. Hopkins ; second, John Howser.
- 206 Charles Forsyth, born Dec. 12, 1807.
- 207 Hannah Chapman, married Nathaniel Hopkins.
- 208 Fanny Fitch, married John Bishop.
- 209 George Williams, born June 22, 1815.
- 210 David, b. 1817, md. Prudence Denison ; no farther record

## 89

**Samuel**, eldest son of 43-15-5 and Sarah Plumb ;  
married, Dec. 11, 1762, place not given, Mary

**Barnes**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

- 211 Prudence, born Oct. 23, 1763, md. Isaac Herrick.
- 212 David, born Nov. 5, 1764, in Preston.

## 90

**Richardson**, jr., second son of 43-15-5 and Sarah Plumb ;  
married, 1768, place not given, Eunice

**Maxson**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 213 Joseph, b. 1769, md. Lydia Ann Liffingwell, d. Jan. 2, 1855.
- 214 Joel, a twin, died young.
- 215 Sally, born 1771, married Sylvanus Fisk.
- 216 Eunice, born 1773, married Sanford Langworthy.
- 217 William, born 1775, died young.
- 218 Richardson, 3d, born Dec 25, 1778.
- 219 Frederick, born March 18, 1781.
- 220 Lois, born 1783, married a Mr. Brace.
- 221 Lydia, born 1785, died young.

### 91

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 43-15-5 and Sarah Plumb :  
 married, March 22, 1764, Norwich, Ct., Obadiah

**Gore**, b. April 7, 1744, d. Mar. 22, 1821 ; Anna d. Apr. 24, 1829 ;  
 children : Avery, born Jan. 10, 1765, married, Dec. 12, 1793,  
 Lucy, his cousin, daughter of Silas Gore, who died in the  
 Wyoming massacre. Wealthy, born August 10, 1767, married  
 Col. John Spalding, Oct 1, 1783. Hannah, born Sept. 8, 1769,  
 married a Mr. Durkee. Anna, born Feb. 8, 1772, married, Jan.  
 3, 1790, John Shepard, of Athens, Bradford County, Pa. She  
 died Sept. 7, 1805 ; he died May 15, 1837. Sally, born Sept.  
 22, 1774, married David Cash, Towanda, Pa.

JUDGE OBADIAH GORE removed from Norwich, Conn ,  
 with the early settlers of the Wyoming Valley, probably in 1769.  
 Wyoming, at that time, was in the limits claimed by Connecti-  
 cut, and was known as the County of Westmoreland. In the  
 conflict between the Connecticut and Pennsylvania claimants  
 Judge Gore was conspicuous. Frequently while Westmoreland  
 sent representatives to Hartford, Mr. Gore was one of them. He  
 was a man of fine appearance and much dignity in manner and  
 character. He raised a company in August, 1776 ; was com-  
 missioned first lieutenant Jan. 1, 1777, by Congress, and served  
 until January, 1781, in the Continental army. Three of his  
 brothers, Ralph, Silas and George Gore, and two brothers-in-law,  
 John Murphy and Timothy Pierce, were slain in the battle of  
 Wyoming. Two other brothers, Samuel and Daniel, were in the  
 same battle, but escaped.

On General Sullivan's staff he accompanied the expedition up  
 the Susquehanna, and into the Indian country in New York,

after the massacre at Wyoming, and kept an interesting journal of that entire campaign of devastation and punishment. In 1783, after the war, he removed to the Sheshequin Valley, about eighty miles north of Wyoming, on the Susquehanna, and lived there till his death. He was a large land-owner and lived surrounded by everything that taste could procure in so new a region. After removing to Sheshequin he was appointed associate judge of Luzerne County and served many years. The old homestead is still owned by his descendants, and his remains lie under an imposing monument in the family grave-yard, erected by his grandchildren and great-grandchildren, about thirty years ago.

### 100

**John**, jr., third son of 45-15-5 and Anna Miner;

married, 1786, in Norwich, Ct., Elizabeth

**Tracy**, b. unknown, d. June 16, 1799, aged 31 years and 8 children: [days, daughter of Jabez;

222 Zipporah, born Nov. 2, 1787, md. S Dort, d. Aug. 6, 1822.

223 John Franklin, born Feb. 26, 1790, Plainville, Ct.

224 Anna, b. Farmersv'le, N. Y., May 7, 1792, md. A. Spoor, 1818.

225 Gilbert M., born March 10, 1794.

226 Jabez Tracy, born Aug. 11, 1797, died Dec. 14, 1892;

married, Sept. 29, 1803, Simsbury, Ct., Roxalana

**Humphrey**, b. Oct. 4, 1777, in Linesborough, d. in Cassville, children: [N. Y., Aug. 23, 1855;

227 Robert Bruce, born Sept. 15, 1804, died Dec. 23, 1810.

228 Silas Dort, born Dec. 4, 1805, died in Geddes, April 8, 1869.

229 Charles, born May 8, 1807, died in Dansville, N. Y., 1845.

230 Otis, born Aug. 19, 1808, living in 1889.

231 Elizabeth Tracy, born Jan. 5, 1810, md. George Flint.

232 James Bruce, born Mar. 30, 1812.

233 Thomas Henry, born Oct. 23, 1814, living 1889.

234 Eliza Ann Frances, b. Nov. 4, 1815, md. M. Van Deuzen.

235 Zelotus William, born April 2, 1819, living 1889.

236 Lucius, born Dec. 25, 1821.

### 102

**Robert**, fourth son of 45-15-5 and Anna Miner;

married, time and place unknown, Lydia

**White**, born Jan. 27, 1763, died March 24, 1847:

children :

- 237 Daniel Clark, born Oct. 26, 1791, died July, 1849.  
 238 John W., born April 15, 1793, died July 13, 1859.  
 239 Oren Smith, b. Sept. 11, 1794, d. Aug. 3, 1836, Perryville,  
 240 Robert B., born Feb. 20, 1796; a surveyor. [N. Y.  
 241 Lydia, born Nov. 13, 1797.  
 242 Margaret, born March 23, 1799, died March 24, 1829.  
 243 Amelia, b. Jul. 16, 1802, md. John Millard; 2d, E. Fisher.  
 244 Nancy, born July 15, 1804, died young.  
 245 Arvilla, born Nov. 24, 1808, d. Mar. 23, 1879, md. Holbrook  
 Anderson, 1826.

### 103

**Daniel**, youngest son of 45-15-5 and Anna Miner;  
 married, time unknown, in Bridgewater, N. Y., Rosanna

**Rhodes**, birth and parentage unknown;

children :

- 246 Daniel, jr. 247 Gaylord. 248 Rosanna. 249 Roxalana.  
 250 Eliza Ann. 251 Lora. 252 Lucy. 253 Samuel.  
 254 John.

### 108

**James**, jr., second son of 53-15-5 and Martha Smith;  
 married, March 10, 1811, Preston, Ct., Hannah

**Pride**, b. May 15, 1792, d. Mar. 29, 1869, dau. of Absalom  
 children: [Pride and Hannah Brewster;

- 255 Martha Pride, born May 3, 1812, died March 28, 1833.  
 256 Jerusha, born July 18, 1815, died Feb. 21, 1816.  
 257 Huldah, born March 4, 1817, md. Clark Hill.  
 258 Francis Smith, born Sept. 19, 1819.  
 259 Jerusha Alelaide, born Aug. 30, 1823; married.  
 260 Mary Esther, born Nov. 1, 1825, md. Ebenezer Strong.  
 261 George Benjamin, born August 19, 1828.

Hannah was a descendant of Elder William Brewster, of the  
 Mayflower stock

### 111

**Benjamin**, fourth son of 53-15-5 and Martha Smith;  
 married, 1811, place not given, Annis

**Patchen**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

- 266 Henry James, born 1812, died single; a physician.

- 267 Caroline Jerusha, born 1814, married Amos Slawson.  
 268 Betsy Maria, born 1816, md. Amos Allen, M. D.  
 269 Sarah Martha, born 1817, died June 4, 1883; single.  
 270 Benjamin Franklin, born Aug. 10, 1819.

**113**

**Henry Clinton**, youngest son of 53-15-5 and Martha Smith ;  
 married, time and place not given, Sarah  
**Chapman**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children: none reported.

**114**

- James**, eldest son of 54-15-5 and Amy (Amie) unknown ;  
 married, June 22, 1808, in Leyden, Mass , Mercy  
**Baker**, born March 5, 1787, d. Sept. 15, 1869, dau. of Junia  
 children : [Baker ;  
 271 James Christopher, born April 1, 1809, in Leyden, Mass.  
 272 Daniel Dade, born Sept. 17, 1811, Spafford, N. Y.  
 273 Allen Arvin, born Oct. 12, 1812, died March 19, 1877.  
 274 Lauren, born June 12, 1816, died Dec. 18, 1839.  
 275 Warren, a twin with Lauren, not heard from since 1837.  
 276 William Nathaniel, born August 26, 1826, d. Apr. 11, 1837.

**117**

**Sarah**, second daughter of 54-15-5 and Amy (Amie) unknown;  
 married, time and place unknown, Mr.  
**Herrington**; children: Sidney. Desire. Mariah.

**120**

- Elias Packer**, eldest son of 55-15-5 and Mercy Packer ;  
 married, March 13, 1806, place not given, Sally  
**Covill**, born 1783, died May 7, 1863, aged 80 ;  
 children :  
 277 William, born Aug. 15, 1807, in Chenango County, N. Y.  
 278 David, born July 30, 1809, died Feb. 2, 1888, in Missouri.  
 279 Horace, born June 7, 1811, died May 11, 1821, Peoria, Ill.  
 280 Azel, born May 17, 1813, died July 9, 1849.  
 281 Sally Maria, born March 24, 1815, died March 20, 1819.  
 282 Julia Ann, born Aug 24, 1818, living.  
 283 Marion, born December 14, 1821, died Oct. 2, 1822.  
 284 Elias Covill, born Sept. 20, 1823, living.  
 285 Alfred, born April 22, 1826, died Nov. 15, 1827.

## 121

**Hubbard Burrows**, second son of 55-15-5 and Mercy Packer; married; no farther record.

## 122

AMOS WALKER AVERY, third son of Abraham and Mercy (Packer) Avery, was born at Coleraine, Massachusetts, May 24, 1787. On the 5th of July, 1808, at Preston, Chenango County, New York, he married Nancy, daughter of Hugh and Jane (Wallace) McCutcheon, of Stowe, Vermont. Amos W. Avery, with all his brothers and cousins, promptly enlisted from Preston when the war of 1812 broke out and spent most of the three years "out on the lines." He served under Harrison in 1812 and 1813, and, with his father-in-law, was present at the burning of Buffalo. On his return, at the expiration of his second term of service, he passed through Avon (now Rush), Monroe County, New York, and purchased a farm, to which he removed his family. Before his log cabin was finished he was again called "out on the lines," and his wife and little ones were left alone to pass a long and dangerous winter. The Indians prowled around the cabin, but Mrs Avery was skilled in the use of the gun, and stood ready to defend her children to the last extremity. In 1833, Amos W. Avery moved with most of his family to Michigan. They went by canal from Rochester to Buffalo and thence by steamer "Uncle Sam" to Detroit. On August 14 of that year, they took the steamer "Brady" for Monroe and on the 16th went to their farm at "Stony Ridge," in the townships of Erie and La Salle, in Monroe County. This farm had been noted by himself and his brother Ichabod, when they were soldiers in the war of 1812, and was then in a dense wilderness. Here, he and his wife lived quiet, useful lives, respected by the entire community. His word was as good as his bond and neither was ever discounted. He died June 1, 1863. The local newspaper account of his death says that he had "always been highly esteemed for his honesty of character and kindness of heart—for his upright and benevolent dealings with his fellow men."

**Amos Walker**, third son of 55-15-5 and Mercy Packer; married, July 5, 1808, place not stated, Nancy

**McCutcheon**, b. May 6, 1787, Vt., died Dec. 11, 1869, Mich.;

children :

- 286 Casper Hugh, born July 25, 1809, at Preston, N. Y.  
 287 Elizabeth Jane, b. May 5, 1811, Rush, N. Y., m. Dr. J. Tucker.  
 288 Hubbard Burrows, born Jan. 21, 1815, at Rush, N. Y.  
 289 Evaline Nancy, born Feb. 14, 1817, md. Joseph Vroman.  
 290 Mercy Miranda, born June 13, 1819, md. Nathan Hilton.  
 291 Amos John, born Nov. 22, 1822, at Rush, N. Y.  
 292 Minerva Pratt, b Feb. 8, 1826, md. Dwight I. Cummings.

### 125

**Joseph**, (Rev,) eldest son of 57-18-5 and Rebecca Miner ;  
 married, May 31, 1772, in Mansfield, Mass., Deborah

**King**, born Dec. 9, 1750, died June 20, 1830, dau. of Samuel  
 children : [King and Rebecca Stead ;

- 293 Samuel, b. Mar. 30, 1773, Sag Harbor, d. Apr. 25, 1849.  
 294 Elisha, born N. L., Jul. 29, 1775, d. Dec. 17, 1795.  
 295 Rebecca, born April 14, 1779.  
 296 Betsy, born May 10, 1782, at Alford, Mass., m. Seth Langdon.  
 297 Sally, born Sept. 3, 1784.  
 298 Aucy, born Oct, 16, 1788, died at Barre, N. Y., March, 1850.  
 299 Joseph Babcock, born in Tyringham, Mass., Sept. 14, 1791.  
 300 Polly, b. Jul. 20, 1794, died Aug. 4, 1857, in Holley, N. Y.

### 127

**Rebecca**, only daughter of 58-18-5 and Rebecca Miner ;  
 married, Feb. 26, 1781, place not given, Samuel

**Douglas**, born Feb. 26, 1744 45, died April 20, 1821 ;  
 children : Samuel, jr., born 1781. Elisha Avery, born Feb.  
 7, 1782. Robert, born Dec., 1785 Rebecca, born 1795.  
 Abby, born 1798.

### 128

**Samuel**, youngest son of 57-18-5 and Rebecca Miner ;  
 married, April 26, 1780, Stonington, Ct., Lydia

**Calkins**, born Mar. 15, 1759, died Nov. 7, 1853 ;  
 children :

- 301 Lydia, b. Feb. 12, 1781, md. Reuben Gillett, Dec. 23, 1798.  
 302 Betsy, born July 26, 1782, died Nov. 4, 1782.  
 303 John Snell, b. Dec. 12, 1784, m. Elizabeth Huick, Dec., 1820.  
 304 Mary, born Oct. 22, 1786, m. D. Borden, Oct. 23, 1812, died  
 305 Joseph, b. Oct. 19, 1788, md. Clarissa Truax. [Aug. 23, 1824.  
 306 Rebecca, born Nov. 10, 1792, died Feb. 21, 1796.

- 307 Elisha, b. May 10, 1795, m. Lydia Clark, Feb. 23, 1823; 1 child,  
 308 Sam'l, b. Au. 12, 1799, d. June 16, '20. [Lovine, b. Dec. 31, '23.  
 309 George, born August, 1803, married Hannah Armstrong.

## 129

**Abner**, jr., eldest son of 61-20-5 and Eunice Hall ;  
 married, Dec. 11, 1777, place not given, Eliphah

**Shattuck**, born Sept. 30, 1753, died Feb. 2, 1831 ;  
 children :

- 310 Noyes, born April 10, 1779, died May 21, 1780.  
 311 Elizabeth, born April 6, 1781, died May 8, 1781.  
 312 Elizabeth S., b. Sept. 27, 1782, m. S. Hough, Feb. 18, 1801.  
 313 Worcester, born July 8, 1784, died May 17, 1861.  
 314 Pauline, born Oct. 14, 1786, married Solomon Clapp.  
 315 Phila, born Oct. 11, 1788, married Lucas Clark.  
 316 Catharine, born Nov. 15, 1790, died Aug. 2, 1795.  
 317 Nancy, born Nov. 16, 1792, died Feb 21, 1804.  
 318 Lyman, born Aug. 12, 1794, died Dec 4, 1837.

## 130

**Edmond**, second son of 61-20 5 and Eunice Hall ;  
 married, in 1771, in Wallingford, Ct., Sarah

**Rice**, birth not given, died April 15, 1786 ;  
 children :

- 319 Billious, born Jan. 14, 1773, died July 31, 1849.  
 320 Wyllys, born 1775, married Polly Yale.  
 321 Thaddeus, born 1777, died at 8 months.  
 322 Thaddeus, 2d, born 1778, died June 24, 1815.  
 323 Nancy, born about 1780, md. Ira Rice and had 10 children.  
 324 Edmond, jr., b. Sept. 18, 1783, m. Rachael unknown; no ch ;  
 married, time and place not given, Anna

**Barnes**, born 1753, died Sept. 24, 1835, aged 88 y., 2 m., 10 d. ;  
 children :

- 325 Harry R., b. July 6, 1787, m. Lydia Baldwin, d. Jul. 6, 1859.  
 326 Harlow, born 1790, no farther record.  
 327 Sally, born about 1792, married Erastus Beach.  
 328 Clara P., born about 1794, and nothing farther.

## 134

**Eunice**, only daughter of 61-20-5 and Eunice Hall ;  
 married, 1787, in Wallingford, Ct., Enos

**Whitney**, born Aug. 10, 1761, died Oct. 8, 1846;  
children: Laura. Thaddeus. Eunice H. Billious. Nancy.  
Enos, jr. Polina. Everett.

Mr. Whitney was a blacksmith; served in the Revolutionary war six months, and enjoyed a pension for his service. He delighted in keeping his old musket to the end of his life. Mrs. Whitney joined the church in Northford, Ct., 1799, and was a constituent member of the Congregational Church at Union Hill, Gibson, Pa., which became Presbyterian in 1833.

### 135

**Amos**, eldest son of 62-22-5 and Martha unknown:  
married, time not given, Meriden, Ct., Arthena

**Rowland**, birth not given, died 1804;  
children:

329 Ezra, born about 1796, died single.

330 Rebecca, b. about 1798, md. Wm. Cunningham; no issue.

331 Josiah, born April 10, 1800, date of death unknown;  
married, 1810, a second wife, Mrs. John

**Tucker**, birth and parentage not given;  
children:

332 Clarissa, born 1811, md. James Atkins, d. Feb. 5, 1885.

333 Arthenia, b. 1813, married and went to Maine; no child'n.

334 Eliza, b. 1815, md. Annis, 1 child, Perly; 2d, Cotton Foote.

### 136

**Nathaniel**, second son of 62-22-5 and Martha unknown;  
married, in 1777, in Meriden, Ct., Jerusha

**Hare**, birth not given, died July 3, 1839;  
children:

335 Polly, born Jan. 13, 1788, died March 18, 1796.

336 Simeon, born August 9, 1791, died July 29, 1806.

337 Abigail, born Feb. 4, 1795, died Feb. 15, 1795.

338 Celinda, born July 2, 1797, died May 5, 1800.

339 Nathaniel, jr., born Oct. 4, 1804, died Dec. 26, 1826.

### 136a

**Abigail**, only daughter of 62-22-5 and Martha unknown;  
married, in Corinth, Vt., time unknown, Robert

**McCrillis**, birth and parentage unknown;

child: Robert, jr, born Sept. 24, 1806, md. Sally Ford; two sons, eight daughters.

## 137

**Andrew**, jr., third son of 62-22-5 and Martha unknown ;  
married, in 1794, in Meriden, Ct., Eunice

**Rowland**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 340 Andrew, 3d, born Feb. 28, 1795, md. Nancy Paine.
- 341 Richard, born 1797, married Jerusha Hale.
- 342 John, born 1799, married Ruth Davis ; no farther record.
- 343 Eunice, born 1801, died young.
- 344 Martha, born 1803, married a Mr. Farnham.
- 345 Betsy, born 1805, married a Mr. Tillotson.
- 346 Moses, born 1808, married Betsy Lillis.
- 347 Annis, born 1810, married a Mr. Flach.
- 348 Belinda, born 1812, married a Mr. Glitton.
- 349 Nancy, born about 1814, married the same man.

## 138

**Christopher**, youngest son of 62-22-5 and Martha unknown ;  
married, Dec. 15, 1794, in Meriden, Ct., Sally

**Jones**, born Jan. 20, 1776, died July 15, 1819 ;

children :

- 350 Oliver, born Sept. 17, 1795, md. Sally G. Lund ; no child'n.
- 351 Alvah, born June 30, 1798.
- 352 Laura, b. Aug. 24, 1800, md. George Sleeper, Dec. 30, 1822.
- 353 Nathaniel, born Jan. 13, 1803.
- 354 Christopher, jr., born April 29, 1805.
- 355 Sally, born June 24, 1807, died July 2, 1824.
- 356 Elias J., born July 20, 1809.
- 357 Smith Putnam, b. Nov. 27, 1811, died April 22, 1886.
- 358 Simeon, born May 15, 1814.
- 359 Philander, born January 20, 1817.
- 360 Harriett, b. Jan. 10, 1819, md. Ira Allen, d. Sept. 16, 1849.
- 361 Unnamed, died in infancy ;

married, April 4, 1820, in Corinth, Vt., Sophia

**Lund**, born 1788, died Nov., 1872 ;

children :

- 362 Caroline, born Jan. 10, 1821, died April 1, 1827.
- 363 Noah Lund, born Nov. 7, 1822.
- 364 Newell T., born Sept. 14, 1824, died June 30, 1891.
- 365 Leonard, born May, 1826.

- 366 Osgood, born Dec., 1827, died young.  
 367 Melwell M., born Aug. 1, 1829, died March 17, 1892.  
 368 Caroline R., b. July 30, 1832, d. April, 1886, m. Chas. Stacy;  
 369 Joel, b. 1834, d. young. [2d, Warren Carleton; one child.

### 141

NATHAN AVERY.--During the Revolutionary war he was residing in Lyme, New London County, Connecticut, and after the war he removed to Bridgewater, Windsor County, Vermont. Then, in 1817, he settled in Palmyra, Ontario County, New York, from which place he applied, April, 1818, for pension, aged sixty-four years [born 1754], where he also died, May 3, 1821.

He was married, April, 1776, to Aliff Pearson, of Lyme, Connecticut, and after her husband's decease, she resided in Palmyra with her son Abraham and probably other sons, residing there until May, 1836, when she moved to Bridgewater, Vermont, to be with some of her other children, among whom was Betsy Bissell, and from that place applied, in July, 1837, for pension, aged 81 years. Mercy Avery, widow of Elisha (the eldest brother), was living in 1819, in Ontario County, New York, and testified that *her* husband and Nathan enlisted together, both going to the siege of Boston. He (Elisha) died before law passed that would entitle him to a pension. Nathan enlisted May, 1775, for 8 months, under Captain Daniel F. Sill, in Colonel S. H. Parsons' Connecticut regiment, marched to and remained in New London until ordered, in June, to Roxbury, for the siege of Boston. In December, 1775, he enlisted for one year with Captain James Chapman, in the same regiment, of which Colonel Parsons was in command until promoted to general, in August, 1776, when Lieutenant-Colonel John Tyler succeeded him. He continued at the siege of Boston until it was evacuated (March 17, 1776), when he was ordered to the defense of New York City; crossed over to Long Island, and was in the battle there (Aug. 27, 1776), and in the night retreated to New York City, across East River. When the city was evacuated (Sept. 15, 1776), he accompanied the army in its retreat, which was followed by battles and skirmishing until he reached White Plains, in Westchester County, New York. On one of these occasions his captain, who had just before been promoted to major, was killed.—  
*Furnished by Pension Office.*

**Nathan**, third son of 63-22-5 and Mary Sanford ;  
married, in April, 1776, in Lyme, Ct., Aliff

**Pearson**, birth and parentage not ascertained ;  
children :

370 Benjamin Pearson, birth unknown.

371 Betsy, birth unknown, married a Mr. Russell.

### 143

**Margery**, youngest daughter of 63-22-5 and Mary Sanford ;  
married, Oct. 20, 1779, in Lyme, Ct., Abner

**Shipman**, birth and death unknown ;

children: William, born May 19, 1780. Christopher, born June 18, 1781. Hallam, born Sept. 19, 1782. Elijah, born April 22, 1785. Betsy, born Sept. 20, 1786. Elisha, born April 6, 1788. Abner, born March 20, 1790. Nathaniel, born March 21, 1791. Josiah, born April 7, 1793. Roswell, born Oct. 20, 1794. Sanford, born Dec. 22, 1796. Parthena, born Sept. 6, 1798. Charles, born June 6, 1802.

### 144

**William**, jr., eldest son of 65-22-5 and Mary unknown ;  
married, in 1772, Sharon, Ct., Lucy

**Everett**, birth unknown, a sister of Isiah Everett ;  
children :

372 William, 3d, born 1774, d. in Parish, N. Y., Feb. 13, 1849.

373 Eliphalet, born June 25, 1775, date of death unknown.

374 Moulson, born in Duanesburgh, died in DeWitt, N. Y.

375 Ira. 376 Whitfield. 377 Sluman.

378 Anna, b. unknown, married Stephen Smith, Chatham, N. Y.

379 Amy, birth unknown, m. Henry Fairchild, Conneaut, Ohio.

380 Lucy, birth unknown, married a Mr. Hatch.

381 Amos, birth unknown, and no farther record.

William, junior, was a hatter in Sharon, and lived in Ellsworth, on the Perkins place. In the latter part of the century he removed to Duanesburgh, N. Y. This family scattered ; William, 3d, removed to Oswego County, Eliphalet remained in Schenectady, Moulson removed to Onondaga County, Ira and Whitfield went to the northern part of Schoharie County, and Sluman went to the southern part of Oneida County, and Amos I have no track of.

**154**

**Amy**, eldest daughter of 66-22-5 and Phebe unknown ;  
married, about 1784, in Bozrah, Ct., Nathan

**Woodworth**, of Goshen; removed to Wells, Vt.;  
children: Walter, born Mar. 15, 1785. Elijah. Nathan.  
Deborah. Philo.

I have to assume that this Amy is the daughter of Amos, who would have to be married in about 1760, as Amy was born March 3, 1766. I put in the record in hopes of finding the remainder of her father's family.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**161**

**Lydia**, second daughter of 71-24-13-5 and Mehitable Buell ;  
married, in 1775, in Stonington, Ct., Joseph

**Denison**; children: Lucinda, born 1776. George, born 1778.  
Lydia, born 1780. Sarah, born 1783. Amos, born 1786.  
Clarissa, born Nov. 13, 1789. Joseph, jr., born March 4, 1795.  
Hannah, born 1797. Ruby, born Feb. 19, 1799. Robert.

**164**

**Elizabeth**, third daughter of 71-24-13-5 and Mehitable Buell ;  
married, 1794, place not known, Martin

**Mudge**; children: Martin, jr., born Oct. 26, 1795. Sally, b.  
Aug. 5, 1797. Ebenezer, born March 21, 1798. Nathan, born  
Nov. 8, 1800. Elihu Presby. born June 3, 1805. John, b.  
May 20, 1807. Elizabeth, born May 14, 1809.

164 is supposed to be the Elizabeth, although the births do not exactly correspond. I could find no other.

**165**

**Asa**, youngest son of 71-24-13-5 and Mehitable Buell ;  
married, time unknown, in Stafford, Ct., Sarah

**Green**, daughter of John Green and Azuba Ward ;  
children: none reported.

**166**

**Jabez**, jr., eldest son of 72-24-13-5 and Lucy Bushnell ;  
married, time and place not given, Eunice

**Huntington**, eleventh and youngest child of James Hunting-  
children: none rep't'd. [ton and Eliz'th Darby, b. Dec 20, 1766 ;

**170**

**John**, third son of 72-24-13-5 and Lucy Bushnell ;  
married, Jan. 9, 1794, in Norwich, Ct., Nancy

**Murdock**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : none reported.

**172**

**Caleb**, youngest son of 72-24-13-5 and Lucy Bushnell ;  
married, time and place unknown,

**Prudence** Avery, born Sept. 18, 1777 ;  
child :

382 Name unknown, married a daughter of Elihu and Fanny.

**173**

**Amos**, jr., eldest son of 73-24-13-5 and Irene Kingsbury ;  
married, Oct. 24, 1782, place not given, Abigail

**Loomis**, b. May 17, 1761, d. Sept. 5, 1836; No. 1969 Loomis Gen.;  
children :

383 Amos, 3d, b. April 30, 1783, d. May 22, 1863, Coventry, Ct.

384 Irene, born Feb. 22, 1787.

385 Nabby, born Dec. 19, 1788.

386 Polly, born March 3, 1791.

387 Laura, born Oct. 28, 1793.

388 Harriet, born Aug. 3, 1796.

389 Ephraim Kingsbury, born Dec. 18, 1799.

390 Louis, born Feb. 22, 1802, died July 11, 1831.

**175**

**Daniel**, second son of 73-24-13-5 and Anna Edgerton ;  
married, time, place and woman

**Unknown**, no farther record ;  
child :

391 Amariah, born 1801 and lived in Bolton, Ct.

**176**

**Jabez**, (M. D.) third son of 73-24-13-5 and Anna Edgerton ;  
married, about 1800, place not known, Sally

**Raddox**, birth and parentage not known ;  
children :

392 George, birth unknown ; was married.

393 Daniel Brown, born Dec. 1, 1804, died April 8, 1883.

394 James, birth unknown; was married.

395 Nancy. 396 Betsy. 397 Sabrina.

### 177

**Amariah**, fourth son of 73-24-13-5 and Anna Edgerton;  
married, time not given, Coventry, Ct., Elizabeth

**Root**, b. Nov. 14, 1778, d. Nov. 23, 1840, dau. of Nathaniel  
children: [Root and Elizabeth Kingsbury;

398 Phebe, birth unknown.

399 Ebenezer Root, born Jan. 20, 1800.

400 Amariah, jr., born Nov., 1801, died 1857.

401 Diantha. 402 Unnamed. 403 Unnamed.

### 179

**Asahel**, sixth son of 73-24-13-5 and Anna Edgerton;  
married, Dec. 17, 1789, in Connecticut, Clarissa

**Hartshorne**, b. July 6, 1765, d. June 6, 1848, Montrose, Pa.;  
children:

404 Clarissa, b. Apr. 20, 1791, d. Sept. 12, 1835, Bridgewater, N. Y.

405 Asahel, jr., born Oct. 15, 1793, died April 17, 1872.

406 Charles, born March 28, 1796, died Feb. 13, 1877.

407 Chauncey, born June 23, 1798, died May 18, 1876.

408 Hubbard, born Aug. 14, 1800, died Oct. 19, 1836.

409 Maria, born Nov. 27, 1801, died Oct. 9, 1819.

### 186

**Polly**, youngest daughter of 74-24-13-5 and Mercy Burrows;  
married, in 1801, place unknown, George

**Mowry**, son of John Mowry and Polly Brown:

children: John, born Jan. 27, 1803. Manly, born June 17,  
1805. Polly Maria, born Feb. 2, 1807. Nathan Avery, born  
August, 1810. David, born Sept. 7, 1816. Albert Leroy, b.  
July 9, 1820.

### 187

**David**, eldest son of 77-24-13-5 and Anna Denison;  
married, Dec. 8, 1792, in Old Lyme, Ct., Abigail

**Goddard**, born Feb. 26, 1769, died April 14, 1856;  
children:

410 Mary Ann, born May 20, 1795.

411 William, born Sept. 11, 1800, no farther record.

- 412 Abby Goddard, born May, 1802, married, Nov. 20, 1836, J. H. Conklin; children: Harriet Avery, born Oct. 15, 1837. John A., born Aug. 17, 1839. Jane N., born Nov. 2, 1840. Ann A., born April 4; 1842.

## 188

**Beebe Denison**, second son of 77-24-13-5 and Anna Denison; married, Nov., 1792, place not mentioned, Rebecca

**Satterlee**, born August 14, 1772, died Oct. 17, 1840; children:

- 413 Mary D., born Nov. 21, 1793, died Nov. 21, 1832.  
 414 William, born April 15, 1797, died August 1, 1845.  
 415 Eliza, born June 10, 1801.  
 416 Charles Eldridge, born April 15, 1805.  
 417 Elisha Satterlee, born Aug. 14, 1810, died in Detroit, 1867.

## 190

**Nancy**, only daughter of 77-24-13-5 and Anna Denison; married, June 5, 1813, in Old Lyme, Ct., William

**Clift**, born Aug. 28, 1763, died Jan. 30, 1831, son of Amos Clift, who married the widow Anna Avery, mother of William, who married the daughter;

children: William, born Sept. 12, 1817, died 1890. Samuel, born June 4, 1820, lives in Jersey City.

REVEREND WILLIAM CLIFT was graduated from Amherst College, Massachusetts, in 1839, and from Union Theological Seminary, New York City, in 1843; was pastor of the Congregational Church, Stonington Boro', from 1844 to 1864, and pastor of Mystic Bridge Congregational Church from 1869 to 1878. For a time he was pastor at Hadlyme, Connecticut, and later at Mystic Bridge again. At the time of his death, in 1890, he was without a charge.

Any account of his connection with "The Avery's of Groton" can only be gathered from scraps of correspondence. From the best evidence, he commenced to gather material about 1860, and was immediately assisted by Jeremiah G. Harris and Rev. John Avery, of Ledyard, who donated all that they had gathered in some years. In 1868 I became acquainted with him, but there was not much done in gathering records until 1872, when I was situated so as to assist him materially. I copied all that I had,

that he had not, into his books, and also copied from his books into my own all that he had that I had not. Thus we possessed duplicate copies of all that we had any knowledge of outside of the family Bibles in the hands of the original owners. For about ten years we sent each other what we could gather, when illness compelled me to relinquish the undertaking. About 1867 he became acquainted with the Hon. John D. Baldwin, and they commenced to compile the "Denison Genealogy," and Clift in a measure relinquished the undertaking, until that volume was published, in 1881. Soon after this he placed the manuscript of the "Avery Genealogy" in Mr. Baldwin's hands, to be fitted for the press. In one sense this was beautifully done, and in another it was a failure, as Mr. Clift had intended it should be in four great families, and Mr. Baldwin paid no attention to such an arrangement. Before Mr. Baldwin had completed the arrangement of what he had, 301 families, he died, and the manuscripts were returned by his executors to Mr. Clift, and he sent them to me, just as he had received them. I tried my best to make a compilation, but it was impossible, for there were many breaks in the lines of descent, and it was years before I had them all complete, as they are now published, and many are still lacking. I made over 3,000 corrections and little additions, not counting the new families, and finally was compelled to give it up. Much that Mr. Clift had done was ignored by Mr. Baldwin, and sometimes both were wrong, but the collection was invaluable. When the present undertaking was begun, Mr. Clift thought he had 600 families, but actual count showed but 301, and the families of three women. The remainder has been gathered by myself. All the biographies and historical notes, which had been collected by Harris, Avery, Clift and myself, became lost, and it may be some families, as I am confident that I sent some which I have never found in the collection, but of which I had duplicates. The Avery family should be very grateful for the labors of the Rev. William Clift.

At a memorial service to the late Rev. William A. Clift, held in Mystic, Ct., in January, 1891, the following interesting and worthy tribute was read from one of his life-long friends and co-workers:

"It gives me great pleasure to give my testimony on the oc-

casion of the memorial service to our late friend, the Rev. William A. Clift. I have known him since 1860. We have been quite intimately acquainted since 1870. We were drawn together by sympathy and co-operation in the cause of temperance. He was an ardent and uncompromising foe of the liquor traffic. He was by long odds the most bold and valiant minister I have ever met. If a thing was right, that was enough; he didn't stop to inquire if it was expedient for him. He preached in the pulpit and he labored in private against rum and tobacco and every form of vice. As a minister of the gospel he felt charged with responsibility for the youth about him, and whether men would hear or whether they would forbear, he proclaimed the truth which would save them.

“In 1874 Mr. Clift, with the late William H. Potter and others, invited me to Mystic to assist in re-organizing a temperance union on the basis of the one existing at Groton Bank, of which I was then president. The meeting was on the evening of January 15, 1874, in the room of the Y. M. C. A. Mr. Thomas E. Packer was chairman; Mr. Clift opened the exercises with prayer; I delivered an address. There were one hundred and fifty to two hundred persons present. After the address, Mr. Clift spoke. Two of his utterances I remember well; they are characteristic of the man. They show at once his humility and boldness. He said, ‘I have no doubt Mr. Copp has given us the correct philosophy of our failure here. We have not sustained our temperance organization. I am largely in fault for this, I having been president of our society, but God helping me I will do better in the future.’ He was as good as his word. It was through his zeal and persistence, largely, that your Mystic society entered upon that uninterrupted course of meetings, which have continued with such beneficent results to your village. Another remark, which struck me, was equally characteristic. He said, ‘I have no charity toward the rumseller; I believe in taking him by the throat and compelling him to stop his traffic.’

“When the towns of Groton and Stonington adopted prohibition, under the provisions of the local option law, some of the leading citizens of Mystic requested me to procure counsel and come over and see to the prosecution of the suspected rumsellers in their midst. I secured S. S. Thresher, Esq., of Norwich, and

we went to Mystic and a series of prosecutions was entered upon. At that time Mr. Clift, although a clergyman, settled over a church in the village, took no account of expediency, neither did he inquire how it might affect his salary or him. Some of the principal offenders were members of his society, but he came into court, stood by us from first to last and inspired the prosecution.

“I have seen him, time and again, in the superior court, when liquor cases came up from the town of Stonington, backing by all the force of his character and his presence the cause of justice and truth. Even as he said, ‘taking the rumseller by the throat and compelling him to stop his traffic.’

“Some years ago, when he was preaching at Haddam, I think it was, on the Connecticut river, he came to consult me in another matter, which shows how thorough and genuine was his interest in the welfare of those committed to his charge. The *Day*, a newspaper published in New London, had a circulation in the villages on the river, he said. It was publishing the advertisements of the Louisiana Lottery company. The lottery was doing great harm among the people. He had written to the paper about it, but they took no notice of his appeals. He then wrote to a leading man in New London, a stockholder in the paper—a church member, too—but he disclaimed responsibility; and so he came to me to know if anything could be done about it. In the good providence of God, the testimony of the William Clifts has called the attention of the people of the United States to the infamy of the Louisiana Lottery company, and now, by act of Congress, all papers that publish its advertisements are excluded from the mails. You will no longer find them in the columns of the *Day*. But it is the virtue of William Clift, and not the stockholder, that has purified its columns.

“But the man, rugged and bold as a lion against injustice and oppression, was a very sunny and genial Christian. His face glowed with morning light. He was heart and mind and soul and strength in every good word and work. He was ready to receive new light from whatever quarter it came. He was not one of those who pride themselves on their consistency; the men who go to bed at night with exactly the same idea that they got up with in the morning. I will not speak of his fruitful life. There was no department of church work that he was not fore-

most in. Besides his pulpit services, in which he was a most acceptable preacher, he was active in Sunday school, in Y. M. C. A. work, in temperance.

“He voted at every election—all these late years with the Prohibition party, of whom he was proud to call himself one. He was active in every organization that sought the moral or material welfare of the people among whom he lived and preached. He was a prolific writer for the agricultural press. For more than a quarter of a century he was a regular contributor to the columns of *The American Agriculturist*, *The Country Gentleman*, and *The New England Farmer*.

“His ‘Tim Bunker’ papers, in the former, sparkle with wit and rural wisdom. He not only wrote, he practiced farming, working with his own hands. When settled over a large and wealthy church nothing was more common than to see him in his shirt sleeves working in his garden. Wherever he lived he had a bounty of fruit and vegetables around him.

“He introduced the Pekin duck to this country, and promoted in many ways the interests of agriculture, by introducing or developing improved breeds of sheep, cattle, poultry, fruits, etc.

“During the past year he was a frequent caller at our house, while out riding for his health, which had been greatly enfeebled these latter years. We always felt, as the good man crossed our threshold, that a benediction came with him. To be loved and esteemed by such a man was indeed an honor and a testimony to be cherished. Blessed is the memory of it. Only a few weeks before he died he came over to see us. His step was feeble and his hand unsteady. But his voice was animated, and his eye brightened as he spoke of the blessed vision that faith opened before him.

“Dearly as he loved life and all the opportunities of activity and growth here, the thought of the life hereafter and its companionship with the great and the good of all ages, in the immediate presence of the Master, was more attractive, more vivid to his imagination.

“ His loyalty he kept, his love, his zeal ;  
Nor number nor example with him wrought  
To swerve from truth or change his constant mind.”

These, briefly, are some of the thoughts that rise before me as I

contemplate this brave Christain, this sterling man. May his life be to us all an inspiration and an example."

"JOHN J. COPP."

### 191

**Mary Chaplin**, eldest dau. of 78-24-13-5 and Hannah Chaplin; married, time and place unknown, William H.

**Smith**, of Providence, R. I.;  
children: John W. Mary.

### 192

**David**, jr., eldest son of 78-24-13-5 and Hannah Chaplin; married, April 11, 1830, in East Haddam, Ct., Rebecca Brown

**Morgan**, b. May 5, 1806, dau. of George Morgan and Annis  
children: [Chapman;

417*a* Hannah Chaplin, born Feb. 2, 1831.

417*b* John Smith, born April 25, 1834, died April 20, 1858.

417*c* George Whitfield, b. Sept. 27, 1836, died Feb. 23, 1893.

417*d* Maria Howard, b. July 24, 1845, d. May 23, 1890.

### 200

**George**, 3d, eldest son of 80-30-13-5 and Mary Allyn;  
married, time and place unknown, Eliza

**Paige**, birth and parentage unknown;  
children:

418 Christopher, birth unknown.

419 George, 4th, birth unknown.

### 201

**Christopher**, second son of 80-30-13-5 and Mary Allyn;  
married, about 1812, place unknown, Susan

**Lane**, daughter of Benjamin Lane and Desire Philbrook;  
child:

420 Henry, born about 1813; is now a Baptist preacher.

### 202

SIMEON AVERY was a soldier in the Northwestern army, under General Hull, in the war of 1812-15. After this he learned the carpenter's trade, added to that of millwright. About 1820 he started South and formed a companionship with a man named Nathan Chalfout, a Kentuckian, whose age was about the same as his own. This was near Cairo, and they strolled the country for some time, till they reached Liberty, county site of

Amity County, Mississippi. They had but little money, which they had accumulated from their labor, and they began casting about for a mill site. This they found on Liberty, or Speculation creek, a little southwest of Liberty, whereupon they erected a saw-mill and a grist-mill, and also a cotton-gin. These, in a short time, brought them in a little fortune, and another, which they never collected. About 1850 Chalfout sold his interest to Mr. Avery, and removed to Louisiana. Avery continued to run his mills, in connection with a large plantation, bought, raised and sold negroes, and was doing a big business, till the war closed, leaving him with sixty slaves, freed, and plantation and stock on his hands, with nothing to bring the two together. The negroes were worthless without the plantation, and the plantation was worthless without the negroes.

**Simeon**, third son of 80-30-13-5 and Mary Allyn ;

married, Dec. 30, 1828, in Mississippi, Mrs. Sarah

**Hinson**, *nee* Thompson, b. Apr. 16, 1799, d. June 1, 1870.

children :

421 George Christopher, born Oct. 23, 1829, d. Sept. 20, 1830.

422 Cynthia Ann, born Feb. 25, 1831, died April 17, 1847.

423 Allen Thompson, born Jan. 13, 1833.

424 Sarah Jane, born Aug. 29, 1835.

425 Charles Simeon, born July 31, 1838, died Oct. 21, 1860.

426 Alfred Horatio, born Feb. 14, 1841, died July 28, 1863.

## 203

**Alfred**, youngest son of 80-30-13-5 and Mary Allyn ;

married, April 8, 1824, in Montville, Ct, Jane

**Mower**, b. Sept. 28, 1802, d. Jan. 24, 1826, dau. of Samuel P.

children :

[Mower and Jane Felton ;

427 Horatio Mower, b. Apr. 2, 1825, died Feb. 13, 1860.

428 Henrietta Boardman, b. July 20, 1826, m. A. S. Hutchins.

429 Lloyd, born March 23, 1828, died Oct. 17, 1830.

430 Franklin George, b. Feb. 23, 1829, d. in Wis., Dec. 17, 1858.

431 Sarah Jane, born Aug. 24, 1834. md. J. Drown, Wisconsin.

432 Allyn Alfred, born Dec. 19, 1835 ;

married, Dec. 6, 1843, Beloit, Wis., Lavinia

**Dexter**, born Jan. 20, 1810, living 1889 ;

child :

- 433 Mary Lavinia, b. Feb. 6, 1848, grad. Vassar College, 1878.  
 Labored for several years on the Century Dictionary.

**204**

**William**, jr., only child of 82-30-13-5 and Phebe unknown ;  
 married, Jan. 31, 1830, by John G. Whightman, Eunice

**Morgan**, born Jan. 23, 1792 ;

children :

434 Eunice Ann, born Nov. 21, 1830, md. Aaron C. Fuller.

435 Amanda L., born Dec. 19, 1832, died Feb. 13, 1837.

436 Phebe E., born April 10, 1835, still single.

**205**

**Mary E.**, eldest daughter of 87-30-13-5 and Nancy Forsyth ;

married, time and place unknown, 1st, D. B. Hobkins ; 2d, John

**Howser**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Daniel B. Andus S. Mary Avery.

**206**

**Charles Forsyth**, eldest son of 87-30-13-5 and Nancy For-  
 married, Aug. 6, 1832, Norwich, Ct, Henrietta Louisa [syth ;

**Coolidge**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

437 Harriet Coolidge, b. Sept. 9, 1833, md. Walter Scott Robin-  
 son ; child : Mary Elizabeth.

438 Mary Elizabeth, b Jan. 11, 1836, md. Ferdinand Costello  
 Stedman ; child : James. Residence, Hudson, Mich.

**208**

**Fanny Fitch**, third dau. of 87-30-13-5 and Nancy Forsyth ;

married, time and place not given, John

**Bishop** ; children : John, jr. Anna Frances. Mary Hop-  
 kins. George.

**209**

**George William**, second son of 87-30-13-5 and Nancy For-  
 married, July 14, 1837, in Lyme, Ct, Sarah M. [syth ;

**Greenfield**, born June 22, 1812 died Aug. 20, 1856 ;

children :

439 Sarah M., born March 22, 1841, died Oct. 8, 1846.

440 Nancy Forsyth, born June 22, 1843, died Oct. 7, 1846.

441 Elvira Emogene, born May 7, 1846.

442 Alfred, born Aug. 12, 1848, died Aug. 10, 1849.

- 443 Fanny Bishop, born March 23, 1850.  
 444 George W., jr., born July 12, 1852;  
 married, Dec. 3, 1858, place not given, Harriet A.  
**Hamilton**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children:  
 445 Hattie, born Oct. 3, 1859.  
 446 Charles, born Feb. 4, 1864, died Sept. 5, 1865.  
 Residence, Uncasville, Ct.

## 211

- Prudence**, only daughter of 89-43-15-5 and Mary Barnes;  
 married, 1st, a Mr Starkweather; 2d, Nov. 25, 1784, Isaac  
**Herrick**; children: Avery, born Nov. 21, 1785. James W.,  
 born May 24, 1788. David, born July 7, 1790. Mary J., born  
 Jan. 16, 1792. Rufus, born May 4, 1794. Horace, born May  
 24, 1796. Asa, born April 7, 1798.

## 212

- David**, only son of 89-43-15-5 and Mary Barnes;  
 married, Nov. 15, 1787, in Preston, Ct.,  
**Hannah** Avery, born Dec. 17, 1764, died May 13, 1843;  
 children:  
 447 Polly, born Aug. 24, 1788, died June 10, 1878, aged 90.  
 448 Samuel, born April 28, 1790, died June 8, 1872.  
 449 Hannah, b. April 4, 1792, md. B. F. Park, d. March, 1868.  
 450 Zipporah, born July 3, 1794, md. Avery Bromley; 6 ch'n.  
 451 Jabez, born Aug. 8, 1796, died Dec. 5, 1877.  
 452 Prudence, born Jan. 7, 1799, md. John D. Taylor; 6 ch'n.  
 453 David, (Rev.,) born April 8, 1801, died 1875.  
 454 Anna, born July 19, 1804, died Aug. 2, 1834, single.  
 455 John, born Nov. 9, 1806.  
 456 Amos, born March 1, 1809, died April 2, 1812.

## 213

- Joseph**, eldest son of 90-43-15-5 and Eunice Maxson;  
 married, time and place not given, Lydia Ann  
**Liffingwell**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children:  
 457 Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1794, m. Azariah Thomas, d. Apr, 1846.  
 458 Mary, born Jan. 26, 1796, md. Wm. Gere, died 1880.  
 459 Joseph, jr., born April 7, 1798, died April 5, 1876.

- 460 Annis, b. Jan. 19, 1801, m. Milton Kingsley, d. Feb. 20, 1884.  
 461 Joel, born March 8, 1803, died Oct. 10, 1830.  
 462 Amos Read, born May 8, 1805, died April 14, 1881.

## 218

**Richardson**, 3d, fourth son of 90-43-15-5 and Eunice Maxson;  
 married, Feb. 10, 1801, place not given, Isabel

**Rodgers**, birth not given, died September 7, 1875;

children :

- 463 Betsy, b. Jan. 23, 1802, md., Dec. 12, 1818, Abner Reeves.  
 464 Anson, born Jan. 26, 1804, died Aug. 20, 1843.  
 465 Eunice, b. Feb. 14, 1806, m. S. Wilkie; 2 ch; 2d, G. Hicks.  
 466 Alzina, b. Mar. 15, 1808, m., Aug., 1824, A. Reeves, d. Dec.  
 467 Rebecca, b. Mar. 15, 1810, d. Mar. 25, 1810. [3, 1854.  
 468 Lydia, b. June 25, 1811, d. Oct. 17, 1833, md. Geo. Frieden-  
 469 Frederick, born Nov. 4, 1814. [berg, June 18, 1831.  
 470 Persis, b. Mar. 30, 1815, md., Apr. 27, 1841, Stephen Miller.  
 471 Polly, born Oct. 14, 1817, md. Julius O. Roberts.  
 472 Richardson, 4th, born Jan. 23, 1820.  
 473 Isabel, born May 21, 1822, md. Daniel Petrie.  
 474 William, born Jan. 11, 1825, died June 6, 1876.

Richardson, 3d, was a captain in the war of 1812, N. Y. State Militia, and served at Sackett's Harbor, on Lake Ontario.

## 219

**Frederick**, fifth son of 90-43-15-5 and Eunice Maxson;  
 married, about 1804, in Jefferson County, N. Y., Persis

**Brace**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

- 475 Harriet, died young. 476 Charles B. 477 Polly.  
 478 Isaac. 479 Nancy. 480 Richardson, b. June, 1821.  
 481 Taylor M. 482 Harlow. 483 Frederick Woodruff;  
 married, in 1822, place not mentioned, Celia

**Emerson**, born Sept 10, 1792, died Dec. 24; 1854;

children :

- 484 Harriet, b. Nov. 10, 1823, died Sept. 12, 1875, m. W. Allen.  
 485 John B., born March 26, 1825, died 1851, in California.  
 486 Sterling W., born Dec. 22, 1829.  
 487 Eliza J., b. May 13, 1833, m. Charles Emerson, Feb. 23, '54.

**222**

**Zipporah**, eldest dau. of 100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth Tracy ;  
married, time and place not given, Silas

**Dort**, of New Hampshire ;

children : Nancy. George. Silas, jr. All born in Wayne  
County, N. Y.

**223**

JOHN FRANKLIN AVERY was a native of Plainfield, Ct. His parents were of the Calvinist puritan stock of New England, who, with many other families, settled in Oneida County, New York, soon after the Revolutionary war. His father was an intelligent and active man, by trade a clock and watch maker, to which trade he brought up his son John, at the same time giving him all the advantages of education that the then new place afforded. John was a good student, more fond of learning than clock-making, and for some time attended the grammar or high school in that vicinity, under the charge of Dr. Bacchus, afterward president of Hamilton College. He studied diligently, and when he left that school was well versed in the ordinary branches of English studies and the higher branches of ecclesiastical and civil history, etc. (of the former of which he was very fond), the English literature of the age, and metaphysics, and continued through life a deep thinker and fond of those studies.

He was fond of mechanics, so much so that he invented many things in relation to his trade, and for some received a patent from the United States government.

After leaving school he worked some at his trade and taught school ; was a successful teacher. Mr. Avery first came to Cohecton, New York, about the year 1817, where he remained until 1841, when he removed to Damascus, Pa. During his residence at Cohecton he took a prominent place in society, an active and influential part in the religious, moral and intellectual improvement of the people and the schools. He was particularly fond of reading, kept well posted on the current events of the day, the literature, the religious and political affairs of the country. In religion, strongly and thoroughly of the school of Geneva and Calvin. He took an active part in politics ; was of the school of Jefferson and Jackson. He was much trusted by his fellow-citizens, holding several offices of trust, such as justice

of the peace, clerk of the board of supervisors, postmaster, etc. He was a safe and good counsellor in the affairs of his friends and neighbors—emphatically a man of peace, and opposed to litigation. He was well versed in the affairs of church and state; was strong in his principles, and ever ready to defend them; was kind in his manner, agreeable in conversation, temperate in his habits, honest in his dealings. Take him all in all, John F. Avery was a superior man.

**John Franklin**, eldest son of 100-45-15-5 and Eliz'th Tracy; married, Aug. 24, 1826, place not given, Hannah

**Lukins**, b. in Pa., Mar., 1806, dau. Derrick Lukens and Mary children: [Nesmith;

488 Mary Elizabeth, born June 29, 1827, in Cohecton, N. Y.

489 John Titus, born March 16, 1829, died May 10, 1873.

490 Franklin, born July 22, 1830, in Mower County, Minn.

491 Sarah Adaline, b. Aug. 23, 1832, m. T. Young, LeRoy, Minn.

492 Francis Henry, born Oct. 3, 1833.

493 Howard Delos, born April 4, 1839, md Victorine Mitchell.

494 Lydia Ann, born Jan. 31, 1833, md. R. Y. Mitchell.

495 Hannah Ellen, born Feb. 15, 1845, md. H. P. Woodward.

496 Richard Lukins, born June 18, 1848, d. May 22, 1868.

## 224

**Anna**, second daughter of 100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth Tracy; married, time and place not given, Asahel

**Spoor**, from Vermont;

children: Orille. Evalina. Harlow. Zipporah. Maria. Tracy.

## 225

**Gilbert M.**, second son of 100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth Tracy; married, 1826, in Portland, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Charlotte

**Cummings**, birth and parentage unknown;

children: a family I have been unable to get.

## 226

JABEZ TRACY AVERY was born in Bridgewater, N. Y., August 11, 1797. His only training was in the district schools of the time, which he attended until he was 14 years old. At fifteen he removed to Lyons, N. Y., where he learned the mason's trade, which he followed for forty years. He married in 1823,

and soon removed to Cattaraugus County, where he remained till 1835, and then went to Canada, thence to Niagara Falls, in 1841. In 1844 he removed to Kendall County, Ill., where he remained four years, then to Will County, where he turned his attention to farming, and became a successful business manager, a large land owner, and a highly esteemed citizen, being elected assessor for nine years in succession. His daughters were nearly all school-teachers, and two of his sons were in the late war. In 1876 he moved to Chester, Iowa, where he dealt in hardware and agricultural implements for several years. He was always strong and healthy and hardly knew what sickness was. As one daughter after another was married, his house was opened to neighbors and friends, where kind and generous hospitality made each occasion one long to be remembered. On his ninetieth birthday the children were all together, and four generations represented. He died December 14, 1892, leaving three sons and six daughters, forty-seven grandchildren, and thirty-four great-grandchildren. He was a man of few words, a close observer, regular in his habits, punctual in all his engagements, and one of the best of men.

E. M. G.

**Jabez Tracy**, third son of 100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth Tracy ; married, Jan. 12, 1823, Lyons, N. Y., Maria

**Winslow**, b. May 14, 1806, died Nov. 17, 1883, dau. Jonathan children : [Winslow and Polly Spoor ;

497 Anna Elizabeth, b. April 12, 1824, md. Robert Gates.

498 Torry Winslow, born Feb. 14, 1826, md. Ann Lee.

499 Cornelia, born March 11, 1828, md. Levi A. Whitlock.

500 Nancy, born March 6, 1830, md. John G. Royal.

501 Louisa, born Nov. 4, 1832, md. Samuel Smith.

502 Evaline, born Feb. 8, 1836, md. Asa Barrett.

503 John O., born March 13, 1838, md. Catharine Robbins.

504 Gilbert T., born Aug. 21, 1840, md. Mandane Jenks.

505 William T., born July 11, 1842, md. Mary Jane Davis.

506 Emily Jane, born June 11, 1845, md. Isaac C. Robbins.

507 Ada O., born Jan. 26, 1849, married Roger Brennan.

## 228

**Silas Dort**, fifth son of 100 45-15-5 and Roxalana Humphrey ; married, April 20, 1830, in Aurelius, N. Y., Cynthia

**Towner**, born Oct. 12, 1808, still living, Syracuse, N. Y. ;

children :

508 Juliette Alesceba, b. Dec. 27, 1830, md. Henry Vroman.

509 Otis Alphonso, born Nov. 11, 1832, died July, 1867.

510 Augustus S., born Aug. 8, 1837.

## 229

**Charles**, sixth son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana Humphrey ;  
married, time and place unknown, Clarissa

**Taylor**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

511 Clarence Lucius. 512 Adalida. 513 Caroline.

## 230

### OTIS AVERY (AUTOBIOGRAPHY).

Of myself personally, I can only say that though I have had a busy, it has not been a very eventful, life. I studied dentistry with the late Dr. D. C. Ambler, in New York city, and received my certificate of qualification on Dec. 6, 1833, and have ever since made that the main business of my life, though sometimes have dipped into other matters. Dentistry at that day had just received a new impulse, from the introduction of mineral teeth, but the making of them was in its infancy, and each dentist, to be proficient, had to make his own, as well as to make his small instruments, for at the above date there was no one who made dental instruments a special business, but the demand soon brought about the supply. In 1852 I received a patent for a sewing-machine, which I sold to a company, and afterwards went in their interest to Europe, and sold the English patent in London, and the French patent to the Emperor, Napoleon III. You will find my name mentioned in Ure's Dictionary, as among the first to receive patents for sewing machines.

In 1854 I was elected representative to the State legislature, and served only one term, as I declined to be nominated for a second term. In 1871 I was appointed associate judge of the county, by the governor of the State, to fill a vacancy. After serving one year I was twice elected, two consecutive terms, making eleven years on the bench, when I declined to continue any longer. Since that time I have followed my profession and expect to do so during my active life

OTIS AVERY.

**Otis**, (Hon.), seventh son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana Humph-  
married, in 1829, in Honesdale, Pa., Louisa [rey ;

**Hole**, born 1810, daughter of Charles Hole ;  
children :

514 Charles, born Jan. 14, 1830, lives in Bethany, Pa.

515 Martin P., born June 19, 1836, md., and d. without children.

516 Louisa, born March 5, 1839, md. John F. Broadhead.

517 Eliza, born May 28, 1841, md. William H. Broadhead.

518 Otis E., born May 30, 1846. Residence, Honesdale, Pa.

### 232

**James Bruce**, eighth son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana  
married, in 1845, in Wurtzboro, N. Y., [Humphrey ;

**Rosanna** Avery; have not found her parentage ;  
child :

519 Victorine, born 1850. No farther record.

### 233

**Thomas Henry**, ninth son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana  
married, Sept. 8, 1841, in New Bridgewater, Sarah [Humphrey ;

**Rosa**, b. Sept. 30, 1824, dau. of Isaac K. Rosa and Phebe A.  
children : [Alvord ;

520 Henry Irving, b. Dec. 4, 1845, died May 28, 1857.

521 Sarah C., born April 8, 1848, married Austin White.

522 Ellen C., b. July 2, 1850, md. L. Deming, d. May 22, 1887 ;  
married, Sept. 1, 1858, place not given, Lucia J.

**Forbush**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

523 Lucia E., b. April 9, 1860, md. W. J. Mitchell, Mar. 7, 1877.

524 Henry S , born March 24, 1862, d. Oct. 27, 1880.

525 Frank H , born May 26, 1866.

526 Arthur A., b. Oct. 26, 1877. Resides New Berlin, N. Y.

### 235

**Zelotus William**, tenth son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana  
married, July 8, 1838, New Berlin N. Y., Emily [Humphrey ;

**Graham**, b. not given, d. Dec. 12, 1844, parentage not given ;  
children :

527 Emily Amelia, b. June 16, 1840, md. S. Davis, Sept., 1858.

528 Lucius Kirkland, b. May 7, 1842, single ; no farther record.

529 Marcelia Jane, b. April 7, 1844, died March 12, 1845 ;  
married, Aug. 8, 1853, Honesdale, Pa., Elizabeth

**Grills**, born at Titson, Cornwall, Eng., parentage not given ;

children :

- 530 Charles Thomas, born July 20, 1854.
- 531 John Francis, born Jan. 27, 1856.
- 532 Mary Leila, born Aug. 28, 1857.
- 533 Lizzie Isabella, born July 20, 1859, died June 29, 1881.
- 534 George Malvin, born Jan. 30, 1863, single in 1889.
- 535 William Henry, born Sept. 6, 1864, died Feb. 28, 1887.
- 536 Clarence, born May 5, 1867. Residence, Pomona, Florida.

### 236

LUCIUS AVERY ran away when a boy and joined the army under General Sprague. When his family learned where he was they immediately took steps to obtain his discharge. By the time this was accomplished he had become of age, and immediately re-enlisted for five years. In a year and a half he rose to quartermaster-sergeant. General Sprague took him from the ranks and made him his secretary. He was with him through the Florida war, of which Sprague wrote a history, Lucius furnishing the illustrations. He was artistic in his tastes and had much talent for drawing. After he left the army he settled in Charleston, South Carolina, married, had one daughter, and lost his wife in the brief space of one year. In the second year of the civil war, he went to Memphis, Tenn.; was in business two years, then came North, to New York, leaving his daughter with his brother, Thomas H., in Berlin, Chenango County. About the first of May, 1864, he sailed from New York City for Matamoras, Mexico, with a cargo of mercantile goods, where he opened a store. After residing there three years he was appointed United States Consul. (Andrew Johnson was President at that time). During the first term of Grant, the office was removed to Camargo, Mexico; he retained the office until his eyesight failed, which was in the year 1879.

About the first of June, 1881, he accepted a position of general manager of a lead and silver mine, called "Dolores Mines," at Vallecillo, Mexico, where he remained until his tragic death. The particulars concerning the murder, as far as known, are as follows: He slept in the office, alone. During the night of April 16, 1885, the office was entered, Mr. Avery murdered, and the safe robbed. The following morning, as he did not appear at breakfast, his room was visited, where his body was found lying

in bed, stabbed through the neck, done while he slept. He was buried the following day, there in the hacienda. A sad ending of one of the best and most refined men that ever lived.

**Lucius**, youngest son of 100-45-15-5 and Roxalana Humphrey; married, Nov., 1851, in Charleston, S. C., Elizabeth

**Cook**, born 1831, died July, 1853, in Charleston, S. C.; child:

537 Lucia E., b., no date given, m. Geo. Littlewood, Lisle, N. Y.

### 237

**Daniel Clark**, eldest son of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White; married, Nov. 14, 1820, in Nelson, N. Y., Clarissa

**Farnham**, born July 24, 1800, died Jan. 29, 1886; children:

538 Robert Bruce, b. Jan. 1, 1824, md. Augusta Lansing.

539 Helen Maria, born Feb. 17, 1827, d. single, Jan. 5, 1866.

540 Mary Jane, b. Apr. 11, 1832, m. Fr'klin Hodge, Apr. 29, 1864.

541 Charles Hudson, born Dec. 10, 1834.

### 238

**John W.**, second son of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White; married, April 15, 1818, in Mansfield, Ct., Julia

**Crain**, birth and parentage not given; children:

542 Julia Melissa, b. Mar. 1, 1819, md. a Mr. Kellogg; no ch'n.

543 Marion Malvina, born May 16, 1835, md. A. D. Haight, June 27, 1856.

### 239

**Oren Smith**, third son of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White; married, Feb. 28, 1819, in Morrisville, N. Y., Abigail

**Morris**, born March 11, 1797, died Oak Park, Ill., May 8, 1873, children: [dau. of Thomas Morris;

544 Thomas Morris, b. Oct. 12, 1821, in Perryville, N. Y.

545 William Wallace, born Jan. 1, 1827, d. Dec. 1, 1869; single.

### 240

**Robert B.**, (Hon.) fourth son of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White; married, Jan. 14, 1821, in Missouri, Nancy

**Brown**, b. Sept. 1, 1798, in North Carolina, parentage not given; children:

546 Henry, born Nov. 5, 1821, Green County, Ill.

547 Clarissa, born Jan. 7, 1824, md. Calvin Gamage, of Maine.

548 Elijah Lee, born Jan. 16, 1826, died Oct. 16, 1843.

549 Sarah Ann, b. Dec 4, 1828, m., July 4, 1849, A. W. Comstock.

240 was a surveyor, once a member of the State legislature of Iowa. Residence, Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

### 243

**Amelia**, third daughter of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White ;  
married, March 24, 1829, in Perryville, N. Y., John

**Millard**, born Jan. 29, 1800, died Dec. 6, 1846 ;

children: Levi, born Feb. 25, 1831. John Avery, born April 21, 1833. Frances Olive, born Oct. 13, 1835. Oren M., born Dec. 20, 1836. Charles Lyman, born July 6, 1838. Burd Wilson, born Oct. 2, 1840. Helen, born Oct. 31, 1842 ;

married, June 27, 1854, for a second husband, Rev. Ezra

**Fisher**, b. Jan. 6, 1800, d. at The Dalles, Oregon, Nov. 1, 1874.

Mr. Fisher was a graduate of Amherst College, and Newton Theological Seminary, and was sent to Oregon by the Baptist Home Mission board, with the Rev. Hezekiah Johnson, with the families of both. He was pastor of The Dalles Baptist church at his death, and almost 75 years old

### 245

**Arvilla**, youngest daughter of 102-45-15-5 and Lydia White ;  
married, 1826, place not mentioned, Holbrook

**Anderson**; children: Thomas W., born Mar 30, 1828.

Helen M., born April 15, 1830, died Mar. 3, 1888. Mr. Anderson died March 18, 1892, aged 85 years and 7 months.

### 257

**Huldah**, third daughter of 108-53-15-5 and Hannah Pride ;  
married, Dec. 20, 1841, in Preston, Ct., Clark

**Hill**, Marlboro, N. H. ;

children: Hannah Ann, b. Sept. 30, 1844. James Avery, b. Dec. 4, 1846, died Sept. 7, 1871. Mary Adelaide, b. Jan. 2, 1850. George Henry, born Dec. 9, 1854. Hulda Josephine, b. March 13, 1858.

### 258

**Francis S.**, eldest son of 108-53-15-5 and Hannah Pride ;  
married, in 1844, in Preston, Ct, Joann

**Hinckley**, born in 1826, living at last accounts ;

children :

550 Charles Hooker, no farther record.

551 Martha Pride, no farther record.

### 259

**Jerusha Adelaid**, fourth daughter of 108-53-15-5 and Hannah married, Dec. 23, 1850, Norwich, Ct., Theophilus Y. [nah Pride; **Winship**, born Sept. 14, 1820, son of Thos. D. Winship and children : none. [Phila Yale ;

### 260

**Mary Esther**, fifth daughter of 108-53-15-5 and Hannah Pride; married, Dec. 15, 1857, Preston, Ct., Ebenezer

**Story**, born and lived in Preston, died Sept., 1874 ;

children : Carrie Emma, b. Dec. 19, 1858. Thomas Winship, b. Feb. 3, 1860. Jerusha Belle, b. Sept. 10, 1863, d. Dec. 17, 1874. Mary Jane, b. April 8, 1866. Hannah A., born June 28, 1869. Lucy Adalaid, b. Jan. 19, 1873.

### 261

**George B.**, youngest son of 108-53-15-5 and Hannah Pride ; married, time and place not given, Laura E.

**Baker**, of Colchester ;

children : none.

### 270

**Benjamin F.**, youngest son of 111-53-15-5 and Annis Patchen; married, time and place not given, Caroline

**Bailey**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

554 Sarah E., born Oct. 1, 1850, md., Dec. 17, 1871, at Petersburg, N. Y., Almon D. Hakes, born Oct. 30, 1846 ; no children reported.

### 271

**James Christopher**, eldest son of 114-54-15-5 and Mercy married, 1815, Bath, Ohio, by a magistrate, Ruth C. [Baker ;

**Coleman**, born Aug. 29, 1817, near Hartford, Ct., dau. Joseph children : [Coleman and Sally Bishop ;

555 Edwin A., born April 6, 1836.

556 William Hugh, born April 4, 1838.

557 Austin Sawyer, born Nov. 11, 1841.

558 Myron Emory, b. June 29, 1845, d. April 3, 1864 ; single. Fills a soldier's grave in Nashville, Tenn.

**272**

**Daniel Dade**, second son of 114-54-15-5 and Mercy Baker ;  
married, Sept. 29, 1836, Bath, Ohio, Catharine E.

**Cutler**, born Dec. 4, 1816, died Sept. 22, 1889, dau. of John  
children : [Cutler, Jay, Essex County, N. Y. ;

559 Jane, born Sept. 30, 1837, died March 10, 1862.

560 James Madison, born May 25, 1839, died Aug. 21, 1861.

561 Mercy Ann, born March 21, 1842, died Aug. 14, 1861.

562 Mandana, born Sept. 9, 1844, died June 3, 1875.

563 Walter or Winfield Scott, born Jan. 23, 1847.

564 Alvira, born July 15, 1849, died March 5, 1851.

565 Emma E., born Jan. 26, 1852, married a Dr. Huff.

566 Orrin J., born October 11, 1854 : married.

567a Allen Dade, born Feb. 2, 1857.

568a Mary Bell, born March 4, 1859, died June 11, 1863.

One letter says "Dade," another "Dake."

**273**

**Allen Arvin**, third son of 114-54-15-5 and Mercy Baker ;  
married, Sept. 25, 1835, in Kirtland, Ohio, Frances Maria

**Babbitt**, born Sept. 25, 1815, in Manlius, N. Y., dau. of Ira  
children : [Babbitt and Nancy Crosier ;

569a Ellen Adelia, birth unknown, married a Mr. Nash.

570a Homer A., born Jan. 25, 1840. Perhaps others.

**274**

**Lauren**, fourth son of 114-54-15-5 and Mercy Baker ;  
married, in September, 1834 (and lived three months), Eliza

**Harkness**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
child :

571a Lorancy, born July, 1835 ; no farther record.

**277**

**William**, eldest son of 120-55-15-5 and Sally Covill ;  
married, March 30, 1834, at Avery, Illinois, Phebe

**Reed**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

572a George Smith, born April 16, 1835.

573a Sarah Mariah, born Oct. 13, 1838.

574a Amos Williams, born Jan. 27, 1841, Butte City, Montana.

575a Cyrus Reed, born Feb. 25, 1849, Wichita, Kansas.

576a Alonzo Moffitt, M. D., born Oct. 2, 1857, Union Center, Ia.

## 286

CASPAR HUGH AVERY, the oldest child of Amos Walker Avery and Nancy (McCutcheon) Avery, his wife, was born at Preston, Chenango County, New York, July 25, 1809. In early life, he settled on a farm at Avon (now Rush), Monroe County, New York. In 1833, he migrated westward by the land route, along the southern shore of Lake Erie—a long and tedious journey. He settled on a farm in Erie, Monroe County, Michigan, near the residence of his parents. His health failing, he left his farm and moved to the county seat, Monroe City, soon after the birth of his second child. He engaged in mercantile pursuits, held numerous minor offices, was universally trusted and respected, and died after a brief illness, March 5, 1873. His second wife was a woman of great energy, liberal education and had high ambition for the future of her children. The bodies of Caspar Hugh Avery, his two wives and his youngest child, lie in Woodland cemetery, Monroe, Michigan.

**Caspar Hugh**, eldest son of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy McCutcheon; married, about 1832, at Rush, N. Y., Susan [Leon];

**Friedenberg**, who died without issue Feb. 17, 1841; married, Sept. 26, 1843, at Monroe, Michigan, Dorothy

**Putnam**, b Feb 9, 1818, W. Bloomfield, N. Y., d. March 17, children: [1868, daughter of Reuben Putnam and Polly Rood;

567 Elroy McKendree, born July 14, 1844 at Erie, Michigan.

568 Susan Adeliza, born May 3, 1846, married Sidney S. Lewis.

569 Charles Hedding, born Feb. 15, 1852, at Monroe, Michigan.

570 Ella D., born March 19, 1854, died Mar. 2, 1880, in Buffalo.

## 287

**Elizabeth Jane**, eldest dau. of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy McCutcheon; married, Feb. 22, 1835, at Erie, Mich., Dr. Joseph I. [Cutcheon];

**Tucker**, son of James Tucker and Hope Kelley of Rhode Island; they died at Erie, Mich., she on June 6, 1860;

children: Melissa Malvina, born Dec. 14, 1835, at La Salle, Mich., married Dr. Restcome Rogers Kirby, July 6, 1854; they

live (1893) at Petersburg, Monroe County, Mich.; children:

Canfield Tucker, born at New Haven, Allen County, Indiana, Feb. 26, 1859, died there Aug. 12, 1860; Ella Elizabeth, born

at La Salle, Mich., March 29, 1862, died at Petersburg, May 29, 1879. Charles M., born July 6, 1838. Sheldon B., born

Sept. 10, 1843.

**288**

**Hubbard Burrows**, second son of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy married, Feb. 3, 1847, La Salle, Mich., Barbara J. [McCutcheon; **Bush**, birth not given, dau. Andrew Bush and Jane Shurtleff; children :

- 571 George Willard, born Jan 18, 1849. died Aug. 3, 1850.
- 572 Nancy Jane, born Aug. 27, 1850, md. David Levi Nelson.
- 573 Miranda, born June 5, 1853, md. Thomas Berryman.
- 574 Laura, born Feb 14, 1858. died June 5, 1858.
- 575 Evaline, born Sept. 30, 1860, md. George Nisewender.
- 576 Elizabeth, born Sept. 28, 1865, died Oct. 3, 1865.
- 577 Frank, born Nov. 26, 1867, at Erie, Mich.
- 578 Viola, born Jan. 29, 1874, at Erie, Mich.

**289**

**Evaline Nancy**, second daughter of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy married, Dec. 29, 1847, at La Salle, Mich., Joseph [McCutcheon. **Vroman**, son of Sampson Vroman and Nancy Stahl; he died at Monroe, Mich., Feb. 8, 1879; she lives (1893) at Chicago, Ill.; children: Franc Elizabeth, born at La Salle, Mich, Nov. 22, 1848, married Frank Bartlett, the son of Samuel M. Bartlett and Ann Eliza Coombs, of La Salle, Oct. 13, 1874; she died at Platte Canyon, Colorado, Feb. 6, 1878; children: Guy, b. May 4, 1876, died Aug. 7, 1876; Frank, born Feb. 3, 1878; Persis Miranda, born at La Salle, Mich, Jan 16, 1852, married Benjamin Ressler, son of Andrew Ressler and Lydia Ilgenfritz, at Monroe, Mich., Sept. 20, 1887; they live (1893) at Chicago, Ill.; child: Harlan Harrison, born at Chicago, Oct. 7, 1889. Eva, born at Monroe, Mich., Sept. 4, 1859, died March 13, 1860.

**290**

**Mercy Miranda**, third dau. of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy Mc- married, July 14, 1872, at La Salle, Mich, Nathan [Cutcheon; **Hilton**, son of Eliab Hilton and Abigail Davis; he died at La Salle, Mich., Feb. 3, 1885; she died May 16, 1890.

**291**

**Amos John**, third son of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy McCutcheon; married, Sept. 22, 1848, Lovisa

**Spafford**, daughter of Wm. Spafford and Saloma Barnett; children :

- 579 Mary M., born Nov. 1, 1850, married Lyman H. Plues.

580 Saloma, born Nov. 26, 1851, md. Samuel Bartlett.

581 Charles, born Nov. 4, 1854, died Nov. 26, 1887.

291 was a farmer and carpenter and, as an enthusiastic violinist of the olden type, made enjoyable many a social gathering. He served in the War of the Rebellion as first lieutenant, Company E, Eleventh Michigan Volunteer Cavalry. He died Jan. 24, 1891, at Monroe, Mich.

## 292

**Minerva Pratt**, fourth dau. of 122-55-15-5 and Nancy Mc-

married, Nov. 12, 1857, at La Salle, Mich., Dwight [Cutcheon;

**Cummings**, son of Abram Cummings and Lois Slater; he is

a farmer and lives (1893) at Bedford, Monroe County, Mich.,

children: Amelia Melissa, born at La Salle, Mich., Sept. 22,

1858, married, May 11, 1884, Henry E. Kirk; he is a farmer

and lives at Ida, Monroe County, Mich.; children: Edna May,

born March 23, 1885; Elroy, born Dec. 30, 1887; Harrison

Morton, born Oct. 4, 1888. Amos Walker, born at La Salle,

Mich., Dec. 5, 1860, died March 30, 1882. Nancy Evaline, b.

June 23, 1863, md. George Sedgwick Barker, son of James

Robt Barker and Mary Eckels, March 20, 1881; he is a far-

mer and lives at Whiteford, Monroe County, Mich.; children:

Cora Belle, born Jan. 16, 1882; Jessie Maud, born Dec. 27,

1884; Mary Minerva, born May 28, 1886; Baby Boy, born

May 28, 1886, died May 28, 1886; Floyd, born July 27, 1887,

d. May 28, 1888; Flora, b. July 27, 1887; Alma, b. Aug. 3, 1889.

## 293

**Samuel**, eldest son of 125-57-18-5 and Deborah King;

married, about 1795, in Westmoreland, N. Y., Rebecca

**Langdon**, of Tyringham, Mass., dau. of Noah and Rebecca,

children: [died Oct. 12, 1850, aged 77;

582 Elisha Denison, born Dec. 14, 1796 died July 20, 1832

583 Laura, b. Oct. 5, 1798, d. Dec. 8, 1872, m. James Whitney.

584 John Porter, born Sept. 22, 1800, died Feb. 26, 1818.

585 Millicent, born Feb. 18, 1802, died Nov. 2, 1887, Morris, Ill.

586 Mira, born Nov. 28, 1805, died Dec 2, 1806, Verona, N. Y.

587 Elmina, born Oct 17, 1807, died Feb 21, 1882, Ottawa, Ill.

588 Samuel King, born Jan. 9, 1810, d. Dec. 15, 1880, Lisbon, Ill

589 Mira Melvina, b. Nov. 23, 1812, living 1889

**296**

**Betsy**, second daughter of 125-57-18 5 and Deborah King ;  
married, June 21, 1807, place not given, Seth

**Langdon**, birth and parentage not given ; she died Aug 31,  
children : none reported. [1863 :

**299**

**Joseph Babcock**, third son of 125-57-18-5 and Deborah King ;  
married, March, 1832, place not given, Armena

**Churchill**, born June 22, 1801, daughter of Oliver Churchill ;  
child :

590 Edwin Barnes, born Sept. 21, 1839.

**305**

**Joseph**, second son of 128-57-18-5 and Lydia Calkins ;  
married, May 29, 1814, place not given, Clarissa

**Truax**, born 1782, died Aug. 2, 1865, dau. of Jacob Truax ;  
children :

591 Jacob, born Sept. 28, 1815. died Dec. 23, 1824.

592 Lydia, b. Apr. 19, 1818. d. Nov 6, 1891, m. Henry Shafer.

593 Sally Ann, b. Feb. 3, 1820, md., 1st, Hitchcock; 2d, Kidson.

594 Mary Etta, b. Jan. 12, 1822, m. E. Lanpher, Feb. 20, 1844.

595 Samuel, born Jan., 1824, married Sarah Rae.

596 Deborah, born Sept. 27, 1825, married Ezekiel Jones.

597 George, born April 9, 1827, died Jan. 9, 1845.

598 Martha M., born Feb. 6, 1829, married William Merrell.

599 John Snell, born July 8, 1832, Lowville. N. Y.

600 Elizabeth, born July 7, 1838, married Alonzo Hick-

**307**

**Elisha**, third son of 128-57-18-5 and Lydia Calkins ;  
married, Jan. 23, 1823, place not given, Lydia

**Clark**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

601 Lovina, born Dec. 31, 1823.

**309**

**George**, youngest son of 128-57-18-5 and Lydia Calkins ;  
married, Nov. 13, 1727, place not given, Hannah

**Armstrong**, born Dec. 20, 1807 ;  
children :

6 2 Margaret, born July 29, 1828.

603 John S., born June 13, 1830, died June 26, 1830.

## 313

**Worcester**, second son of 129-61-20-5 and Eliphah Shattuck; married, three times, the last time and place not given, Hannah

**Burt**, birth unknown, died April 8, 1879;

children: have found none except

604 Harriet, birth unknown, married, Nov. 26, 1829, Samuel Mosely Lyman, born Dec. 23, 1803, Easthampton, Mass., where he settled on the plains west of the village, and has five children.

## 314

**Pauline**, third daughter of 129-61-20-5 and Eliphah Shattuck; married, about 1806, in Massachusetts, Solomon

**Clapp**, b. Sept. 2, 1782; d. Dec., 1826, settled in Easthampton; children: Emulus, born 1818. William Noyes, born Nov. 3, 1810.

## 318

**Lyman**, youngest son of 129-61-20-5 and Eliphah Shattuck; married, Oct. 15, 1818, Northampton, Rachel

**Clark**, born March 6, 1795, died May 30, 1852;

children:

605 Julia A., born Nov. 23, 1819, md. Augustine Church.

606 Lysander C., born April 6, 1821.

607 Rachel J., born Jan. 16, 1827, died July 29, 1851.

608 Noyes L., born May 10, 1829, died June 16, 1830.

609 Dorothy A., born Feb. 6, 1832, md. Ebenezer Goldthwait.

610 Lewis L., born March 20, 1834, is single.

## 319

BILLIOUS AVERY, senior, was a professional mechanic, first as house builder, of which several of the oldest dwellings in the town of Salisbury, N. Y., attest, and one in the village, which had the date 1805 cut on a pane of glass by Mr. Avery, but, unfortunately, the glass has got broken. He next turned his attention to the making of cases for those old-fashioned high clocks, which he furnished at two dollars and fifty cents each. He also had lathes for turning wood, with which he turned chair stuff, and hauled with a team to the Utica market. He held the office of town assessor for a number of years and was frequently called upon to point out the original landmarks of the various tracts and lots in this town, and made a very minute and

accurate map of the tracts and their subdivisions, with the streams of water and the roads marked as they were at that time.

G. L. B.

**Billious**, eldest son of 130-61-20-5 and Sarah Rice ;  
 married, June 7, 1796, place not given, Mrs. Esther Hall  
**Street**, born Oct. 7, 1773, died April 15, 1852 ;  
 children :

- 611 Wyllys, born June 2, 1797, died May 7, 1865.
- 612 Lucinda, b. Mar. 6, 1799, d. Mar 17, 1873, m. Jas. Hopson.
- 613 George, born Aug. 25, 1800, died April 26, 1847.
- 614 Billious, jr., born Jan. 1, 1802, died Aug. 11, 1870.
- 615 Daniel, born March 20, 1804, died Oct 2, 1862.
- 616 Edmond, born Feb 5, 1806, died Nov. 15, 1890.
- 617 Nancy, born Sept. 18, 1807, md. Harvey Bronson.
- 618 James, born Nov. 18, 1809, death unknown.
- 619 B. Franklin, born Dec. 6, 1811, death unknown.
- 620 Levi, born Sept. 3, 1813, died Oct. 15, 1874.
- 621 Warren, born Dec. 11, 1815, died Sept. 18, 1862.

### 322

**Tiaddeus**, fourth son of 130-61-20-5 and Sarah Rice ;  
 married, time and place unknown, a Miss  
**Sherlock**, and had two children, or more ;  
 children :

- 622 Sherlock, birth unknown.
- 625 A daughter.

322 was murdered, or committed suicide, as he was found in New York Bay, with a stone weighing 26 pounds tied to his neck. All trace to his children is lost.

### 325

**Harry R.**, sixth son of 130-61-20-5 and Sarah Rice :  
 married, about 1808, place not given, Lydia  
**Baldwin**, probably a daughter of Samuel Baldwin ;  
 children :

- 626 Samuel Baldwin, born June 5, 1809, md. Sabrina Root.
- 627 Edmond W., born June 2, 1811, married Lydia Dudley.
- 628 Lucina A. born Dec. 15, 1813, md. Horace Bagley.
- 629 Lucy B., born Oct, 2, 1816, md. Alfred Atwater.
- 630 Daniel B., born Feb. 14, 1821, md. Susan Every.

631 Lydia S., born Aug. 21, 1824, married John Hale ;  
 married, about 1826, place not known, Mrs. Sally  
**Hall**, widow of Root Hall, birth and death not given ;  
 children :

632 Harry R., jr , born May 4, 1828.

633 William Chester, born Oct. 29, 1829, married Ann Clark ;  
 married, time and place not known, Charlotte  
**Cole**, but had no children.

### 331

**Josiah**, second son of 135-62-22-5 and Arthena Rowland ;  
 married, in 1827, place supposed to be Corinth, Vt., Mahala  
**Butler**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
 children :

634 John N., born Nov. 25, 1828.

635 Elijah, born 1830, died Feb. 1, 1833.

636 Elijah, 2d, born 1833, died at five months.

637 Alva, born 1835, drowned July 4, 1862.

638 Laura L., born 1837, died 1872, single.

639 Mary, born 1841, died 1843.

640 Harriette, born June, 1849, died in 1851.

641 Emma Jane, born Jan. 20, 1843, m. F. Willey, Jan. 14, 1865.

### 332

**Clarissa**, second daughter of 135-62-22-5 and Mrs. J. Tucker ;  
 married, about 1840, place not mentioned, James  
**Atkins**, birth unknown, died April 16, 1869 ;  
 children : Van Ness, born April 1, 1842. Caroline P., born  
 May 28, 1843. Julia M., born Jan. 6, 1844. Josephine J., born  
 May 13, 1846. Cordelia C., born 1848, died in 1849. Frances  
 T., born 1850. David O. S., born April 5, 1852.

### 339

**Nathaniel**, jr., second son of 136-62-22-5 and Jerusha Hare ;  
 married, time and place unknown, Sally  
**McCrillis**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 child :

642 Jerusha, born in Topsham, Vt., Jan. 2, 1826, married, 1st,  
 Patrick Cunningham, Dec. 2, 1841 ; 2d, Clark J. Reed.

### 340

**Andrew**, 3d, eldest son of 137-62-22-5 and Eunice Rowland ;  
 married, time unknown, Corinth, Vermont, Nancy  
**Paine**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 643 Harrison, born Dec. 24, 1820, married, but died childless.  
 644 Diana, b Aug. 19, 1829, md. J. Hood; 11 ch.; no record.  
 645 Lewis, born Feb. 4, 1841, married Mary Emory.  
 646 Elvira, birth unknown, no farther record.

### 341

**Richard**, second son of 137-62-22-5 and Eunice Rowland;  
 married, in 1823, Corinth, Vermont. Jerusha

**Hale**, birth and parentage not known :

children :

- 647 Sarah, born 1824, married Monroe Chapman.  
 648 Alonzo, born 1829, went West.  
 649 Amphilas, born 1831, went West and married in Wisconsin.  
 650 Alden, born 1833, went West.  
 651 Julia, born 1835, married Warren Taplin.  
 652 Henry, born 1837, went West;  
 married, 1843, same place, Sarah

**Currier**, birth and parentage not given :

children :

- 653 Warren, born 1845, married Emma Bixby.  
 654 Charles, born in 1848; no farther record.

### 346

**Moses**, fourth son of 137-62-22-5 and Eunice Rowland;  
 married, about 1830, in Corinth, I suppose, Betsy

**Lillis**, birth and parentage not given :

children :

- 655 Sylvester, born 1832, died in the Civil War.  
 656 Sophronia, born 1833, married Ephraim Metcalf.  
 657 John, born 1834, married Maggie Bixby; 6 children.  
 658 George, born 1836, died in the Civil War.  
 659 Mary, born in 1838, married Charles Corloss, 1865.

### 351

**Alva**, second son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;

married, March 10, 1825, in Vershire, Vt., Abigail

**Brown**, b. Nov. 13, 1806, d. Nov. 9, 1883, daughter of Eben-  
 children :

[ezer Brown and Mary Whittier;  
 James Svevens, adopted, born Sept. 22, 1826. William B.  
 Dearborn, adopted son of Alva, was born Jan. 12, 1837, mar-  
 ried, Jan. 1, 1859, Jenette Clement, born July 7, 1838; chil-

dren: Jenne L., born Sept. 25, 1859. Alva D., born Sept. 16, 1851. Effie A., born Feb 25, 1854. Louie F., born Feb. 12, 1866. Infant, born Dec. 29, 1863, died same day. Elien J., born July 31, 1871. Alice B., born Sept. 7, 1873

Mr. Dearborn, with not a drop of Avery blood, has taken such an interest in the history, that I pay him the compliment of making him one of us. He has furnished more than forty families of males, and the families of females I have not counted.

### 352

**Laura**, eldest dau. of 138-62-22 5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, Dec. 30, 1822, in Corinth, Vt., George

**Sleeper**, born 1794, died Nov 16, 1872 ;

children : Corydon, born March 20, 1824. Orwell D., born Nov. 27, 1825. Olcott, born Sept. 30, 1827. Monroe, born Sept. 27, 1828. Brydon, born July 23, 1831. Charles, born July 15, 1834. Thomas R., born Aug. 19, 1838.

### 353

**Nathaniel**, third son of 138-62-22 5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, in 1830, in Corinth, Vermont, Lydia R.

**Richardson**, born Oct. 27, 1805, died Oct. 23, 1835 ;

children :

660 Mary M , born Jan. 28, 1831, md. William Wilson.

661 John Lewis, born May 19, 1833.

662 Orin, born 1835, died young ;

married, 1836, same place, Emeline

**Richardson**, born April 4, 1811, died July 9, 1853 ;

children :

663 Orin Austin, born Feb. 10, 1837.

664 Jehiel C., born Nov. 2, 1838, died Nov. 19, 1838.

665 Adoniram Smallee, twin with last, lives in Boston, Mass.

666 Victoria N., born April 11, 1842, married George Fitts.

667 Abner Spencer, born May 26, 1845.

668 George S , born June 29, 1847.

669 Florence L , b, Dec. 25, 1849, m. Henry Williams, d. 1887.

670 Flora Emma, twin with last, married H. Mattoon, d. 1885 ;  
married, 1854, Corinth, Vt., Julia Samantha

**Tucker**, born Sept. 8, 1826 ;

children :

671 Fanny R , born Feb. 15, 1857, md. George Hood, 1875.

672 Capitola V., born July 1, 1859, md. Frank Smith, 1878.

**354**

**Christopher**, jr., fourth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, Sept. 10, 1827, in Topsham, Vt., Emily

**Walker**, born June 21, 1806, died Feb. 7, 1883 ;  
children :

- 673 Lura S., b. May 21, 1828, md. John Steele, Kittery, Me.
- 674 Mary Jane, born Aug. 27, 1829, died June 27, 1846.
- 675 Hazen W., twin with last, died March 25, 1851.
- 676 Lucina, born Nov. 22, 1833, md. James Wingate.
- 677 Harriet C., born September 20, 1835, md. Thomas Johnson.
- 678 Augusta C., born May 19, 1837, died Oct. 29, 1859.
- 679 Caroline M., born Aug. 2, 1839, died May 5, 1865.
- 680 Albert S., born Aug. 7, 1841.
- 681 George, born Aug. 16, 1846, died October 25, 1847.

**356**

**Elias J.**, fifth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, Sept. 12, 1833, Washington, Vt., Mary S.

**Woodman**, born Jan. 22, 1805 ;  
children :

- 682 Fernald S., born April 30, 1835, died Oct. 13, 1866.
- 683 Almenah M., b. Nov. 19, 1837, d. April 28, 1882, m. A. Dear-
- 684 Sally P., born Mar. 17, 1840, d. Feb. 18, 1859. [born.
- 685 Joel O., born July 4, 1842, died April 3, 1867.
- 686 George B., born July 26, 1845, died Sept. 3, 1846.

**357**

**Smith Putnam**, sixth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, Sept. 14, 1834, place not mentioned, Betsy

**Nichols**, born Jan. 17, 1809, died July 30, 1861 ;  
children :

- 687 Marinda B., b. Dec. 1, 1836, m. L. N. Robie d. Aug. 20, 1864.
- 688 Orrilla, born Feb. 2, 1839, md. Loyal H. Colby.
- 689 Julia H., born Dec. 1, 1840, died Nov. 28, 1861.
- 690 Hiram, born Nov. 13, 1842, is married.
- 691 Alva C., born June 18, 1848 ;  
married, Sept. 14, 1862, place not named, Sarah G.

**Coburn**, birth not given, died Sept. 16, 1882 ;

children :

- 692 Frank F., born June 30, 1863.
- 693 Lulu Mertie, born March 31, 1868, md. Edward G. Cronk.

**358**

**Simeon**, seventh son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, time and place not given, about 1838, Joanna

**Simpson**, born Aug. 3, 1811, died July 26, 1881 ;  
children :

694 J Hartwell, born March 17, 1839.

695 Oliver J., born June 4, 1841, is married.

696 Elmina, born May 15, 1848, md. Jonathan Haywood.

**359**

**Philander**, eighth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married, about 1840, in Topsham, Vt., his second cousin, Nancy

**Tillotson**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

697 Charles.

698 Laretta, married Elisha M. Dinsmore, Sept 7, 1865.

699 Cordelia, b unknown, m Harrison B. Comstock, Oct. 3, 1867.

**360**

**Harriet**, third daughter of 138-62-22-5 and Sally Jones ;  
married about 1845, Ira

**Allen**, of Hanover, N. H. ;

child : George Allen, a civil engineer in Manchester, N. H.

**363**

**Noah Lund**, ninth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sophia Lund ;  
married, Feb. 29, 1844, place not named, Mary Ann

**Robie**, born Jan. 19, 1826 parentage not given ;

children :

700 Edwin Volney born April 11, 1846, died Aug. 28, 1863.

701 Joel L. born April 6, 1850.

702 Rodney C., born Aug. 29, 1852, died Jan. 24, 1881.

703 Infant, unnamed, born June 10, 1856, died July 2, 1856.

704 Ann Jennette, b. Jan. 18, 1859, md. Warren L. Crafts.

705 Noah, born March 4, 1861, died Jan 1, 1864.

706 George W., born Sept 21, 1864, died April, 1880

**364**

**Newell J.**, tenth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sophia Lund ;  
married, Nov. 3, 1844, place not mentioned, Malinda J

**Wilson**, born Nov 18 1825, parentage not given ;

children :

707 Viola Annette, born July 29, 1851, died Oct. 13, 1853

708 Edna Sophia, b. Jan 24, 1855, d. 1889, m. Frank B. Pratt,  
Sept. 17, 1875.

**365**

**Leonard**, eleventh son of 138-62-22-5 and Sophia Lund;  
married, time and place not mentioned. Laura Ann

**Eastman**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

709 Byron, born Sept. 1, 1851. 710 Sarah E., birth unknown.

711 Sophia Lund, birth unknown.

**367**

**Melwell M.**, twelfth son of 138-62-22-5 and Sophia Lund;  
married, Oct. 8, 1850, place not mentioned, Abigail M.

**Robie**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

712 Milo, born Oct 27, 1853.

713 J. Robie, born Aug. 9, 1857.

714 Melwell D, born Feb. 3, 1864, died Dec. 5, 1888.

715 Abbie E. born Nov 15. 1871, m. Fred Brown, Jan. 1, 1890,  
and has a daughter, Viva B., born Feb. 4, 1891.

**368**

**Caroline R.**, youngest daughter of 138-62-22-5 and Sophia  
married, about 1849. in Corinth, Vt, Charles [Lund;

**Stacy**, of Vershire, Vt., birth unknown, died May 2, 1853;

child: Henry B., born Sept 2, 1850, died May 2, 1853;

married, time not stated, for a second husband, Warren

**Carleton**, of Corinth;

child: Charles B., born Feb. 20, 1869.

368 died April 16, 1886.

**372**

**William**, 3d, eldest son of 144-65-22-5 and Lucy Everett;  
married, about 1800, in Duanesburg, N. Y., Jemima

**Ford**, birth unknown, died in Mexico, N. Y.;

children:

716 Anna, b. Dec 5, 1800, d. Mar. 16, 1873, married Widger.

717 Lovinia. 718 Russell, born 1805, died 1864.

719 Richard Ford, born May 7, 1809. 720 Matilda.

721 William Harrison, born Jan. 16, 1814.

722 Ephraim Earl, born May 19, 1815.

723 Merwin, born 1819.

724 Rodman, birth unknown, md a Miss Dickinson; no ch'n.

**373**

**Elphalet**, second son of 144-65-22-5 and Lucy Everett ;  
married, in Schenectady County, May 27, 1796, Celynda

**Burchard**, born May 2, 1778, death unknown ;

children :

725 Austin, born April 20, 1800, died Feb. 28, 1846.

726 Amy, born Sept 17, 1803, m. Abram Hitchcock Foote.

727 Lucy, born Sept. 3, 1805, md. Rev. Frederick Brazee.

728 John, b. Nov. 13, 1809, md. Lovina Nobles, d Feb. 13, 1888.

729 Lucinda, born April 14, 1812, died Sept. 20, 1816.

730 Moses Chauncey, born Jan. 20, 1815.

731 Philo, born Oct. 7, 1817. died July 6, 1879.

732 Lewis, born Aug 20, 1820, died May 6, 1883.

**374**

**Moulson**, third son of 144 65-22-5 and Lucy Everett ;  
married, time and place not known, Lucretia

**Rickerson**, of whom I have learned nothing farther ;

children :

733 Zada, born 1812, married Hiram Eaton, died Oct. 29, 1883

734 William, birth unknown.

735 Rosanna, born Jan 7, 1828, d. Dec. 19, 1854.

736 Lester, born May 9, 1818.

737 Melbourn, born February, 1829.

738 Jane, no farther record. 739 Charles.

**375**

**Ira**, fourth son of 144 65-22-5 and Lucy Everett ;  
married, time, place and woman

**Unknown**, no farther record ;

children :

740 Laura. 741 Sarah.

742 Elmira, married a Mr. Billings, died August, 1892

743 Ira, still lives, in Esperance, Schoharie County, N. Y.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

**383**

**Amos**, 3d. eldest son of 173-73-24-13-5 and Abigail Loomis .  
married, about 1809 place not given, Martha

**White**, born in 1785, died March 20, 1837, dau. of Samuel

- children : [White and Rachel Porter ;  
 744 Marilla, b 1810, m Clark Steer, Vernon, N. Y., Nov., 1847.  
 745 Madison Monroe, born 1812  
 746 Amariah Francis, born 1814, died Feb. 29, 1880, single.  
 747 Martha Amelia, b. April 8, 1816, m. R. Ely, Nov. 29, 1836.  
 748 Macostus Franklin, born 1818  
 749 John or Amos Moffit, born 1820  
 750 Harriet Sophia, born 1822, died young.  
 751 Christopher Columbus, born Dec. 10, 1827.  
 752 Lewis Larson, born about 1830 ;  
 married, second time time, place and woman

**Unknown**, no farther record ;

child :

- 753 Bolivar.

### 389

**Ephraim K.**, second son of 173-73-24-13-5 and Abigail Loomis;  
 married, in 1823, place not noted, Sophia

**Wells**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 754 Edwin K., b. Nov. 18, 1824, died Dec. 31, 1824.  
 755 Edwin Kingsbury, 2d, born July 15, 1826  
 756 Catharine S , born Aug 2, 1828, md. R. T. Worden.  
 757 Maria E., born March 9, 1830, married a Mr. Cone.  
 758 Francis L. B. D W., born Feb 11, 1833.  
 759 Josephine, born Sept 8, 1842, died April 13, 1843.

### 393

**Daniel Brown**, second son of 176-73-24-13-5 and Sally Rud-  
 married, May 22, 1823, in Pitcairn, N. Y., Rhoda [dox ;

**Westcott**, birth unknown, died 1873, daughter of Preserved  
 children : [Westcott and Abigail Harmon :

- 760 Sarah A , married S. N. Phelps.  
 761 William Cornelius, born Dec 16, 1829.  
 762 James E , birth unknown, is a bachelor.  
 763 Fannie M , birth unknown, married George H. Fie ;  
 married, time and place not given, Mrs. Thankful

**Russell**, birth and parentage unknown ;

child :

- 764 Rhoda, birth unknown, was single in 1889.

## 399

**Ebenezer Root**, eldest son of 177-73-24-13-5 and Elizabeth married, Sept. 8, 1822, place not given, Harriet [Root ;

**Goodwin**, birth unknown, d. Nov., 1889, in Lockport, N. Y. ; children :

765 Alexander Hamilton, born March 31, 1823, d. May 8, 1859.

766 Emily, died young. 767 Carloss. died young

768 Root, died young.

769 Lora, b Oct. 18, 1834, m. H. S. Ransom, d. Mar. 20, 1868.

770 James Miller, born Oct 18, 1837, married Mary A. Scott.

771 George Amariah, born Nov. 30, 1842. Silver Creek, N. Y.

## 400

**Amariah**, jr., second son of 177-73-24-13-5 and Elizabeth Root; married, time and place not given. Fidelia A.

**Woodford**, born Sept. 2, 1809, was living in 1889 ;

children :

772 William Woodford, born June 28, 1834, is single.

773 Dwight A , born Dec. 16, 1840, died May 3, 1888, single.

774 Clara F., born 1845, md. M. H. Bartlett ; has six children.

## 404

**Clarissa**, eldest daughter of 179-73-24-13-5 and Clarissa Harts- married, time not given, in Pennsylvania, Benjamin [horn ;

**Lathrop**, Esq., of who I know nothing farther ;

children : I have been unable to secure this family.

## 405

**Asahel**, jr., eldest son of 179-73-24-13-5 and Clarissa Hartshorn; married, Nov. 15, 1815, place not given, Nabby (Tabithia)

**Buck**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

775 William T., born Aug. 15, 1816, died 1850.

776 Silas H., born April 4, 1818.

777 Asahel Stevens, born Aug. 15, 1822.

778 Charles J., born Feb. 19, 1827, died 1854.

779 Benjamin L., born Feb. 2, 1832.

## 406

CHARLES AVERY was one of the foremost men in his county. He was interested in every local improvement, and an aid to every enterprise. He was well known from the organization of the county till the time of his death, and held most of

the county offices. When the State constitution made the office of justice of peace elective in 1840, he was elected, and commissioned by the governor for five years, and for every term as long as he lived, thirty-seven years. He held the esteem of the people in a marked degree.

**Charles**, second son of 179-73-24-13-5 and Clarissa Hartshorn ; married, March 27, 1820, in Montrose, Pa, Harriette

**Lord**, born Feb. 23, 1798, died July 20, 1876, daughter of Henry children : [Lord ;

780 Fayette, born Feb 12, 1821, is single.

781 Mary, born Aug. 21, 1822, md. R. C. Simpson.

782 Helen, born April 15, 1824, md. Thomas Smith.

783 Edmond, born April 27, 1828, died Oct. 23, 1828.

784 Louisa, born Feb. 24, 1829, is sing'e.

785 Gertrude, born Feb. 8, 1832, md. Edwin McKenzie.

786 Clara, born Dec. 11, 1834, is single Res. Montrose, Pa.

#### 407

**Chauncey**, third son of 179-73-24-13-5 and Clarissa Hartshorn; married, in 1824, Emaline

**Van Brunt**, born Oct. 1, 1803 ; children :

787 Chauncey Stillman, born May 7, 1825.

788 Charles H., born March 31, 1827, died young.

789 Gilbert F., born Jan. 15, 1828.

790 Augustus L, born Dec. 12, 1829, died young.

791 Clarissa M., born Oct. 29, 1832, died young.

792 Simeon S., born Dec. 12, 1834.

793 Rosetta C., born Feb. 19, 1836, m. H. Avery, son of Abel.

794 Wilson H., born Dec 13, 1837, died young

795 William H, a twin.

796 Nancy M., born April 22, 1840.

797 Charles F., born Nov. 27, 1842, is single.

798 Hubbard C., born March 20, 1846, died young.

799 John H., born March 2, 1849.

407 was a cabinet-maker and undertaker.

#### 408

**Hubbard**, youngest son of 179-73-24 13-5 and Clarissa Harts-married, Feb. 13, 1823, place not given, Betsy [horn ;

**Dimock**, born Oct. 24, 1826, died August 7, 1879 ;

children :

- 800 Sarah Maria, born Oct. 13, 1823.  
801 David Dimock, born Sept. 24, 1825, d. Oct. 5, 1826.  
802 Josephine Theresa, b. Nov. 25, 1827, md. Silas H. Avery.  
803 Clarissa Lathrop, born Oct. 12, 1830, died Oct. 15, 1830.

#### 417a

**Hannah Chaplin**, eldest daughter of 192-78-24-13-5 and R. married, June 9, 1868, Chaplin, Ct., Frederick P. [B. Morgan ; **Partridge**, born in Griswold, Ct., March 20, 1820 ; children : Mary Morgan, born Feb. 3, 1870. Emeline Hubbard, born May 9, 1872.

#### 417c

GEORGE WHITFIELD AVERY, (M. D.) was born in Hampton, Conn., Sept. 27, 1836. He was graduated from Yale Medical School in 1861, and was in charge of the hospital at New Haven when the war broke out. He joined the Ninth Connecticut Volunteers as assistant surgeon, upon the personal solicitation of Governor Buckingham. He distinguished himself at Ship Island in the reorganization of the hospital service, thereby attracting the attention of General Butler and winning the latter's confidence and personal esteem. Dr. Avery was prominently connected with the hospital service at New Orleans and, during reconstruction days, served as the sheriff of that city. He was taken prisoner and had the care of both the Union and the Confederate wounded. Indeed, his conduct at that time called forth many compliments from the Confederates, who appreciated his bravery as well as his efficiency in caring for the sick and wounded. After his release he remained as a surgeon at New Orleans until the end of the war and passed through two very serious epidemics of yellow fever while practicing in that city.

Shortly after the close of the war Dr. Avery came to Hartford, where he has since lived, and built up a large practice. He was surgeon of the First Regiment, C. N. G., for several years, on the staff of Colonel Lucius A. Barbour. About two years ago he was appointed a member of the United States pension examining board in this city.

As a surgeon he was able and experienced to a far greater degree than the larger public, perhaps, appreciated. He was, moreover, a student, keeping pace with the progress which has

been so marked of late years. He carried on an extensive correspondence with some of the ablest of the English and continental physicians and gave his patients the benefit of it all. In his reading, Dr. Avery was a man of great culture. He was a member of the State and county societies, as well as of the Hartford Medical Society, and stood among the foremost of the profession.

Dr. Avery was, physically, a tall, bony, angular man, with many quaint mannerisms. He might have been called a peculiar man in some respects and was often abrupt, but he was tender and large hearted and possessed of warm sympathies. In his contact with his patients he showed many lovable qualities and many a family in Hartford and vicinity will mourn the loss of the friend as well as the physician.

While Dr. Avery had a complete Christian faith, his instincts and training as a physician led him to probe deeply into what he termed the "mysteries" of this life and the hereafter. This was characteristic of the man in every department. He was a searcher after truth, and his conversation often turned upon death and the eternal.—*Hartford Times, February, 1893.*

**George W.**, (M. D.), only son of 192-78-24-13-5 and Rebecca married, May 23, 1872, Jewett City, Ct., Lydia L. [B. Morgan; **Shipman**, born Feb. 14, 1845, died May 15, 1883, daughter of children: [Thos. L. Shipman and Pamela L. Fuller; 803a Helen Shipman, born Jan. 31, 1877; married, Sept. 10, 1844, Hartford, Ct., Elizabeth Porter **Keep**, born Nov. 20, 1851, dau. of Rev. John R. Keep; children: 803b Mary Elizabeth, born July 6, 1885. 803c Alice Porter, born Aug. 8, 1887. 803d Melanié, born Jan. 21, 1891.

#### 417d

**Maria Howard**, youngest daughter of 192-78-24-13-5. and married, Nov 3, 1862, Hampton, Ct., Sam'l [Rebecca C. Morgan; **Bradford**, of Canterbury, Ct.; children: George Avery, born May 28, 1866. May Louise, born May 10, 1871. Harriet Byne, born April 21, 1875. Samuel Chandler, born Jan. 16, 1883.

## 423

**Allen Thompson**, second son of 202-80-30-13-5 and Mrs. married, March 2, 1865, in Miss., Mrs Amanda [Sarah Hinson ; **McGehar**, maiden name, Hazlewood ;

children :

804 Allie, born Feb. 17, 1868, md. C. T. Dixon; children : Lillie

805 Lillie, b. Jan. 1, 1870. [Avery. Hattie Clotile.

806 Allen David Simeon, born Feb. 12, 1872, d. July 12, 1884.

807 Arthur Horatio, born Sept. 25, 1876, died Sept. 28, 1876.

Residence, Liberty, Mississippi.

## 424

**Sarah Jane**, second daughter of 202-80-30-13-5 and Mrs. married, Sept. 11, 1851, F. C. [Sarah Hinson ;

**Maxwell**; children: Charles Avery. William Robins. Cynthia Zelia. Maggie. Arie. Three died young.

## 427

**Horatio Mower**, eldest son of 203-80-30-13-5 and Jane married, Jan. 24, 1847, place not named, Rebecca [Mower :

**Keen**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

807a Eliza Keen, born June 18, 1848, died in infancy.

807b Alfred Dexter, born Sept. 13, 1851, died Feb. 25, 1879.

807c Lizzie Phillips, born Oct. 28, 1853, died Nov. 21, 1864.

807d Jesse Keen, born March 12, 1857, died Nov. 16, 1864.

## 428

**Henrietta Boardman**, eldest dau. of 203-80-30-13-5 and married, Dec. 11, 1844, place not mentioned, A. S. [Jane Mower;

**Hutchins**; children: Edward. Frank Avery. Asa. Frederick. Bessie. Dora. Cora.

## 430

**Franklin G.**, third son of 203-80-30-13-5 and Jane Mower ; married Dec. 18, 1855, place not mentioned, Louisa V.

**Deming**, birth not given, daughter of Samuel Deming ;

children: none reported.

## 431

**Sarah Jane**, second daughter of 203-80-30-13-5 and Jane married, Nov 5, 1857, Orange, N. J., Merrill Jackson [Mower ;

**Drown**; children: Minnie Lavinia, born 1858. Mary Lilian. Horatio Avery, died 1890.

## 432

**Allen Alfred**, fourth son of 203-80-30-13-5 and Jane Mower ;  
 married, Sept. 16, 1868, place not given, Hannah Louisa  
**Billings**, born Sept. 24, 1843, in Trenton, N. Y. ;  
 children : none reported.

## 434

**Eunice Ann**, eldest daughter of 204-82-30-13-5 and Eunice  
 married, Nov. 24, 1851, place not given, Aaron C. [Morgan ;  
**Fuller** ; children : Male, born Jan. 13, 1853. Chauncey. Ida.  
 Jennie, born July 24, 1863. George, born Oct. 23, 1865.

## 437

**Harriet C.**, eldest daughter of 206-87-30-13-5 and Henrietta L.  
 married, Nov. 25, 1858, Walter Scott [Coolidge ;  
**Robinson** ; child : Mary E., born Jan. 21, 1860, died young.

## 438

**Mary E.**, second daughter of 206-87-30-13-5 and Henrietta  
 married, Feb. 17, 1856, F. C. [L. Coolidge ;  
**Stedman** ; child : James, born Nov. 30, 1863.

## 448

**Samuel**, eldest son of 212-89-43-15-5 and Hannah Avery ;  
 married, Sept. 12, 1812, place not mentioned,  
**Elizabeth** Avery, daughter of John Avery and Mary Park ;  
 children :

808 David, born 1813, married a Miss Pease.

809 George Wolcott, born 1815, married a Miss Champion.

810 Henry, born 1817, was married.

811 Elizabeth, died at 7 years.

## 449

**Hannah**, eldest daughter of 212-89-43-15-5 and Hannah Avery ;  
 married, Nov., 1809, place not given, Benjamin Franklin  
**Park** ; children, eight : Cornelia. Emeline. Rosetta. Boys  
 as follows :

ALBERT F. PARK, (Rev.,) of Norwich, was a teacher from  
 1840 for several years ; joined the Providence Conference of the  
 Methodist Episcopal Church in May, 1844, as an itinerant min-  
 ister, and located in 1856. He afterwards commenced the prac-  
 tice of law in Norwich, preaching occasionally and supplying dif-  
 ferent churches, and so continues to the present time.

EDWIN AVERY PARK, (M. D.) in his early years was employed in teaching winters and working on a farm summers. Having finished a prescribed course in medical studies he entered upon the profession of doctor, in New Haven, about 1850, and continued to practice till his death.

JUDGE JOHN D. PARK was educated as a lawyer and practiced some years. He was elected Judge of the old County Court in 1854, and in the spring of 1855 was elected Judge of the Superior Court, and was re-elected in 1863. In the spring of 1864 he was elected a Judge of the Supreme Court of Errors; was re-elected an associate judge of that court in the spring of 1872, and in 1873 was elected Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Errors, and was re-elected in 1882. Hence, he was Judge of the County Court one year, of the Superior Court thirty-four years, and of the Supreme Court fifteen years. (This account was given several years since.)

RALPH H. PARK was engaged as a teacher of public schools in early life, and in New Haven for several years, at a salary of \$2,000 per year, but has been engaged in the book publishing business since 1880, which he continues till the present time.

WEBSTER PARK began the practice of law in Norwich in 1862. He was assistant clerk of the Superior Court from 1864 till elected clerk, 1874, and held that office till near his death, 1881.

#### 451

**Jabez**, second son of 212-89-43-15-5 and Hannah Avery; married, Nov. 16, 1820, in Preston, Ct., Mrs. Rebecca

**Chappell**, nee Fillmore, b. July 12, 1790, d. Jan. 5, 1852, dau. children: [of Amaziah Fillmore, cousin of the President;

812 Hannah, born August 18, 1822, died Feb. 15, 1824.

813 Jabez Huntington, born Aug. 9, 1824, died Aug. 17, 1850.

814 John Gilbert, born June 30, 1826.

815 Nelson, born Jan. 2, 1829, died Jan. 2, 1850.

816 Amos, born April 22, 1831, died Oct. 20, 1874.

817 Mary Elizabeth, born July 12, 1833, died Sept. 10, 1834: married, June 2, 1855, for a second wife, Mrs. Caroline J.

**Cole**, nee Topliff, born in Mansfield, March 17, 1816, is living: children: none reported.

**453**

**David**, jr., (Rev.,) third son of 212-89-43-15-5 and Hannah Avery;  
married, Jan. 1, 1824, place not given, Ruby

**Fillmore**, a cousin of the President, birth not given ;  
children.

818 Joseph, birth unknown, is married and living.

819 Francis, birth unknown, is married and living ;  
married, for a second wife, time and place not known, Lydia

**Strong**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

820 Evaline. 821 Emma. 822 Millard.

823 Son, died young ;  
married, for a third wife, Mrs.

**McCollough**, no farther record ;  
children : none ;

married, for a fourth wife, Mrs. Julia

**Darrow**, birth unknown ;  
children : none.

**455**

**John**, (Dea ,) fourth son of 212-89-43-15-5 and Hannah Avery ;  
married, Dec. 29, 1831, Lebanon, Ct., Clarissa M.

**Stiles**, born 1803, died Nov. 4, 1860, parentage not given ;  
children :

824 Anna M , born Aug. 27, 1835, died at 19.

825 John H., born Feb. 8, 1841.

826 William B., born Sept. 20, 1845 ;  
married, May 7, 1867, for a second wife, Almira A.

**Holmes**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none.

455 was a justice of the peace for many years, was representa-  
tive of his town in the legislature in 1864, and has been deacon,  
clerk or treasurer for the last forty-two years.

**457**

**Sarah**, eldest daughter of 213-90-43-15-5 and Lydia A. Leffing-  
married, Jan. 18, 1812, in Brookfield, N. Y., Azariah [well ;

**Thomas**, b. Dec. 15, 1782, d. Sept. 14, 1831, in Watert'n, N. Y ;  
children : Louisa, born 1814, died 1819. Avery, born Jan. 3,  
1817. Harriet, born June 1, 1819. Melinda, born June 3,  
1821 Charles, born 1823, died young. Amos Russell, born

Oct. 3, 1826. Jane M., born Feb. 3, 1829. Charles Azariah, born April 1, 1831, died Aug. 18, 1848.

COLONEL AZARIAH THOMAS was born in New Salem, Mass., Dec. 15, 1782. While a young man, about the year 1804, he followed his older brothers, Amos and David, to New York State. He first settled in Madison County. Soon after, he removed to Perch River, Jefferson County, N. Y., where he purchased a large farm, and where he resided until the fall of 1821, when he moved to Watertown, in the same county, and engaged in building and manufacturing of wooden ware by machinery.

During the war of 1812, at the time of the invasion of the Northern frontier, he entered the service as a volunteer, and at the battle of Sackett's Harbor, May 29, 1813, he had command of a company. In evidence of his coolness in battle, it was related by an eye-witness to an elder brother of the writer, in 1853, that, during the engagement, and while the bullets were thickly flying, his men were ordered to protect themselves behind trees, fences, etc., which they proceeded to do; while he, apparently unconscious of danger, remained exposed to the fire of the enemy until reminded of his duty to protect himself.

After the war he was promoted to the colonelcy of his regiment, which position he retained until some years before his death. It was generally understood that had he not resigned he would have been made general of his brigade, he having been a very popular officer and in the direct line of promotion. A contemporary met by the writer in the summer of 1886 related that he never saw a finer looking officer on horseback than Colonel Thomas. That he was imbued with something of the military spirit would appear from the fact that on the night of his death, in his delirium, his mind apparently wandering back to the exciting scenes of battle, he suddenly exclaimed, with considerable force: "Stand by your post; let every man do his duty,"—forcibly reminding one of the last words of Lord Nelson at the battle of Trafalgar, "England expects every man to do his duty;" or of those of Napoleon, "Tête de l'armée."

Possessing some argumentive ability, in the early days of the country, when lawyers were few, Colonel Thomas was accustomed to plead before a justice in some simple suits among his neighbors. He was of a generous, whole-souled disposition, ever

ready to assist those in need. This trait of character finally cost him dearly, as, by indorsing for a neighboring country storckeeper, he finally lost his farm.

Colonel Thomas died at Watertown, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1831, aged 49. His wife died in Sheridan, Chautauqua County, N. Y., April 21, 1846. They were both members of the Baptist church.

A. R. T.

AMOS RUSSELL THOMAS, (M. D.,) author, physician, and Dean of the Hahnemann Medical College, of Philadelphia, was born in Watertown, New York, October 3, 1826. Dr. Thomas is descended from a solid ancestry of Welsh descent. The family came to New England over two hundred years ago, and were among the earliest settlers in Boston, Newton, Hardwick and New Salem. From this New England branch of the family sprang many who have been distinguished in the professions, in the army, and in various walks of life. Hardy, long-lived and prolific, the family has become exceedingly numerous, and widely scattered throughout the United States. Of the fifteen children of the great grandfather of Dr. Thomas, thirteen lived to marry and rear large families. The average age of the thirteen was seventy-two years; the combined age was nine hundred and thirty-six years. Dr. Thomas is the son of Colonel Azariah Thomas, who served under General Jacob Brown, on the Northern frontier, in the war of 1812.

Thrown upon his own resources at an early age, the subject of this memoir acquired his education, both literary and professional, by his unaided individual efforts. His life was passed in the country until he was nearly twenty years of age, and by manual labor upon a farm he acquired a robust and vigorous physical constitution. Dr. Thomas's early evinced love for books led him to devote his evenings, and other intervals of leisure to study, and in this manner he qualified himself and commenced teaching school in the western part of New York in 1846.

Four years after, in 1850, he engaged in mercantile pursuits in Ogdensburg, New York, but finding this employment an uncongenial one, he turned again to his books and resolved to devote his future to a professional pursuit. By getting possession of an old Indian skull, which had been exhumed in making an excavation near his place of business, and borrowing a work on anatomy,



A. R. THOMAS, M.D.

Professor of Anatomy at the Hahnemann Medical College  
of Philadelphia, and Dean of the Faculty.

for the purpose of studying this skull, he became so much interested as to engage at once in the study of medicine. He entered the Syracuse Medical College in 1852, devoting himself assiduously to the study of his chosen profession, and was graduated in February, 1854. Upon receiving his degree, Dr. Thomas repaired to Philadelphia, and, after attending a course of lectures, he again graduated from the Pennsylvania Medical University. His abilities had long since met recognition and, upon his graduation at this institute, he was immediately offered the position of Demonstrator of Anatomy by this medical school, which he accepted, and made Philadelphia his home. In 1856 he was appointed to the chair of anatomy, which position he filled for ten years. In the same year also he was appointed professor of Artistic Anatomy in the Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts, where he delivered annual courses of lectures to artists and art students for fifteen years. These lectures were the first of the kind ever given to art students in America. In 1863 he was appointed lecturer on the same subject in the School of Design for Women, which position he held for ten years. After the second battle of Bull Run, during the war of the Rebellion, he volunteered his services as surgeon and was assigned a position in the Armory Square Hospital, at Washington, where he remained in charge of one of the wards until the wounded from that disastrous field were cared for. He then returned to Philadelphia and resumed his practice, which has always been both lucrative and select.

Becoming interested in an examination of the merits of Homœopathy soon after settling in Philadelphia, he was finally led to adopt that system of practice. In 1867 he was called to the chair of anatomy in the Hahnemann Medical College, of Philadelphia, and in 1874 was elected Dean, which position he still holds. As a lecturer on anatomy Dr. Thomas has acquired a reputation for clearness and accuracy, and for an impressive manner, which at once attracts and retains the close attention of the student. The institution at whose head he presides is one of the strongest and highest in rank among Homœopathic medical colleges of the country. During his administration as Dean, and largely from his personal influence, the college has advanced its curriculum of study, elevated its standard, secured its new building (which is in

all respects equal to the best in the country), and entered upon a career of success never before attained.

In addition to attending a large professional business, Dr. Thomas has found time to contribute a number of important papers to medical journals, besides writing a work on *Post-Mortem Examination and Morbid Anatomy*, which has been highly commended by the medical press, and for five years to act as general editor of the *American Journal of Homœopathic Materia Medica*. He has had two children,—a son, Charles M. Thomas, M. D., of this city, and a daughter, who died in 1880, wife of Dr. J. N. Mitchell, leaving one child, a son.

Besides the county and State medical societies of which he has been president, Dr. Thomas is a member of the American Institute of Homœopathy, of the Academy of Natural Sciences, of the Fairmount Park Art Association, of the Pennsylvania Horticultural Society, and of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania.—*From the Hahnemannian Monthly, October, 1892.*

In the summer of 1886 I received a letter from Elroy M. Avery, of Cleveland, Ohio, asking for some information about his ancestor, Abraham. This query I answered at once, and laid aside the remainder of the letter till some more convenient time. Business, for some months, and sickness for a year, prevented my recurrence to it, and it was forgotten. On January 1, 1888, I received a letter from Dr. Thomas, asking me if I required any assistance in publishing the "Avery Genealogy." In looking in my books to ascertain who Dr. Thomas was, I found the letter from Mr. Avery, and in perusing it I found *he* had made me the offer of assistance in publishing the "Avery Genealogy." I immediately answered both of the gentlemen, saying "I did not want assistance in publishing, but I would accept assistance in collecting the material." Here were two gentlemen, unknown to myself, and to each other, hundreds of miles apart, and so far as I knew, no relation, excepting very distant, and desirous of assisting me. I was getting old, was poor, and hardly able to walk, and thought it a rare opportunity to acquire an occupation. I had no thought of trying to publish the book myself, but I could arrange the material as well as any man. To be brief, these gentlemen furnished the money to get out the first circular, and to them the Avery family is indebted for the volume

before them. To Mr. Avery must be given the credit of being the first man to give an impulse that has culminated so splendidly, and Dr. Thomas, who has seconded his efforts, an equal amount of praise.

## 459

**Joseph**, jr., eldest son of 213-90-43-15-5 and Lydia A. Leffingwell; married, Dec. 25, 1822, in W. Brookfield, N. Y., Eliza [well];  
**Livermore**, b. May 15, 1802, Hadley, Mass., d. June 15, 1867;  
 children:

- 827 E. Lorenda, born Oct. 5, 1823, died Feb. 18, 1824.
- 828 J. Orlando, born Aug. 10, 1825, died March 14, 1827.
- 829 Charles C., born Sept. 25, 1828, in Brownville, N. Y.
- 830 Joel W., born Aug. 14, 1831, in Brookfield, N. Y., single.
- 831 Mary Louisa, born August 26, 1836, was single in 1889.
- 832 Handy W., born Dec. 7, 1838, single.

## 461

**Joel**, second son of 213-90-43-15-5 and Lydia A. Leffingwell; married, time and place not given, Polly

**Benjamin**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children: none;

married, time and place not given, for a second wife, Sarah

**White**, birth and parentage not given;  
 child:

- 833 A daughter, lives in Canaan, Columbia County, N. Y.

## 462

AMOS READ AVERY, (M. D.) was born in Brookfield, Madison County, N. Y., May 8, 1805. He graduated at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Fairfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., in the class of 1833. He removed to Forestville, N. Y., the same year, and practiced his profession till near his death, which occurred April 14, 1881.

His was a life devoted to the welfare of others, faithful to every duty, of father, physician and friend, his greatest ambition to be useful to mankind, and his only regret that he could do no more to alleviate the sufferings of his fellow men. He filled the measure of his usefulness to the brim, and died regretted by all who ever knew him. He pursued the even tenor of his way, without noise or confusion, quiet in his efforts, and modest in his

estimation of himself, but receiving the plaudits of his neighbors without ostentation, and willing to be measured by his works.

**Amos Read**, (M. D.,) youngest son of 213-90-43-15-5 and Lydia married, Dec. 15, 1831, place not given, Lucina [A. Leffingwell;

**Allen**, b. not given, d. Feb. 20, 1881, in New York, daughter children : [of Ichabod Allen and Abigail Coe ;

834 Agnes C., b. May 18, 1847, m. J. E. White, Sept. 28, 1870.

835 Sherman Sanford, born Nov. 4, 1850, died July 9, 1879.

#### 464

**Anson**, eldest son of 218-90-43-15-5 and Isabel Rogers ; married, Feb. 26, 1824, in LeRoy, N. Y., Sally

**Wilkie**, born May 19, 1804 ;

children :

836 Alfred A., born Nov. 30, 1834.

837 Mathew Wilkie, born March 31, 1827.

838 Sally Ann, born June 19, 1829, died Jan. 19, 1831.

839 Alonzo Stephen, born Oct. 27, 1831.

840 Almira M., born Feb. 14, 1834, m. Ovid Phillips, d. Nov.

842 Smith David, born Aug. 27, 1836. [11, 1858.

843 Sidney S., born March 16, 1839.

844 Mary E., b. May 27, 1841, m. Oscar Godfrey, Oct. 27, 1858.

845 Icyline A., b. Oct. 29, 1848, m. F. Wilson, Oct. 13, 1861.

#### 469

**Frederick**, second son of 218-90-43-15-5 and Isabel Rogers ; married, Dec. 27, 1835, place not mentioned, Maria

**Converse**, born 1815, daughter of Daniel Converse and Miss children : [Wolcott ;

846 Ferdinand, born Dec. 15, 1836, in Newsted, N. Y.

847 Joel, born Sept. 19, 1839, died Sept. 10, 1863, U. S. Army.

848 Martha, born Aug. 31, 1842, died April 14, 1862.

849 William, born July 12, 1846, m. Amelia Avery.

850 Mary, born Nov. 15, 1858, died Dec. 26, 1874.

#### 472

**Richardson**, 4th, third son of 218-90-43-15-5 and Isabel Rogers ; married, Jan. 12, 1841, place not mentioned, Lovina

**Eldred**, born May, 1824, dau of John Eldred ;

children :

851 Charles, born 1845.

852 Amelia, born July 6, 1851, md. William, son of Frederick ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, a Miss

**Potter**, born Feb., 1830, daughter of Seeley Potter and Miss  
children : [Haskins ;

853 Seeley Potter, born 1860.

854 Ella, born 1864, married William H. Howell.

#### 474

**William**, fourth son of 218-90-43-15-5 and Isabel Rogers ;  
married, time and place not given, Ann

**Volintine**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none ;

married, time and place not given, for second wife, Mary

**Bartlett**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

855 856 857 Names of which I have been unable to secure.

#### 476

**Charles B.**, eldest son of 219-90-43-15-5 and Persis Brace.

I have no farther genealogical record, but his cousin informs me that he was a prominent man in Brownville, Jefferson County, N. Y., and held several public offices, having been supervisor of the town in 1845 and 1847, and that he was quite an influential citizen.

#### 481

**Taylor M.**, fourth son of 219-90-43-15-5 and Persis Brace ;  
married, time and place unknown, Laura

**Loomis**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

858 Frank Loomis. 859 Minerva P.

#### 483

**Frederick Woodruff**, sixth son of 219-90-43-15-5 and Per-  
married, Feb., 1851, Silver Creek, N. Y., Mary Jane [sis Brace;

**Hewitt**, daughter of Palmer Hewitt and Lavinia Brace ;  
children :

859a Jennie Hewitt, born Aug. 26, 1852, in New Haven, N. Y.

859b Hattie Lavinia, born June 15, 1855, in Westfield, N. Y.

#### 484

**Harriet**, fourth daughter of 219-90-43-15-5 and Celia Emerson ;  
married, March 5, 1849, place not mentioned, Wayne

**Allen** ; child : Frank, born Dec. 3, 1857.

## 486

**Sterling W.**, eighth son of 219-90-45-15-5 and Celia Emerson, married, Dec. 8, 1853, place not mentioned, Sarah C.

**Harrison**, birth and parentage not mentioned ;  
children :

860 John W., born Oct. 1, 1854.

861 Brayton E., born Nov. 21, 1856.

862 Charles E., born Oct. 8, 1858.

863 Celia E., born Oct. 11, 1860. Res. Perch River, N. Y.

## 487

**Eliza J.**, fifth daughter of 219-90-45-15-5 and Celia Emerson ;  
married, Feb. 23, 1854, place not given, Charles

**Emerson**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Ida, born March 12, 1855. Merrick B., born Oct. 18, 1856. Hattie A., born April 29, 1860, died April 15, 1861.

## 488

**Mary E.**, eldest daughter of 223-100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth  
married, Oct. 8, 1857, Damascus, Pa., Harvey Wheeler [Tracy;

**Mitchell**, son of Rev. J. T. Mitchell, a teacher and farmer ;

children : John Veston, born Nov. 2, 1858. Sarah, born Aug. 25, 1861. Judson Wheeler, born July, 1863.

Mr. Mitchell died Aug. 21, 1867.

## 489

**John Titus**, eldest son of 223-100-44-15-5 and Hannah Lukins ;  
married, Nov. 9, 1857, LeRoy, Minn., Myra H.

**Mitchell**, daughter of Rev. J. T. Mitchell ;

children :

864 Eulalie, birth unknown, married William Porter.

865 John Ernest. 866 May. 867 Estelle.

## 497

**Anna E.**, eldest daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Wins-  
married, Oct. 20, 1847, in Na-au-say, Ill., Robert [low ·

**Gates**, of Charles County, Maryland ;

children : Elizabeth Avis, born Nov. 19, 1848. Francis Hart,  
born April 26, 1850. Edgar Tracy, born Oct. 2, 1851. John  
James, born April 11, 1853. William Hebron, born Sept. 1,  
1854, died May 24, 1855. Robert Douglas, born Sept. 18,  
1856. Eva Maria, born Sept. 27, 1858. Emma Rose, born

Dec. 10, 1860. Kittie Louise, born Jan. 29, 1863, died March 29, 1890. Anna Belle, born June 12, 1865. Charles Lewis, born Oct. 14, 1867.

**498**

**Torry W.**, eldest son of 226-102-45-15-5 and Maria Winslow; married, May 22, 1851, in Oswego, Ill., Ann

**Lee**, b not given, died Dec. 17, 1882, daughter of Justin Lee children: [and Sibyl Smith;

868 Flora Sibyl, born May 25, 1858.

869 Charles Lee, born June 3, 1860.

870 Jane Caroline, born Dec 22, 1861.

871 Justin Tracy, born April 12, 1872.

**499**

**Cornelia M.**, second daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria married, April 1, 1859, at Wilton, Ill., Levi A. [Winslow;

**Whitlock**, son of James and Almira Whitlock;

children: Chloe E., born Jan. 15, 1861. Ida May, born Dec. 15, 1862, died April 7, 1864. Wallace A, born April 2, 1864, died Jan. 23, 1892. Amy A., born Aug. 2, 1865. Laura B., born Feb. 5, 1867. Grant C., born June 5, 1868.

**500**

**Nancy S.**, third daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Winslow; married, Oct. 5, 1848, at Wilton, Ill., John G. [low;

**Royal**, son of Charles Royal and Mary Gearhart;

children: Helen L., born June 7, 1849. Mary E., born Oct. 15, 1852. Fanny I., born March 8, 1857. Oliver L., born March 13, 1865. Arthur L, born Aug. 1, 1867.

**501**

**Louisa A.**, fourth daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria married, Sept. 30, 1858, at Wilton, Ill., Samuel [Winslow;

**Smith**, son of David Smith and Elizabeth Hurd;

children: Mary E, born Sept. 10, 1860. Tracy Avery, born Nov. 29, 1861. Maria I., born May 29, 1867. Clara B., born Jan. 13, 1874.

**502**

**Evaline A.**, fifth daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Winslow; married, Nov. 20, 1861, at Joliet, Ill., Asa [low;

**Barrett**, son of Luke Barrett and Mary Stiles;

children: Lora M., born Oct. 20, 1862. Albert Henry, born Oct. 14, 1864. Alta Maria, born March 17, 1866.

**503**

**John O.**, second son of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Winslow;

married, May 6, 1868, at Wilton, Will Co., Ill., Catharine

**Robbins**, daughter of Fred'k Robbins and Nancy M. Woodward; children: [ward;

871*a* Frederick Torry, born Feb. 28, 1869.

871*b* Emily Frances, born June 13, 1871.

871*c* Margaret Elizabeth, born Feb. 15, 1875.

Resides in Wilton, Will County, Ill.

**504**

**Gilbert T.**, third son of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Winslow;

married, Aug. 21, 1866, at Wilton, Ill., Mandane

**Jenks**, daughter of Mr. Jenks and Miss Muzzy, died June 21, child: [1869;

871*d* Grace Martha, born Oct. 28, 1867;

married, at Elmwood, Ill., for a second wife, Arisba

**Parsons**, daughter of Robert Parsons and Melinda Lacey; children:

872 Minnie C., born Sept. 23, 1873.

873 Gertrude M., born May 27, 1875.

874 Kate L., born Oct. 24, 1876.

875 Cora E., born May 10, 1879.

876 Emmazette F., born May 13, 1882.

**505**

**William T.**, fourth son of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Wins-

married, Oct. 17, 1865, at Joliet, Ill., Mary Jane [low;

**Davis**, daughter of Colonel William Davis;

children:

877 Ella Maria, born Sept. 16, 1866.

878 Ada Almira, born March 17, 1870.

879 Sylvia May, born April 29, 1873.

880 Frances Emily, born May 14, 1876.

881 Williametta Grace Celeste, born Sept. 22, 1882.

**506**

**Emily Jane**, sixth daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria

married, Feb. 27, 1872, at Wilton, Will Co., Ill., Isaac [Winslow

**Robbins**, son of Frederick Robbins and Nancy M. Woodward child: Smith Robbins, born June 18, 1883.

**507**

**Ada O.**, youngest daughter of 226-100-45-15-5 and Maria Wins-married, Nov., 1870, Joliet, Ill., Roger [low ;

**Brennan**; children: Evalina E., born Sept. 12, 1871. Jen-nie, born Nov. 12, 1877. Flora M., born Feb. 2, 1889. Roger, born Jan. 31, 1891. Three others that died young.

**509**

**Otis A.**, eldest son of 228-100-45-15-5 and Cynthia Towner ; married, in 1854, place not mentioned, Margaret A.

**Winfield**, birth and parentage not given ; children :

883 Myron, born Oct. 18, 1855.

884 Maggie, born 1857. 885 Ella.

**510**

**Augustus S.**, youngest son of 228 100-45-15-5 and Cynthia married, May 30, 1871, Geddes, N. Y. Lurinda M. [Towner ;

**Troop**, daughter of William Troop and Miss Tucker ; children :

886 George Silas, born July 12, 1873.

887 Anna C., born Nov. 11, 1876.

888 Irving Otis, born March 24, 1879.

**530**

**Charles Thomas**, second son of 235-100-45-15-5 and Eliza-married, July 2, 1874, Middletown, N. Y., Agnes [beth Grills ;

**Williams**, birth and parentage not given ; child :

889 Jenny May, born June 26, 1875.

**531**

**John Francis**, third son of 235-100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth married, Sept. 26, 1883, Crystal Lake, Florida, Ella M. [Grills ;

**Snow**, birth and parentage unknown ; child :

890 Percievelle, born Sept. 29, 1886.

**532**

**Mary Leila**, third daughter of 235-100-45-15-5 and Elizabeth married, May 10, 1878, Lake Como, Fla., Horace [Grills ;

**Prior**; children: Ernest Howard, born Sept. 20, 1879. Hor-ace, jr., born Nov. 18, 1883.

**538**

**Robert Bruce**, eldest son of 237-102-45-15-5 and Clarissa married, Dec. 27, 1849, Perryville, N. Y., Augusta M. [Farnham:

**Lansing**, born Aug. 23, 1826 ;

children :

891 Wendell Lansing, b. Sept. 23, 1850, md. Genevieve L. Keeler.

892 Marian Elvira, born Oct. 26, 1852, died April 26, 1869.

893 Charles Elbert, born June 11, 1854.

894 Caroline Sarah, born May 26, 1858.

895 Robert Clark, born April 29, 1862. Res. Perryville, N. Y.

**541**

**Charles Hudson**, (M. D.) youngest son of 237-102-45-15-5 and married, Sept. 14, 1870, Pauline J. [Clarissa Farnham ;

**Hughson**, daughter of Rev. Wm. H. Hughson ;

child :

896 Alice, born Aug. 25, 1872.

541 was in the Madison County Clerk's office nine years, six of which he was deputy. He graduated at the Long Island College Hospital in June, 1865, and has continued to practice medicine ever since. He is at present secretary of the New York County Medical Society.

**544**

**Thomas Morris**, eldest son of 239-102-45-15-5 and Abigail married, Apr. 14, 1847, Morrisville, N. Y., Margaret E. [Morris;

**Morris**, born Oct. 19, 1825, died in Chicago, Nov. 20, 1870 ;

children :

897 Charles Oren, born July 7, 1854, in Chicago.

898 Frank Morris, born May 27, 1863.

544 was the president of the Elgin Watch Company.

**546**

**Henry**, eldest son of 240-102-45-15-5 and Nancy Brown ; married, May 8, 1842, in Iowa, Mary M.

**Ogle**, born Jan. 24, 1824, died Sept. 12, 1864 ;

children, all born in Des Moines, Iowa ;

899 Nancy, born Dec. 30, 1844.

900 Robert L., born August 29, 1848.

901 Ella Arvilla, born August 21, 1853.

902 Henry J., born Dec. 28, 1855.

903 De N., born July 3, 1859.

- 904 Lora May, born May 26, 1863 ;  
 married, Nov. 14, 1865, in Iowa, Sophia  
**Staff**, a native of Sweden, birth and parentage not given ;  
 child :  
 905 Iva, born Aug. 14, 1866, died Aug. 2, 1868.

555

- Edwin A.**, eldest son of 271-114-54-15-5 and Ruth C. Coleman ;  
 married, in 1858, by Rev. Mr. Hardety, Julia Ann  
**Stark**, b. Mar., 1836, d. April 16, 1876, daughter James Stark  
 children : [and a Miss Parks ;  
 906 Sarah Frances, born April 15, 1860, died Oct. 19, 1870.  
 907 Emily Josephine, born Sept. 20, 1864, died Aug. 25, 1866.  
 908 James E. Willis, born Jan. 13, 1867, died Jan. 3, 1871.  
 909 Edwin Stanton, born May 21, 1869.  
 910 Myron Alvin, born Jan. 24, 1872.  
 911 Emma Armilda, born July 12, 1874.  
 912 Ida May, born April 9, 1876, died April 16, 1876 ;  
 married, Oct., 1877, St. Joseph, Mo., a Miss  
**Williams**, born 1841, daughter of George W. Williams ;  
 child :  
 912a Bessie Lewis, born July, 1878.

556

- William Hugh**, second son of 271-114-54-15-5 and Ruth C.  
 married, 1859, Reynolds, Neb., Clarissa J. [Coleman ;  
**Waggaman**, born 1842, daughter of Andray Waggaman and  
 children : [Tabitha Lyon ;  
 913 Edward Willis. 914 Frank. 915 Florence. 916 Ray.  
 917 Mary.

557

- Austin Sawyer**, third son of 271-114-54-15-5 and Ruth C.  
 married, in 1868, Stockton, Kansas, Luella [Coleman ;  
**Coleman**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :  
 918 Judson, born 1869.  
 919 Name not given, born 1872, died April, 1889.

563

- Walter Scott**, second son of 272-114-54-15-5 and Catharine  
 married, May 27, 1877, in Tobin's port. Julia [E. Cutler ;  
**Cockrell**, parentage unknown ;

child :

920 Elmer Daniel, born Dec. 18, 1883.

A letter in pencil says "Winfield"; another says "Walter."

### 565

**Emma E.**, fifth daughter of 272-114-54-15-5 and Catharine E. married, March, 1882, in Tobinsport, Ind., W. J. [Cutler ; **Huff**, (M. D.); children: Daniel Avery, born March 22, 1884. Paul, born May 10, 1886. James Karl, born July 28, 1887. Catharine Maud, born Nov. 13, 1889.

### 566

**Orrin J.**, third son of 272-114-54-15-5 and Catharine E. Cutler; married, time not mentioned, in Cincinnati, Ohio,

**Laura** Avery, birth or parentage not mentioned ;

children :

921 Mary Orena, born Oct. 29, 1883.

922 Alice Wenona, born Dec. 18, 1885.

923 Edith, born March 9, 1888.

### 567a

**Allen Dake**, (or Dade,) youngest son of 272-114-54-15-5 and married, Terre Haute, Ind., Annie L. [Catharine E. Cutler ;

**Cotton**, birth and parentage not mentioned ;

children :

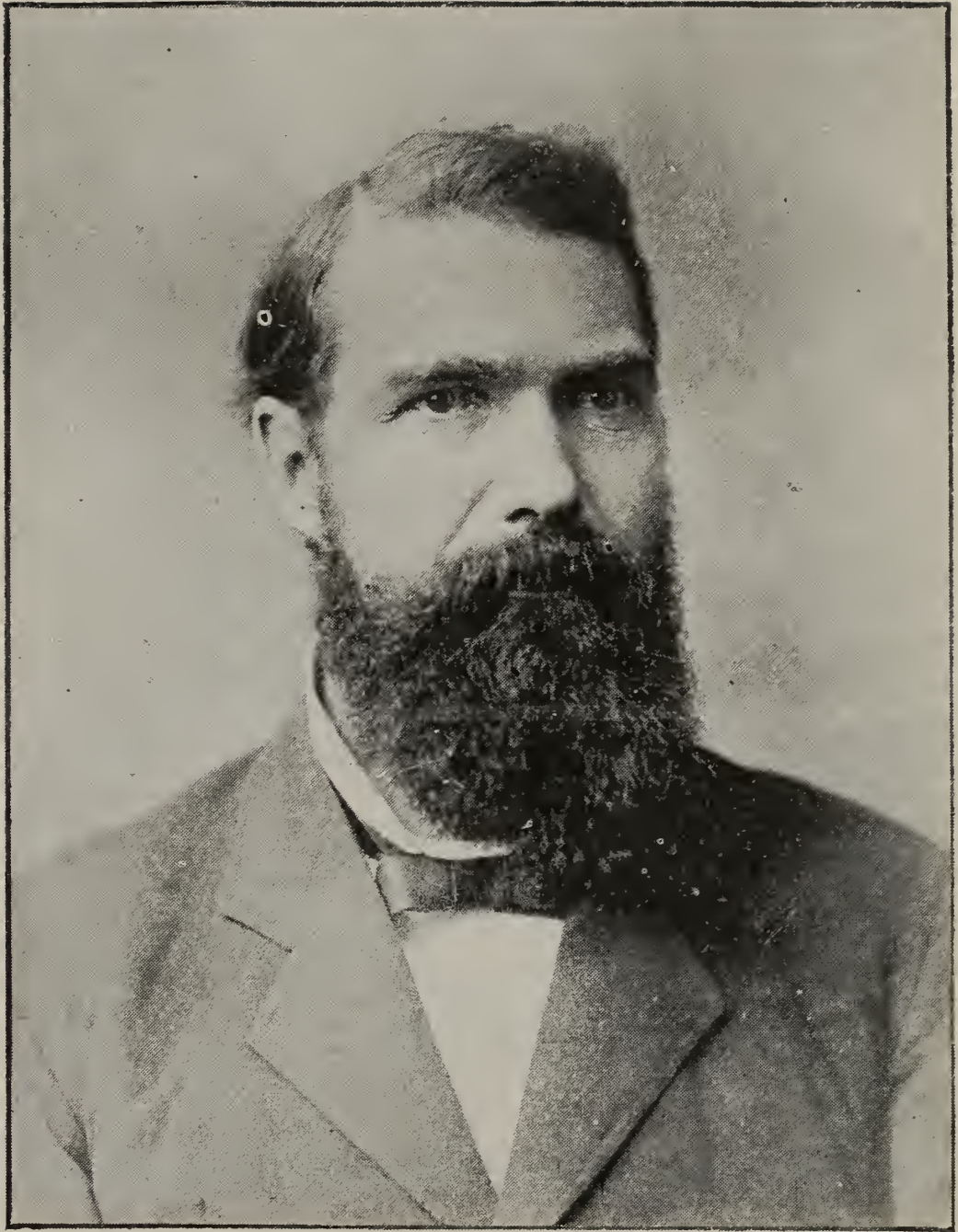
934 Mabel Kate, born May 31, 1883.

935 William D., born July 21, 1886.

936 Harry Cullen, born 1889.

### 572a

MAJOR GEORGE SMITH AVERY was born and raised on the farm and educated in the common schools and at the Seminary at Mt. Morris, Illinois. In the spring of 1861, at the first call for volunteers to put down what proved to be the great rebellion of the century, he left the sack from which he was sowing wheat in the field and enlisted in the first company that was organized in Jo Daviess County, Illinois, on the nineteenth day of April, 1861 (Company F., 12th Illinois Volunteer Infantry, ninety days' service). Was first sergeant of said company. In September, 1861, he enlisted in the three years' service in Company I. 3d Cavalry, Missouri Volunteers, U. S. A., and was soon elected first lieutenant of said company. On the fifth day of July, 1862, he was promoted to the rank of captain and assigned



GEORGE S. AVERY.

to the command of Company "H" of the same regiment. On the second day of September, 1864, he was promoted to the rank of major of the same regiment. He was honorably discharged from the service, March 18, 1865. He served in the Western Army, in the 7th Corps, and participated in all the engagements of that command. He was slightly wounded at the battle of Hartsville, Missouri, January 10, 1863, and at a skirmish at Hurricane Creek, Saline County, Arkansas, October 23, 1864, at which latter place his horse was killed in the engagement. During the three years' service he had three horses wounded under him while in battle.

At the close of the war he engaged in farming at the old homestead in Jo Daviess County, Illinois, and continued therein until 1876. He was then elected to the office of Clerk of the Circuit Court of said Jo Daviess County, and served continuously in that capacity twelve years. Since the close of this public service in 1888 he has been engaged in the manufacture of lubricants at Galena, Ill., and is now (1893) secretary and business manager of the Galena Axle Grease Company.

He married Elizabeth Little, of Scotch parentage, at Big Rock, in Kane County, Illinois, June 7, 1863. During the winter of 1863-4, she shared with him the soldier's lot, both in camp and field. Elizabeth's father's name was John Little; he was a native of Gretna Green Parish, Scotland, and on his maternal side was related to the great Edward Irving. Her mother's maiden name was Agnes Rae, a native of Dumfriesshire, Scotland, and her home was in Annan. Her father's library was large and well read. He was so democratic that when a tax was levied on a gentleman's riding horse he deemed it unjust and thereafter walked. A niece of his wife married James Carlyle, a brother of Thomas Carlyle.

**George Smith**, eldest son of 277-120-55-15-5 and Phebe Reed; married, June 7, 1863, in Galena, Ill., Elizabeth

**Little**, born Nov. 8, 1839;

children :

- 937 William Cuyler, born Aug. 29, 1864.
- 938 George Wynne, born April 16, 1866.
- 939 Agnes Rae, born Sept. 21, 1867.
- 940 Florence Elizabeth, born March 4, 1870.

941 Alexandria, born Jan. 14, 1876.

942 Marie Ione, born Feb. 9, 1883.

### 567

ELROY MCKENDREE AVERY, Ph. D., elder son of Caspar Hugh and Dorothy (Putnam) Avery, was born at Erie, Monroe County, Michigan, July 14, 1844. While he was a small child, his father and mother moved to the city of Monroe, in the public schools of which community his early education was secured. His business education here began as carrier-boy for the two weekly newspapers, his first contact with commercial paper coming to him as the distributor and poster of advertising bills. But such employment was classed as an avocation, his real vocation, at that time, being "going to school." At this period, his first contribution to the press, a sort of argument for a ship-canal to connect the thriving city of Chicago with its older and more conservative sister city of Monroe, was surreptitiously introduced by night beneath the door of the editorial sanctum of the *Commercial*; disregarding the well-known rule, the newspaper printed the anonymous communication. At the outbreak of the war, in 1861, he was a member of the high-school, associating in the class-room and on the play-ground with boys who were several years older than himself. With his teacher and many of his school-mates, he enlisted in the first company that went from Monroe to the front and, on the memorable day of the first Bull Run battle, was with Company A, Fourth Michigan Infantry. Fortunately, this regiment did not get into the fight, being held in reserve, part of it at Fairfax Court House, and the rest at Fairfax Station. Subsequently, he became a member of Company E, Eleventh Michigan Cavalry, and was detailed as clerk at regimental headquarters. At the first battle of Saltville, Va., the colonel of the regiment commanded a brigade, and Private Avery served on the staff of the acting brigadier. That day the regiment lost a third of its men, and Private Avery became Sergeant-major Avery, being promoted on the battle-field for gallant and efficient service. The *modus operandi* of this transformation was laconic and characteristic of the two contracting parties. On Avery's return from a perilous mission across a field swept with bullets, shot and shell, Colonel Brown greeted his messenger with the words: "Well done, Sergeant-major," to which the newly-pro-



*Erny M. Avery.*

moted answered: "Thank you, Colonel." During this military service, young Avery began regular journalistic work as war correspondent for the Detroit *Daily Tribune*, for which he received a remuneration considerably in excess of his credits on the rolls of the army paymasters.

After the war, he spent two years in studious "brushing up" for college and earning the money needed for the satisfying of his great ambition. In the fall of 1867, he matriculated at the University of Michigan, whence he was graduated as a Ph. B., in 1871. During his collegiate course, he served as local and university correspondent of the Detroit *Tribune* (daily), and as city editor of the Ann Arbor *Courier* (weekly), thus getting greatly needed funds for the continuance of his regular school work,—his heroic and self-sacrificing mother had died before the end of his freshman year and his father was a semi-invalid. In his senior year, he was offered and accepted a position on the regular editorial staff of the Detroit *Tribune*, doing, for the second semester of that college year, full work as journalist and student. In spite of his unusual burdens, he took high rank in class-room, and was prominent in social life and student organizations and enterprises. He was managing editor of the *Oracle*, a sophomore publication, and a member of the "Literary Adelphi," of the Zeta Psi fraternity, and of the "Owls," a secret society of fifteen, membership in which was the ambition of every senior. In the presidential campaign of 1868, Sophomore Avery was elected the commander of the University Battalion of Tanners, consisting of companies from each of the four classes, freshmen, sophomore, junior and senior—an unprecedented waiving of prerogative by the upper classes, and all the more remarkable by reason of the fact that in "rush" and other encounters, Avery had won the special antipathy of the freshmen. The "commencement day" of '71 was further marked by the inauguration of a new university president (Dr. J. B. Angell) and the laying of the cornerstone of the new University Hall. The throng of dignitaries and friends of the University of Michigan that day was the greatest in the history of the institution, and no little of the smoothness with which the elaborate program was carried out was due to the fact that the honor and responsibilities of chief marshal of the day had been awarded to Mr. Avery. He was graduated without having had a single "condition" in his college course.

At the age of sixteen and between enlistments in the army, he had taught a country school, "boarding around," and enjoying all the experiences that the term implies. After the war, he had taught a village school in his native county. When the beginning of his junior year at the university found him out of funds and unable even to board himself (doing his own cooking, as he had done during his sophomore year), he accepted the principalship of the Battle Creek (Mich.) high school. Succeeding in borrowing enough money to enable him to complete his college course with close economy, he resigned this position, after four months' successful and therefore enjoyable work, returned to the university and regained his standing in his class. The succession as principal of the high school at Battle Creek was awarded, after a sharp competition, to Miss Catherine Hitchcock Tilden, the elder daughter of the Honorable Junius Tilden, of Monroe, Mich., a descendent of Elder Nathaniel Tilden (Scituate, Mass., 1634); of five "Mayflower" pilgrims, Elder Brewster, Stephen and Giles Hopkins, Richard Warren and Henry Sampson; of the governors of four New England colonies, George Wyllys and Richard Treat of Connecticut, Thomas Roberts, of New Hampshire and Thomas Prence, of Plymouth; of William Pynchon, treasurer of the original Massachusetts Bay Company and founder of Springfield; of Urian Oakes, president of Harvard College (1675); of Samuel Newman, the author of the first concordance of the Bible; of Dr. William Ames, the learned English Puritan divine, one of the exiles in Holland, professor of theology at Franeker and a member of the synod of Dort (1618); and of Dr. William Avery, of Dedham, Mass. (1640), the founder of the family known as the Dedham Averys. At the end of his junior year, Elroy M. Avery married Miss Kate Tilden, thus uniting, for the first time, the Dedham and the Groton Averys.

In August, 1871, he became superintendent of the public schools of the village of East Cleveland, Ohio, constituting what is now known as the "East End" of Cleveland, the fashionable residence portion of the city. After the annexation of the village to the city, Mr. Avery became principal of the East High School. He subsequently became principal of the Normal School, then the apex of the school system of the city. During these years, he was seconded by the best of possible first assist-

ants, his wife. Writing of Mr. Avery as an educator, a competent critic says: "He has no superior in this state, if, indeed, he has one in any state. His learning is broad and general and his mind and habits of thought are thoroughly disciplined and systematic. He has the happy and desirable but somewhat rare faculty of imparting his knowledge in the clearest manner. He is fond of teaching and never fails to excite in his pupils some of his own enthusiasm, so that, under his tuition, the pupil learns because he wants to do so, as well as because he cannot help it. These qualities have made him popular and successful in the school-room and render him an attractive, interesting and successful speaker." Mrs. Avery's success as a teacher was, certainly, no less than that of her husband. For several years, the services of both were in active demand as director and instructor of city and county teachers' institutes, the demand ceasing only when it was positively refused. In 1876, "Avery's Elements of Physics" was published by the Burrows Brothers, of Cleveland, and immediately adopted for use in the high schools of that city. In 1878, "Avery's Elements of Natural Philosophy" was published by Sheldon & Co., of New York City. It met an immediate and abundant success. Since that time, the continued call for "copy" has brought forth a volume nearly every year. In 1880, the author received the academic degree of Doctor of Philosophy.

In 1880, Dr. Avery entered the scientific lecture field with an object lesson on the new "Electric Light." In mining phrase, he struck "pay dirt." After two years of success in this field, he began the organization of Brush Electric Light and Power Companies—a work for which teaching, authorship and lecturing had given him peculiar qualifications. His success here was quick and complete. Dr. Avery has organized more electric lighting companies, and with a greater aggregate of capital, than any other man in America. This work has made his name as familiar to solid business men as his text-books have to their children. For several years, he acted as literary "Controversialist-in-chief" for the Brush Electric Company. His lance was pointed as well as polished, and many of his tournaments attracted general attention.

Even in this busy period, his scientific text-book authorship was not laid aside. His "Elements of Chemistry" appeared in

1881, and was followed by "The First Principles of Natural Philosophy," "Modern Electricity and Magnetism," "The Complete Chemistry," "The Teacher's Hand-Book," and "Physical Technics." All of these, as well as "The Elements of Natural Philosophy," are published by Sheldon & Co., constitute the "Avery's Physical Science Series," and are, at the present time, more largely used in the better class of American and Canadian schools than any other text-books on these subjects. Their annual revision constitutes no little part of their author's labor. Among his other published writings may be mentioned "Words Correctly Spoken," a plea for "Good English," of which twenty thousand copies were sold in the first six months; "What Can a Teacher Do?"—a plea for the introduction and use of the metric weights and measures; "Lexington and Concord,"—an historical sketch; "The Federal Plan of Municipal Government,"—a sociological study; "What to do with Delinquent Children"; "Children and Criminal Environment"; "The Liberty Bell"; "Columbus and the Columbia Brigade"; "Cleveland in a Nutshell"; and the chapters on Christopher and James Avery, at the beginning of this volume. For the last seven or eight years, he has been engaged on an historical work, the completion of which will require several years more.

He is a member of the Grand Army of the Republic; a Knight Templar; a thirty-second degree Mason; supreme president of the "Home and Benefit Union" (a fraternal benefit association); president of the Western Reserve Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; secretary of the Western Reserve Protective Tariff League; a member (for many years) of the Republican County Central Committee; founder and president of the Logan Club, the oldest Republican club in the city; a life member of the American Economic Association, the Ohio Archaeological and Historical Society and the Western Reserve Historical Society; a member of the American Historical Association; a fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science; a trustee of a Congregational church; has been a member of the Cleveland City Council, and was the second president of the Ohio Conference of Charities and Correction. On his retirement from the city council, the leading Democratic journal of the city said: "No one will regret Dr.

Avery's retirement more than the newspaper men. He did much to bestow a dignity upon the office and, though he was oftentimes satirical and severe upon those with whom he had dealings, his language was always polished and refined. He was never coarse. If he had anything cutting to say, the English of it was always so excellent as to be a positive delight to everyone except his unfortunate victim." At the same time, another paper said that "Dr. Avery refused to be a candidate when he could have been re-elected without opposition. Here was one of the ablest men in any part of our country, giving valuable time to the public service to the neglect of far more profitable employment." In the fall of 1893, he was urged to become a candidate for the Ohio senate, but sturdily refused to do so. In nominating him for that office, one of the Cleveland papers said: "Where can be found a more able, eloquent or fearless advocate of the rights of the people than Dr. Avery. During his term in the council, he was outspoken at all times in advocacy of their best interests. In the legislature, he would be simply invaluable. His well known integrity, his marked ability as an orator, the fact that he can be depended upon at all times to do just as he agrees, and his extensive knowledge of municipal affairs would render him not only strong politically but especially strong as a legislator." Such testimony from those who have known him for a score of years has a deep significance. In spite of his refusal to become a candidate and of his public declaration that he was not even "in the hands of his friends," a dozen of the most prominent citizens of Cleveland quietly paid his assessment and entered his name for the nomination. At the Republican primaries, members of the party voted directly for their preference for each officer as well as for delegates to a county convention. Dr. Avery's opponent was the vice-president and actual head of a national bank, and had served as member and president of the city council; a man of high standing in the business world and of irreproachable private character. More than fifteen thousand votes were cast at the primaries and the desire that Dr. Avery should be the candidate was so general that two-thirds of the votes cast were in his favor. He carried his own ward by a vote of nearly ten to one, and his opponent's ward by a vote of more than two to one. Under the prescribed rules, his

name did not go to the county convention, as it would have done had the victory of his supporters been less decisive. In that convention, the wards and townships carried for Dr. Avery's candidacy were represented by 348 delegates, and those carried for his opponent by 38. As these pages go to press, the election is pending and it cannot be foretold whether Dr. Avery will be elected or not. Whatever the issue of the party contest, the manner and the emphasis of the nomination constitute a glowing tribute to the ability and character of the man. It is seldom, now-a-days, that the office seeks the man. (See preface.)

On pages 484 and 485 I gave Mr. Avery the credit of giving the first impulse that has culminated in the publication of this volume. As early as 1888 he printed, at his own expense, and circulated a great many pamphlets relative to the family, and called attention to the contemplated volume. He afterwards visited the New England States in the interest of the publication, and in various ways assisted me in its preparation. His contribution of the first chapter, and subsequently the biographies of his line of ancestry, are models of completeness, and to the family are invaluable. His advice in numerous instances, has been accepted in almost all cases, and where not accepted, perhaps ought to have been. Any encomium upon what he has done would be superfluous, for his labor shows for itself. The family ought to be very grateful for the assistance he has rendered me and, through the publication of the volume, all who have a drop of Avery blood in their veins. I consider myself very fortunate in having so valuable an assistant, and language fails to express properly my appreciation of his services.

**Elroy McKendree**, eldest son of 286-122-55-15-5 and Doromarrried, July 2, 1870, Battle Creek, Catharine H. [thy Putnam; **Tilden**, born Dec. 13, 1844, daughter of Hon. Junius Tilden children: none. [and Zeruah Rich;

Mrs. Avery is the Regent of the Western Reserve Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Her ancestry in every collateral branch, runs back to some Revolutionary ancestor, and did space permit, we would be very happy to enlarge upon it. She has taken a great interest in this publication, and her investigations in England and France will be found embodied



CHARLES MEDDING AVERY.

in the appendix. To many it will be a disappointment to know that Christopher was not connected with some noble family, but if he was the creator of a noble family on this side of the water, it is better than to have inherited a "coat-of-arms" and a dubious descent from some profligate scion of noble blood.

**568**

**Susan Adeliza**, eldest daughter of 286-122-55-15-5 and Doro-  
married, Mar. 6, 1875, Sidney Silas [thy Putnam;  
**Lewis**, son of Shubael Lewis and Lovina Ford ;  
child : Dorothy Avery, born Aug. 19, 1876, Denison, Iowa.  
Residence Bluff City, Kansas.

**569**

CHARLES HEDDING AVERY, second son and third child of Caspar Hugh and Dorothy (Putnam) Avery, was born at Monroe, Michigan, February 15, 1852. He was graduated from the high-school of that place and apprenticed to learn the carpenter's trade. After three years at the bench, love of learning drew him back to his books ; he entered Cornell University in 1871. After attending the university for two or three years, and showing himself to be a student of more than ordinary ability, his college life was abruptly closed by the death of his father. In December, 1873, he went to Buffalo and began the study of law in the office of Laning and Willet. Subsequently, he studied with Lewis and Gurney, from whose office he was called to the bar January 5, 1877. He immediately entered the county clerk's office in a subordinate position. His life as a law student had been a life of struggle. Without a dollar and in debt, he began his political career. in the Hayes and Wheeler campaign (1876), by rousing speeches which speedily brought him into favorable notice. In the fall of 1877, he was made special deputy in the county clerk's office at a salary of seven hundred dollars. This was too good to keep for himself alone, and so he married a young lady to whom he had been engaged for five years. The young couple began housekeeping free from debt and with a cash surplus of ten dollars. After passing through all the grades in the office, he was appointed deputy county clerk in January, 1883, and held the office through three admin-

istrations, till December 31, 1891. This year, he became a candidate for the Republican nomination of county clerk, but was handicapped by the fact that the office belonged by precedent to the country precincts. Mr. Avery led all the other candidates till the withdrawal of some of the aspirants threw a majority of the votes to a country candidate. That year, the entire Republican ticket was defeated. In 1881, Mr. Avery was the nominee of his party for member of the State assembly, but was caught in the tidal wave that made Grover Cleveland mayor of Buffalo and gave all the offices to the "Unterrified." Mr. Avery is a thorough, enthusiastic and determined Republican, and, as an eloquent and convincing speaker, is in great demand. For three years he was a member of the Erie County Republican Executive Committee and was also councilman from his ward.

His great executive ability is fully recognized by all who know him. For seven years he was receiver of the Marvin estate, which had been in litigation for a quarter of a century. When he took charge, the estate consisted chiefly of unproductive property; under his management, it realized a handsome income and was greatly increased in value. At the end of his receivership, he turned over to the heirs property amounting to \$463,000. When discharged, the judge complimented him on having handled the estate with such marked success and both of the contending parties agreed to pass his accounts and to discharge him simply on his books as presented.

For fourteen years, Mr. Avery has been connected with the Royal Arcanum. He was unanimously elected grand regent of the State of New York in 1889 and re-elected in 1890. During his two terms, he instituted fifty-nine councils, a record which has never been beaten in any state. In 1891, he was elected representative to the supreme council, R. A., and again in 1893. Mr. Avery is also a member of the Masonic fraternity in its several branches; is past master of the De Molay lodge, F. A. M.; a member of the I. O. O. F., and of the Improved Order of Red Men.

Mr. Avery is now (1893) the head of the well-known firm of Avery & Murphy, attorneys and counselors at law, Buffalo, N. Y. Genial in all his intercourse, loyal to his friends, upright in all the relations of life, fearless in the advocacy of what he be-

believes to be right and always "hewing to the line," he well deserves the success and popularity which he has.

**Charles Hedding**, second son of 286-122-55 15-5 and Dorom married, Oct. 22, 1878, Ithaca, N. Y.. Ada A. [thy Putnam; **Boys**, b. not mentioned, daughter of Almon I. Boys and Char children: [lotte Covert;

943 Charles Boys, b. Jan 18, 1881, at Buffalo, N. Y.

944 Leila Covert, born March 27, 1884.

945 Elroy Putnam, born Oct. 25, 1887.

### 572

**Nancy Jane**, eldest daughter of 288-122-55-15-5 and Barbara married, Feb. 14, 1866, place not mentioned, David L. [J. Bush;

**Nelson**, son of Elias Nelson and Mary Griffith;

children: Myra Lenora, born Nov. 12, 1869. Ida Jane, born April 13, 1872. Ella Minerva, born Mar. 27, 1874. David, jr, born Jan. 29, 1876, died young. David Elias, born Feb. 23, 1879. Clara May, born July 12, 1881. Mabel Florence, born Dec. 24, 1884. Louisa Avery, born Aug. 9, 1886.

### 573

**Miranda**, second daughter of 288-122-55-15-5 and Barbara J. married, time and place not given, Thomas [Bush;

**Berryman**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Hiram Hubbard, born Sept. 30, 1872. Thomas, born Oct. 14, 1874. William, born 1876. Charles, born 1878. Nellie, born Aug. 7, 1881. Frank Leslie, born June 5, 1884.

### 575

**Evaline**, fourth daughter of 288-122-55-15-5 and Barbara J. married, June 30, 1881, place not mentioned, George [Bush;

**Nisewender**, son Henry Nisewender and Belinda Brutsman; children: Charles Franklin, born May 6, 1882. Viola Adelah, born Aug. 28, 1884.

### 579

**Mary M.**, eldest daughter of 291-122-55-15-5 and Lovisa Spaf married, Dec. 24, 1874, place not mentioned, Lyman H. [ford;

**Plues**, son of John Plues and Samantha Harrington;

children: Blanche, born October 6th, 1875. Mae Spafford, born Dec. 23, 1877.

**580**

**Saloma**, youngest daughter of 291-122-55-15-5 and Lovisa Spaf-  
married, June 30, 1873, place not mentioned, Rev. Sam'l [ford;

**Bartlett**, son of Samuel Moggs Bartlett and Ann Eliza Combs;  
children: Tyra, born May 21, 1874 Samuel Moggs, born  
Sept. 30, 1876.

**582**

**Elisha Denison**, eldest son of 293-125-57-18-5 and Rebecca  
married, May 6, 1827, place not mentioned, Amorette [Langdon;

**Gridley**, birth unknown, died March 6, 1880, daughter of  
children: [Judah and Sarah;

946 Sarah Rebecca, born March 15, 1828, m. Volney P. Brown.

947 A son, born Aug. 17, 1829, died Aug. 22, 1829.

948 Chauncey Porter, born Nov. 13, 1830, died March 11, 1881,  
in the great blizzard in New York.

**583**

**Laura**, eldest daughter of 293-125-57-18-5 and Rebecca Lang-  
married, Feb., 1819, Westmoreland, N. Y., James [don;

**Whitney**, son of Aaron and Sarah Whitney, of Rome, N. Y. ;  
children: Norman. Seth. Emeline. Mary.

**585**

**Millicent**, second daughter of 293-125-57-18-5 and Rebecca  
married, Nov. 5, 1829, Westmoreland, N. Y., Nathan'l [Langdon;

**Smith**, son of James, of Sharon, N. Y. ;

children: Mary. George D. Elmina Rebecca. Julia Hen-  
rietta. Joseph E. H. Sarah Aurelia.

**587**

**Elmina**, third daughter of 293-125-57-18-5 and Rebecca Lang-  
married, June 1, 1842, place not mentioned, Rockwell [don;

**Combs**, son of John Combs, of Boonville, who died April 8, 1844;  
child: James R., born Nov. 11, 1843, in Boonville, N. Y. ;  
married, March 6, 1845, in Boonville, Laurentius

**Snow**, parentage not given, died in Morris, Ill., July 28, 1875;  
children: Sarah E., born Sept. 20, 1846. Samuel Avery,  
born April, 1849.

## 588

**Samuel King**, third son of 293-125-57-18-5 and Rebecca married, June 30, 1836, at Vernon, N. Y., Asenath [Langdon ;

**Wilder**, born Nov. 25, 1814, died Nov. 25, 1874, daughter of children : [Abel Wilder and Asenath Smith ;

949 William Boardman, born Nov. 13, 1838, died Aug. 1, 1888.

950 George Edward, born July 20, 1840, died 1851.

951 Elizabeth Christina, born Oct. 18, 1842, md. Samuel S.

952 Hubert King: born Feb. 22, 1845. [Wright.

953 Elisha Denison, born Feb. 2, 1847, died March 10, 1883.

954 Samuel Porter, born Jan. 13, 1850, Lisbon, Ill.

955 John C. Fremont, born Aug. 15, 1857.

## 589

**Mira Malvina**, fourth daughter of 293-125-57-18-5 and Re-married, Jan. 19, 1832, in Oneida Co., John P. [becca Langdon;

**Fritcher**, lived in Sharon, 20 yrs , then went to Iowa, d. 1888; children : Susan M., born Mar. 3, 1833. Mary Elizabeth, born June 13, 1835. Sarah L., born Aug. 8, 1838.

## 590

**Edwin Barnes**, only son of 299-125-57-18-5 and Armena married. March 4, 1861. place not mentioned, Ann E. [Churchill;

**Cook**, born April 6, 1843, daughter of Joseph Cook ; children :

956 Hattie Louise, born Dec. 1, 1861.

957 Albert Edwin, born Jan. 19, 1864.

958 Frances Ellen, born Aug. 1, 1865, died Sept. 1, 1855.

959 Myron Porter, born Sept. 24, 1866.

960 Chauncey Barnes, born Oct. 30, 1868.

961 Hiram Joseph, born Jan. 19, 1870.

962 Catharine Armena, born Sept. 18, 1873.

963 Maud Elmina, born 1875.

964 Frederick Miner, born Jan. 10, 1878.

## 591

**Jacob**, eldest son of 305-128-57-18-5 and Clarissa Truax ; married, Jan. 9, 1844, Martinsburgh, N. Y., Deborah

**Peebles**, b. Aug. 17, 1824, parentage not mentioned, d. Dec. children : [25, 1884;

965 Newton, born Nov. 27, 1846, d. Sept. 6, 1848.

- 966 Helen Julia, born Oct. 30, 1849, single in 1892.  
 967 Jay, born Aug. 8, 1851, died June 2, 1872.  
 968 Benjamin Franklin, born Aug. 4, 1855.  
 969 Mary Elizabeth, born Jan. 19, 1858, m. Herman H. Haney.

**593**

**Sally A.**, second daughter of 305-128-57-18-5 and Clarissa Truax; married, December 24, 1838, Lowville, N. Y., William

**Hitchcock**, birth not given, died Aug. 20, 1864 ;

children : Clarissa, born May 27th, 1840. Daniel B., born July 6, 1842. Mary A., born May 14, 1844. Rufus R., born Oct. 7, 1846. George E., born April 8, 1849 ; married, Dec. 21, 1875, Richard

**Kidson**, birth and parentage not given.

**594**

**Mary Etta**, third daughter of 305-128-57-18-5 and Clarissa married, Feb. 20, 1844, Clayton, N. Y., Egbert [Truax ;

**Lanpher**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : George Orvill, born Nov. 13, 1847. Clara Celetta, born April 10, 1854.

**595**

**Samuel**, second son of 305-128-57-18-5 and Clarissa Truax ; married, time and place not given, Sarah

**Rae**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : We allow him five numbers.

970 971 972 973 974. Residence. Pipestone, Minn.

**599**

**John Snell**, youngest son of 305-128-57-18-5 and Clarissa married, Jan. 1., 1857, St. Ausgar, Ia., Cordelia Maria [Truax ;

**Allen**, born Oct. 12, 1833, d. Nov. 22, 1865, daughter Jonathan children : [Allen and Caroline Burnham;

975 Hattie E., born July 24, 1859, died April 7, 1872.

976 Chauncey B., born Sept. 4, 1861, died Oct. 5, 1862.

977 Freddie E., born March 11, 1865, died Sept. 9, 1865;

married, Nov. 27, 1866, in Ripon, Wis., by Rev. Mr. Cook, Electa

**Kinney**, b June 15, 1841, daughter Asa Kinney and Delia A. children : [Rawson ;

978 Willie K., born August 18, 1867, died April 18, 1868.

979 Neenah Belle, born Nov. 4, 1869.

- 980 Charles K., born April 19, 1872.  
 981 John T., born Aug. 12, 1874.  
 982 Louie A , born Sept. 2, 1877.  
 983 Edna L., born April 22, 1879.

**605**

**Julia A.**, eldest daughter of 318-129-61-20-5 and Rachel Clark ;  
 married, Oct. 31, 1844, Augustine  
**Church** ; children : Mary Jane. Augusta Amelia. Amanda.

**606**

**Lysander C.**, eldest son of 318-129-61-20-5 and Rachel Clark ;  
 married, April 23, 1847, place not given, Alethina R.

**Gillett**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

- 984 William Lyman. 985 Martha Jane. 986 Mary Gillett.  
 987 Hattie Gracie ;

married, July 14, 1858, in Easthampton, Mass., Electa

**Clapp**, birth not given, daughter Quartus Clapp and Betsy  
 children : none reported. [Parsons ;

**611**

WYLLYS AVERY was possessed of more than ordinary mechanical skill and invented quite a number of ingenious machines, for three of which he received patents. The first was a hollow arbor for turning tapering rods of wood. The next was a vegetable or root cutter and lastly a saw-set.

About the year 1826 he began the manufacture of rifles, in company with Erwin Byington, but after a few years they had the misfortune to have their shop burned, losing all of their stock and tools. About the year 1830, he, with his brother Edmond, as equal partner, entered into the same business and continued it until 1837, when he purchased his brother's interest. About the same time he turned his attention to land surveying and the making of compasses and chains and the practical use of the same, which required him to draw contracts, deeds and mortgages. He held the office of town clerk, 1832 to 1838, inclusive, 1841, 1842, 1856 to 1865. He served as justice of the peace for eight years from 1835 and was again elected in 1847 and held the office until he died. He held several other offices in the town and was justice of sessions several terms.

He wrote a very plain hand and the records he made while town clerk will be admired by all who have the privilege of examining them. He wrote the Lord's prayer on a space the size of a sixpence.

G. L. B.

**Wyllys**, eldest son of 319-130 61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street; married, Sept. 10, 1818, Salisbury, N. Y., Mary

**Carlisle**, born May 7, 1800, died Nov. 28, 1856; children, all born in Salisbury, N. Y.:

988 James Carlisle, born Feb., 1820, died April 5, 1887.

989 Eliza, born October 25, 1825, md. Elijah Helmer.

990 Lucinda, born March 19, 1828, m. Ransom Tuttle, d. Mar.

991 Mary B., born March 13, 1836, single in 1888. [12, 1874.

### 613

GEORGE AVERY was a mechanic and also had a small farm which he managed for a few years. He was quite a musician, played the violin beautifully and was leader of the Salisbury band. He was a strong democrat, for which the party rewarded him by the office of supervisor of the town one term.

G. L. B.

**George**, second son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street; married, Dec. 9, 1821, place not given, Ruth

**Nickerson**, born Oct 27, 1804, died June 7, 1875; children:

992 Hiram, born Sept. 7, 1823, died May 3, 1864.

993 George W., born Aug. 12, 1825, died Nov. 9, 1868.

994 Albert H., born August 12, 1830.

### 614

BILLIOUS AVERY, junior, began life as a farmer in the easterly part of Salisbury when that part of the town was nearly an unbroken wilderness, and his first dwelling was made of unhewn logs, and he had to clear his land of the native wilderness. He was a successful farmer and business man and was often called upon to draw up contracts, deeds and mortgages. He served the town as justice of the peace for several years and as supervisor two or three times.

In February, 1857, he removed to Oneida Castle, N. Y., where he was elected justice of the peace in 1860 and held the office until he resigned it in the spring of 1870. He was postmaster

from the beginning of Lincoln's administration till he died in 1870. He was foremost in establishing the Oneida Castle Union School, and was one of the board of education for some years, and he and his son, James B., have each served several terms as president of the village of Oneida Castle. G. L. B.

**Billious, jr.**, third son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street; married, March 21, 1824, place not given, Levina

**Bartlett**, birth unknown, died Aug. 15, 1833, daughter of children : [Ichabod and Ruth ;

995 Milton Billious, born Dec. 25 1825, died Sept. 23, 1866.

996 Morgan Lewis, born Sept. 21, 1830, died Aug. 3, 1878.

997 Oscar Fitzalen, born July 21, 1833 ;

married, May 13, 1838, place not given, Melinda Adelaide

**Norton**, born March 13, 1806, died Jan. 14, 1880, daughter of children : [James Norton and Huldah Chittenden ;

998 Emeline Levina, born Feb 7, 1841, is single.

999 James Billious, born Nov. 19, 1844, is single. Graduated at Hamilton, 1867, justice of peace in 1871. Residence, Oneida Castle, N. Y.

### 615

**Daniel**, fourth son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street ; married, Nov. 1, 1825, place not given, Flora

**Byington**, born Nov. 15, 1805, died Aug. 11, 1887 ; children :

1000 Seymour B., born April 22, 1827, died Feb. 26, 1880.

1001 Active Norton, born Jan. 19, 1831.

1002 Ashton Daniel, born June 30, 1843, died at Harrison's Landing, Va., July 9, 1862.

### 616

**Edmond**, fifth son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street ; married, Feb. 10, 1833, place not given, Dolly

**Thrall**, birth and parentage not given ; child :

1003 Julia, birth unknown, married a Mr. Hadley.

### 618

**James**, sixth son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street ; married, Feb. 10, 1833, place not given, Mary Ann

**Thompson**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 1004 Gordon W., birth unknown, is in Chicago, Ill.  
 1005 Marietta, birth unknown, married a Mr. Stafford.  
 1006 Nelson, birth unknown, is in Kalamazoo, Mich.

### 619

**B. Franklin**, seventh son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall married, Jan. 12, 1834, place not given, Sophia [Street ;

**Bartlett**, born Dec. 25, 1815, died April 16, 1864 ;

children :

- 1007 Abner K. 1008 Matilda.  
 1009 Edward. 1010 Amanda.

### 620

**Levi**, eighth son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street ; married, Dec. 20 1835, place not given, Caroline L.

**Shaver**, birth unknown, died Nov. 17, 1874, aged 57 years ;

children : none reported.

### 621

**Warren**, ninth son of 319-130-61-20-5 and Esther Hall Street ; married, Feb. 22, 1835, place not given, Minerva

**Maynard**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 1011 Ira, birth unknown, died in the Union army.  
 1012 Byron, birth unknown, lives in Little Falls.  
 1013 Amos, birth unknown, lives at Arlea, Montana.

621 died in the Mansion House Hospital, Alexandria, Va.

### 634

**John N.**, eldest son of 331-135-62-22-5 and Mahala Butler ; married, time and place unknown, Laura

**Pevey**, birth and parentage unknown :

children :

- 1014 Unknown. 1015 Unknown. 1016 Unknown.

### 642

**Jerusha**, only daughter of 339-136-62-22-5 and Sally McCrillis ; married, Dec. 2, 1841, in Corinth, Patrick

**Cunningham**, of Topsham, Vt. ;

children : Ellen, born Sept. 16, 1842. Mary Ann, born Feb. 10, 1844. Michael, born July 7, 1846. Abigail, born Feb. 6,

1848. Nathaniel, born Oct. 3, 1849. Sally, born Sept. 6, 1851. Cora, born Oct. 7, 1853. Patrick died Jan 14, 1853; married, April 1, 1855, in Corinth, Vt., Clark J.

**Reede**, who died March 29, 1888;

children: Westley, born Sept. 22, 1856. Laury, born Aug. 22, 1858. Howard, born Aug 8, 1860. Asenath, born Oct. 3, 1862. Minnie R., born Aug. 30, 1866. Clark B., jr. born Jan. 5, 1870.

### 645

**Lewis**, second son of 340-137-62-22-5 and Nancy Paine; married, June 8, 1856, place not given, Mary

**Emory**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

1017 Andrew, born Aug. 8, 1858.

1018 Flora, born Feb. 11, 1861, md. John Felch, Nov. 5, 1882.

1019 Betsy, born Sept. 12, 1862, md. Frank Avery.

1020 Nancy, born Aug. 30, 1863, md. Smith Putnam Avery.

1021 Samuel, born Sept. 3, 1864, died Feb. 10, 1869.

### 653

**Warren**, fifth son of 341-137-62-22-5 and Sarah Currier; married, time and place not given, Emma

**Bixby**, birth and parentage not given;

child:

1022 Name unknown, born 1886.

### 657

**John**, second son of 346-137-62-22-5 and Betsy Lillis:

married, about 1860, place not given, Maggie

**Bixby**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

1023 1024 1025 1026 1027 1028.

### 660

**Mary M.**, eldest daughter of 353-138-62-22-5 and Lydia Richardson; married, September 8, 1850, Corinth, Vt., William [ardson;

**Wilson**, son of Jesse and Hannah Wilson, of Corinth;

children: Frank, born June 1, 1861. Fred, born Feb. 9, 1866.

### 661

**John L.**, eldest son of 353-138-62-22-5 and Lydia Richardson; married, Nov. 10, 1857, place not given, Caroline Frances

**Payne**, birth unknown, died Sept. 20, 1875;

children : none reported ;

married, Dec. 11, 1878, in Manchester, N. H., Emma Stearns **Trask**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : none reported.

Residence, Fitchburg, Mass.

### 663

CAPTAIN ORIN AUSTIN AVERY was born at Corinth, Vermont, February 10, 1837. In 1855, young Avery went to Boston, residing there till 1857, when he enlisted in the 5th U. S. Cavalry and was sent to Carlisle, Pennsylvania, for instruction in cavalry tactics. In 1858, he went to Texas, and served there till the outbreak of the civil war, when he was sent with his regiment back to Carlisle and thence to Washington under command of Gen. Stoneman.

He served with the Army of the Potomac from the first battle of Bull Run to the battle of Antietam. His term of enlistment, five years, having expired, he was honorably discharged Oct. 28, 1862. The value of his services, however, was recognized by the government, and he was offered, by Governor J. Y. Smith, the lieutenancy of the 3d Rhode Island Cavalry, commanded by Willard Sayles, which he accepted and again entered the service. He was soon promoted to captain, in which capacity he served till the close of the war and was again mustered out of the U. S. service, Jan 25, 1866.

Captain Avery is now, and has been since 1879, engaged in the implement and stock business. He owns one of the finest farms in Clay County, Neb., and pays considerable attention to stock raising. He is also a heavy stockholder in the Edgar Brick and Tile Company, of which he was the first president. He is also one of the heaviest stockholders in the Edgar Creamery. He is a man of very positive character, correct and upright in business and justly deserves the prosperity he enjoys. Residence, Edgar, Nebraska.—*From local paper.*

**Orin A.**, third son of 353-138-62-22-5 and Emeine Richardson ; married, May 24, 1866, New Orleans, La., Rosalie A.

**Hoffman**, born Oct, 30, 1846, daughter of Charles Hoffman  
children : [and Caroline C. Gurether ;

1029 Carrie E., born June 18, 1868, New Orleans, La.

- 1030 Clarence P., born Nov. 9, 1869, in New Orleans.  
 1031 George Stoneman, born May 27, 1872, in Nebraska.  
 1032 Robert Lincoln, born Oct. 17, 1874.  
 1033 Willard Sayles, born Feb. 19, 1881.

**665**

**Adoniram S.**, fifth son of 353-138-62-22-5 and Emeline Rich-  
 married, Dec. 31, 1863, place not given, Ruth Ann [ardson;

**Newcomb**, born July 14, 1843, in Nova Scotia;

children, all born in Boston, Mass.:

- 1034 Millie Belie, b. April 14, 1865, m. Wm. T. Cheswell, Feb.  
 1035 Jenny May, b. Mar. 4, 1868, m. K. R. Neptune. [11, 1883.  
 1036 Gertrude Florence, born April 18, 1871.  
 1037 Charles Justin, born Sept. 6, 1873, died Feb. 5, 1875.  
 1038 Walter Fen, born March 22, 1876.  
 1039 Frank Garfield, born July 21, 1880.  
 1040 Grace Newcomb, born Sept. 28, 1883.

**666**

**Victoria N.**, second daughter of 353-138-62-22-5 and Emeline  
 married, June 11, 1863, place not named, J. George [Richardson;

**Fitts**, born June 8, 1837;

children: Lelia May, born May 15, 1867. Alice Maud, born  
 in Vershire, Vt, June 27, 1871.

**667**

**Abner S.**, sixth son of 353-138-62-22-5 and Emeline Richard-  
 married, Oct 27, 1867, in Boston, Mass., Viola A. [son;

**Williams**, birth and parentage not given;

children:

- 1041 Minnie Razilla, born Nov. 13, 1869, died Aug. 12, 1870.  
 1042 George Holbrook, born July 9, 1871.  
 1043 Herbert Nelson, born Nov. 13, 1873.  
 1044 Florence Adalaide, born April 27, 1878.

**670**

**Flora E.**, fourth daughter of 353-138-62-22-5 and Emeline Rich-  
 married, Dec. 24, 1870, Corinth, Vt., Henry [ardson;

**Mattoon**; child: Henry H., born Aug. 2, 1875, died Oct. 5,  
 1885.

**671**

**Fanny R.**, fifth daughter of 353-138-62-22-5 and Julia S. Tucker; married, July 10, 1875, Corinth, Vt., George

**Hood**, of Vershire;

children: Rufus, born March 28, 1876. Henry, born May 5, 1878 Kate, born July 17, 1882. William, born Aug. 22, 1884.

**672**

**Capitola V.**, youngest daughter of 353-138-62-22-5 and Julia married, in 1878, in Corinth, Vt., Frank [S. Tucker;

**Smith**, of Vershire, Vt.;

children; four, but names have not been given.

**673**

**Lura S.**, eldest daughter of 354-138-62-22-5 and Emily Walker; married, Feb. 3, 1852, place not mentioned, John

**Steele**, of Manchester, N. H.;

children: Mary E. Augusta.

**675**

**Hazen W.**, eldest son of 354-138-62-22-5 and Emily Walker; married, Dec. 31, 1863, place not mentioned, Julia

**Armstrong**, birth and parentage not given;

children: none.

**676**

**Lucina**, third daughter of 354-138-62-22-5 and Emily Walker; married, time and place not given, James

**Wingate**, of Manchester, N. H.;

child: Herbert, born 1860, died 1879.

**677**

**Harriet E.**, fourth daughter of 354-138-62-22-5 and Emily married, Feb. 12, 1862, place not mentioned, Thomas [Walker;

**Johnson**, born in Bradford, Vt.;

children: Frank. Charles. Herbert.

**680**

**Albert S.**, second son of 354-138-62-22-5 and Emily Walker; married, April 29, 1872, place not given, Mary J.

**Mann**, born Sept. 25, 1852, daughter of Calvin Mann and child: [Sylvia Newell;

1045 Hazen L., born June 12, 1876, is in Iowa.

## 682

**Fernald S.**, (Rev.), eldest son of 356-138-62-22-5 and Mary S. married, time or place not given, Luthera [Woodman ;

**Martin**, born in Williamstown, Vt., parentage not given, died children : none reported. [Jan., 1872 ;  
682 was a Free Baptist minister in Willimantic, Conn.

## 683

**Almanah M.**, eldest daughter of 356-138-62-22-5 and Mary S. married, Aug. 21, 1859, Corinth, Allen [Woodman ;

**Dearborn**, born in Corinth ;

children : Elmer, born 1861. Eckley, born May 26, 1866.  
Ada, born Nov. 20, 1868. Nora and Cora, born Aug. 10, 1870.

## 687

**Marinda B.**, eldest daughter of 357-138-62-22-5 and Betsy married, Jan. 1, 1859, place not mentioned, Lyman M. [Nichols ;

**Robie**, of Corinth, Vt. ;

children : Herman, born Feb. 1, 1861, died Nov., 1865. Free-  
man A., born Aug. 19, 1864.

## 688

**Orrilla**, second daughter of 357-138-62-22-5 and Betsy Nichols ;  
married, Jan. 1, 1867, place not mentioned, Loyal H.

**Colby**, of Orange, Vt. ;

children : have six, in Minnesota.

## 692

**Frank F.**, youngest son of 357-138-62-22-5 and Sarah G Coburn ;  
married, Oct. 2, 1884, place not mentioned,

**Betsy E.** Avery, daughter of Lewis Avery ;

child :

1046 Grace, born April 27, 1886.

## 694

**J. Hartwell**, eldest son of 358-138-62-22-5 and Joanna Simp-  
married, April 3, 1861, place not mentioned, Lucy Ann [son ;

**Jackson**, born March 13, 1840, parentage not mentioned ;

children :

1047 Adelia, born July 9, 1863.

1048 Nettie A., born Feb. 27, 1866.

1049 Bertha M., born Sept. 17, 1876.

1050 Infant, died unnamed, Jan , 1879.

**698**

**Lauraetta**, eldest daughter of 359-138-62-22-5 and Nancy Til-  
married, Sept. 7, 1865, Corinth, Vt., Elisha M. [lotson ;

**Dinsmore**, of Jackson, N. H. ;

children : Mary E., born June 27, 1866. John M., born  
March 8, 1868. Nellie M., born Jan. 5, 1870. Arthur E.,  
born July 23, 1872. Fred. M., born Nov. 25, 1874. Elisha  
Avery, born Jan. 18, 1879. Lura S., born Feb. 3, 1883. Dan-  
iel, born Nov. 3, 1884.

**699**

**Cordelia M.**, second daughter of 359-138-62-22-5 and Nancy  
married, Oct. 3, 1867, in Corinth, Harrison B. [Tillotson ;

**Comstock** ; children : Arthur A., born June 19, 1872. Cis-  
sie, born Jan. 6, 1874. Charles H., born April 6, 1875. Alva  
B., born April 16, 1877. Willie H., born May 9, 1880. Harry  
J., born Jan. 25, 1887.

**701**

**Joel L.**, second son of 363-138-62-22-5 and Mary Ann Robie ;  
married, Nov. 16, 1887, place not given, Lizzie B.

**Thurber**, born Feb. 16, 1861, daughter of Liberty F. Thurber  
children : none reported. [and Sarah Elizabeth Chapman ;

**704**

**Ann Jenette**, eldest daughter of 363-138-62-22-5 and Mary A  
married, Jan. 14, 1885, place not given, Warren L. [Robie ,  
**Crafts**, of Bradford, Vt. ;

children : Bernard Warren, born May 25, 1888. Harold Thur-  
low, born April 15, 1891.

**708**

**Edna Sophia**, second daughter of 364-138-62-22-5 and Melinda  
married, Sept. 17, 1875, Fred B. [J. Wilson ;

**Pratt**, of Boston, Mass. ;

children : Walter F , born Nov. 4, 1876. Arthur Newell,  
born Jan. 29, 1887.

**709**

**Byron**, eldest son of 365-138-62-22-5 and Laura Ann Eastman ;  
married, March 17, 1872, place not mentioned, Gertrude E.

**Moores**, birth or parentage not given ;

children :

1051 Laura E. 1052 Mertie C. 1053 Sarah E.  
1054 Leonard B. 1055 Nelly M. 1056 Gracie May.

**710**

**Sarah E.**, eldest daughter of 365-138-62-22-5 and Laura Ann married, Nov. 30, 1881, place not named, Frank T. [Eastman ; **Manatt**; children: Clifton. Clara A. Laura A.

**711**

**Sophia Lund**, second daughter of 365 138-62-22-5 and Laura married, Mar. 30, 1881, place not named, Walter [A Eastman ; **Sellers**; children: Maud H. May. Leo. Laura Bell. William. Sarah.

**712**

**Milo**, eldest son of 367-138-62-22-5 and Abigail M. Robie ; married, Oct. 8, 1878, place not mentioned, Jenny

**Dudley**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1057 Laray, born July 2, 1880.  
1058 George, born Aug. 17, 1883.

**713**

**J. Robie**, second son of 367-138-62-22-5 and Abigail M. Robie; married, Nov. 27, 1882, Abbie

**Finney**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1059 Ernest D., born Dec. 17, 1884.  
1060 Ralph, born Aug. 20, 1890.

**716**

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima Ford ; married, time or place not given, John

**Widger**, born April 23, 1794, died Mar. 30, 1881 ;

children: Lovisa Ann, born Sept. 17, 1819, died Dec. 27, 1887. Oletha, born April 3, 1822, died April 15, 1863. Erwin, born June 27, 1824. William Avery, born Jan. 10, 1827, died March 14, 1846. Matilda, born Feb. 13, 1829. Polly Ann, born Sept. 4, 1831, died March 27, 1882. Henry H., born Sept. 23, 1833. John Nelson, born May 12, 1836. Betsy Eveline, born June 3, 1839, died March 24, 1879. Frances, born April 30, 1843, died March 22, 1844. Helen L., born Feb. 24, 1845.

**718**

**Russell**, eldest son of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima Ford ;  
married, 1827, place not given, Betsy E.

**Williams**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

1061 Lovinia, born 1828

1062 Charles W., born May 20, 1834.

1063 Russell Harrison, born 1836, died 1890.

1064 Albert M., born 1848, died in the army, 1864.

**719**

**Richard Ford**, second son of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima  
married, Oct. 7, 1835, New Haven, N. Y., Mary Ann [Ford ;

**Walrath**, born in Madison County, Mar. 10, 1816, died July  
children : [17, 1891 ;

1065 William Russell, born July 5, 1836.

1066 Ursula, born March 8, 1846, married, March 24, 1875, Mr.  
Dimon ; children : Ettie. Ida. Jenny. May.

**721**

**William H.**, third son of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima Ford ;  
married, Sept. 11, 1864, in DeWitt, N. Y., Euphemia

**Harrower**, born in 1822, daughter of Adam Harrower and  
child : [Mary Ward ;

1067 Lillian H., born Oct. 16, 1865, married, July 31, 1884.  
Vincent Walter ; children : Annie Laura, born Jan. 16, 1886.

Harrison Avery, born Jan. 11, 1888. Florence, born Aug. 10,  
1889. Leopold, born Aug. 25, 1891.

**722**

**Ephraim Earl**, fourth son of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima  
married, Nov. 28, 1836, New Haven, N. Y., Dorcas [Ford ;

**Rathbun**, born Sept. 7, 1815, died March 30, 1865, daughter  
children : [of Gideon Rathbun, Washington County, N. Y. ;

1068 Sarah Nichols, born 1838, died 1840.

1069 Lucy Emaline, born April 29, 1840, Parish, N. Y.

1070 Cynthia Arminda, born April 19, 1842.

1071 George Earl, born March 28, 1845, died Feb. 14, 1873.

**723**

**Merwin**, fifth son of 372-144-65-22-5 and Jemima Ford ;  
married, May 13, 1852, place not given, Mary J.

**Becker**, born 1828, daughter John Becker and Jane Boughton ;

children :

- 1072 Emma V., born Sept. 10, 1853.  
 1073 Hattie, born Oct. 2, 1856.  
 1074 John M., born Dec. 25, 1859.

### 725

**Austin**, eldest son of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda Burchard ;  
 married, Nov. 21, 1822, place not given, Elizabeth

**Young**, born Sept. 3, 1799, died April 27, 1844 ;

children :

- 1075 Elizabeth Lucinda, born Nov. 29, 1823, is single.  
 1076 Celynda Jennett, born March 26, 1826, is single.  
 1077 Margaret Anet, b. Feb. 19, 1829, md. Daniel E. Gardner.  
 1078 James Young, born Sept. 8, 1831, died June 4, 1890.  
 1079 Infant, born April 5, 1835, died April 18, 1835.  
 1080 Elmira, born Oct. 27, 1843, is single.

### 726

**Amy**, eldest daughter of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda Burchard ;  
 married, Dec. 22, 1824, place not given, Abram Hitchcock

**Foote**, b. Jan 12, 1803, d. Mar 9, 1857. Amy d. April 15, 1881:  
 children : Miles Eliphalet, born Dec. 27, 1826. Lucinda, b.  
 Aug. 21, 1829, married, March 28, 1856, Lewis P. Shute, who  
 died April 15, 1869; married, 2d time, Oct. 15, 1872, William  
 Garrison, who died April 3, 1883; she furnished many of the  
 records of the descendants of Eliphalet. Anna, born Feb. 11,  
 1831, died Sept. 15, 1833. Esther Celynda, born May 10, 1833,  
 died Feb 1, 1836. Hiram Delong, born April 12, 1835. John  
 Avery, born Aug. 7, 1837. Amanda, born July 19, 1839  
 Amos Duell, born Dec. 16, 1841. Milo Perry, born March 30,  
 1844. Abram Larkin, born March 23, 1849. William Chaun-  
 cey, b. April 30, 1851.

### 727

**Lucy**, second daughter of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda Burchard;  
 married, time and place not mentioned, Rev Frederick

**Brazee**, born in 1802, died April 24, 1872 ;

children : Celynda. John Wheeler. Clarissa. Avery.

### 730

**Moses Chauncey**, third son of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda  
 married, in 1840, Schenectady Co., N. Y., Emaline [Burchard ;

**Cornell**, birth not given, daughter of Resolve Cornell and  
 children : [Martha Tubbs ;

- 1081 Lucy, born July 23, 1841, md. John Wright.  
 1082 Martha C., born Jan. 25, 1850, md. Gilbert D. Durfey.  
 1083 Walter Perry, born April 5, 1857, md. Mary E. McChesney.

**731**

**Philo**, fourth son of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda Burchard ;  
 married, July 5, 1841, place not mentioned. Clarinda

**Howard**, born April 8, 1825, parentage not given ;  
 children :

- 1084 Edna C., born June 11, 1846. died June 30, 1862.  
 1085 Sarah Celynda. b Apr. 29, '50, m. H C. Young, Sep. 13, '71.  
 1086 Alice Julia, b Nov. 6, 1853, m. A. J. Merry, Nov 22, 1876.  
 1087 Beulia S., b. Jan. 23, 1857, m Chas. Curry, Feb, 16, 1882.  
 1088 Clara E., born Aug. 9, 1862, m. Warner Frane, Sept. 27,  
 1882, died 1886.

**732**

**Lewis**, fifth son of 373-144-65-22-5 and Celinda Burchard ;  
 married, March 17, 1841. in Schenectady, N. Y., Phebe

**Ladd**, born June 6 1822, died Sept. 6, 1881 ;  
 children :

- 1089 Eliphalet, born May 8, 1842, died at 20  
 1090 William H., b. Dec. 8, '43, m. Sophronia Williams' 2d, Helen  
 1091 Mary, b. Sept. 13, 1845, m. Wm P. Root. [Van Vechten.  
 1092 Martha, b. Apr. 28. 1847, m. Rev. Thos. Rogers, of Nova  
 1093 Lewis, b Feb. 18, 1849 md. Emma Bowman. [Scotia.  
 1094 Phebe Isabella, b. June 4. 1851, md. Stephen Baumis.  
 1095 Charles Augustus, born May 18, 1853, m. Elizabeth Jones.  
 1096 Philo, born Oct. 18, 1858. is single.  
 1097 Eva Eugene born Dec. 26, 1861, died young.

**733**

**Zada**, eldest daughter of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia Rickerson ;  
 married, in Fayetteville, N. Y., 1830, Hiram

**Eaton**, born June 20, 1808, died Jan. 15, 1882 ;

children : Ellen A., born Feb., 1833, married, Aug. 31, 1854,  
 Edward F. Rice, of Syracuse ; children : Nellie, born June  
 30, 1857 ; Lizzie Elmira, born May 25, 1860 ; Edward Eaton,  
 born June 11, 1865, died Aug. 22, 1866 ; Edward Irving, born  
 July 11, 1868. Lewis H. Eaton, born 1838, died August 28,  
 1881.

Hiram Eaton was for many years one of the foremost public men in Fayetteville, N. Y.; was conspicuous in politics, religion and education; was president of the village, and, for many years, president of the Bank of Fayetteville.

Edward F. Rice was born in Pompey; came to Syracuse and was a leading dry-goods merchant for many years; left the trade and became a real estate dealer and superintendent of street railroads. At present is retired.

**734**

**William**, eldest son of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia Ricker-married, in DeWitt, time unknown, a Miss [son ;

**Ward**, of whom I can learn nothing ;  
child :

1098 A daughter, who married a Mr. Phelps, and lives at DeWitt.

**735**

**Rosanna**, second daughter of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia married, time and place unknown, Harrison [Rickerson ;

**Ormsbee**, of DeWitt ;  
children : have several.

**736**

**Lester**, second son of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia Rickerson ;  
married, Dec. 16, 1840, DeWitt, N. Y., Eunice L.

**Crossitt**, daughter of William L. Crossitt ;  
children :

- 1099 William, born April 13, 1844, died August 19, 1848.
- 1100 Hiram L, born June 18, 1847; no farther record.
- 1101 William H., born June 15, 1849.
- 1102 Cornelia Z, born April 27, 1851.
- 1103 George L., born Feb. 14, 1853
- 1104 Delia L., born Aug. 22, 1855, died July 10, 1859.
- 1105 Sophronia, born Dec. 12, 1857.
- 1106 Carrie E., born Feb 19, 1860.

**737**

**Melbourne**, third son of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia Ricker-married, Jan 4 1849. in DeWitt, N. Y., Susan [son ;

**DeGraff**, daughter of John M. DeGraff and Eva Van Epps :

children :

- 1107 Eva Eliza.  
 1108 Alice, married Julius Eaton ; has 12 children.  
 1109 Evanette, born August 6, 1853.  
 1110 Ida. 1111 Lewis. 1112 Myra.  
 1113 Delia. 1114 James.

### 738

**Jane**, youngest daughter of 374-144-65-22-5 and Lucretia Rick-  
 married, time and place unknown, Evert [erson ;  
**Jacobson**, of whom I have learned nothing ;  
 child : one.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

### 747

**Martha Amelia**, second daughter of 383-173-73-13-5 and  
 married, Nov. 29, 1838, Robert [Marcia White ;  
**Ely**, born June 3, 1807, in West Springfield, Mass. ;  
 children : have ten.

### 751

**Christopher C.**, fifth son of 383-173-73-24-13-5 and Martha  
 married, April 27, 1851, in New Rochelle, Margaret [White ;  
**Striker**, born Feb. 5, 1833, New York City, daughter of Henry  
 children : [Striker and Susan DeGrushe ;  
 1120 Frederick Christopher, born Sept. 25, 1856.  
 1121 Robert Columbus, born August 2, 1858.

### 755

**Edwin K.**, 2d, second son of 389-173-73-24-13-5 and Sophia  
 married, Sept. 11, 1853, in Pittsfield, O., Rosanna M. [Wills ;  
**McKnaughd**, born Oct. 7, 1832, daughter of John McKnaughd  
 children : [and Marilla Berry ;  
 1122 Ettie Hills, born Oct. 11, 1858, died Feb. 16, 1861.  
 1123 Carrie Marilla, born Oct. 14, 1863, is single.

### 758

**Francis L. B. D. W.**, third son of 389-173 73-24-13-5 and  
 married, Dec., 1860, place not mentioned, Celia [Sophia Wills ;  
**Ostrander**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 1124 Frances E , born Dec. 3, 1861.
- 1125 Catharine E., born July 3, 1864.
- 1126 Frances L. B. D W., jr., is married and has one child.
- 1127 Julia, birth not given.

**761**

**William C.**, eldest son of 393-176-73-24-13-5 and Rhoda married, Apr 18, 1866, place not given, Rebecca Jane [Westcott; **Bronson**, born Oct. 24, 1842, daughter of Abraham Bronson children : none reported. [and Mary Mather ;

**765**

**Alexander H.**, eldest son of 399-177-73-24-13-5 and Harriet married, Ap. 12, 1848, LaGrange, Tenn., Henrietta S. [Goodwin; **Polk**, birth and parentage not mentioned ;

children :

- 1128 Walter Hamilton, born 1849, died 1868, at 19.
- 1129 Charles Polk, birth unknown, died young.
- 1130 Norman LeNoir, born Jan. 1, 1853.
- 1131 Herbert, birth unknown, died young.
- 1132 Lora Belle, birth unknown, md. Frank Graham, 1877.

**770**

**James M.**, second son of 399-177-73-24-13-5 and Harriet Good- married, Nov. 4, 1853, Niagara Falls, N. Y., Mary A. [win ; **Scott**, date of birth not given, died May, 1881 ;

children :

- 1133 Lucy, born Jan. 13, 1860.
- 1134 Lora Frances, born Nov. 21, 1861.
- 1135 Sarah, born Oct. 1, 1864.
- 1136 Hattie, born Aug. 10, 1874.

**771**

**George A.**, youngest son of 399-177-73-24-13-5 and Harriet married, May 9, 1856, in Syracuse, N. Y., Anna J. [Goodwin ; **Ashfield**, b. Aug. 1, 1844, daughter of John Ashfield and Ann children : [Carr ;

- 1137 Esther Harriet, born Aug. 31, 1867.
- 1138 George Howard, born March 9, 1870.
- 1139 Julia May, born June 15, 1876.

**775**

**William T.**, eldest son of 405-179-73-24-13-5 and Tabitha Buck; married, time and place not mentioned, Olive M.

**Johnson**, of Boston, birth and parentage not given; children:

1140 Edward, died young. 1141 William D, died 1880.

1142 Susan.

**776**

**Silas H.**, second son of 405-179-73-24-13-5 and Tabitha Buck; married, time and place not mentioned,

**Josephine Theresa** Avery, daughter of Hubbard; children: none;

married, 2d wife, time and place not mentioned, Helen

**Sackett**, of Detroit, Mich, birth and parentage not given; child:

1143 Helena, birth unknown, married Charles Morley.

**777**

ASAHEL STEVENS AVERY was born Aug. 15, 1822. He is an artist and an author. Years ago he published a small drawing book, and later a large lithographic drawing of the village of Morris, N. Y. He was the postmaster of Morris for some twelve years, and was known as a public-spirited man. He occasionally wrote for the press. His reminiscences of the town of Morris were published in the *Morris Chronicle*, and afterwards embodied in the "History of Otsego County." He was one of the first spiritualists in the country, and occasionally wrote upon the subject, for the *Religio-Philosophical Journal*, of Chicago, Ill. In 1880 he furnished a series of letters for the *Oneonta Press*. He disclaims all pretensions to literary ability, however.

**Asahel S.**, third son of 405-179-73-24-13-5 and Tabitha Buck; married, Feb. 4, 1845, place not mentioned, Mary

**Halbert**, birth not given, daughter of Seth Halbert and Sally children: [Alden;

1144 Frank, born Oct. 20, 1851.

1145 Ben Lee, born Dec. 15, 1853. Residence, Morris, N. Y.

**778**

**Charles J.**, fourth son of 405-179-73-24-13-5 and Tabitha Buck; married, time or place not given, Louisa

**Warner**, of Fort Plain, N. Y.;

children :

1146 Charles A., birth unknown, in Adrian, Mich.

1147 Louisa, birth unknown.

**779**

**Benjamin L.**, youngest son of 405-179-73-24-13-5 and Tabitha married, July 4, 1853, place not mentioned, Ruth [Buck ;

**Pickens**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1148 George Ashtel, born June 6, 1860, is married.

1149 Mary, born April 20, 1834, married Thomas Sill.

Residence, Genoa, N. Y.

**781**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 406-179-73-24-13-5 and Harriette Lord; married, Oct. 23, 1844, Wellsborough, Pa., Robert C.

**Simpson** ; children : Charles B., born May 25, 1846, died Feb. 16, 1869. Mary S., born April 14, 1848. Ellen W., born Oct. 17, 1851, died Aug. 14, 1855. Harriet A., born Oct. 25, 1862. Maria R., born Jan. 5, 1866.

**782**

**Helen**, second daughter of 406-179-73-24-13-5 and Harriette married, June 13, 1847, place not mentioned, Theodore [Lord;

**Smith** ; child : Nellie, born July 14, 1851.

**785**

**Gertrude**, fourth daughter of 406-179-73-24-13-5 and Harriette married, May 5, 1859, Montrose, Pa., Edwin [Lord ;

**McKenzie** ; children : Edward Lord, born June 16, 1861. Harriet Louisa, born Oct. 18, 1863. Frances Gertrude, born Sept. 5, 1866 Charles Louis, born Sept. 20, 1869. Fayette Avery, born July 31, 1872. Stewart Tuttle, born June 23, 1874.

**787**

**Chauncey S.**, eldest son of 407-179-73-24-13-5 and Emeline married, time and place not given, Jane [VanBrunt ;

**Mathers**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1150 Marietta. 1151 Frances. 1152 Harriette ;

married, a second time, lady

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown.

787 was a soldier in the Civil war.

**789**

**Gilbert F.**, third son of 407-179-73-24-13-5 and Emeline Van  
married, time and place unknown, Abbie [Brunt ;

**Brewster**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

1153 Frank. 1154 Van Brunt.

789 was in the 161st New York Volunteers, in Bank's army, in  
the Red River expedition.

**795**

**William H.**, seventh son of 407-179-73-24-13-5 and Emeline  
married, about 1860, place unknown, Louisa [VanBrunt ;

**Cameron**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children :

1155 Mollie. 1156 Horace. 1157 Herbert. 1158 Abbie.

**799**

**John H.**, youngest son of 407-179-73-24-13-5 and Emeline Van  
married, time and place not mentioned, Anna [Brunt ;

**Hayward**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

1159 Edward. 1160 Charles. 1161 Archibald.

1162 Margaret. 1163 Herbert.

**813**

**Jabez H.**, eldest son of 451-212-89-43-15-5 and Rebecca Chap-  
married, time and place not given, a Miss [pell ;

**Murray**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none.

**814**

**John G.**, second son of 451-212-89-43-15-5 and Mrs. Rebecca  
married, May 13, 1849, place not named, Mary Eliz'h [Chappell ;

**Buck**, born, Jan. 25, 1829, died Jan. 23, 1854 ;  
child :

1164 Arthur Mars Darling, born Aug. 5, 1850, died Feb. 28, 1852 ;  
married, July 5, 1858, Spencer, Mass, Ellen Eliza

**Guilford**, born Aug. 28, 1832 ;

children : three, all of whom died at birth.

814 is a member of the State Board of Agriculture, and is the  
patentee of the Anti-Friction bearing. Res. Spencer, Mass.

**816**

**Amos**, third son of 451-212-89-43-15-5 and Rebecca Chappell ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, Ruth

**Parker**, birth and parentage not known ;  
child :

1165 A daughter, the only representative of her grandfather.

**825**

**John H.**, eldest son of 455-212-89-43-15-5 and Clarissa M. Stiles ;  
married, March 22, 1862, place not mentioned, Henrietta F.

**Peckham**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none reported.

**826**

**William B.**, second son of 455-212-89-43-15-5 and Clarissa M.  
married, March 29, 1866, place not mentioned, Eliz'h M. [Stiles ;

**Peckham**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

1166 Clarissa M., born June 4, 1868.

**829**

**Charles C.**, second son of 459-213-90-43-15-5 and Eliza Liver-  
married, April 26, 1858, in Hamilton, N. Y., Abby [more ;

**Dunham**, born March 12, 1837, died Aug. 4, 1866 ;  
children :

1167 H. Eugene, born Jan. 12, 1859.

1168 Hannah L., born May 29, 1861.

1169 George D., born July 12, 1863.

1170 Joel Frederick, born June 21, 1865.

**834**

**Agnes C.**, only daughter of 462-213-90-43-15-5 and Lucina  
married, Sept. 28, 1870, John Evelyn [Allen ;

**White** ; children : none reported ; lives in Mamaroneck, N. Y.

**835**

SHERMAN SANFORD AVERY was born in Forestville, N. Y.  
He entered the Belleville, Ont., Seminary, in 1862, returning  
home the same year to enter Eastman's Business College, in  
Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where he graduated after a three months'  
course. Returning home again he entered Fredonia Academy,  
where he remained nearly two years. When 17 years old, he  
entered the freshmen's class of Ann Arbor, Mich., University.

and during the year brought up his studies and was admitted to the sophomore class. He entered Cornell University, at its organization in October, 1868, where he graduated with honor in 1870, aged 20 years. After two years in the oil country, as confidential clerk and adviser of C. D. Angell, an extensive coal and oil operator, during which time he studied law, he was admitted to the bar in 1872. Then H. L. Taylor, the leading operator of Butler, Pa., tendered him the position of cashier of the Argyle Savings Bank. Then he became the legal adviser of the firm, and was admitted to the firm and continued in this position till his death.

**Sherman S.**, the only son of 462-213-90-43-15-5 and Lucina married, June 23, 1873, Forestville, N. Y., Mary A. [Allen; **Swift**, birth not given, daughter of Herman Swift;

children:

- 1171 Agnes, born July 15, 1874.
- 1172 Bessie, born Oct 8, 1875,
- 1173 Haskell Taylor, born Feb. 26, 1877.
- 1174 Mary, born Dec., 1878.

### 836

**Alfred Anson**, eldest son of 464-218-90-43-15-5 and Sally married, May 16, 1849, Alexandria, N. Y., Rhoda [Wilkie; **Crandall**, born June 10, 1839, died Nov. 18, 1863;

children:

- 1175 Charles S., born Jan. 29, 1856.
  - 1176 Frank A., born May 27, 1858.
  - 1177 Anson A., born Nov. 30, 1860.
  - 1178 William W., born Oct. 15, 1863;
- married, same place, March 2, 1865, Lydia

**Makepeace**, born July 2, 1834;

children: none reported.

### 837

**Mathew W.**, second son of 464 218 90-43-15-5 and Rhoda married, Dec. 6, 1849, place not mentioned, Mary [Crandall; **Getman**, born Feb. 10, 1871;

children:

- 1179 Sarah A., b July 28, 1853, m., Oct. 6, 1875, H. P. Cheese-
- 1180 Fred, born Dec. 8, 1861, died March 5, 1862. [man.
- 1181 Claude H., born Oct. 27, 1870, died Aug. 31, 1872



SIDNEY S. AVERY.

**839**

**Alonzo S.**, third son of 464-218-90-43-15-5 and Rhoda Crandall; married, Dec. 21, 1853, by Eleazer Lewis. Louisa Esther

**Putnam**, born Nov. 11, 1834, daughter of John Putnam and child; [Barbara Van Brocklin;

1182 Andrew William, born June 27, 1858.

**842**

**Smith D.**, fourth son of 464-218-90-43-15-5 and Rhoda Cran- married, May 1, 1858, place not mentioned, Sarah Caty [dall;

**Densmore**, birth and parentage not given;  
children:

1183 Anna Densmore, born April 5, 1859.

1184 Anson Alonzo, born Sept. 31, 1860.

1185 Smith Densmore, born Jan. 7, 1862.

**843**

**Sidney S.**, fifth son of 464-218-90-43-15-5 and Rhoda Crandall; married, Dec. 30, 1859, place not mentioned, Amanda

**Dowen**, birth and parentage not given;  
child:

1186 Mark W, born Nov. 7, 1866.

**846**

**Ferdinand**, eldest son of 469-218-90-43-15-5 and Maria Con- married, Feb. 25, 1873, place not mentioned, Mary [verse;

**Armstrong**, birth and parentage not given;  
children: none reported.

**848**

**Joel**, second son of 469-218-90-43-15-5 and Maria Converse;  
married, about 1860, place not mentioned, Emeline

**Brown**, birth and parentage not mentioned;  
children: none reported.

847 died in the army, Sept. 10, 1863.

**849**

**William**, youngest son of 469-218-90-43-15-5 and Maria Con- married, Nov. 8, 1870, place not mentioned, [verse;

**Amelia** Avery, b July 6, 1852, daughter of Richardson, 4th;  
children:

1187 Myra A., birth unknown. 1188 Ida May.

1189 Lavinia Viola.

**869**

**Charles Lee**, eldest son of 498-226-100-45-15-5 and Ann Lee ;  
married, Sept. 13, 1883, by Rev. O. R. Newell, Alice

**Edmunds**, daughter of Henry Edmunds and Anette Lincoln;  
children :

1190 Elmer E. 1191 Wilbur F.

**897**

**Charles O.**, eldest son of 544-239-102-45-15-5 and Margaret E.  
married, Nov. 26, in Greenville, S. C., Mary [Morris ;

**Swaudale**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

1192 Margaret Experience, born Sept. 12, 1877.

**898**

**Frank M.**, youngest son of 544-239-102-45 15-5 and Margaret  
married, Nov. 30, 1887, Washington, D. C , Lydia H. [E. Morris;

**Earl**, birth or parentage not given ;  
children : none reported.

**937**

**William C.**, eldest son of 572<sup>a</sup>-277-120 55 15-5 and Elizabeth  
married, Sept. 10, 1890, at Galena, Ill., Mary E. [Little ;

**Evans**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :

1193 George Wynne, born July 24, 1891.

937 is in the real estate business in Portland, Oregon.

**946**

**Sarah Rebecca**, only daughter of 582-293-125-57-18-5 and  
married, Sept. 2, '48, Brownville, Volney P. [Rebecca Langdon ;

**Brown**, son of Gen. Jacob Brown, hero of 1812 ;

children : Hattie, born Jan. 14, 1852. Florence M., born April  
27, 1856. Elisha Frank, born May 13, 1864.

**949**

CAPTAIN WILLIAM BOARDMAN AVERY went to the  
war as first lieutenant in the 132d N. Y. V. Infantry in 1862, and  
returned in 1865 with the rank of captain. He holds commis-  
sions, by brevet, as major, lieutenant-colonel and colonel. He was  
taken prisoner, and made the rounds of the Southern prisons,  
Libbey, Andersonville, and Columbia, S. C., from which he es-  
caped and reached our lines, Dec. 15, 1864, at Knoxville, Tennessee.

**William B.**, eldest son of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth married, July, 1874, place not mentioned, Samantha F. [Wilder; **Stone**, birth unknown, died Sept., 1880; no children; married, Jan. 9, 1882, place not mentioned, Ida **Smith**, birth and parentage not given; children: none reported.

**951**

**Elizabeth C.**, eldest dau. of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth married, April 14, 1863, place not mentioned, Samuel S. [Wilder; **Wright**, son of Sewell and Matilda Wright; children: Charles Delos, born Oct. 26, 1864. Mary E., born Oct. 21, 1866. Harold, born May 25, 1873. Leila, born in Lisbon, Ill., 1875.

**952**

**Hubert K.**, third son of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth married, March 3, 1868, place not named, Elizabeth [Wilder; **Brickley**, born March 2, 1846, daughter of Daniel Brickley; children:  
1194 Winfield Brickley, born April 27, 1870, died April 12, 1879.  
1195 Albert Wilbur, born July 28, 1880.

**953**

**Elisha D.**, jr, fourth son of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth married, Dec. 25, 1871, at Morris, Ill., Mary A. [Wilder; **Lidlow**, daughter of George and Nancy; child:  
1196 Hubert Charles, born March 8, 1877.

**954**

**Samuel P.**, fifth son of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth Wil- married, May 10, 1882, place not mentioned, Kate [der; **Wilder**, birth unknown, daughter of H. H. Wilder and Emma children: [Rese;  
1197 Laura, born March 10, 1883.  
1198 Wilder, born Aug. 20, 1885.  
1199 Son, born Nov. 18, 1889.

**955**

**John C. F.**, youngest son of 588-293-125-57-18-5 and Aseneth married, Sept. 2, 1879, place not mentioned, Jessie [Wilder; **Wilkinson**, birth not given, daughter of John and Mary children: [Wilkinson;

- 1200 Samuel King, born Oct. 18, 1880.  
 1201 Mary J., born June 8, 1882.  
 1202 Roscoe D., born Oct. 21, 1883.  
 1203 Maurice S., born Nov. 14, 1886.

## 988

**James C.**, eldest son of 611-319-130-61-20-5 and Mary Carlisle;  
 married, Dec. 22, 1842, Emeline C.

**Brown**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

- 1204 Byron G., born June 12, 1844, died Jan. 24, 1848.  
 1205 Emma E., born Jan. 3, 1849.  
 1206 Charles H., born April 4, 1851.  
 1207 Fred W., born July 10, 1860. Residence, Mottville, N. Y.

## 990

**Lucinda**, second daughter of 611-319-130-61-20-5 and Mary  
 married, time and place not mentioned, Ransom [Carlisle ;

**Tuttle**, born Nov. 7, 1826, son of Ransom Tuttle and Ethena  
 children : none reported. [Ellis ;

## 992

**Hiram**, eldest son of 613-319-130-61-20-5 and Ruth Nickerson ;  
 married, Jan. 25, 1849, place not mentioned, Catharine E

**Keys**, born Jan. 29, 1825, died March 17, 1854 ;  
 child :

- 1208 Dwight W., born Feb. 23, 1853.

## 993

**George W.**, second son of 613-319-130-61-20-5 and Ruth Nick-  
 married, Jan. 20, 1833, place not mentioned, Martha A. [erson ;

**Keys**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

- 1209 George W., jr., born July 28, 1857.  
 1210 Cora J., born May 5, 1859, m. Daville B. Shumway.

## 994

**Albert H.**, youngest son of 613-319-138-61-20-5 and Ruth Nick-  
 married, Sept. 12, 1858, place not mentioned, Emily E. [erson ;

**Pratt**, birth not given, died Feb. 21, 1887, aged 51 ;  
 children :

- 1211 Wyllys R., born Dec. 22, 1864.

## 995

**Milton B.**, eldest son of 614-318-130-61-20-5 and Levina Bartlett ;  
married, Oct. 27, 1847, place not mentioned, Lovicy Jane

**Bliss**, born May 16, 1828 ;

child :

1212 Delos Milton, born April 24, 1851.

995, in 1862, in company with John and James H. Ives, built the first cheese factory in Herkimer county.

## 996

**Morgan L.**, second son of 614-319-130-61-20-5 and Levina Bart-  
married, March 3, 1852, place not mentioned, Catharine [lett ;

**Cramer**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

1213 John Byron, born May 15, 1854.

## 997

**Oscar F.**, third son of 614-319-130-61-20-5 and Levina Bartlett ;  
married, time and place not given, Sarah Jane

**Harvey**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1214 Eugene Harold. 1215 Winnie Gertrude.

## 1000

**Seymour B.**, eldest son of 615-319-130-61-20-5 and Flora Bying-  
married, June 4, 1860, place not named, Olive McArthur [ton ;

**Stone**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1215 Olive Stone, born March 13, 1861.

1216 Flora, born Feb. 21, 1864.

1217 Alice, born Aug. 26, 1867.

1218 Susan Blanche, born Sept. 25, 1870.

1219 Seymour B., jr., born Sept. 11, 1872.

1220 William M., born July 6, 1876, died Aug. 25, 1877.

1221 Medad W., born Jan. 26, 1880.

## 1001

**Active N.**, only daughter of 615-319-130-61-20-5 and Flora By-  
married, Nov. 6, 1851, Salisbury, N. Y., Cornelius D. [ington ;

**Hopson**, born Aug. 26, 1821, died Aug. 20 1864 ;

children : Jenny, born Oct. 1, 1855. Martha C., born Oct. 11,  
1857. Seymour Ashton, born Jan. 1, 1860. Daniel Cornelius,  
born Aug. 15, 1863.

**1062**

**Charles W.**, eldest son of 718-372-144-65-22-5 and Betsy E. Wil-  
married, 1859, place not mentioned, Harriet E. [liams ;

**Woodin**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

1222 Lizzie L., born 1860, married Wm. H. Carrier.

1223 Adeline, born 1862, is single.

1224 Frank K., born 1864, married Bessie A. Northup: have a  
daughter Pauline.

**1063**

**Russell H.**, second son of 718-372-144-65-22-5 and Betsy E.  
married, Aug. 12, 1859, place not mentioned, Louisa [Williams ;

**Bush**, born Aug. 8, 1842, daughter of Lyman Bush and Cynthia  
children : [Woodruff ;

1225 Charles A., born March 27, 1863.

1226 George H., born July 17, 1866, is married.

1227 Clayton D., born March 30, 1872.

1228 Clinton E., born same, is married.

**1065**

**William R.**, eldest son of 719-372-144-65-22-5 and Mary Ann  
married, June 16, 1867, in Palermo, N. Y., Matilda J. [Walrath ;

**Hicks**, birth unknown, died 1886 ;  
children : none ;

married, time and place not mentioned, Mrs. Alice G.

**Harrington**, born June 25, 1850, daughter of Daniel Miller  
children : none reported. [and Nancy Sivers.

**1069**

**Lucy E.**, second daughter of 722-372-144-65-22-5 and Dorcas  
married, May 12, 1861, in Parish, N. Y., Sylvester S. [Rathbun ;

**Fort**, born Jan. 8, 1838 ;

children : Nellie Anna, born Sept. 1, 1864. Hattie Luella, born  
Sept. 22, 1866. Ernest Edward, born Aug. 30, 1868. Mary  
D. P., born May 23, 1873.

**1070**

**Cynthia A.**, third daughter of 722-372-144-65-22-5 and Dorcas  
married, Feb. 26, 1867, in Mexico, N. Y., Wm. Mark [Rathbun ;

**Cheever**, born Aug. 6, 1838 ;

children : George Drury, born Dec. 27, 1867. Elmer Earl,  
born Oct. 5, 1870.

**1071**

**George E.**, only son of 722-372-144-65-22-5 and Dorcas Rath-  
married, May 3, 1866, in Onondaga, N. Y., Caroline [bun ;

**Hays**, born April 23, 1848, daughter of Finley Hays and Mary  
children : [Ann McNaughton ;

1229 Carrie Lavinia, born Feb. 9, 1867

1230 Emma, born July 1, 1869.

**1072**

**Emma J.**, eldest daughter of 723-144-65-22-5 and Mary J. Beck-  
married, June 5, 1878, place not mentioned, Edmund [er ;

**Potter** ; child : Cora, born Mach 31, 1889.

**1073**

**Hattie**, second daughter of 723-372-144-65-22-5 and Mary J.  
married, Jan. 9, 1889, place not named, Rev. N. E. [Becker ;

**Jenkins** ; child : Josie E., born Nov. 23, 1889.

**1074**

**John M.**, only son of 723-372-144-65-22-5 and Mary J. Becker ;  
married, Aug. 19, 1880, place not mentioned, Hattie E.

**Jones**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

1231 Earl J., born June 5, 1884.

1232 Belle, born March 1, 1889.

**1081**

**Lucy**, eldest daughter of 730-373-144-65-22-5 and Emeline Cor-  
married, Jan. 20 1867, place not given, John [nell ;

**Wright**, born June 9, 1841 ;

children : Katie B., born Dec 3, 1869. Henry, born Aug. 3,  
1871. William T., born March 28, 1873. George, born March  
14, 1874. Emma, born June 13, 1875. Lillie, born Nov. 21,  
1877. Thomas, born April 22, 1886.

**1082**

**Martha C.**, second daughter of 730-373-144-65-22-5 and Emeline  
married, Dec. 5, 1867, place not given, Gilbert D. [Cornell ;

**Durfee**, born March 21, 1848 ;

child : Floyd J., born March 21, 1848.

**1083**

**Walter P.**, only son of 730-373-144-65-22-5 and Emeline Cor-  
married, Feb. 22, 1881, place not given, Matie E. [nell;

**McChesney**, born Dec. 11, 1857, dau. of William and Sarah ;  
child :

1233 Ordell, born Aug. 9, 1884.

**1085**

**Sarah C.**, second daughter of 731-373-144-65-22-5 and Clarinda  
married, Sept. 13, 1871, place not given, Henry Clay [Howard ;

**Young**, born Feb. 22, 1842 ;

children : Edna Avery, born May 31, 1873. Henry Clay, jr.,  
born Sept. 15, 1883. Beulah Clare, born June 14, 1886 Thera  
Majorie, born March 9, 1890.

**1086**

**Alice J.**, third daughter of 731-373-144-65-22-5 and Clarinda  
married, Nov. 22, 1876, place not given, Alva J. [Howard ;

**Merry**, born August, 1851 ;

children : Maude E., born Jan. 14, 1880. Wayne, born March  
18, 1882.

**1087**

**Beulah C.**, fourth daughter of 731-373-144-65-22-5 and Clarinda  
married, Feb 16, 1882. place not given, Charles [Howard ;

**Currie**, born Nov. 1, 1854 ;

children : Mabel A., born Aug 31, 1882 Philo Avery, born  
Dec. 8, 1884. Thomas William, born Feb. 17, 1886. Alice  
Sarah, born, Dec. 15, 1888.

## NINTH GENERATION.

**1120**

**Frederick C.**, eldest son of 751-383-173-73-24-13 5 and Mar-  
married, Feb. 16, 1878, Susan Gertrude [garet Striker ;

**Holland**, born Aug. 17, 1859, daughter of Levi Holland and  
children : [Jennie Goughnour ,

1234 Frederick Holland, born May 18, 1881.

1235 Mabel Blanche, born May 14, 1883

Mr. Avery is a machinist, designer and manufacturer. Res.  
Chicago, Ill.

## 1130

**Norman L.**, second son of 765-399-177-73-24-13-5 and Miss H. S. married, Nov. 3, 1875, place not mentioned, Minnie F. [Polk ;

**Pullen**, born Dec. 25, 1856, dau. of Benjamin K. Pullen and children : [Minerva F. Smith ;

1236 Hamilton King, born Aug. 7, 1876.

1237 Norman Le Noir, jr., born Aug. 21, 1878.

1238 Walter Graham, born Nov. 20, 1880, died young.

1239 Charles Leslie, born Feb. 18, 1883.

1240 Benjamin Pullen, born Dec. 18, 1884, died young.

1241 Eugene Redford, born April 26, 1887.

1242 Percy Prince, born March 9, 1889.

1243 Minnie Pullen, born July 27, 1891.

## 1137

**Esther H.**, eldest dau. of 771-399-177-73-24-13-5 and Anna J. married, June 12, 1889, in Syracuse, N. Y., Albert [Ashfield ;

**York** ; children : Florence Effie, born April 7, 1890. Effie Marion, born Feb. 5, 1892.

## 1138

**George H.**, eldest son of 771-399-177-73-24-13-5 and Anna J. married, June 6, 1892, in Syracuse, N. Y., Marion K. [Ashfield ;

**Fox**, born Oct. 2, 1867, daughter of Henry William Fox and Kate Wiswill Hobby.

## 1144

**Frank**, eldest son of 777-405-179-73-24-13-5 and Mary Halbert ; married, May 19, 1875, place not given, Eva J.

**Hurlbutt**, born July 9, 1854, dau. of E. A. Hurlbutt and Polly child : Bertha May, born Feb. 6, 1878. [Hurlbutt Cousins ;

## 1145

**Ben Lee**, second son of 777-405-179-73-24-13-5 and Mary Halbert ; married, Feb., 1881, place not mentioned. Two names have been sent to me, Hattie Chrysler and Anna Emerick. Mr. Avery will not inform me about the discrepancy or give information.

## 1182

**Andrew W.**, (M. D.), only son of 839-464-218-90-43-15-5 and married, June 27, 1882, Delia Rebecca [Louisa E. Putnam ;

**Shultz**, born March 8, 1863, daughter of David Shultz and children : [Mary Ann Hatton ;

- 1245 Mary Quick, born July 26, 1883.  
 1246 Louisa Shultz, born Aug. 30, 1884.  
 1247 Oliver Baldwin, born Oct. 12, 1885.  
 1248 Walter Adolph, born Nov. 19, 1891.

**1184**

**Anson A.**, eldest son of 842-464-218-90-43-15-5 and Sarah C. married, Oct. 9, 1884, place not mentioned, Carrie M. [Dinsmore;  
**Breese**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children:

- 1249 Grace Catharine, born Oct. 1, 1888.  
 1250 Anson Raymond, born March 5, 1891.  
 1251 Roland Alonzo, birth same (twins).

**1185**

**Smith D.**, second son of 842-464-218-90-43-15-5 and Sarah C. married, June 23, 1889, place not mentioned, Lida A. [Dinsmore;  
**Brown**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children: none reported.

**1208**

**Dwight W.**, only son of 992-613-319-130-61-20-5 and Cath. E. married, Dec. 23, 1879, place not mentioned, Serviah [Keys;  
**Potter**, daughter of Lyman H. Potter and Sophia Wade;  
 child:

- 1252 Loyd L., born Feb. 8, 1883.

**1211**

**Wyllys R.**, only son of 994-613-319-130-61-20-5 and Emily E. married, Jan. 15, 1887, place not mentioned, Jessie [Pratt;  
**Johnson**, birth and parentage not given;  
 children: none reported.

**1212**

**Delos M.**, only son of 995-614-319-130-61-20-5 and Lovicy J. married, Aug. 31, 1873, place not mentioned, Alice [Bliss;  
**March**, born Sept. 7, 1848, parentage not given;  
 child:

- 1253 Florence Winifred, born Dec. 4, 1875.

## INDEX.

## AVERY FAMILY—DESCENDANTS OF JOHN.

Abraham 55	416	Caleb 172	437
Alva 351	466	Charles B. 476	487
Amariah 177	438	Charles C. 829	529
Amariah, jr. 400	473	Charles Forsyth 206	446
Asa 165	436	Charles Hedding 569	503
Asahel 179	438	Charles Hudson 541	492
Asahel, jr. 405	473	Charles J. 778	526
Asahel Stevens 777	526	Charles 406, Lord	473
Abel 84	424	Charles Lee 869	532
Abner 61	419	Charles O. 897	532
Abner, jr. 129	431	Charles Thomas 530	491
Abner S. 667	515	Charles 229, Taylor	452
Albert H. 994	534	Charles W. 1062	536
Albert S. 680	516	Caspar Hugh 286	459
Alfred 203	445	Christopher 138	433
Alfred Anson 836	530	Christopher, jr. 354	468
Allen Alfred 432	478	Christopher 201, Lane	444
Allen Arvin 273	458	Christopher C. 751	524
Allen Dake 467	494	Chauncy 407	474
Allen Thompson 423	477	Chauncey S. 787	527
Andrew 62	420	Cyrus 87	424
Andrew, jr. 137	433	Daniel 175	437
Andrew W. 1182, M. D.	539	Daniel Brown 393	472
Andrew, 3d 340	465	Daniel Clark 237	455
Alexander H. 765	522	Daniel Dade 272	458
Adoniram S. 665	515	Daniel 615, Byington	511
Alonzo S. 839	531	Daniel 103, Rhodes	427
Anson 464	486	David 78, Chaplin	422
Anson A. 1184	540	David, jr. 192	444
Amos 73	421	David 37, Meach	413
Amos, jr. 173	437	David 187, Goddard	438
Amos, 3d 383	471	David 212, Hannah	447
Amos 46, Capt.	415	David, jr. 453, Rev.	480
Amos 66, Phebe	420	Delos M. 1212	540
Amos John 291	460	Dwight W. 1208	540
Amos 816, Parker	529	Ephraim Kingsbury 389	472
Amos 135, Rowland	432	Ebenezer Root 399	473
Amos Read 462	485	Eliphalet 373	471
Amos Walker 122	429	Ephraim Earl 722	520
Austin 725	521	Elias Packer 120	428
Austin Sawyer 557	493	Elias J. 356	468
Augustus S. 510	491	Elisha D., jr. 953	533
Benjamin 14	406	Elisha 18	410
Benjamin, jr. 33	412	Elisha, jr. 57	419
Benjamin III, Patchen	427	Elisha 307, Clark	462
Benjamin F. 270	457	Elisha Denison 582	506
B. Franklin 619, Bartlett	512	Edwin A. 555	493
Benjamin L. 779	527	Edwin Barnes 590	507
Ben Lee 1145	539	Edwin Kingsbury 755	524
Beebe Denison 188	439	Elroy McKendree 567	496
Billious 319	463	Edmond 130	431
Billious 614, Bartlett	510	Edmond 616, Thrall	511
Byron 709	518		

Ferdinand 846.....	531	John, 3d 24.....	411
Fernald S. 682, Rev.....	517	John, 4th 71.....	421
Frank 1144.....	539	John C. F. 955.....	533
Frank F. 692.....	517	John 41, Hough.....	413
Frank M. 898.....	532	John 45, Miner.....	414
Francis L. B. D. W. 758.....	524	John, jr. 100.....	420
Francis S. 258.....	456	John 455, Deacon.....	480
Franklin G. 430.....	477	John Francis 531.....	491
Frederic Woodruff 483.....	487	John Franklin 223.....	449
Frederick 219.....	448	John Gilbert 814.....	528
Frederick 469, Converse.....	486	J. Hartwell 694.....	517
Frederick C. 1120.....	538	John H. 799.....	528
George 30.....	412	John H. 825, Peckham.....	529
George 34.....	412	John L. 661.....	513
George, jr. 80.....	423	John 170, Murdock.....	437
George, 3d 200.....	444	John M. 1074.....	537
George Amariah 771.....	525	John N. 634.....	512
George B. 261.....	457	John O, 503.....	490
George 309, Armstrong.....	462	J. Robie 713.....	519
George Earl 1071.....	357	John Snell 303, Huick.....	430
George 30, Eunice.....	430	John Snell 599.....	508
George Howard 1138.....	539	John Titus 489.....	488
George 613, Nickerson.....	510	John W. 238.....	455
George Smith 572a.....	494	John 657, Bixby.....	513
George W. 993.....	534	John Franklin 223.....	449
George William 209.....	446	Joel 461.....	485
George Whipfield 417c.....	475	Joel 848, Brown.....	531
Gilbert F. 789.....	528	Joel L. 701.....	518
Gilbert T. 504.....	490	Joseph 213.....	447
Gilbert M. 225.....	450	Joseph, jr. 459.....	485
Harry R. 325.....	464	Joseph 125, Rev.....	430
Hazen W. 675.....	516	Joseph 305, Truax.....	462
Henry 546.....	492	Joseph Babcock 299.....	462
Henry Clinton 113.....	428	Josiah 20.....	410
Hiram 992.....	534	Josiah 331.....	465
Horatio Mower 427.....	477	Lauren 274.....	458
Hubbard 408.....	474	Leonard 365.....	470
Hubbard Burrows 121.....	429	Lester 736.....	523
Hubbard Burrows 288, Bush.....	460	Levi 620.....	512
Hubert K. 952.....	533	Lewis 645.....	513
Ira 375.....	471	Lewis 732, Ladd.....	522
James 53.....	415	Lucius 236.....	454
James, jr. 108.....	427	Lyman 318.....	463
James 114.....	428	Lysander C. 606.....	509
James Bruce 232.....	453	Mathew W. 837.....	530
James C. 988.....	533	Melbourne 737.....	523
James Christopher 271.....	457	Merwin 723.....	520
James M. 770.....	525	Milo 712.....	519
James 618, Thompson.....	511	Milton B. 995.....	535
Jabez 72.....	421	Milwell M. 367.....	470
Jabez, jr. 166.....	436	Morgan L. 996.....	535
Jabez 176, M. D.....	437	Moses 346.....	466
Jabez 451, Chappell.....	479	Moses Chauncey 730.....	521
Jabez H. 813.....	528	Moulson 374.....	471
Jabez Tracy 226.....	451	Nathan 74.....	422
Jacob 591.....	507	Nathan 141, Pearson.....	434
John, 1st 5.....	403	Nathaniel 22.....	411
John, jr. 13.....	405	Nathaniel 54, Unknown.....	415

Nathaniel 136, Hare.....	432	Simeon 202.....	444
Nathaniel 339 McCrillis.....	465	Simeon 358, Simpson.....	469
Nathaniel 353, Richardson.....	467	Smith D. 842.....	531
Nathaniel 63, Sanford.....	420	Smith D. 1185.....	540
Nehemiah 77.....	422	Smith Putnam 357.....	468
Newell J. 364.....	469		
Noah Lund 363.....	469	Thaddeus 322.....	464
Norman L. 1130.....	539	Taylor M. 481.....	487
		Thomas Henry 233.....	453
Oren Smith 239.....	455	Thomas Morris 544.....	492
Orin Austin 663.....	514	Torry Winslow 493.....	489
Orrin J. 566.....	494		
Otis 230, Hon.....	452	Walter P. 1083.....	538
Otis A. 509.....	491	Warren 621.....	512
Oscar F. 997.....	535	Warren 653, Bixby.....	513
		Worcester 313.....	463
Philander 359.....	469	William 29.....	412
Philo 731.....	522	William, jr. 43a.....	414
		William 15, Richardson.....	409
Richard 341.....	466	William 82, Unknown.....	423
Richard Ford 719.....	520	William, jr. 204.....	446
Richardson, 1st 43.....	414	William 35, Denison.....	413
Richardson, jr. 90.....	424	William, 1st 65.....	420
Richardson, 3d 218.....	448	William, 2d 144.....	435
Richardson, 4th 472.....	486	William, 3d 372.....	470
Robert, 102.....	426	William, 849, Avery.....	531
Robert B. 240, Hon.....	455	William B. 826.....	529
Robert Bruce 538.....	492	William B. 949, Stone.....	533
Roswell 79.....	423	William C. 761.....	525
Russell 718.....	520	William C. 937, Evans.....	532
Russell H. 1063.....	536	William 474, Bartlett.....	487
		William H. 795.....	528
Samuel 99.....	424	William Harrison 721.....	520
Samuel 128, Calkins.....	430	William Hugh 556.....	493
Samuel 448, Elizabeth.....	478	William 734, Wood.....	523
Samuel Porter 954.....	533	William R. 1065.....	536
Samuel 595, Rae.....	508	William 277, Reed.....	458
Samuel King 588.....	507	William T. 505.....	490
Samuel 293, Langdon.....	461	William T. 775, Johnson.....	526
Sterling W. 486.....	488	Winfield, or Walter, Scott 563.....	493
Sherman Sanford 835.....	529	Wyllys 611.....	509
Seymour B. 1000.....	555	Wyllys R. 1211.....	540
Sidney S. 843.....	531		
Silas Dort 228.....	451	Zelotus William 235.....	453
Silas H. 776.....	526		

MEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Allen, Ira 360.....	409	Baker, Mr. 174.....	422
Allen, Amos 268, M. D.....	428	Bartlett, M. H. 774.....	473
Allen, Wayne 484.....	487	Bartlett, Samuel 580.....	506
Anderson, Holbrook 245.....	456	Barrett, Asa 502.....	489
Annis, Mr. 334.....	432	Baumis, Stephen 1094.....	522
Atkins, James 332.....	465	Brace, Mr. 220.....	425
Atwater, Alfred 629.....	464	Brazee, Frederick 724, Rev.....	521
		Bradford, Samuel 417d.....	476
Babcock, David 44.....	414	Beach, Erastus 327.....	431
Bagley, Horace 628.....	464	Berryman, Thomas 573.....	505

Benjamin, Mosher 107-110.....	415	Fiske, Sylvenus 215.....	425
Berryman, Thomas 573.....	505	Fisher, Ezra 243.....	456
Brennan, Roger 507.....	491	Fitts, J. George 666.....	515
Bishop, John 208.....	446	Flint, George 231.....	426
Borden, Daniel 304.....	430	Foote, Abram H. 726.....	521
Brockway, Elijah 76.....	411	Foote, Cotton 334.....	432
Bromley, Avery 450.....	447	Fort, Sylvester S. 1069.....	536
Bronson, Harvey 617.....	464	Fritcher, John P. 589.....	507
Brown, Fred 715.....	470	Fuller, Aaron C. 434.....	478
Brown, Volney P. 946.....	532		
Buckley, Peter 39.....	413	Gager, John 75.....	411
Burton, Mr. 104.....	415	Gates, Robert 497.....	488
		Gamage, Calvin 547.....	455
Clapp, Solomon 314.....	463	Cere, William 458.....	447
Carlton, Warren 368.....	470	Glitton, Mr. 343.....	433
Chapman, Monroe 647.....	466	Gore, Obadiah 91.....	425
Clark, Chester D. 193.....	423	Godfrey, Oscar 844.....	486
Clark, Lucas 315.....	431	Goldthwait, Ebenezer 609.....	463
Cheswell Wm. T. 1034.....	515		
Cheeseman, H. P. 1179.....	530	Hadley, Mr. 1003.....	511
Cheever, Wm. N. 1070.....	536	Haight, Alonzo D. 543.....	455
Clift, William 190.....	439	Hakes, Almon D. 554.....	457
Colby, Loyal H. 688.....	517	Hale, John 631.....	465
Comstock, A. W. 549.....	456	Haney, Herman H. 969.....	508
Comstock, Harrison B. 699.....	518	Harriot, Mr. 69.....	411
Coombs, Rockwell 587.....	506	Hatch, Mr. 380.....	435
Cone, Mr. 757.....	472	Hayward, Jonathan 696.....	469
Crafts, Warren L. 704.....	518	Helmer, Elijah 989.....	510
Cronk, Edward G. 693.....	468	Herrick, Isaac 211.....	447
Cummins, Dwight 292.....	461	Herrington, Mr. 117.....	415
Cunningham, Patrick 642.....	512	Hewitt, Thomas 194.....	423
Cunningham, Wm. 330.....	432	Hill, Clark 257.....	456
Currie, Charles 1087.....	538	Hodge, Franklin 540.....	455
Currier, Wm. H. 1222.....	536	Hopson, James 612.....	464
Church, Augustine 605.....	509	Hopson, Cornelius D. 1001.....	555
		Hopkins, D. B. 205.....	446
Dearborn, Allen 683.....	517	Hopkins, Nathan 207.....	424
Dearborn, Wm. B. 351.....	466	Hood, George 671.....	516
Denison, Adam 26.....	405	Hood, John 644.....	466
Denison, Beebe 32.....	412	Hough, Serajah 312.....	431
Denison, Benadam 32.....	412	Howser, John 205.....	446
Denison, John 27.....	411	Hicks, Alonzo 600.....	462
Denison, Joseph 161.....	436	Hicks, Garrett 465.....	448
Denison, William 12.....	405	Hilton, Nathan 290.....	460
Dinsmore, Elisha M. 698.....	518	Hitchcock, William 593.....	508
Dixon, C. T. 804.....	477	Huff, Wm. J. 565, M. D.....	494
Dort, Silas 222.....	449	Huntley, Mr. 68.....	411
Douglass, Sam. 127.....	430	Hutchins, A. S. 428.....	477
Drown, Merrill J. 431.....	477	Hyde, Stephen 92.....	414
Durfee, Gilbert 1082.....	522		
		Jacobson, Evert 738.....	524
Eaton, Hiram 733.....	522	Johnson, Mason 124.....	419
Ery, Robert 747.....	524	Johnson, Thomas 677.....	516
Emerson, Charles 487.....	488	Jones, Ezekiel 596.....	462
Fairchild, Henry 379.....	435	Kellogg, Mr. 542.....	455
Farnham, Mr. 344.....	433	Kidson, Richard 593.....	508
Flack, Mr. 347.....	433	Kingsley, Milton 460.....	448
Franklin, Thomas 105.....	415		
Fredenburg, George 468.....	448	Langdon, Seth 296.....	462
Fie, George H. 763.....	472		
Fiske, Bingham 194.....	423		

Langworthy, Sanford 216	425	Satterlee, William 17	410
Lanpher, Egbert 594	508	Sellers, Walter 711	519
Lathrop, Benjamin 404	473	Shafer, Henry 592	462
Lewis, Sidney S. 568	503	Shipman, Abner 143	435
Lyman, Samuel M. 604	463	Sill, Thomas 1149	527
Manatt, Frank T. 710	519	Simpson, Robert C. 781	527
Maxwell, F. C. 424	477	Slawson, Amos 267	428
Mattoon, Henry 670	515	Sleeper, George 352	467
Merry, Alva J. 1086	538	Smith, Frank 672	516
Merrill, William 598	464	Smith, Nathaniel 585	506
Metcalf, Ephraim 656	466	Smith, Samuel 501	489
McKenzie, Edwin 785	527	Smith, Stephen 378	435
McCrillis, Robert 136	432	Smith, Theodore 782	527
Morgan, John 38	413	Smith, William H. 191	144
Morgan, Nicholas 85	424	Snow, Laurentius 587	506
Mowry, George 186	438	Spoor, Asahel 224	450
Millard, John 243	456	Stacy, Charles 368	470
Miller, Stephen 470	448	Stacy, Ebenezer 260	457
Mitchell, Harvey W. 488	488	Stafford, Mr. 1005	512
Mitchell, R. Y. 494	450	Stedman, F. C. 438	478
Mudge, Martin 164	436	Steele, John 673	516
Nash, Mr. 559	458	Steer, Clark 744	472
Nelson, David Levi 572	505	Taplin, Warren 651	466
Neptune, Kent R. 1035	515	Taylor, John D. 452	447
Nisewender, George 575	505	Tillotson, Mr. 345	433
Noyes, Edward 88	412	Thomas, Azariah 457	480
Ormsbee, Harrison 735	523	Tucker, Joseph 287	459
Packer, James 11	405	Tuttle, Ransom 990	534
Park, Benjamin F. 449	478	Van Deuzen, Miller 234	426
Partridge, Frederick P. 417a	475	Vroman, Joseph 289	460
Petrie, Daniel 478	448	Walter, Vincent 1067	520
Phillips, Ovid 840	486	White, John Evelyn 834	529
Plues, Lyman H. 579	505	Whitlock, Levi A. 499	489
Potter, Edmund 1072	537	Whitney, Enos 134	432
Pratt, Fred B. 708	518	Whitney, James 583	506
Prior, Horace 532	491	Whitney, John 67	411
Ransom, H. S. 769	473	Widger, John 716	519
Rathbone, Jonathan 36	413	Wilkie, Stephen 465	448
Reed, Clark J. 642	513	Wilson, Fernando 845	486
Reeves, Abner 463	448	Wilson, William 660	513
Reeves, Asel 466	448	Willey, Frank 641	465
Rice, Ira 323	431	Williams, Henry 58	410
Robie, Lyman M. 687	517	Williams, Henry 669	467
Robbins, Isaac 506	490	Winship, Theophilus Y 259	457
Robinson, Walter S. 437	478	Wingate, James 676	516
Rogers, Thomas 1092, Rev.	522	Wright, John 1081	537
Roberts, Julius O. 471	448	Wright, Samuel S. 951	533
Root, William P. 1091	522	Woodward, H. P. 495	450
Royal, John G. 500	489	Worden, R. T. 756	462
Russell, Mr. 371	435	York, Albert G. 1137	539
		Young, Thomas 461	450
		Young, Henry Clay 1085	538

## WOMEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Allen, Lucina 462.....	486	Cameron, Louisa 795.....	528
Allen, Cordelia M. 599.....	508	Carlisle, Mary 611.....	510
Allyn, Mary 80.....	423	Chaplin, Hannah 78.....	423
Armstrong, Hannah 309.....	462	Chapman, Sarah 113.....	428
Armstrong, Mary 846.....	531	Chappell, Mrs. Rebecca 451.....	479
Armstrong, Julia 675.....	516	Cheseborough, Abigail 15.....	404
Ashfield, Anna J. 771.....	525	Chrysler, Hattie 1145.....	539
Avery, Amelia 849.....	531	Churchill, Armena 299.....	462
Avery, Betsy E. 692.....	517	Clapp, Electa 606.....	509
Avery, Elizabeth 448.....	478	Clark, Lydia 307.....	462
Avery, Eunice 30.....	412	Clark, Rachel 318.....	463
Avery, Hannah 212.....	447	Coburn, Sarah G. 357.....	468
Avery, Josephine T. 776.....	526	Cockrell, Julia 563.....	493
Avery, Laura 566.....	494	Cole, Charlotte 325.....	465
Avery, Prudence 172.....	437	Cole, Caroline J. 451.....	479
Avery, Rosanna 232.....	453	Coleman, Luella 557.....	493
Avery, Temperance 84.....	424	Coleman, Ruth C. 271.....	457
Babbitt, Frances M. 273.....	458	Converse, Maria 469.....	486
Babcock, Elizabeth 18.....	410	Cook, Ann Eliza 590.....	507
Bailey, Caroline 270.....	457	Cook, Elizabeth 236.....	455
Baker, Laura E. 261.....	457	Coolidge, Henrietta L. 206.....	446
Baker, Mercy 114.....	428	Cornell, Emeline 730.....	521
Baldwin, Lydia 325.....	464	Cotton, Annie L. 567a.....	494
Barnes, Anna 130.....	431	Covill, Sally 120.....	428
Barnes, Mary 89.....	424	Crain, Julia 238.....	455
Bartlett, Levina 614.....	511	Cramer, Catharine 996.....	535
Bartlett, Mary 474.....	487	Crandall, Rhoda 836.....	530
Bartlett, Sophia 619.....	512	Crossitt, Eunice L. 736.....	523
Brace, Persis 219.....	448	Cummins, Charlotte 225.....	450
Becker, Mary J. 723.....	520	Currier, Susan 341.....	466
Benjamin, Polly 461.....	485	Cutler, Catharine E. 272.....	458
Breese, Carrie May 1184.....	540		
Brewster, Abbie 789.....	528	Darrow, Julia 453.....	480
Billings, Hannah L. 432.....	478	Davis, Mary Jane 505.....	490
Bliss, Lovicy J. 995.....	535	DeGraff, Susan 737.....	523
Brickley, Elizabeth 952.....	533	Deming, —— 430.....	477
Bixby, Emma 653.....	513	Denison, Anna 77.....	422
Bixby, Maggie 657.....	513	Denison, Phebe 29.....	412
Borodel, Patience 46.....	415	Denison, Phebe 35.....	413
Boys, Ada A. 569.....	505	Denison, Sarah 13.....	405
Brown, Abigail 351.....	466	Denison, Sarah 14.....	406
Brown, Emeline 848.....	551	Dennis, Mary 45.....	414
Brown, Emeline C. 988.....	534	Densmore, Sarah C. 842.....	531
Brown, Lida A. 1185.....	540	Dexter, Lovinia 203.....	445
Brown, Nancy 240.....	455	Dimock, Betsy 408.....	474
Bronson, Rebecca J. 761.....	525	Downen, Amanda 843.....	531
Buck, Elizabeth 814.....	528	Dudley, Jenny 712.....	519
Buck, Tabitha 405.....	473	Dunham, Abby 829.....	529
Buell, Mehitable 71.....	421		
Burchard, Celinda 373.....	471	Earl, Lydia H. 898.....	532
Burrows, Mercy 74.....	422	Eastman, Laura Ann 365.....	470
Burt, Hannah 313.....	463	Edgerton, Anna 73.....	421
Bush, Barbara J. 288.....	460	Edmond, Miss 20.....	410
Bush, Louisa 1063.....	536	Edmunds Alice 869.....	532
Bushnell, Lucy 72.....	421	Eldred, Lovinia 472.....	486
Butler, Mahala 331.....	465	Emerick, Anna 1145.....	539
Byington, Flora 615.....	411	Emerson, Celia 219.....	448
Calkins, Lydia 128.....	430	Emory, Mary 645.....	513

Everett, Lucy 144 .....	435	Keep, Elizabeth Porter 417c.....	476
Evans, Mary E. 937.....	532	Keys, Catharine E. 992 .....	534
Farnham, Clarissa 237.....	455	Keys, Martha A. 993 .....	534
Fillmore, Ruby 453.....	480	King, Deborah 125 .....	430
Finney, Abbie 713 .....	519	Kingsbury, Irene 73.....	421
Fish, Martha 79.....	423	Kinney, Electa 599.....	508
Forbush, Lucia J. 233 .....	453	Ladd, Phebe 732.....	522
Ford, Jemima 372 .....	470	Lane, Susan 201.....	444
Forsyth, Nancy 87.....	424	Langdon, Rebecca 293.....	461
Fox, Marion K. 1138 .....	539	Lansing, Augusta M. 538.....	492
Friedenburgh, Susan 286 .....	459	Lee, Ann 498 .....	489
Gardner, Lydia 34.....	412	Lidlow, Mary A. 953 .....	533
Getman, Mary 837.....	530	Liffingwell, Lydia A. 213.....	447
Gillett, Althina R. 606 .....	509	Lillis, Betsy 346.....	466
Goddard, Abigail 187.....	438	Little, Elizabeth 572a .....	495
Goodwin, Harriet 399.....	473	Livermore, Eliza 459.....	485
Graham, Emily 235 .....	453	Loomis, Abigail 173 .....	437
Green, Sarah 165 .....	436	Loomis, Laura 481 .....	487
Greenfield, Sarah M. 209.....	446	Lord, Harriette 406.....	474
Gridley, Amorette 582.....	506	Lukins, Hannah 223 .....	450
Grills, Elizabeth 235.....	453	Lund, Sophia 138 .....	433
Guilford, Ellen E. 814.....	528	Mann, Mary J. 680.....	516
Hall, Jerusha 341 .....	466	Makepeace Lydia 836.....	530
Hall, Eunice 61.....	419	March, Alice 1212.....	540
Hall, Mrs. Sally 325 .....	465	Mathers, Jane 787.....	527
Halbert, Mary 777 .....	526	Martin, Lutheria 682 .....	517
Hamilton, Harriet A. 209 .....	447	Maxson, Eunice 90.....	424
Hare, Jerusha 136 .....	432	Maynard, Minerva 621.....	512
Harkness, Eliza 274 .....	458	Meach, Hannah 37.....	413
Harrington, Alice G. 1065.....	536	McChesney, Matie E. 1083.....	538
Harrison, Sarah C. 486.....	488	McCcollough, Mrs. 453.....	480
Harrower, Euphemia 721.....	520	McCrillis, Mrs. Sally 339.....	465
Hartshorn, Clarissa 179 .....	438	McCutcheon, Nancy 122 .....	424
Harvey, Sarah J. 997 .....	535	McGehar, Mrs. Amanda 423.....	477
Hays, Caroline 1071 .....	537	McKnaughd, Rosanna M. 755. ....	524
Hayward, Anna 799 .....	528	Miner, Anna 45.....	414
Hewitt, Mary Jane 483 .....	487	Miner, Rebecca 57 .....	419
Hicks, Matilda J. 1065 .....	536	Mitchell, Myra H. 489.....	488
Hinckley, Joann 258 .....	456	Morgan, Eunice 204.....	446
Hinson, Mrs. Sarah 202.....	445	Morgan, Mary 33 .....	412
Hoffman, Rosalie A. 663 .....	514	Morgan, Rebecca B. 192.....	444
Hole, Louisa 230 .....	453	Morris, Abigail 239.....	455
Holland, Susan G. 1120.....	533	Morris, Margaret E. 544.....	592
Holmes, Almira A. 455 .....	480	Mower, Jane 203.....	445
Hough, Mary 41 .....	413	Mooers, Gertrude E. 709.....	518
Howard, Clarinda 731.....	522	Murray, Miss 813 .....	5 8
Hughson, Pauline J. 541.....	492	Murdock, Nancy 170 .....	437
Humphrey, Roxalana 100 .....	426	Newcomb, Ruth Ann 665 .....	515
Huntington, Eunice 166 .....	436	Nichols, Betsy 357.....	468
Hurlbutt, Eva J. 1144.....	539	Nickerson, Ruth 613.....	510
Jackson, Lucy Ann 694 .....	517	Norton, Melinda A. 614 .....	511
Jenks, Mandane 504 .....	490	Ogle, Mary M. 546.....	492
Jones, Hattie E. 1074 .....	537	Ostrander, Celia 758.....	524
Jones, Sally 138 .....	433	Packer, Mercy 55 .....	419
Johnson, Jessie 1211 .....	540	Paige, Eliza 200.....	444
Johnson, Olive M. 775.....	526	Paine, Nancy 340.....	465
Keen, Rebecca 427.....	477	Parker, Ruth 816.....	529

Parsons, Arisba 504.....	490	Strong, Lydia 453.....	480
Patchen, Annis III.....	427	Stryker, Margaret 751.....	524
Payne, Caroline F. 661.....	513	Swaudale, Mary 897.....	532
Peckham, Elizabeth M. 826.....	529	Swift, Mary A. 835.....	530
Peckham, Harriet F. 825.....	529		
Peebles, Deborah, 591.....	507	Taylor, Clarissa 229.....	452
Pevey, Laura 634.....	512	Thompson, Mary A. 618.....	511
Pickens, Ruth 779.....	527	Thrall, Dolly 616.....	511
Pierson, Aliff 141.....	435	Thurber, Lizzie B. 701.....	518
Plumb, Sarah 43.....	414	Tilden, Catharine H. 567.....	502
Polk, Henrietta S. 765.....	525	Tillotson, Nancy 359.....	469
Potter, Mrs. 472.....	487	Towner, Cynthia 228.....	451
Potter, Serviah 1208.....	540	Tracy, Ellzabeth 100.....	426
Pratt, Emily E. 994.....	534	Trask, Emma S. 661.....	514
Pride, Hannah 108.....	427	Truax, Clarissa 305.....	462
Pullen, Mamie F. 1130.....	539	Troop, Lurinda M. 510.....	491
Putnam, Louisa E. 839.....	531	Tucker, Mrs. John 135.....	432
Putnam, Dorothy 286.....	459	Tucker, Julia Samantha 353.....	467
Raddox, Sally 176.....	437	Unknown, unknown 375.....	471
Rae, Sarah 595.....	508	Unknown, Amy (Amie) 54.....	415
Rathbun, Dorcas 722.....	520	Unknown, Abigail 22.....	411
Reed, Phebe 277.....	458	Unknown, Martha 62.....	420
Rhodes, Rosanna 103.....	427	Unknown, unknown 383.....	472
Rice, Sarah 130.....	431	Unknown, Mary 65.....	420
Richardson, Anna 15.....	405	Unknown, Phebe 66.....	420
Richardson, Emeline 353.....	467	Unknown, Phebe 82.....	423
Richardson, Lydia R. 353.....	467	Unknown, unknown 175.....	437
Rickerson, Lucretia 374.....	471	Unknown, unknown 787.....	527
Robbins, Catharine 503.....	490		
Robie, Abigail M. 367.....	470	Van Brunt, Emaline 407.....	474
Robie, Catharine 503.....	490	Volintine, Ann 474.....	487
Robie, Mary Ann 363.....	469		
Rogers, Isabel 218.....	448	Waggaman, Clarissa J. 556.....	493
Root, Elizabeth 177.....	438	Walker, Sarah 15.....	409
Rosa, Sarah 233.....	453	Walrath, Mary Ann 719.....	520
Rowland, Athenia 135.....	432	Walker, Emily 354.....	468
Rowland, Eunice 137.....	433	Ward, Miss 734.....	523
Russell, Mrs. Thankful 393.....	472	Warner, Louisa 778.....	526
		Wells, Sophia 389.....	472
Sackett, Helen 776.....	526	Westcott, Rhoda 393.....	472
Sanford, Mary 63.....	420	White, Lydia 102.....	426
Satterlee, Rebecca 188.....	439	White, Marcia 383.....	471
Scott, Mary A. 770.....	525	White, Sarah 461.....	485
Shattuck, Eliphail 129.....	431	Wilder, Asenath 588.....	507
Sherlock, Miss 322.....	464	Wilder, Kate 954.....	533
Sherlock, Miss 322.....	464	Wilkie, Sally 464.....	486
Shipman, Lydia L. 417c.....	476	Williams, Betsy E. 718.....	520
Shultz, Delia R. 1182.....	539	Williams, Viola A. 667.....	515
Simpson, Joanna 358.....	469	Wilson, Melinda J. 364.....	469
Smith, Augusta 949.....	533	Wilkinson, Jessie 955.....	533
Smith, Lydia 24.....	411	Williams, Abigail 43a.....	414
Smith, Martha 53.....	415	Williams, Abigail 530.....	491
Snow, Ella M. 531.....	491	Williams, Miss 555.....	493
Spafford, Lovisa 291.....	460	Winfield, Margaret A. 509.....	491
Staff, Sophia 546.....	493	Winslow, Maria 226.....	451
Stark, Julia Ann 555.....	493	Woodford, Fidelia A. 400.....	473
Stiles, Clarissa M. 455.....	480	Woodin, Harriet E. 1062.....	536
Stone, Olive McA. 1000.....	535	Woodman, Mary S. 356.....	468
Stone, Samantha F. 949.....	533	Young, Elizabeth 725.....	521
Street, Esther Hall 319.....	464		

## CHAPTER FIVE.

## SAMUEL.

The following (see note) gives the line of ancestry of Susannah Palmes, who married Samuel :

The ancestral line here presented, embracing thirty-four generations, or from King Egbert to the present century, is a record of historic facts verified by proof ; for so much thereof, as comprises the interval of time between the reign of Egbert and the arrival of Lady Susan and her husband, Gen. John Humfrey, in Massachusetts Bay, is the well authenticated record given by Burke in his *Peerage of Great Britain*,<sup>1</sup> a work repeatedly approved and accepted by the courts of record in England, as furnishing the best evidence ; while the remaining or American part of the same is as fully and satisfactorily established, by the original official records and other documentary proofs, in the State Archives of Massachusetts and Connecticut, and elsewhere, much of which is here incorporated in the form of foot-notes.

No more than a casual glance along the line of the ten centuries here given is necessary, to discover a notable array of sovereigns, soldiers and statesmen famous in British or European history. Without attempting to show an exhaustive list of these historic personages, a few of the more renowned among them may here be pointed out.

And first, are noticed sixteen of the early rulers of England—namely, Egbert, Ethelwulf, Alfred, Edward the Elder, Edmund I., Edgar the Peaceable, Ethelred the Unready, Edmund Iron-

<sup>1</sup> See also Collins, Dugdale.

side, William the Conquerer, the first two Henrys, John, Henry III., and the first three Edwards. But Edward III.<sup>1</sup> was the son of Isabella, daughter of Philip the Fair, King of France, who descended from Hugh Capet and nine intervening French Kings; among whom were Robert II., Philip Augustus, Louis VIII., and St. Louis. The last is not the only saint who figures in this pedigree. The mother of Edward II. was Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III., King of Castile and Leon, who was canonized by Clement X. Again, through Richard of Connigsburg, Earl of Cambridge, whose mother was Isabel, daughter of Peter the Cruel, the line of descent is direct from Sancho the Great, and Alphonso the Wise. Other crowned Ancestors are the Emperor Frederick Barbarossa, and several Kings of Scotland, notably Malcom III., and "the gracious Duncan," his father.

Finally, the Shakespearian gallery is, in truth, crowded with the portraits of those found in this line of ascendants—e. g., besides those already mentioned, Lord Hastings (of the reigns of Edward IV., and Richard III.), George Duke of Clarence, Richard Plantagenet "the Yeoman," Edmund Mortimer Earl of March, Edmund of Langley Duke of York, and Lionel of Antwerp Duke of Clarence.

NOTE—The above (preface to a line of ancestry of Lucy Walsworth, 800-1800, A. D.,) and the following line of pedigree, from King Egbert to Susannah Palmes, inclusive, together with the notes relating thereto, are taken from the work entitled the "Williams-Walsworth Genealogy," by Alexander H. Wright, Esq., New York City (Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, New Haven, 1887, publishers), by kind permission of the author.

#### FIRST GENERATION.

**Egbert**,<sup>2</sup> 17th and last King of the West Saxons, 1st King of married Lady [England;  
**Redburga**, died Feb. 4, 837, buried at Winchester.

#### SECOND GENERATION.

**Ethelwulf**,<sup>3</sup> eldest son of Alfred, King of England;  
married Lady  
**Osburga**, daughter of Oslac, of Saxon descent.

<sup>1</sup> See pedigree of Lord Alfred Tennyson, descended from Edward III.

<sup>2</sup> Speed's Hist. Great Britain.

<sup>3</sup> Id.

THIRD GENERATION.

**Afred**,<sup>1</sup> King of England, born 849 ;  
married, 869, Lady

**Elswitha**, daughter of a Mercian Earl, died Oct. 28, 901.

FOURTH GENERATION.

**Edward**<sup>2</sup> the Elder, King of England ;  
married, 920, for his third wife,

**Edgnia**, daughter of Earl Sigelnie, died 924.

FIFTH GENERATION.

**Edmund**,<sup>3</sup> King of England, born 921 ;  
married, 940, Lady

**Elfgiva**, who bore him two sons, died May 26, 946.

SIXTH GENERATION.

**Edgar**<sup>4</sup> the Peaceable, King of England, born 943 ;  
married, 961, for a second wife,

**Elfrida**, daughter of Ordgar, Duke of Devonshire, died 975

SEVENTH GENERATION.

**Ethelred**,<sup>5</sup> the Unready, King of England, born 967 ;  
married, 984,

**Elfleda**, daughter of Earldorman Thored.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

**Edmund Ironside**,<sup>6</sup> King of England, born 990 ;  
married, 1014, Lady

**Algitha**, widow of Sigefurth the Dane.

<sup>1</sup> Speed's Hist. of Great Britain, and Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, edition 1887,  
p. ciii.    <sup>2</sup> Id. and Id.    <sup>3</sup> Id.    <sup>4</sup> Id    <sup>5</sup> Id    <sup>6</sup> Id.

## NINTH GENERATION.

**Edward**<sup>1</sup> the Exile, King of England, born 1015 ;  
married, in Hungary,

**Agatha**, daughter of Henry, Emperor of Germany, died 1057.

## TENTH GENERATION.

**Margaret**,<sup>2</sup> daughter of Edward the Exile ;  
married

**Malcom III.**, King of Scotland, son of Duncan I.

## ELEVENTH GENERATION.

**Matilda**,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Malcom III., King of Scotland ;  
married, Nov. 11, 1100.

**Henry I.**, King of England, born 1070, died Dec. 31, 1135.

## TWELFTH GENERATION.

**Matilda** (or **Maud**),<sup>4</sup> daughter of Henry I., King of England ;  
married, 2d time, April 3, 1127,

**Geoffrey Plantagenet**, Count of Anjou, d. Sept. 10, 1167.

## THIRTEENTH GENERATION.

**Henry II.**,<sup>5</sup> King of England, born at Nantes, 1133, died July  
married, 1151, [6. 1189;

**Eleanor**, daughter and co heir of William, Duke of Aquitaine.

## FOURTEENTH GENERATION.

**John**,<sup>6</sup> King of England, born in Oxford, Dec. 24, 1166 ;  
married, for third wife, [died Oct. 19, 1216 ;

**Isabella**, daughter of Aymer Taillefer, Count of Angoulême,

<sup>1</sup> Speed's Hist. Great Britain, Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, p. ciii.

<sup>2</sup> Id.

<sup>3</sup> Id.

<sup>4</sup> Id.

<sup>5</sup> Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, p. civ.

<sup>6</sup> Id.

FIFTEENTH GENERATION.

**Henry III.**,<sup>1</sup> King of England, b. in Winchester, Oct. 10, 1206;  
married, Jan. 14, 1236, [16, 1272.  
**Eleanor**, daughter of Raymond, Count of Provence, died Nov.

SIXTEENTH GENERATION.

**Edward I.**,<sup>2</sup> King of England, born in Westminster, June 17,  
married, before 1284, in Spain, [1239;  
**Eleanor**, daughter of Ferdinand III., King of Castile, died  
July 7, 1307.

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION.

**Edward II.**,<sup>3</sup> King of England, born April 25, 1284;  
married, Jan. 28, 1307-8, [21, 1327.  
**Isabella**, daughter of Philip IV., King of France, died Sept.

EIGHTEENTH GENERATION.

**Edward III.**,<sup>4</sup> King of England, b. at Windsor, Nov. 13, 1312;  
married, Jan. 24, 1329, [21, 1377.  
**Philippa**, daughter of William, Count of Hainault, died June

NINETEENTH GENERATION.

**Lionel**,<sup>5</sup> of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence, born at Antwerp, Nov.  
married Lady [29, 1338;  
**Elizabeth de Burgh**, daughter of William, Earl of Ulster,  
died Oct. 17, 1368.

TWENTIETH GENERATION.

**Lady Philippa Plantagenet**,<sup>6</sup> born Aug. 16, 1355;  
married [1381.  
**Edmund Mortimer**, 3d Earl of March. He died Dec. 27,

<sup>1</sup> Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, p. civ.    <sup>2</sup> Id., p. cv.    <sup>3</sup> Id.    <sup>4</sup> Id., p. cvi.

<sup>5</sup> Id., p. c., and Burke's Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerage, edition 1883, p. 434.

<sup>6</sup> Id., p. c., and Id., Ext. P., etc., p. 384.

## TWENTY-FIRST GENERATION.

**Roger Mortimer**,<sup>1</sup> 4th Earl of March, born 1377;  
married Lady

**Eleanora Holland**, daughter of Thomas, Earl of Kent.

## TWENTY-SECOND GENERATION.

**Lady Anne Mortimer**,<sup>2</sup> eldest daughter of Roger;  
married

**Richard Plantagenet**, Earl of Cambridge, son of Edmund, Duke of York.

## TWENTY-THIRD GENERATION.

**Richard**,<sup>3</sup> 3d Duke of York, K. G.;  
married

**Cicely Nevill**, daughter of Ralph, Earl of Westmoreland.

## TWENTY-FOURTH GENERATION.

**George Plantagenet**,<sup>4</sup> Duke of Clarence, K. G. ;  
married Lady

**Isabel**, daughter and co-heir of Richard, Earl of Salisbury and Warwick; drowned in the Tower, 1477.

## TWENTY-FIFTH GENERATION.

**Margaret**,<sup>5</sup> Countess of Salisbury, last of the Plantagenets ;  
married Sir

**Richard Pole**, K. G , beheaded on Tower Hill, May 25, 1541.

## TWENTY-SIXTH GENERATION.

**Henry**,<sup>6</sup> Baron Montague, K. G. ;  
married Lady [headed on Tower Hill, Jan. 9, 1539.

**Jane**, daughter of George Nevelle, Lord Abergavenny, be-

<sup>1</sup> Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, p. c., and Burke's Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerage, edition 1883, p. 384.

<sup>2</sup> Id., and id., Ext. P., p. 434.      <sup>3</sup> Id. and Id.

<sup>4</sup> Id., p. c., and id., Ext. P., pp. 437-8.      <sup>5</sup> Id., Ext. P., pages 372, 438 and 442.      Id., p. 442.

TWENTY-SEVENTH GENERATION.

**Lady Katherine Pole;**<sup>1</sup>

married

**Francis Hastings,** 2d Earl of Huntingdon, K. G.

TWENTY-EIGHTH GENERATION.

**Lady Katherine,**<sup>2</sup> daughter of 2d Earl of Huntingdon ;

married

**Henry Clinton,** 2d Earl of Lincoln.

TWENTY-NINTH GENERATION.

**Thomas,**<sup>3</sup> 3rd Earl of Lincoln, K. B.;

married Lady

**Elizabeth,** daughter and co-heir of H. Knevitt, of Charlton.

THIRTIETH GENERATION.

**Lady Susan,**<sup>4</sup> daughter of Thomas, 3rd Earl of Lincoln ;

married, about 1620, Gen.

**John Humfrey,** of Lynn, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

THIRTY-FIRST GENERATION.

**Miss Ann Humfrey,**<sup>5</sup> born in England, 1621 ;

married, about 1642,

**William Palmes,** Gent., of Ardfinnan, Province of Munster, Ireland.

THIRTY-SECOND GENERATION.

**Miss Susannah Palmes,**<sup>6</sup> born 1665 ;

married, at Swanzey, Mass., Oct. 25, 1686, Mr.

**Samuel Avery,** of New London.

<sup>1</sup> Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, p. 379, and Ext. P., p. 442.      <sup>2</sup> Id., p. 1023.

<sup>3</sup> Burke's Peerage and Baronetage. p. 1023.

<sup>4</sup> Mass. Bay Col. Records, Conn. State Archives, Winthrop's Hist. New Eng., etc.

<sup>5</sup> New Eng. Hist. and Geneal. Re., 31, p. 307, and Essex Co. Court files.

<sup>6</sup> Id., Groton Records.

## SECOND GENERATION.

## 9

SAMUEL AVERY, youngest son of Capt. James, was a large farmer, and most of his life a magistrate. He, like his brothers, was a captain of a train band, on the East side of the river, for considerable time, and the military spirit that he inherited from his father has descended to the present generation. The foregoing pages will amply prove that "blood will tell," and in every branch of the great family. He was a public man from the beginning; he was chosen moderator upon the legal organization of the town of Groton, in 1704, and its first townsman, at the first town meeting, in 1705, and held that office till his death, May 1, 1723.

Hill's Tract, of several hundred acres, was conveyed to him by Uncas, in exchange for Betty, an Indian woman, taken captive in Philip's war, and given to James Avery, who sold her to Charles Hill in 1678. His farm was in what is now called South Groton, and I have been informed that some parts of it are still in the hands of, and still cultivated by, some of his descendants. His descendants are not so very numerous; his first and third sons died very young, and the second, only left two, of whom we have any trace, and the others, Nathan and Waitstill, but one. The fashion of naming the sons from members of the family, is shown in this family in a marked degree. The first was named for his father, Samuel, jr.; the second for his uncle, Jonathan, his mother's brother; the third for his grandfather, William; the fourth for the father's grandfather, Christopher; the fifth for the mother's grandfather, Humphrey; the sixth, I have no clue; the seventh for the governor, John; and the eighth for a brother of the governor, and perhaps a cousin of the mother, Waitstill. Samuel died the youngest of the four brothers, and is buried about a mile northwest of Seth Williams' farm, in Ledyard, on the farm of C. H. Stanton.

**Samuel**, youngest son of Captain James and Joanna Green-married, Oct. 25, 1686, in Swansey, Mass., Susannah [slade;

**Palmes**, born 1665, died Oct. 9, 1747, daughter of William children: [Palmes and Ann Humphrey;

10 Samuel, jr., born Aug. 11, 1687, died Aug. 7, 1714.

- 11 Jonathan, born Jan. 18, 1689, died June 12, 1761.
- 12 William, born Aug. 25, 1692, died Feb. 20, 1718.
- 13 Mary, born Jan. 10, 1695, died May, 1739.
- 14 Christopher, born Feb. 10, 1697, died Jan. 17, 1768.
- 15 Humphrey, born July 4, 1699, died March 28, 1788.
- 16 Nathan, born Jan. 30, 1702, died in Lynn, Conn. (no date).
- 17 Lucy, born April 17, 1703, but no farther record.
- 18 John, born Sept. 17, 1705, died Sept. 9, 1792.
- 19 Waitstill, born March 27, 1708, date of death unknown.
- 20 Grace, born June 2, 1712, and no farther record.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**11**

**Jonathan**, (Deacon,) second son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;  
married, 1718 or 1719, Preserved

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown :

children :

- 21 Robert, born 1719 or 1720, md. Anna unknown, 1741.
- 22 Name unknown ; tradition.
- 23 Name unknown ; tradition.
- 24 Susannah, born 1727, married Ralph Stoddard.
- 25 John, born 1729, married Sarah Bishnell, died June 5, 1772.

**13**

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;

married, June 16, 1720, by Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge, William

**Walsworth** ; children : Mary, born Sept. 29, 1721. Nathan,  
born Oct. 17, 1724. Susannah, born Oct. 22, 1726. Amos, born  
Jan. 30, 1728. Daughter unnamed, b. 1730. Lucy, born Dec. 3,  
1732.

**14**

**Christopher**, fourth son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;

married, June 25, 1719, by Ephraim Woodbridge, Mary

**Latham**, born 1700, died Aug. 14, 1754 ;

children :

- 26 Samuel, born March 1, 1720, died Feb. 13, 1748-9.
- 27 Lucy, born April 13, 1722, died Aug. 21, 1754.
- 28 William, born Nov 25, 1724, died May 4, 1787.

- 29 Mary, born Feb. 6, 1726, died Aug. 22, 1727.  
 30 Susannah, b. Oct. 14, 1728, d. Jan. 4, 1768, m. Oliver Wood-  
 31 Deborah, born June 5, 1731, m. Jasper Latham, jr. [bridge.  
 32 Sarah, b. Feb. 28, 1733, d. Aug. 2, 1759, m. S. Hyde, d. Dec.  
 33 Hannah, b. Mar. 19, 1735, d. Mar. 5, 1741. [11, 1765.  
 34 Margaret, b. Mar. 12, 1738, m. Daniel Lester Jan. 14, 1760.  
 35 Rebeckah, born Dec. 24, 1741, no farther record.  
 36 Mary, 2d, born Nov. 1, 1744, died Aug. 10, 1754.

## 15

**Humphrey**, (Esq.,) fifth son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;  
 married, Feb. 5, 1724, in Groton, Conn., Jerusha

**Morgan**, died Sept. 20, 1763, daughter of Wm. Morgan and  
 children : [Margaret Avery ;

- 37 Humphrey, jr., b. March 10, 1725, died on Long Island.  
 38 William, born Sept. 13, 1726, date of death unknown.  
 39 Solomon, born July 17, 1728, died the August following  
 40 Solomon, 2d, b. June 17, 1729, died Dec. 23, 1798, in Pa.  
 41 Samuel, b. Oct. 17, 1731, d. in Owego, N. Y., date unknown.  
 42 James, b. Aug. 13, 1733, date of death unknown.  
 43 Jerusha, born June 7, 1735, md. Latham Avery.  
 44 Palmes, born April 3, 1737, date of death unknown ;  
 45 Christopher, b. May 3, 1739, d. July 3, 1778, Wyoming, Pa.  
 46 Waightstill, born May 10, 1741, died March 13, 1821, N. C.  
 47 Isaac, born Oct. 27, 1743, died in Virginia, date unknown.  
 48 Nathan, born Nov. 20, 1746, died in July, 1747.

## 16

**Nathan**, sixth son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;  
 married, 1728, in Lyme, Ct., Mary

**Unknown**, birth, parentage or death unknown ;  
 child :

- 49 Mary, baptized May 24, 1729.

## 18

**John**, seventh son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;  
 married, about April, 1724, in New Hampshire, Bridget

**Higgins**, born June 17, 1702, died June 23, 1798 ;  
 children :

- 50 Sarah, born Aug. 26, 1725, died May 5, 1797.  
 51 Nathaniel, born Jan. 17, 1727, died Nov. 4, 1812.

- 52 Samuel, born March 7, 1732, died Aug. 21, 1798.  
 53 John, jr., born Aug 25, 1736, date of death unknown.  
 54 Jeremiah, born Aug. 31, 1738, date of death unknown.  
 55 Joshua, born Oct. 13, 1740, died Nov. 24, 1829  
 56 Josiah, a twin, died Sept. or Nov. 4, 1801.

## 19

**Waitstill**, youngest son of 9 and Susannah Palmes ;  
 married, Sept. 18, 1729, Deborah

**Williams**, who died soon ;

children : none ;

married, for second wife, in Dec., 1730, Margaret

**Childs**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 57 Charles, or Childs (I have it both ways), b. Oct. 22, 1731.  
 58 Mary, born Nov. 6, 1733, baptized April 24, 1734.

Tradition says there was a large family, but these only are to be found in the Groton Records, which are sadly deficient.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

## 21

**Robert**, eldest son of 11-9 and Preserved unknown ;  
 married, about 1740, place not mentioned, Anna

**Unknown**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

- 59 Robert, jr., born Nov. 25, 1742.  
 60 John, born Jan. 29, 1745.  
 61 Anna, jr., born June 25, 1747.  
 62 Josiah, born Aug. 15, 1749.  
 63 Susannah, born Oct. 15, 1751.  
 64 Sarah, born Oct. 25, 1754.  
 65 Ruth, born March 6, 1756.      66 Ezekiel, born 1759.

## 24

**Susannah**, daughter of 11-9 and Preserved unknown ;  
 married, April 3, 1746, Groton, Ct., Ralph

**Stoddard**, believed to be a son of Vine Stoddard ;

children: Vine, born Feb. 27, 1748-9.      Ralph, jr., born Feb. 4, 1751.

**25**

**John**, youngest son of 11-9 and Preserved unknown ;  
married, Dec. 11, 1731, in Mass., Sarah

**Bishnell**, born 1728, died Dec., 1771, aged 43 years ;  
children :

- 67 Sarah, born July 23, 1753, died young.
- 68 Hannah, born Aug 3, 1754.
- 69 John, jr., born March 5, 1756.
- 70 Lydia, born March 10, 1759.
- 71 Jonathan, a twin with Lydia, died young.
- 72 Robert, born Aug. 6, 1760, died Aug. 31, 1760.
- 73 David, a twin, died Jan. 1. 1764.
- 74 Jonathan, born June 16, 1762.
- 74<sup>a</sup> Sally, 2d, born Sept. 6, 1765.
- 75 Matilda, born April 13, 1767, died Feb. 7, 1769.

**28**

**William**, (Esq .) second son of 14-9 and Mary Latham ;  
married, Sept. 16, 1761, in Groton, Conn., Mary

**Dolbeare**, born 1741, died Oct. 4, 1774, aged 33 years ;  
children :

- 76 George Dolbeare, born Nov. 23, 1763, died in 1860.
- 77 Mary, born Nov. 23, 1764, md. Timothy Whitman, jr.
- 78 Abigail, born Aug. 21, 1766, died July 9, 1768.
- 79 Hannah, born July 20, 1772.
- 80 Samuel, born May 12, 1774. and no farther record ;  
married, March 16, 1775, in Groton, Conn., Mrs. Hannah

**Walsworth**, born Jan. 19, 1743, died April 13, 1831, daugh-  
child : [ter of Capt. Paul Woodbridge and Sarah Goodrich ;

- 81 Sarah, born Jan. 16, 1776, d. March 29, 1808 ; md. a Bailey.

**30**

**Susannah**, third daughter of 14-9 and Mary Latham ;  
married, Dec. 28, 1749, in Groton, Oliver

**Woodbridge** ; children : Henry, born Oct. 25, 1750. Lucy,  
born April 14, 1753. Christopher, born July 4, 1756. Mary,  
born Sept. 20, 1760. Oliver, jr , born Sept. 3, 1763.

**31**

**Deborah**, fourth daughter of 14-9 and Mary Latham ;  
married, July 25, 1752, in Groton, Jasper

**Latham**, jr. ; children : Mary, born July 7, 1753. Jasper,

born Aug. 30, 1755. Amos, born July 16, 1759. Deborah, born Feb. 24, 1762. Rebecka, born Sept. 26, 1766. George, born Nov. 6, 1769. Hannah, born Oct. 6, 1774.

## 34

**Margaret**, seventh daughter of 14-9 and Mary Latham ; married. Jan 14, 1760, in Groton, Conn., Daniel

**Lester**; children: Daniel, jr, born Sept. 15, 1760. Christopher, born Sept. 10, 1763. Margaret, born Oct. 23, 1765. Peter, born Sept. 25, 1767.

## 37

HUMPHREY AVERY, junior, was born in Groton, Ct., but we have learned but little of his early life. Soon after he reached his majority he purchased a large tract of land on Long Island, N. Y., many particulars of which will be learned from the following extract from the Genealogy of the Lefferts Family, by Teunis G. Bergen, of Bay Ridge, L. I.:

“Humphrey Avery, junior, of Suffolk County, N. Y., by fire and sickness, becoming involved in debt, procured the passage of an act by the legislature of the Colony, in 1756, authorizing him to dispose of his lands by lottery, to pay his debts, in which, from the following conveyance, Leffert Lefferts, of Bedford, appears to have drawn a prize: Humphrey Avery, of Winthrop's Patent, in Suffolk County, to 'Leofford Leoffords,' of Bedford, in Kings County, deed dated July 17, 1758, and recorded in lib. B., p. 344, in off. of the clerk of Suffolk County. The conveyance set forth this, 'Whereas, the said Humphrey Avery, in the year of our Lord, 1756, obtained liberty, by act of governor and counsel and General Assembly of said Colony, to make sale of his real estate in the said County of Suffolk aforesaid by way of lottery, for the payment of his debts, and for that end, managers were appointed and sworn, who on oath have divided the said real estate into thirty-six parts, numbered and appraised the same, published a scheme, and put out and disposed of tickets, and in the month of June, 1758, in the town of Brookhaven, in said county, in the presence of His Majesty's justice of the peace, with two clerks on oath, did in the usual manner proceed and draw the said lottery, and, whereas, lot number three, mentioned as a land prize in the scheme of the lottery aforesaid, called and

known by name of Pochang, being valued at £900, was drawn with the ticket number six thousand and nineteen, whereof the said Leofford Leoffords was the purchaser and possessor; now this indenture witnesseth that the said Humphrey Avery, in consideration of the money paid him by the said party of the second part,' etc., conveys premises 'called and known by the name of Pochang Neck, bounded south with the great bay, east by a creek to the head thereof, thence north to the country road, thence westerly by the road to the great gate, thence westerly half way between the two dwelling hoses (houses), to Pochang Brook, thence southerly by the brook and cove to the bay first mentioned, containing by estimation upwards of three hundred acres of upland and meadow.' There is no evidence on the records of Suffolk County, showing what Leffert Lefferts or his heirs made of this property.

Avery's tract, as per H. Onderdonk, jr, was once owned by Gov. Winthrop, of Mass., and appraised at £6,900. It stretched four miles along the south bay, extending seven miles back in the interior of the island. There were in the lottery 1,616 prizes, to 6,384 blanks, making 8,000 tickets, sold for 30 shillings each: of these prizes 1,580 were cash prizes of £3 each, equal to £4,740, and the tract or farm was cut up into 36 parts (each of which was a land prize), of a total valuation of £6,900, with a deduction of three per cent. The tract abounded in pine timber with a fine range for sheep and cattle, was divided by rivulets into seven necks, having on it four dwelling houses, a grist and saw mill, etc.

We next hear from him in connection with his brother in the New Hampshire grants. In Sept., 1774, the commissioners of the Land Office of the State of New York granted to him and 27 others, 28,000 acres, which they on the 29th of September conveyed to Samuel Avery. The probabilities are that he never removed from Long Island, as the tradition has always been that he died there. His son Humphrey, 3d, removed to Wyoming Valley, Pennsylvania, and has descendants there still.

**Humphrey**, jr., eldest son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan;

married, June 19, 1745, in South Groton, Conn., Mary

**Baldwin**, born Sept. 14, 1726, dau. of Sylvester Baldwin and children: [Elizabeth Avery;

- 82 Thomas, born July 15, 1746, and no farther record.  
 83 Mary, born April 19, 1748, married Jonas Avery.  
 84 Humphrey, 3d, b. July 12, 1750, removed to Pennsylvania.  
 85 Nathan, born Oct. 24, 1751, no further record.

## 38

**William**, second son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;  
 married, about 1750, in Groton, Abigail

**Williams**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
 children :

- 86 William, jr., born Oct., 1751, removed to Canada.  
 87 Mary, b. about 1753, md. Jonathan Bowers, Nov. 13, 1771.  
 88 Abigail, born about 1757, married a Mr. Kelsey.  
 89 Jerusha, born in 1757, no farther record.  
 90 Cynthhia, born Oct., 1759, married a Mr. Arms.  
 91 Elisha, born July, 1761, died 1835.

## 40

**Solomon**, 2d, fourth son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;  
 married, Feb. 18, 1751. Groton, by Daniel Fiske, J. P., Hannah

**Punderson**, born 1733. died Feb. 5, 1775, daughter of Rev.  
 children : [Ebenezer Punderson ;

- 92 Zipporah, born Feb 8, 1752, in Preston.  
 93 Esther, born Nov. 19, 1754, in New Haven.  
 94 Solomon, jr., born Aug. 13, 1757, date of death unknown.  
 95 Miles, born Sept 5, 1760, in Norwich, died June 27, 1850.  
 96 Stephen, born Aug. 13, 1762, in Groton, died Oct., 1842.  
 97 Ebenezer Punderson, born May 21, 1765, d. Sept. 10, 1840.  
 98 Henry, born May 4, 1767, died March 25, 1853.  
 99 Cyrus, born May 12, 1771, died Feb. 28, 1833.  
 100 Humphrey, born Jan. 17, 1775, died Feb. 8, 1776.

## 41

SAMUEL AVERY, son of Humphrey, was educated for a lawyer, and soon after marriage he emigrated to Vermont, where he believed he had acquired a large quantity of land. The *Burlington Free Press* furnishes us with an interesting account of these lands, by Pliny H. White, of Coventry, Vt.:

“There are three Avery’s Gores in the State, one each in Addison, Essex and Franklin Counties. In the former days there were three others, and perhaps more, but they have ceased to exist.

Samuel Avery, whose name they bear, was in 1782, and at least two years later, a Deputy Sheriff for Cumberland County, and keeper of the jail at Westminster. There is still on file in the Secretary of State's office, an account of his services in connection with the trial of Timothy Church, the Phelps, and other Cumberland men, who were indicted for riotous resistance to the authorities of Vermont. Avery continued to live at Westminster till 1799, and perhaps longer.

“Many years previous to 1780, Avery and his associates had bought of Col. Henry Lydius, two townships, one of 28,000 acres, lying north of Otter Creek, and the other of 24,000 acres, adjoining and south of Otter Creek. Lydius was an Indian trader and a land speculator at Albany, N. Y., who, in 1732 had what purported to be a deed executed by certain Mohawk Indians, conveying two immense tracts of land, one of which extended 60 miles from the mouth of Otter Creek, and was 24 miles wide. He divided this into 35 townships, of about 36 squares in each, and sold several of them. In 1744, he procured from Gov. Shirley, of Massachusetts, a paper confirming, in the name of the King of England, the title acquired from the Indians. The State of New York, however, wholly ignored the title of Lydius, and granted the same land to other persons. [See Hall's Early History of Vermont, Appendix 8.]

“In 1780, Avery petitioned the Legislature of Vermont for a confirmation of his title to the lands purchased of Lydius, but it appeared upon examination that they had already been granted by the State to other persons, and it was thus made impossible to comply with the petition. He had previously entered a caveat against making such grants, but probably the caveat was not in season. The next year the petition was renewed. It affirmed that Avery had been nearly 20 years trying to perfect his title; that he was ‘forty days in the wilderness’ without shelter, surveying them; that after the Lydius title was treated as void he was delayed seven years in procuring a confirmation from New York, and then only succeeded by paying fees to the amount of £800, and incurring other expenses amounting in all to about £2,000, which nearly exhausted all his resources, and what he probably thought would be the most influential with the Legislature, that he had ever been a fast friend of this and the

United States, and, early and ever, publicly and privately, espoused the cause of these New Hampshire Grants against the proceedings of New York. The petition, however, did not avail; nor was it till 1789 that he was able to procure the passage of a resolution granting him 52,000 acres of unlocated lands to be found therein, for such moderate fees as shall be deemed just and equitable.'

"Avery could not locate his land, nor even a fourth part of it, in one body; and accordingly he located it in parcels wherever he could. The largest parcel was in Orleans County, west of Newport, and contained 11,080 acres. The next parcel in size was in Essex County, south of Norton, and contained 10,685 acres. It is mountainous land, and remains uninhabited to this day. He located 9,723 acres in Franklin County, south of Montgomery; 8,744 acres in Addison County, east of Ripton; 5,970 acres in Chittenden County, south of Huntington; 2,936 acres in Caledonia County, northeast of Kirby; and 1,318 acres in Windham County, between Athens and Grafton. Some of these lands he lost by means of 'squatter sovereignty,' and it is not likely that he ever received for them all anything like an adequate return for the time, labor, anxiety and cash which they cost. The Gores in Essex and Franklin Counties still retain their original proportions, but all the others have been extinguished, partially or totally, by annexation to neighboring towns."

After the Revolutionary war, in the settlement between New York and Vermont, the State of Vermont appropriated \$30,000 for the benefit of the New York settlers.

Taking these alphabetically, the first claim is that of Samuel Avery, who for a considerable time was a resident of Westminster, in the County of Cumberland. He appears to have been one of the favored inhabitants of the New Hampshire Grants, to whom patents were freely issued by the New York government. His grants were of a late date, when it had become an object for the earlier city speculators to strengthen their interests in the territory, in order to overcome the formidable resistance of the settlers to their iniquitous claims. One of Avery's claims was founded on a patent issued to him and twenty-three other associates for 24,000 acres, bearing date August 16, 1774. On the 17th and 18th of the same month, these twenty-three associates

conveyed their shares to him. Another claim was for 28,000 acres patented to Humphrey Avery and twenty-seven others, September, 1774, all of whom, on the 29th of that month, conveyed their titles to him, thus vesting in him the whole 52,000 acres, and showing very clearly that the grants were made for his benefit. These tracts adjoined each other, and were in the easterly part of the present county of Addison. These with a claim for 200 acres in Durham and 1,000 in another town, of which Samuel Avery was the grantee, made up the 53,200 acres, for which he was allowed the sum of \$2,655 03. These grants were made by Lieutenant-Governor Colden.

About the year 1800, Mr. Avery emigrated to the Susquehanna Valley, near Tioga Point, now Athens, in Pennsylvania, and but a few miles south of the New York State line. He was one of a committee to settle difficulties between Connecticut and Pennsylvania land companies in 1802. Here he purchased a large quantity of land and began improvements, but was soon brought into litigation with those who had purchased of the heirs of William Penn. This was a long and costly suit and finally terminated in the defeat of Avery, who not only lost the land, but his money also. He now removed to near Owego, and made another purchase of land, the rise of which, coupled with an extensive law practice, soon brought him to affluence. He built an elegant mansion, and was at his death one of the most popular and wealthy men in that part of the State.

**Samuel**, fifth son of 159 and Jerusha Morgan;

married, 1760, in Groton, Conn., Sybil

**Noyes**, birth and parentage unknown, died in a short time;

child:

101 Sybil Noyes, born 1761, married Ezra Stiles, jr; 2d, Elisha married, time unknown, Westminster, Vt, Mary Ann [Avery];

**Rose**, of whom we have not learned anything;

children:

102 Samuel W., born June 28, 1779, died Dec. 28; 1828.

103 Mary Ann, born May 4, 1781, died in Vermont, single.

104 John Humphrey, born Nov. 4, 1782, died, date unknown

105 Frances, b. Sept. 9, 1785, d. Oct. 21, 1848, md. Chas. Pumpelly.

106 Susan, b. Mar. 31, 1787, d. Aug. 4, 1813, md. Nathan Camp.

107 Isabella, b. June 24, 1789, d. Aug. 20, 1842. m. Levi Leonard.

## 42

**James**, sixth son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;

married, about 1770, as tradition has it, Miss

**Williams**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

108 James, jr., born about 1772, married Lydia Lucinda Lee.

109 Williams, born 1774, was married but had no issue.

110 Abel, born 1776, died single. This is merely tradition, on both sides, from the descendants of James, jr., and from the relatives of James, sr., No. 42, through the descendants of Waitstill. The widow of James married, for a second husband, General Edward Mott

## 44

**Palmes**, seventh son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;

married, time and place unknown.

He is believed to have removed with the Connecticut Colony to Pennsylvania, several years before the Revolutionary war, and finally drifted to Washington County, N. C., which afterward became the State of Tennessee, and all trace lost.

## 45

CHRISTOPHER AVERY removed to Pennsylvania as early as 1773, with the Connecticut Colony ; was sent as delegate to the Connecticut Legislature in 1774 ; was in the government employ in 1775, as shown by the following pass :

*“ To all whom it may concern :*

“The bearer, Christopher Avery, is employed by the Continental Congress on business of importance, and is journeying in the protection of the Barriers and is to have free range to Wyoming, on the East branch of the Susquehanna River, and must not be hindered or molested, but all persons are requested to afford him every assistance he may need and forward him on his journey as quickly as possible.

“ Given under my hand at Philadelphia, this 5th day of November, 1775.

“ JOHN HANCOCK. President.”

On June 1, 1778, he was commissioned by Governor Trumbull as justice of the peace for the county of Westmoreland. He was

also appointed one of the justices "to assist the judges of Westmoreland."

He was an ensign in the Continental Army, and was killed at the Massacre of Wyoming, July 3, 1778.

"Wyoming Valley is a beautiful and fertile tract on the Susquehanna river, in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. It lies N. E. and S. W., having an average breadth of three miles and a length of 21 miles, and is enclosed by ranges of rugged mountains about 1,000 feet high. The valley was purchased from the Six Nations in 1754, by an association formed in Connecticut and called the Connecticut Susquehanna company; but no permanent settlement was attempted till 1762. The next year the settlers were dispersed by the Indians. In 1769 a body of 40 Connecticut pioneers was sent thither by the Susquehanna company, but found themselves forestalled by some Pennsylvanians, the Six Nations, having in the previous year again sold the territory to the proprietaries of Pennsylvania; and for the next six years Wyoming was the scene of numerous conflicts between settlers from the two colonies, both of which, under their charters, as well as by purchase, claimed possession of the soil. The Connecticut people, however, so far succeeded in maintaining their hold in the valley, that at the commencement of the Revolutionary war they had established there a flourishing town called Westmoreland, containing more than 2,000 inhabitants. On June 30, 1778, a body of 400 British provincials, with about 700 Indians, under the command of Col. John Butler, entered the valley, which was ill prepared for defence, many of its best men having fallen in the Continental armies. On July 3, Forty fort (so called from the 40 Connecticut pioneers), the principal fortification, was summoned to surrender. A consultation ensued, and the available military force, comprising about 300 men of all ages, under command of Col. Zebulon Butler, a Continental officer, having decided to give battle, were on the same day, after a desperate struggle, defeated and driven back to the fort, with a loss of more than two-thirds of their number, who were massacred by the Indians and Tories with every circumstance of savage cruelty, not even the prisoners being spared. Some of the latter were put to death on the evening of the battle, and Queen Esther, a half-breed Indian woman, to avenge the death of her son, tomahawked 14 with her

own hands near a rock which still bears her name. On the 5th, the fort surrendered; and, notwithstanding the promises of the British commander, the Indians showed so little respect for property or life, that most of the surviving inhabitants fled from the valley. The whole number who perished during the war by violent deaths probably exceeded 300. The barbarities perpetrated by the Indians and Tories, shocking as they were, were greatly exaggerated by contemporary and succeeding narrators. Brant, the Mohawk chief, whom Campbell, in his 'Gertrude of Wyoming,' stigmatizes as one of the principal actors in the tragedy, it is now generally believed, upon his own testimony and that of his friends, took no part in Butler's invasion. The troubles of Wyoming by no means ended with the war. The vexed question of title to the territory, which had been held in abeyance between Connecticut and Pennsylvania, was revived in 1782, and a commission by Congress to decide upon the controversy, reported in favor of Pennsylvania. But upon an attempt by the authorities of that State to eject the Connecticut settlers from their lands, the latter again took arms, and for several years the conflicts of the early colonists were renewed. In 1787, the legislative assembly of Pennsylvania confirmed the settlers in their possessions, but it was not until the commencement of the present century that all land claims were quieted by law. Wyoming is now the centre of a rich agricultural and mining region. A monument was erected in 1843 on the site of the battle-field of July 3."—[American Encyclopædia, Vol. XVI, p. 753.]

## 46

WAIGHTSTILL AVERY was educated at Princeton College, N. J., from which he graduated in 1766. He remained there as a tutor for a year, and then went to Maryland and studied law with Luther Littleton Dennis, and soon removed to North Carolina, where he was admitted to practice, February 4, 1769. In 1772, he was a member of the Provincial Assembly, and soon was appointed Attorney-General for the Crown. In 1774, he, with 185 other prominent patriots, signed the following Declaration of Independence:

"We, the subscribers, do declare that we will bear ffaith (*sic*) and true Allegiance to the Independent State of North Carolina, and to the powers and authorities which may be established for

the Government thereof: And we will, to the utmost of our powers, maintain and defend the same against Great Briton, and all other Powers, Enemies to the United States of America. And this we most Solemnly and Sincerely declare without any Equivocation, Mental Evasion or Secret Reservation whatever."

He first settled at Salisbury, where he remained for a year, then at Charlotte, where he soon acquired friends and rapid promotion. He was active in encouraging education and literature, and was a devoted friend of liberty. In the dubious and dangerous conflict with the mother country, he led the bold spirits of the day in the patriotic county of Mecklenburgh, and was a member of the convention in May, 1775, which passed the famous declaration. He was one of those selected to sign that immortal document. He was colonel of the Jones County militia, and as such was in active service in the war.

The minutes of the Council of Safety for Mecklenburgh show his zeal in the cause of liberty, and the confidence of his countrymen in his integrity and talents is proved by the important duties he was engaged to perform.

This called down upon his head the vengeance of the enemy, for when Lord Cornwallis occupied Charlotte, in 1781, the law office of Colonel Avery, with all his books and papers, were burned.

In 1775, he was delegate from Mecklenburgh in the State Congress, at Hillsboro, which placed the State in military organization. In 1776, he was delegate from the same to the same, which met at Halifax, and which formed the State Constitution. He was appointed one of the signers of the Proclamation bills. In 1777, he was sent by the Council with orders to Gen. Williamson, at Keowee, in South Carolina. He was appointed by Gov. Alexander Martin, in 1777, with Brig.-Gen. John McDowell and Col. John Levier, to treat with the Cherokee Indians. This Commission did nothing, but subsequently with William Sharpe, Joseph Winston, and Robert Lanier, the treaty of Long Island of Holston was formed on the 20th of July, 1777. This treaty was appointed by Patrick Henry, Governor of Virginia. His instructions were issued to Col. William Christian, Col. William Reston, and Col. Evan Shelby, or any two of them. Gov. Caswell appointed

Waitstill Avery, William Sharp, Robert Lanier and Joseph Winston. The Long Island of Holston is about three miles long, on the main Holston River, just above the point where the north fork joins it. He was elected the first Attorney-General of North Carolina, in 1777, and held this office for one year. He then removed from Charlotte, Jones County, to near Morganton, in Burke County, which he represented in 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785 and 1793, and where he enjoyed peace and plenty and the love and regard of his neighbors till his death, March 13, 1821. At the time of his death he was the patriarch of the North Carolina bar, an exemplary christian, a pure patriot and an honest man.

“A curious relic of Andrew Jackson has been obligingly sent us by a friend. It is related in Parton’s ‘Life of Jackson’ that when Old Hickory was Young Hickory, just twenty-one years of age, he fought the first duel of his life with Colonel Waitstill Avery, a distinguished member of the bar of North Carolina. Young Jackson had a criminal case before the Court at Jonesboro, in which he was deeply interested, Colonel Avery being counsel on the other side. In the course of the trial, Avery was severe in his comments upon some of the legal positions taken by the younger lawyer, and used language which he afterward admitted was too personal and sarcastic.

“On the second morning of the trial, Jackson, acutely mortified by the repetition of the offence, tore a blank leaf from a law book, wrote a challenge upon it, and gave it to his antagonist with his own hands. This challenge, now before us, yellow with its ninety-four years, is the relic to which we refer. We copy from the original :

“ ‘ AUGUST 12, 1788.

“ ‘ SIR When a mans feelings & charector are injured he ought to seek speedy redress: You rec’d a few lines from me yesterday, & undoubtedly you understand me. My charector you have injured; and further you have Insulted me in the presence of a court and a larg audiance I therefore call upon you as a gentleman to giue me satisfaction for the same; and I further call upon you to give me an answer immediately without Equivocation and I hope you can do without dinner untill the business is done; for it is consistant with the charector of a gentleman when he in-

jures a man to make a speedy reparation ; therefore I hope you will not fail in meeting me this day from yr. Hbl. st.

“ ‘ ANDW. JACKSON.

“ ‘ COLL. AVERY.

“ ‘ P. S. This Evening after court is adjourned.’ ”

“ The duel was not fought before dinner, as the impetuous young advocate desired, since Colonel Avery could not immediately ‘ find a friend.’ It occurred just after sunset. Fortunately, neither of the combatants was hit, and they left the ground very good friends. This curious challenge is now the property of a granddaughter of Colonel Avery, who kindly forwarded it to the *Ledger*. We print it just as it is written, following literally ‘ Old Hickory’s ’ own spelling and punctuation.”—*Newspaper Clipping*.

**Waightstill**, ninth son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;

married, 1778, near New Berne, N. C., Mrs. Leah

**Franks**, born 1748, died Jan. 13, 1832, dau. of Capt. Wm. Pey-

children : [ton Probart, niece of Sir Wm. Peyton ;

111 Polly Mira, born 1779, md. Caleb Poor, 2d, Jacob Summey.

112 Elizabeth (Betsy), born 1781, married Wm. Ballard Lenoir.

113 Selina Louisa, born 1785, married Thomas Lenoir.

114 Isaac Thomas, born Sept. 22, 1785, died Dec. 31, 1864.

#### 47

**Isaac**, tenth son of 15-9 and Jerusha Morgan ;

married, time unknown, in Scotland, Margaret

**Strother**, birth and parentage not given ; no issue ;

married, time unknown, in Accomac Co., Virginia, Miss

**Stringer**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

115 Margaret Stringer, born about 1785, married John Murphy.

116 Isaac, jr., born about 1788, married, but had no children.

117 James, born in 1791, died in North Carolina, 1872.

118 Elizabeth, born about 1793, was married ; no farther record,

#### 53

**John**, jr., third son of 18-9 and Bridget Higgins ;

married, about 1757 or '58, in New Hampshire, Sarah

**Lee**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

119 Lucy Lee, born 1760.

August 12<sup>th</sup> 1788

When mans feelings & character are injured  
he ought to seek a speedy remedy; you see a few  
lines from me yesterday undoubtedly you under-  
stand me. My character you have injured; and further  
you have mentioned in the presence of a court and  
a large audience & therefore call upon you as a  
gentleman to give me satisfaction for the  
same; and further call upon you to give me  
an answer immediately without Excuse  
and I hope you can do without dinner un-  
till the business is done. It is considered with  
the character of a gentleman when he injures another  
& in a speedy Reparation; therefore I hope you will  
not fail in meeting me this day from 9 o'clock at  
Coll'ary

Thos Jackson

Dear

P.S. This Evening after court  
adjourned.

- 120 Jeremiah, born Oct. 8, 1762, died Sept. 30, 1850.
- 121 John Lee, born about 1764.
- 122 Elsie, born about 1766.
- 123 Nathan, born about 1768.
- 124 Polly, born about 1770.
- 125 Nancy, born about 1772.

**54**

**Jeremiah**, fourth son of 18-9 and Bridget Higgins ;  
married, time, place and woman

**Unknown**, but lived in Parsonfield, Maine ;  
child :

- 125<sup>a</sup> Walter, b. Dec. 24, 1766, d. Apr. 28, 1831 ; perhaps others.

**55**

**Joshua**, fifth son of 18-9 and Bridget Higgins ;  
married, Nov. 28, 1768, place not given, Hannah

**Clark**, born Dec. 18, 1747, died Feb. 16, 1838 ;  
children :

- 126 Daniel, born Sept. 19, 1769, died Feb. 19, 1826.
- 127 Anna, b. March 3, 1771, md. Eben Robinson, d. Feb. 20, 1861.
- 128 Hannah, b. Feb. 15, 1773, md. Walter Weeks, d. Aug. 10, 1818.
- 129 Joshua, born June 24, 1775, died Feb. 28, 1805.
- 130 Mary, b. Sept. 22, 1777, md. Thos. Wiggins, d. Mar. 25, 1868.
- 131 John, born Oct. 14, 1780, died July 24, 1830.
- 132 Samuel, born May 9, 1785, died Oct. 5, 1858.

FIFTH GENERATION.

**66**

**Ezekiel**, youngest son of 21-11-9 and Anna unknown ;  
married, some time before 1790, New London, Lucinda

**Rogers**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children :

- 133 David, born 1792, died Aug. 1, 1845, Garden Prairie, Ill.
- 134 George.      135 Lucinda.      136 Susanna.      137 Nancy.
- 138 Lydia, and no farther records.

## 74

**Jonathan**, fifth son of 25-11-9 and Sarah Bishnell ;  
married, July 4, 1792, Mary

**Sheldon**, a daughter of Joseph Sheldon, of Groton ;  
children :

- 139 Joseph Sheldon, born Dec. 1, 1793, d. April 25, 1851.  
140 John, born Dec., 1795, died 1874, married four times.  
141 Mary Sheldon, born June 16, 1798, married Joseph Hedges.  
142 Jonathan, jr., born about 1800, died in childhood.

## 76

**George Dolbeare**, eldest son of 28-14-9 and Mary Dolbeare ;  
married, April 1, 1790, in Groton, Mrs. Mary

**Champlin**, daughter of Guy Richards, Esq., and Elizabeth Har-  
children : [ris, relict of Lodowic Champlin ;

- 143 George, born Jan. 23, 1791, no farther record.  
144 William, born Nov. 29, 1793, died Nov. 30, 1794.  
145 William, 2d, born Jan. 24, 1796, no farther record ;  
married, about 1800, for a second wife, Mary

**Hurlbut**, daughter of Jos. Hurlbut and Elizabeth Christopher ;  
children : none.

## 77

**Mary**, eldest daughter of 28-14-9 and Mary Dolbeare ;  
married, April 17, 1783, in Groton, Timothy

**Whitman**, jr. (or Whightman—I have it both ways) ;  
children : Asa, born Jan. 19, 1784. Samuel, born Nov. 17,  
1785. Polly, born Sept. 16, 1788. Amy, born Feb. 26, 1795.  
Timothy, 3d, born July 20, 1799.

## 86

**William**, jr., eldest son of 38-15-9 and Abigail Williams ;  
married, about the close of the Revolutionary war, Deliverance

**Mott**, born about 1750, died 1826, in Mallorytown, Canada ;  
children :

- 146 Nehemiah, birth unknown, married and had two children.  
147 James, birth 1789, died Nov. 13, 1866.  
148 William, 3d, birth unknown, married Sabrina Mott.  
149 Sherwood, birth unknown, married Amy Guild.  
150 Samuel, born 1802, died Sept. 8, 1857, md. Ellen Quinsey.  
151 Sarah, birth unknown, married William Tufts.

- 152 Nelly, birth unknown, married Judge Rugless Munson.  
 153 Peggy, birth unknown, married a Mr. Hunter.  
 154 Catharine, birth unknown, married Marvin Hunter.

The above, probably, are not in their chronological order.

### 91

**Elisha**, youngest son of 38-15-9 and Abigail Williams ;  
 married, in 1790, Mrs. Sybil Avery

**Stiles**, daughter of Samuel Avery and Sybil Noyes ;  
 children :

- 155 Samuel, born 1791, died Aug. 12, 1867.  
 156 Sybil, born 1793, died young.  
 157 Elisha, born 1795, died young  
 158 Cynthia, born 1796.  
 159 Mary, born Aug. 6, 1798.  
 160 Frances, born 1802.  
 161 Sophia, born April 17, 1804.  
 162 John Humphrey, born July 22, 1807 ; lives in Cincinnati. O.  
 162a Amanda, born 1809, died 1864.

### 94

**Solomon**, jr., eldest son of 40-15-9 and Hannah Punderson ;  
 married, about 1790, Sally

**Bugbee**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
 children : none.

Solomon was a soldier of the Revolution, first as a private in Capt. Spicer's company, Col. Parson's regiment ; second, in Capt. Gallup's Connecticut Militia ; third, in Capt. Thomas Wheeler's company, Col. Chapman's regiment of the Continental army. After the war he was a farmer, of considerable importance, a man of wealth and influence, and lived a long life in Putnam Valley, dying universally esteemed and regretted.

### 95

**Miles**, second son of 40-15-9 and Hannah Punderson ;

married, Nov. 1783, in Great Barrington, Mass., Malinda

**Pixley**, born 1764, died Oct. 1, 1827, parentage unknown ;  
 children :

- 163 Horace, born Sept. 4, 1784, in Great Barrington.  
 164 Lucy, born Feb. 11, 1786, married Godfrey Rockefeller.  
 165 Isaac, born Aug. 3, 1787.

- 166 Harry, born July 30, 1789, died Dec 4, 1872.  
 167 Amanda, b. April 27, 1799, md. Isaac, son Stephen Avery.  
 168 Polly, born June 13, 1802, married a Mr. Comstock.

## 96

**Stephen**, third son of 40-15-5 and Hannah Punderson ;  
 married, 1782, in Great Barrington, Mass., Sarah

**Bement**, birth unknown, died in Feb., 1816 ;

children :

- 169 Jerusha, born 1783, md Ira Shepard, died aged 57.  
 170 Humphrey, born April 14, 1785, died March 2, 1869.  
 171 Solomon, born Dec., 1787, died March 24, 1854.  
 172 Lathen, b. Sept. 9, 1790, d Dec 24, 1849. [d. Nov 2, 1874.  
 173 Sally, b. Mar. 12, 1792, md. Nathaniel Olds ; 2d, Jos. Roberts,  
 174 Hannah, b. Nov., 1793, md. Abel Hopson, had 8 children.  
 175 Stephen, jr., born Aug., 1795, no death date.  
 176 Clarissa, born March 12, 1798, died Jan. 17, 1815.  
 177 Electa, b. Jan. 17, 1800, md. Parker Dodge ; 2d, Ira Barnes.  
 178 Amelia A., born June 10, 1803, died Jan. 21, 1875.  
 179 Henry B., b. Dec. 6, 1807, d. in Waterport, N.Y., since 1888.  
 180 Isaac, born April 11, 1810, md. Amanda, dau. of Miles.  
 181 John, born Sept. 28, 1812, was living in 1888 ;  
 married, in 1818, Mrs. Renewey

**Maxson**, *nee* Carpenter, who died in 1819 ;

married, for a third wife, Jan. 1, 1820, Mrs. Anna

**Reynolds**, *nee* De Lap, who d. in Herkimer Co., winter of 1840.

## 97

EBENEZER PUNDERSON AVERY was born in Groton, Conn., May 21, 1765 : he consequently was not old enough to enter the war of the Revolution, but to show that he was of the right stock, we mention that at the massacre of Fort Griwold, on the 6th of Sept, 1781, nine of his relatives fell, and he waded in blood over his low quartered shoes, the next morning, to obtain their remains from the Fort. He married at Great Barrington, Mass.; here he resided for some time, and then removed to the then so-called " Royal Grant," in Herkimer County, N. Y.; here he built and ran a grist mill for a few years, and it was believed to be located farther west than any mill for grinding grain on the Continent. In 1796, he removed to Pompey, and settled on a

farm a mile south of Oran ; here he reared his large family, and died Sept. 10, 1840. At his majority he dropped his first name, and after was known as Punderson.

Mr. Avery was peculiarly fitted by nature for a pioneer ; he was among the first in any enterprise to improve the minds, the morals or condition of his fellow men ; the church, the school and public library always found in him an ardent supporter ; his patriotism secured him a place as captain in the militia ; and his integrity, as administrator for many a widow and orphan, his love of justice, made him the arbiter in his neighbor's quarrels, and his excellent judgment often turned the scale, for or against, many an incipient undertaking.

But he was most useful to his fellow men, perhaps, as a mechanic. His trade properly was a mill-wright, but he was often employed on small machinery, and on one occasion, by a very wealthy man, to construct a perpetual motion. He had been taught to work by square rule, and a barn still standing next south of his old residence, is believed to be the first in the country framed by "square rule." He was almost continually employed in building grist mills, saw mills, fulling mills, carding machines, tanneries, and later, cider mills and threshing machines. About 1820, he constructed a cast-iron plow, which for many years was a general favorite in his locality ; his inventive faculties were large, and he would probably have allowed them some little scope, and at some cost, had not prudence and the demands of a family of twelve children, kept him busy in labor that paid every day. His maternal grandfather, for whom he was named, graduated at Yale College, in 1726, and was a Congregational minister at Groton, Conn. He conformed to the Church of England about the year 1732. Having received orders in London in 1735, he organized a congregation, on his return, in Norwich, at the village of Poquetanuck, about the year 1738. His name appears on the Society's lists as "Itinerant Missionery in Connecticut," until 1753, when he was settled in the church of New Haven, the place of his nativity. In the spring of 1763, being succeeded by the Rev. John Beardslee, he took charge of the church of Rye, Westchester County, and officiated there and in the adjoining towns until the following year, when he died (Sept. 22), aged 60 years,

**Punderson**, fourth son of 40-15-9 and Hannah Punderson ;  
married, Jan. 12, 1787, Gt. Barrington, Mass., Lovina

**Barnes**, born March 10, 1767, died March 30, 1847, dau. of  
children : [Phineas Barnes and Phebe Bement;

- 182 Hannah P., born Dec. 3, 1787, died Oct. 23, 1867.  
183 Sally B., born Sept. 1, 1789, died May 16, 1874.  
184 Lucy, born March 14, 1791, died March 11, 1841.  
185 William, born Aug. 16, 1793, died Nov. 16, 1840.  
186 Phebe, born Oct. 31, 1795, died Jan. 25, 1868.  
187 Candace, born Nov. 9, 1797, died March 2, 1885.  
188 Lucetta, born Oct. 26, 1799, died Feb. 25, 1874.  
189 Perlina, born Dec. 10, 1802, died Dec. 17, 1880.  
190 Perlina, twin with Perlina, died Jan. 19, 1885.  
191 Cyrus, b. July 28, 1807, d. in St. Petersburg, Jan. 26, 1884.  
192 Nancy, born Sept. 8, 1809, died Jan. 19, 1803.  
193 Samuel, born Feb. 18, 1812, died Sept. 20, 1891.

### 98

**Henry**, fifth son of 40-15-9 and Hannah Punderson ;  
married, May 20, in Taghkanic, Columbia Co., N. Y., Hannah

**Rockefeller**, born Aug. 5, 1780, died Feb. 4, 1865 ;  
children :

- 194 William, born Oct. 16, 1796, died Jan. 1, 1846. [nolds.  
195 Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1800, d. Sept. 10, 1855, md. a Mr. Rey-  
196 Amanda, b. July 17, 1802, d. Aug. 9, '41, md. Isaac Shaurman.  
197 Henry Cyrus, born Oct. 26, 1803, died Nov. 17, 1856 [bee.  
198 Sarah, b. Aug. 15, 1805, d. Jan. 16, 1884, md. Monmouth Bug-  
199 Peter R., born March 20, 1807, died March 4, 1854.  
200 Elizabeth, born Oct. 16, 1808, married Conrad Sivernail.  
201 Lucinda, b. Sept. 10, 1810, d. Feb. 10, '41, m. Milton Armstrong.  
202 Solomon, born Oct. 17, 1812, living in 1889.  
203 Caroline, born Oct. 16, 1814, md. Wm. Kells ; 12 children.  
204 Jacob, born June 11, 1816, died Oct. 3, 1848.  
205 Esther, b. Aug. 25, 1819, md. Jonas W. Rockefeller, d. Sept.  
206 Stephen, born May 10, 1822, died Jan. 1, 1854. [21, 1852.

### 99

**Cyrus**, (Esq.) youngest son of 40-15-9 and Hannah Punderson ;  
married, May 16, 1791, I believe in Pennsylvania, Lydia

**Marcy**, birth unknown, died June 18, 1819, daughter of Zebu-  
children : [lon Marcy, Esq.;

- 207 Miles, born Dec. 28, 1791, died April 28, 1848.  
 208 Zebulon, born May 12, 1793, died same year.  
 209 Zebulon, 2d, born July 7, 1794, death date unknown.  
 210 Solomon, born July 28, 1796, died Sept. 8, 1796.  
 211 Nicholas, born Sept. 19, 1797, died Sept. 23, 1797.  
 212 Jerusha H., born Dec. 3, 1798, died June 2, 1828.  
 213 Sally Wright, born Feb. 5, 1801, died May 3, 1828.  
 214 Cyrus Henry, born July 28, 1803, died April 17, 1867.  
 215 Humphrey, born Nov. 14, 1805, died April 9, 1820.  
 216 Lydia, born March 5, 1808, died Nov. 30, 1831.  
 217 Abel M., born July 29, 1811, died April 19, 1843.  
 218 Punderson, born July 31, 1814, died Jan. 21, 1843.  
 219 Joseph Conant, born June 9, 1817, died June 16, 1876.

## 101

**Sybil Noyes**, eldest daughter of 41-15-9 and Sybil Noyes;  
 married, Jan. 8, 1781, in Vermont, son of Pres't Stiles, Ezra [ '84;  
**Stiles**, jr., grad. of Harvard, 1778, died in Edenton, N.C., Aug. 22,  
 children: Elizabeth Hubbard, born in Keene, N. H., April 15,  
 1782. Emilia Harriet, born in Groton, Conn., Feb. 9, 1784.

## 102

**Samuel W.**, eldest son of 41-15-9 and Mary Ann Rose;  
 married, Dec., 1806, suppose Owego, N. Y., Eliza A.

**Wattles**, birth unknown, died Sept. 10, 1814;  
 children:

- 220 Samuel M., born Aug. 25, 1807, died Jan. 1, 1888;  
 married, Jan. 16, 1816, in Aurora, N. Y., Emily C.

**Avery**, daughter of Daniel, M. C.;

- children:  
 221 Eliza Wattles, born Dec. 30, 1816, living.  
 222 Daniel Humphrey, born Dec. 30, 1818, died Oct. 29, 1866.  
 223 Walter Oddie, born Aug. 3, 1820, died March 7, 1839.  
 224 Emily Caroline, born June 20, 1822, died July, 1826.

## 104

HON. JOHN HUMPHREY AVERY was born in Vermont and followed the footsteps of his father in the study of law, and after the removal to Owego, N.Y., studied with Vincent Mathews. He was the representative of his district in the State Legislature in 1814 and till his death was in constant practice. His sons

all followed him in the practice of law, and one, Charles, was a noted judge in Tioga County. None of them married, and but one is living that we can learn of, and in New York City.

**John Humphrey**, (Hon.) second son of 41-15-9 and Mary married, Nov. 3, 1806, Stella Seeley [Anna Rose;

**Hinchman**, born Oct. 25, 1788, dau. Joseph Hinchman and children : [Zerviah Seeley;

- 225 Humphrey John, born July 13, 1808, died July 27, 1821.
- 226 Stella Hinchman, b. Feb. 12, 1810, md. W. H. C. Hosmer.
- 227 George Waitstill, born Feb. 12, 1812, died Dec. 23, 1849.
- 228 Susan Palmes, born Nov. 29, 1813, md. R. D. Pieronet.
- 229 Emily Eliza, born Oct. 10, 1815, md. Judge Farrington.
- 230 Charles Pumpella, born July 3, 1817, died 1872.
- 231 Joseph Hinchman, born Nov. 29, 1819, died March 9, 1821.
- 232 Mary Ann, born May 1, 1822, lives in Joliet, Ill., single.
- 233 Fannie Catharine, born Nov. 25, 1823, died Oct. 16, 1825.
- 234 Lesbia Platt, born Oct. 2, 1825, md. Isaac Newton Jerome.
- 235 Guy Hinchman, born Aug. 30, 1829; I believe living, single.

DR. JOSEPH HINCHMAN was born on Long Island, on the 28th day of August, 1762. He was the son of Dr. Joseph Hinchman and Anna Griffin. His father died while he was quite young. He enlisted as a soldier when he was sixteen years old, and was at Morristown during a winter of great privation and suffering. After the expiration of the time for which he enlisted he studied medicine with his uncle, James Hinchman, in Florida, a small town in Orange County, New York, and commenced the practice of medicine in Minisink. He married in December, 1787, a daughter of B. Seeley, of Milford on the Delaware. He came to Newtown, now Elmira, in 1788. He had an extensive practice as a physician and received the appointment of sheriff of Tioga County. He was a person of fine tastes and much cultivation for those times; he died July 25th, 1802; was the first person buried in the new burying ground at Newton, now Elmira. Within a few years the remains were removed and an appropriate monument erected by the doctors of Elmira. His wife was a lady of rare intelligence and composed with much ease. They died quite young.

**105**

**Frances**, third daughter of 41-15-9 and Mary Ann Rose:  
married, September 2, 1805, in Oswego, N. Y., Charles

**Pumpelly**, born Dec. 8, 1789, died Jan., 1855, in Owego, N.Y.;  
children: John Charles, born Oct. 28, 1804, died March 9, 1830.  
Mary Ann, born Dec. 31, 1806. Susan Isabella, born April 24,  
1809, died July 30, '64. Frances Eliza, born March 19, 1811,  
died March 30, '79; Catharine Ann, born Feb. 28, 1813, died  
Dec. 30, '45. Harriet Amelia, born June 27, 1815, died Feb. 8,  
'76. Stella Avery, born Sept. 19, 1817. Caroline Augusta, born  
Feb. 6, 1820. James, born Sept. 23, 1822, died Dec. 3, 1823.  
Lydia Abby, born June 26, 1827, died Aug. 12, 1876.

CHARLES PUMPELLY was one of the four brothers who  
founded the City of Owego. In the early history of the south-  
ern part of the State he was known as a power in every walk of  
life. In the settlement of that region he was one of the fore-  
most of the pioneers, and his large landed estate rendered him,  
at all times, one of the busiest as well as one of the most influen-  
tial of men. He represented his district in the Assembly of the  
State in 1825, and for many years was the supervisor of the  
town. He held many other public offices, and did his share in  
making the Tioga Valley bud and blossom like the rose.

His large family of girls married men of distinction and graced  
every walk of life they were called upon to fill. The eldest, Mary  
Ann, married Nov. 16, 1826, George Bacon, of Connecticut, a  
man of mark; the second, Susan Isabella, married April 24, 1832,  
George Pumpelly, a graduate of Yale, with N. P. Wilder and  
other distinguished men; the third, Frances Eliza, married Sept.  
17, 1833, Joseph S. Bosworth, a lawyer and judge in New York  
for many years; the fourth, Catharine Ann, married Sept. 18,  
1835, John Mason Parker, Judge of the Supreme Court; the  
fifth, Harriet Amelia, married Oct. 14, 1857, Theodore Freling-  
huysen, President of Princeton College, for his second wife; the  
sixth, Stella Avery, married March 1, 1854, John Mason Parker,  
the husband of Catharine, for his second wife; he was the repre-  
sentative of his district in the 34th and 35th Congress and after-  
wards was Judge of the Supreme Court until his death; the  
seventh, Lydia Abby, married July 25, 1860, James Forsyth,

for many years President of Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, of Troy, N. Y.; the eighth, Caroline Augusta, never married.

### 106

**Susan**, fourth daughter of 41-15-9 and Mary Ann Rose; married, time not ascertained, in Owego, N. Y., Nathan **Camp**, of whom I have been unable to gather any facts. They had one son, who resided in Ithaca for some years. This son, Frederick M. Camp, married Sarah Platt; their children were John H., Mrs. Frank Griswold, of Auburn; Mrs. Patton, of Bath, Maine; Mrs. David Briggs, of Auburn.

HON. JOHN HENRY CAMP was born in Ithaca, N. Y., April 4, 1840. He received a common school education in Tompkins County, and then went to the Albany law school, where he graduated. He entered the law office of a Mr. Bishop, of Rochester, and a few months later was admitted to the bar. He chose Lyons as the scene of his labors because at that time there were fewer attorneys in Wayne County than elsewhere, in proportion to the population. He opened an office with the late Robert W. Ashley, but soon after, he was appointed by Judge Cowles to take charge of the Lyons office of the surrogate, and this appointment was of great service to him in making acquaintances all over the county. He remained in the same position under Judge Norton, but never became "surrogate's clerk," preferring to be free to practice his profession. His clientage grew rapidly with his reputation for ability and eloquence. He early evinced that fondness for politics which through his later years became a passion, and was remarkably successful from an early period as a stump speaker, his services being constantly in demand during the campaign season, and on the stump he had few equals in the country. In 1867, Mr. Camp was elected District Attorney, and he served during a most brilliant term, his labors including a brilliant prosecution of the murderer Graham, which attracted the attention of the whole country. In 1872, he was one of the Republican Presidential Electors, and a secretary of the Electoral College. Five years later he took his seat in the forty-fifth Congress, and he served there six years, giving place to Hon. Sereno E. Payne. His career there was brilliant, and his influence extensive. It was while at Washington that the dyspepsia, which has been the bane

of his later years, first assumed a serious form. Pepsin was his ally, and he would go to Washington with two hundred powders in his trunk.

It was just after his last term in Congress, in 1883, that he was nominated for Justice of the Supreme Court. His colleague on the Judiciary ticket, Hon. W. Dean Shuart, of Rochester, had incurred the enmity of many of the leading members of the Monroe county bar, and an association was formed to defeat the Republican nominees. This, combined with the tidal wave of Democracy growing out of the Folger-Cleveland contest, the fact that the Democrats put up men of exceptional personal popularity, and treachery in his own county, sufficed to cause his defeat in a naturally Republican district. Despite the terrible odds against him, Mr. Camp was confident to the last, and could hardly believe the news. It was a crushing blow. For many months, perhaps years, it rankled like an arrow in his side, and he never forgave the men who had encompassed his defeat. But it was destined to give him more enduring renown than could have fallen to him as a judge. For a time he devoted himself exclusively to his profession, and with the most remarkable success. Well read, versatile, keen and original, hard work was all that was needed to make him recognized as a truly great advocate and counselor. His services were in demand not only in his own county, where at one time the firm Camp & Dunwell was connected with almost every case which reached the courts, but throughout the State. His partnership with Mr. Dunwell, formed in 1877, made the firm one of the strongest in the State, and the New York Central railroad and numerous other corporations sought their advice and assistance. The business was a most lucrative one and Mr. Camp was enabled to put by a handsome fortune, while never limiting expenditures which kept pace with his generous instincts. His home was for years a most hospitable one, and hundreds of men high in professional and political life have dined with him. Soon he again took a hand in politics, not now as a candidate, but as a controlling force which was felt not only in Wayne County, but throughout the State. As a politician Mr. Camp has had few equals. His talents were speedily recognized by the State leaders, and in all the important councils of his party his voice has been heard and his influence felt. He

has for years been one of the men that Mr. Platt has implicitly trusted, and a year ago, when by reason of the infirmities of advancing years, Hon. John N. Knapp, of Auburn, was obliged to relinquish the State committeemanship, and the chairmanship of that body, Mr. Camp was chosen to fill the first office, and would doubtless have been placed in the second, had not his health forbidden. He died October 12, 1892.—*Lyons Republican.*

### 107

**Isabella**, the youngest dau. of 41-15-9 and Mary Ann Rose; married, date not ascertained. Owego, N. Y., Levi

**Leonard**, born July 4, 1790, died Aug., 1862;

children: seven, of which three died in infancy. Susan, born 1817, married William B. Wood, of Auburn, died in 1870-1. William, born 1819, died in Utica, 1869-70. Mary, born 1828, died 1835. Charles F., born Jan. 10, 1830, married Dec. 13, 1854. Esther Ann Davenport; children: William Wood, Frederick, Claude A. Res. Menominee, Wisconsin.

### 108

**James**, jr., eldest son of 42-15-9 and Miss Williams;

married, at 17, about 1789, in Durham, Greene Co., N. Y., Lydia

**Lee**, birth unknown, died in Sherburn, N. Y., Dec. 24, 1842;

children:

236 Lucinda Charlotte, born about 1790, married a Mr. Randall.

237 Elizabeth (Betsy), born Dec., 1792, married Wm. Robinson.

238 Abel, born 1794, married Mary Percival.

239 Polly (Mary), born Jan. 23, 1796, married Stephen Benedict.

240 Williams, born Aug. 7, 1798, died Nov. 29, 1865.

241 Fanny, born 1800, married Clark Burnham.

### 111

POLLY MYRA AVERY, daughter of Waightstill and Leah Avery, of Burke County, North Carolina, was born August 24, 1779. In July, 1796, being not then 17, she made a clandestine marriage with Caleb Poor. She lived, first, on one or another of her father's farms in Burke County, where her seven children were born. In 1813, she was divorced from Caleb Poor, by an act of the General Assembly of North Carolina. Afterward, she lived at Horsehoe Farm, Henderson County, N. C., given her by her father. In 1823, she married Jacob Summey, of Asheville, N. C. After

Mr. Summey's death, she returned to Horseshoe, where she died, Feb. 20, 1857, and was buried at Shaw's Creek graveyard, Henderson County, N. C. Mrs. Summey was evidently a woman of repute and character, impressing upon her children and children's children a strong sense of her attractive personality.

**Polly Myra**, eldest daughter of 46-15-9 and Mrs. Leah Franks; married, in July 1796, place not mentioned, Caleb

**Poor**, born 1767, divorced 1813. by act of General Assembly; children: Edwin, born 1797, died 1829. Polly Osgood, born 1799, died 1881. Leah Caroline, born 1800, living. Phoebe, born 1803, died 1833. William Probart, born 1806, died 1889. Isaac Thomas, born 1808, died 1842. Milton, born 1812, died 1828.

Polly Osgood married, in 1818, John McLain, born 1792, died 1879; children: Margaret Adeline, born 1819, died 1890. Myra Ann Caroline, born 1822, died 1865. Rufus Theodore, born 1824. Teresa Eliza, born 1826, died 1869. Phoebe Elvira, born 1828. Gaston Lee, born 1830, died 1847. Harriet Amanda, born 1832, died 1892.

Margaret Adelaine, married, 1841, Leander Sams Gash, born 1813, died 1872; children: Thomas Lenoir, born 1843. Delia Eliza, born 1847. Waightstill Avery, born 1850. Martha Pauline, born 1859. Myra Adeline, a twin.

Thomas Lenoir, married Davie Anne Deaver, 1870; children: William Deaver, born 1871. Margaret Avery, born 1875. Edward Leander, twin. Robert Lenoir, born 1877. Anna Eugenia, born 1879.

Martha Pauline Gash, married, 1890, Thomas Steptoe Bockwell.

Myra Adeline Gash, married, 1887, Robert Uri Garrett.

Rufus Theodore McLain, married Miriam Crawford.

Teresa Eliza McLain, married Terrell Wilkie Taylor.

Harriet Amanda McLain, married Charles Manson Greer.

Leah Caroline Poor, married John Span.

William Probart Poor, married, 1829, Elizabeth Emeline McCarrison, for a second wife, 1856, Sarah Ann Wilson.

## 112

**Elizabeth**, second dau of 46-15-9 and Mrs. Leah Franks;

married, about 1802. Swan Ponds, Burke Co., N. C., Wm. Ballard

**Lenoir**, b. Sept. 1, 1775, d. Dec. 14, 1852, son Gen. Wm. Lenoir;

children :

Albert Sobieski, born Aug. 30, 1803, died Nov. 28, 1861.

Louisa Caroline, wife of R. A. Ramsey, b. in 1805, d. Aug. 12, '41.

Isaac Thomas, born in 1807, died Dec. 7, 1875.

Leah Adeline, md. Rev. Jno. Y. Smith, b 1809, d. July 22, 1879.

Mira Ann, wife of Jas. H. Reagan, born 1811, died March 8, 1879.

William, born Jan. 20, 1813, never married, died June 16, 1878.

Waightstill Avery, born Jan. 19, 1815, died March 6, 1884.

Walter Franklin, born Nov. 21, 1816, died Sept. 1, 1878.

Eliza Martha, wife of Jno. Martin, born Dec. 23, 1818.

Benjamin Ballard, born March 5, 1821.

Israel Pickins, born Sept. 21, 1824, never md., died Dec. 21, '76.

Julia Joyce, born in 1826, never md., died Dec. 18, 1841.

Albert Sobieski Lenoir, married Catharine Frieling Welcker, daughter of Henry Welcker, of Roane Co, Tennessee, March 2, 1837, and died at his home near Loudon, Tenn., Nov. 28, '61.

children :

[28, 1848, md. July 1, 1857.

Elizabeth, wife of D. M. Key, of Chattanooga, Tenn., born Jan.

Wm. Henry, born Dec. 23, 1839, died Dec. 1, 1861.

Frederick Augustus, born Nov. 27, '41, died Dec. 7, '67. [Tenn.

Mary Louisa, b. Apr. 4, '44, wife Dr. J. S. McDonough, Knoxville,

Laura, b. Apr. 28, '46, wife Henry A. Chambers, Chattanooga, Tenn.

Lewis Welcker, born Dec. 4, 1847.

Julia, b. Jan. 12, 1850, wife of Jas. A. Carriger, Atty., Morristown,

Kate, born Jan. 6, 1852. [Tenn.

Margaret, b. Apr. 29, 1855, md. Rev. J. A. Lyons, d. Mch. 6, '84.

Adelaide Avery, born Feb. 6, 1858, died Aug. 2, 1885.

Elizabeth Lenoir, wife of David McKendree Key, of Chattanooga, Tenn., is the mother of : [June 20, 1883, d. March 8, 1886.

Emma, b. Dec. 15, '58, md. W. B. Thompson, Washington, D. C.,

Albert Lenoir, born July 30, 1860.

Katharine Freeling, born Jan. 25, 1862.

Sarah Avery, born Aug. 16, 1864.

Margaret, born July 2, 1866.

John Summerfield, born Aug. 1, 1868.

David McKendree jr., born Sept. 19, 1871, died Jan. 6, 1888.

Henry Lenoir, born May 2, 1874.

Elizabeth Lenoir, born March 30, 1876,

Frederick Augustus Lenoir, was married in July, 1866, to a widow, Isabella Cavitt, near Bryan, Texas, and had one child, Kate, born April 19, 1867, married J. E. Josey, Huntsville, Texas.

Mary Louisa Lenoir, married Dr. James S. McDonough, March 13, 1867; children: Mary Louisa, born Jan. 24, 1868. James Albert, born Dec. 17, 1869. Laura Bell, born Feb. 28, 1874. John Henry, born March 29, 1879. Kate Welcker, born July 15, 1878. Walter Frederick, born May 13, 1881, died Nov. 29, 1884. Maggie Lyons, born Feb. 28, 1885.

Laura Lenoir, married Henry A. Chambers, Jan. 30, 1867, died June 5, 1891; children: Henry Lenoir, born March 6, 1871, died April 5, 1872. Joseph Pinckney, born Oct. 6, 1875.

Julia Lenoir, married James A. Carriger, Nov. 13, 1872; children: Sallie, born Oct. 23, 1873. Albert Lenoir, born Nov. 17, 1875. Mary Kate, born June 5, 1878. Adelaide, born Sept. 13, 1880. Paul, born Nov. 13, 1884. James.

Margaret Lenoir, married Rev. J. A. Lyons, March 6, 1884; child: Adelaide Avery, born July 14, 1888.

Louisa Caroline Lenoir, married Reynolds A. Ramsey; children: William Lenoir. Waightstill Avery. Elizabeth, wife of N. A. Patterson. Thomas Isaac.

William Lenoir Ramsey, married Louisa McCampbell, lives at Knoxville, Tenn.; children: Jennie, married Faucette, Johnson City, Tenn. Lula.

Elizabeth F. Ramsey, born Oct. 26, 1833, married Newton A. Patterson, died Dec. 3, 1864; children: Cora, married Hardin. Edward.

Thomas Isaac Ramsey, married Amelia Boyd, and now lives in Texas; children: Annie. Waightstill. Thomas.

Julia Ann Campbell Ramsey, born Dec. 3, 1839, married Gideon Caldwell, Jan. 21, 1863, live in Texas; children: Allen, born March 18, 1864. Catharine, born July 1, 1867. Louisa Lenoir, born Sept. 24, 1869. Mary Elizabeth, born Feb. 6, 1872. James Harvey, born Aug. 18, 1875. Addie Ellen, born Oct. 6, 1880.

Isaac Thomas Lenoir, married Mary Caroline Hogg, of Nash-

ville, Tenn., died at Sweetwater, Monroe County, Tenn.; child : William Ballard.

Leah Adeline Lenoir, married John Y. Smith, a Methodist minister; children: Merriwether P. Caroline P. William Lenoir. Waightstill Avery. John. Elizabeth. Laura.

Merriwether Smith, married Miss Martin, and lives at or near Kingston, Roane County, Tenn.;

Caroline P. Smith, married first, J. A. Corry, second, John W. Winter, she died; children: Thomas Corry, born about 1862. John Winter, born about 1879.

Waightstill Avery Smith, married Mary Hill, of Petersburg, Va., and lives in New York City.

Laura Smith, married Rev. John W. Robertson, a Methodist minister.

Myra Ann Lenoir, married Gen. James H. Reagan; children: William Ballard Lenoir, b. about 1837, lives in McMinn Co., Tenn. Julia, born Sept. 4, 1844, married Col. J. R. Love, lives near Sweetwater, Tenn. James Avery, born Jan. 7, 1846, married Elizabeth Buchanan, Abingdon, Va., in 1888. John Martin, died in 1871. Frank H., died in 1860 or 1861.

Waightstill Avery Lenoir, married Isabella Hume; children: Eliza Hume, b. June 1, 1852, md. Dr. Geo. M. Burdett, Lenoirs, Tenn., June 13, 1873. Louise Caroline, b. Jan. 1, 1854, md. James W. Norwood, Jan. 6, 1876.

Walter Franklin Lenoir, married first, Elizabeth Goddard, who died Jan. 10, 1855, second, Hattie Osborne, July 7, 1857; children: By first wife, Elizabeth Campbell Goddard: Julia Ann, died young. Walter Thomas, married Lona Edwards, of Little Rock, Ark. William Goddard, married, 1st, Alice Osborn, 2d, Fannie Adkins. John Albert, dead. Thornton Pickens, married in Texas, and lives there near Goliad. Second wife of W. F. Lenoir (Hattie Osborne): Frank, dead. Rose, dead. Henry Lee, born Dec. 6, 1863, married Annie Cannon, May 23, 1888, lives at Philadelphia, Tenn. Ernest, dead.

Eliza Martha Lenoir, married Col. John Martin, is now a widow and lives at Paris, Texas; children: Hugh, born Aug. 21,

1841, died Jan. 7, 1846. Elizabeth Lenoir, born Dec. 25, 1843. John, born Oct. 28, 1845, married Fannie Dallam, Oct. 27, 1869. Avery Lenoir, dead. James Reagan, born March 17, 1850, married Ada S. Winston June 17, 1878. Sallie Russell, born Oct. 10, 1852, married Joseph D. Thomas, April 14, 1880, died Feb. 13, 1881, leaving one child, John Martin Thomas, born Jan. 30, 1881.

Benjamin Ballard Lenoir, first married Henrietta Rutledge Ramsey, Nov. 27, 1855, she died May 25, 1864. May 14, 1872, he married Margaret Virginia Siler, of North Carolina; children: By first wife, James Ramsey, born 1859, dead. Wm. Ballard, born Aug. 2, 1860, married Florence Siler, May, 1890. Charles Barton, dead. Henry Ramsey, born Apr. 6, 1864, married Bessie Campbell, of Virginia. By second wife, John Siler, born Aug. 11, 1874, died Jan., 1891. Mary Elizabeth, born May 9, 1876. Benjamin B. jr., born June 8, 1878. Louisa. Mira Florence.

**113**

**Selina Louisa**, third dau. of 46-15-9 and Mrs Leah Franks; married, 1807, Swan Ponds, Burke Co., N. C., Thomas

**Lenoir**, second son of Gen. Wm. Lenoir, of Revolutionary fame; children:

Wm. Avery, b. June 18, 1808, md. Jane Derr, and survived her about 12 years, died May 1, 1862.

Ann Eliza, born March 15, 1811, died April 26, 1812.

Selina Louisa, born March 18, 1813, married Samuel Pickens, of South Carolina, died about a year after her marriage.

Laura Leah Caroline, born June 6, 1815, married Jos. C. Norwood, of Orange County, North Carolina, postoffice is Muddy Creek, Loudon County, N. C.

Thomas Isaac, born Aug. 26, 1817, married M. E. Garrett, died at his home at Forks of Pigeon, Haywood County, N. C., Jan. 5, 1882.

Mary Ann Myra, born July 21, 1819, married James Gwyn, of Wilkes County, postoffice is Rouda, Wilkes County, North Carolina.

Sarah Joyce, born March 15, 1821, postoffice, Yadkin Valley, Caldwell County, North Carolina.

Walter Waightstill, born March 13 1823, married Cornelia L. Christian, of Staunton, Virginia, died at his home in Watauga County, July 26, 1890.

Rufus Theodore, born Dec. 15, 1825, married S. L. Gwyn, of Elkin, N. C., Feb. 18, 1857.

Grand children of Thomas and Selina Louisa Avery Lenoir. Children of Jas. C. and Laura C. Norwood, Selina Louisa, died Sept. 5, 1887, aged about 50 years. Laura Lenoir. Mary, married E. W. Faucette. Eliza Alvis. Thos. Lenoir, died Aug., 1888, aged about 45. James Webb. John J., died young. William, died young. Julia Howe. Cornelia Christian, died young.

Children of Thomas Isaac and M. E. Lenoir, Mary, married John Mickal, one child, Thos. Lenoir. Laura. Sarah. Thomas, died young.

Children of Mary Ann Myra and James Gwyn, Sarah Lenoir. Amelia, married Col. Allen Brown, they have four sons, one daughter died, named Mary. Thomas. Hamilton. John and Gordon. Julia Hickens, married Dr. Love, no living children, Mary James, married Minnie Foster, seven children, James. Elsie, Thomas, Lenoir, Mary Pickens, Amelia Harper, Annie and an infant. Walter Ballard, married Helen Cunningham, have two living children, Laura and Helen, two dead. Laura Norwood. Leonora. William Avery. Annie Joyce, married Rev. Vardy McBee Louise.

Children of Rufus Theodore and S. L. Lenoir, Thos. Ballard. Gwyn Hunt. Walter James. Louisa Avery, died Sept. 5, 1877, aged 11 years. Elizabeth (Bessie), died Sept. 4, 1877, aged 9 years. Rufus Theodore, jr., P. O. Yadkin Valley, N. C. Reside at the old Lenoir homestead called "Fort Defiance."

## 114

COL. ISAAC THOMAS AVERY, was a very extraordinary man. The late Gov. Swan, who was president of the University of North Carolina, and noted for his knowledge of the history of families and his accurate estimate of moral and mental qualities of men, considered him one of the first men of the day.

Being an only son, he was compelled to suspend his classical education at the age of fifteen, at which time his father was disabled by paralysis. Yet in his old age he could read Latin with

the greatest facility. From that early age he managed a large estate with fine judgment, relieved his father of some embarrassments, and established a reputation as the most successful farmer and the largest raiser of horses and cattle in his section. He was cashier of the Morganton branch of the State Bank for thirty years. But he found time with all his labor and the care of a large family to accumulate a vast fund of information. There was scarcely any subject on which he was not well informed. In early life he represented Burke County in the Legislature of the State, but in later years would not accept any office except that he acted as a member of the Governor's Council, whose duty it was under the old Constitution to advise the Governor when he made an appointment to office.

**Isaac Thomas**, only son of 46-15-9 and Mrs. Leah Franks; married, June 27, 1815, near Morganton, N. C., Henrietta Eloisa **Erwin**, born May 8, 1795, died Aug. 4, 1858;  
children :

- 242 William Waightstill, b. May 25, 1816, d July 3, 1864.
- 243 Infant, twin with above. Wm., he died, the living took both
- 244 Theodore Horatio, b. Sept., 1817, d. Oct. 3, 1822. [names.
- 245 Clark Moulton, born Oct. 3, 1819.
- 246 Thomas Lenoir, b. March 19, 1821, d Sept. 23, 1852.
- 247 Leah Adelaide, born Dec. 20, 1822, still single.
- 248 Matilda Louisa, born Oct. 4, 1824, died July 3, 1825.
- 249 Unnamed infant, born May 8, 1826, died July 18, 1826
- 250 Marcus, born Oct 4, 1827, died Feb. 22, 1828.
- 251 Isaac Erwin, born Dec. 20, 1828, died July 3, 1863.
- 252 Mary and Martha, born May 25, 1831.
- 253 Justina Harriet, born Sept. 22, 1833.
- 254 Alphonso Calhoun, born Sept. 11, 1835.
- 255 Laura Myra, born Nov. 15, 1837.
- 256 Edward Dolbeare, born Sept. 26, 1839.
- 257 Willoughby Francis, born May 7, 1843, died.

### 115

**Margaret Stringer**, eldest dau. of 47-15-9 Miss Stringer; married, March 8, 1820, in Burke County, N. C., John **Murphy**, birth and parentage not given;  
children: Eliza M., born Dec. 20, 1820, md. Thomas G. Wal-

ton, and had Ella Watson, Edward Stanley, James Thomas, John, Murphy, Margaret Tilghman, George, Lucy Eliza, Martha, Matilda, Florence Lousia, Hugh Collett, Herbert Husler, Eliza Murphy. Sarah Lauretta, born May 16, 1822, she married Alexander Francis Gaston, and had Eliza Mary. Married 2d time William E. Erwin, and had no issue. James Isaac, born July 22, 1823, died young. Harriet Louisa, born Oct. 13, 1825, married William McEntire Walton, children, Lauretta Elizabeth, Thomas, William Erwin, Adalaide Avery, Frank, Eliza Murphy, Waightstill Avery, Tilghman Young. Kate Martha, Harriet Louise, John Hugh, born Feb 14, 1827, married Clara Irwin Patten, children, Louisa, Margaret, Hugh, Tom Elizabeth, James, Verena, Lucile, and Mary. Margaret Mur-married a second time, May 21, 1829. John [phy:

**Collett**, birth and parentage not given;

children: Waightstill Avery born, Jan 28, 1830, died July 9, 1880, married Mary, daughter of Gov. Todd R. Caldwell, children, John, Lauretta, Todd Robinson, Alice, Margaret Avery, George Moran, Sterling Ruffin, Minerva, Mary Cain, Waightstill, jr.

### 117

**James**, second son of 47-15-9 and Miss Stringer ;  
married, in 1823, in Burke County, N. C., Elizabeth

**Brown**, birth, parentage and death not given ;

children :

- 258 Margaret Ann, b Dec., 1823, md. Archibald Gibbs ; 5 ch.
- 259 Isaac T., born July 10, 1825.
- 260 Hannah E., b. Feb. 22, 1827, md Rev. John Finger ; 2 ch.
- 261 William Brown, born Nov. 25, 1828.
- 262 Mary M., b. Jan. 21, 1832, md. O. W. Perkins ; son, John T.
- 263 Harriet M., born May 31, 1834, md. Capt Thomas Parks.
- 264 Eliza M., born May 22, 1836, married Rev. R. P. Franks.
- 265 Laura J., born Sept. 30, 1838, md. S. W. Carter ; 1 child.
- 266 Henry Harrison, b. July 15, 1840, d. in Yorktown, Va., 1861.

### 120

**Jeremiah**, eldest son of 53 18-9 and Sarah Lee ;

married, about 1788-89, in New Hampshire, I suppose, Mary

**Coffin**, born April 1767, died Nov. 7, 1842 ;

children :

- 267 John, born Jan. 3, 1790, Deerfield, N. H., died 1871.  
 268 Sarah, born Nov. 12, 1794; no farther record.  
 269 Coffin, born Jan. 22, 1797.  
 270 Jeremiah, jr., born June 8, 1799.

### 123

**Nathan**, third son of 53-18-9 and Sarah Lee ;

married, about 1790, in New Hampshire, I suppose, Lydia

**Norris**, birth, parentage and death unknown ;

children :

- 271 Deborah, birth unknown, married Jeremiah Howe.  
 272 Jeremiah, birth unknown, married Ruth Chandler.  
 273 Daniel, birth unknown, remained single.  
 274 Mary, birth unknown, remained single.  
 275 David, birth unknown, married Sally Ranney.  
 276 Lydia, birth unknown, married Isaac Lamb.

### 125a

**Walter**, son of 54-18-9 and lady unknown ;

married, Dec. 27, 1792, Mary

**Wiggin**, born May 9, 1770, died March 25, 1831 ;

children :

- 276a Sally, born March 14, 1794.  
 276b Walter, jr., born Jan. 30, 1796, died June 7, 1874.  
 276c Betsy Wiggin, born Feb. 18, 1798.  
 276d Nathaniel Brackett, born May 16, 1801.  
 276e Mark Wiggin, born Jan. 15, 1803.  
 276f Thomas Jefferson Wiggin, born Dec. 10, 1805.

### 126

DANIEL AVERY was a man of rare business tact and enterprise. Early in his manhood, he received a military commission, which harmonized with the stir and bustle of his younger life. Joshua Avery, the father of Daniel, was a man of considerable enterprise and prominence for his time, and was evidently interested in the military profession, it being largely through his influence that each of his four sons received, when quite young, military commissions. About 1790, he removed from Stratham to Meredith Bridge, N. H., known in recent years as Laconia. Here he opened a store in a small building near the "Bridge."

His business rapidly increased and ere long became very extensive. He then operated the first cotton manufactory in the place. It was of wood, but served his purpose very successfully till its destruction by fire, Feb. 13, 1823. When returning homeward one day, after having just paid the last note due for the cost of the factory and water privilege, he was startled by an alarm of fire, and soon learned that his factory was past all hope of rescue. Not daunted, however, by the unexpected disaster, he soon erected a much larger building of brick, fitted it with the necessary machinery, and there prosecuted a very successful business until his death, in 1826.

By his personal efforts, Mr. Avery also secured the organization of a bank, of which, under the name of Winnipiseogee, he was the president until his death. He was the owner of a large tract of land which, till within a few years, has been retained by the family, but is now nearly all covered by buildings.

It is remarkable that, of the eleven grandchildren of Daniel Avery, only one is now (1892) living. Only four of the eleven married, and of the seven children of the preceding generation, not one now remains alive.

**Daniel**, eldest son of 55-18-9 and Hannah Clark;

married, time and place not given, Olive

**Piper**, born May 10, 1775, died June 8, 1819;

children:

277 Charles, born March 14, 1798, died June 20, 1808.

278 Olive Light, born Nov. 10, 1799, md. Josiah Crosby, 1829.

279 George Piper, born Oct. 20, 1802, died June 28, 1840.

280 Daniel, jr., born Sept. 10, 1804, died Sept. 4, 1805.

281 Daniel Edwin, born Dec. 11, 1806, died March 19, 1855.

282 Joshua, b. Sept. 4, 1808, md. Susan Higgins, June 24, 1848.

283 Charles, 2d, born April 25, 1810, died Aug. 9, 1854.

284 Alfred Alonzo, born Feb. 14, 1815, died Oct. 20, 1863.

285 Thomas Burns, born April 20, 1817, died June 27, 1874;

married, time and place not given, Betsy

**Piper**;

children:

286 Elizabeth, born Feb. 21, 1824, died Nov. 13, 1859.

287 Anna Frances, born Jan. 31, 1826, died Aug. 26, 1859.

## 127

**Anna**, eldest daughter of 55-18-9 and Hannah Clark ;  
married, March 7, 1792, place not given, Eben

**Robinson**, birth and parentage not given ;

children: Hannah, born June 5, 1793, died Feb. 10, 1798.  
Mercy B., born Dec. 25, 1794, died, unmarried, March 22, 1883.  
Ebenezer, born April 1797, died, unmarried, June 12, 1859.  
Almira, born Aug. 21, 1799, died Oct. 7, 1881. Ann A., born  
June 15, 1803, died Sept. 13, 1880. Mary Jane, born Nov. 18,  
1805, died Dec. 5, 1890. Charles, born May 1, 1809, died Jan.  
21, 1880. John A., born Jan. 15, 1814, died Sept. 14, 1859.

Almira married Thomas Chapman, Feb., 1819, had three children. Anna A. married Dr. John L. Swingston, April, 1832 ; two children. Mary Jane married Rev. Nathaniel Barker ; died childless. Charles married Sarah Rundlet, Feb., 1832 ; had one daughter. John A. married Harriet C. Richardson ; had five children.

## 129

JOSHUA AVERY, Jr., like his brothers, was early commissioned as a military officer, his commission as ensign of the Ninth Company of the First Regiment being dated Oct. 29, 1798, and signed by Gov. John T. Gilman. He removed from Stratham to Wolfeborough, where his wife early died. He also died Feb. 28, 1805, when in his 30th year. Both died of consumption.

**Joshua**, jr., second son of 55-18-9 and Hannah Clark ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, Jane

**Piper**, birth unknown, death unknown ;

children :

288 Joshua, 3d, born Nov. 3, 1802, died Sept. 3, 1803.

289 Jane, born June 16, 1804, died Dec. 16, 1810.

## 131

JOHN AVERY was given the commission of major by Gov. Langdon in the First Militia in the State, in 1805. He went to Greenland, N. H., to reside, in 1808, as a merchant and farmer. The people honored him with the trust of several responsible positions in various offices in the government of the town, both in its material and educational interests. [See appendix.]

**John**, third son of 55-18-9 and Hannah Clark ;

married, time and place unknown, Martha

**Hoyt**, birth unknown, death unknown ;

children :

290 Martha Jane, born Sept. 2, 1811, md. Chas. B. Johnson.

291 John L., born June 13, 1813, died Aug. 11, 1854, single.

292 Joshua, born June 15, 1815, died May 31, 1852, single.

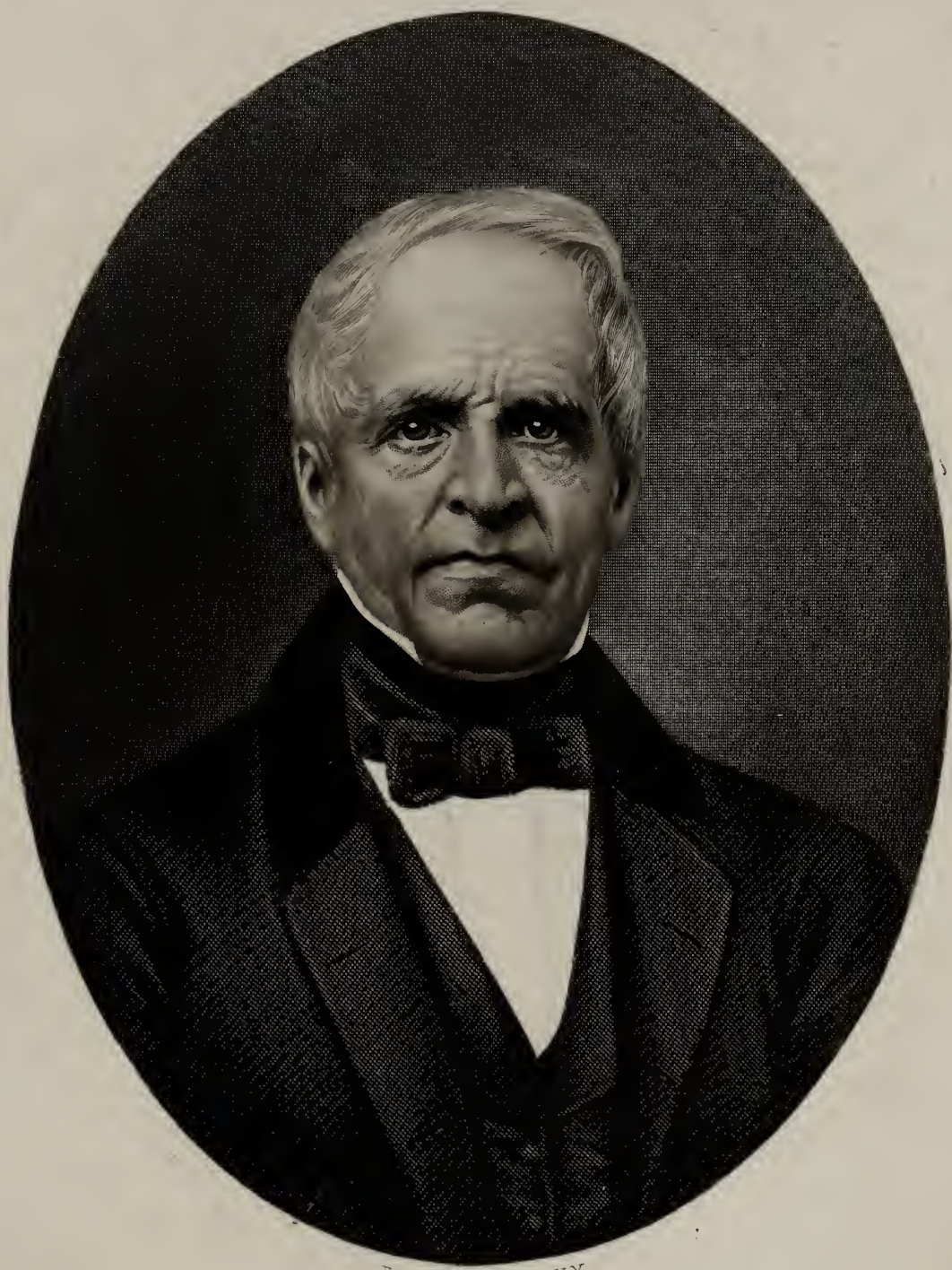
293 Caroline, born April 7, 1818, md. Geo. Weeks, Dec. 24, 1857.

294 Charles, born May 21, 1822, died April 1, 1825.

### 132

SAMUEL AVERY was a member for a considerable time of the academy at Exeter. He laid a good foundation for an intelligent career in every department of life to which subsequent years introduced him. While yet a young man, he received a lieutenant's commission in the company of artillery in his native town. In 1816, he married Moody Clark, daughter of Joseph and Comfort (Weeks) Clark, of Greenland. He with his young wife removed to Wolfeborough, where he entered upon his life-work. Having spent the previous year with his eldest brother, Daniel, of Meredith Bridge, now Laconia, he supposed himself, at this starting point of domestic life, to be the possessor of from four to five hundred dollars. He purchased the real estate on which he passed his subsequent life. There were then only a small house of one story, a barn, a store, and a cooper's shop, the last two of which he opened for business. The store being destroyed by fire, in 1824, he built another, in which he and his sons, who succeeded him, continued the old business till 1865. He engaged also at different times, in blacksmithing, shoe-making, harness-making, milling, coopering, farming, and with Messrs. S. and D. Pickering and Hon. Nathaniel Rogers, in the manufacture of woolen goods.

Mr. Avery was thus a very busy man. Though starting with nothing, and suffering for many years from greatly enfeebled health, he pressed quietly, yet vigorously, forward, till he became one of the foremost men of the place. Always disinclined to public official life, he was yet persuaded to hold the office of town clerk for three successive years, 1819 1821, and again for two years, in 1830 and 1831. He also served in 1825, 1830, and 1835 on the board of selectmen.



Eng<sup>d</sup> by H.B.Hall's Sons, N.Y.

Levi Avery

From the outset of the enterprise, Mr. Avery took a warm interest in the Wolfeborough and Troftonborough Academy. After it was incorporated, January 20, 1820, its friends intended to erect a suitable school building by means of a stock company that should issue two hundred shares at ten dollars each. It was found, however, that only one hundred and fifty of these shares were sold to fifty-three stock-holders, and the progress of the enterprise was arrested for want of funds. Mr. Avery felt so strongly the importance of finishing the building already erected, and had so much faith in its usefulness that he took forty-three of the remaining shares, thus giving a new impulse and new hopefulness to the work.

Among the many men of subsequent prominence who were numbered among the early students, was Henry Wilson. He was born and reared in poverty not far from Wolfeborough, and had been unfortunate in losing the little he had gained as the result of his own persistent industry. Bitterly disappointed and depressed by this unlooked-for crisis in his cherished longing for education, "he found," says the writer of the life of Mr. Wilson, "a sincere friend in Mr. Samuel Avery, of Wolfeborough, who kindly offered to board him just as long as he might wish to attend the academy in that town." This generous offer was accepted; and many years afterward, when Mr. Wilson, as Vice-President of the United States, re-visited the place, it was with deep emotion, and his eyes filled with tears, as the old school building and his old home were both in full view, that he said in the presence of many friends, "For all I am, I am indebted to Mr. Avery. It was through his influence and kindness I received my education in the academy, when I was without money and discouraged, and when all others refused to aid me."

This thoughtful kindness shown by Mr. Avery to Henry Wilson was manifested in many other cases to young men who thirsted for an education which they had not the means of securing, and it should be added to their honor, that every man of these befriended students ultimately repaid the last dollar of his indebtedness.

Mr. Avery was a corporate member of the board of trustees of the academy, and, with several others, held a deed of the property in trust. He was also a member and liberal supporter of

the Congregational Society from its organization until his death. In every department of his life, Mr. Avery was known and trusted as an upright, honest man. No one ever accused or suspected him of meanness or fraud. His last years, though often affected by enfeebled health and sometimes not a little suffering, were in the main free from seriously disturbing incidents. His last sickness, which he bore without complaint, was long and exhausting. He died peacefully, trusting in Christ, October 5, 1858, and was borne to his grave sincerely mourned and universally respected. His wife, also highly esteemed and loved, died March 6, 1876.

**Samuel**, youngest son of 55-18-9 and Hannah Clark ;

married, Jan. 13, 1814, in Greenland, N. H., Mary Moody

**Clark**, birth unknown, died March 6, 1876, dau. of Joseph children : [Clark and Comfort Weeks ;

295 Augustine Decatur, b. Oct. 16, 1814, md. Sarah E. Libbey.

296 Joseph Lorenzo, b. Jan. 12, 1817, md. Helen M. Libbey.

297 Anne Eliza, b. Nov. 25, 1819, md. Rev. Leander Thompson

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

### 133

**David**, eldest son of 66-21-11-9 and Lucinda Rogers ;

married, about 1816, place not given, Diantha

**Meacham**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : 298 Jeremiah M., born July 28, 1817. 299 George W., married. 300 Gilbert L., married. 301 Orrin F., married. 302 Ezekiel, married. 303 Polly, married Giles Morey, Binghamton, N. Y. 304 Marilla, married Samuel Rogers, Montrose, Penn.

### 139

**Joseph Sheldon**, eldest son of 74-25-11-9 and Mary Sheldon ;

married, May 27, 1819, Westfield, Mass., Clarissa

**Noble**, b. Nov. 23, 1793, d. Nov. 13, 1865, dau. of Col. Jacob children : [Noble ;

305 Elizabeth, born March 29, 1820, married Elisha Talmage.

306 John Sheldon, born Oct. 1, 1821.

307 Eunice Ann, born Sept. 8, 1823, married Stephen Munson.

308 Louisa, born May 28, 1825, married Samuel Farmer.

## 140

**John**, second son of 74-25-11-9 and Mary Sheldon ;

married, time and place not given, Mary

**Latham**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

308 Mary Sheldon, married John L. Munro ; 1 ch., Frank ;

married, for a second wife, Fanny Kennedy ; for a third wife,

Mrs. Hannah Ranney ; for a fourth wife, a Mrs. Pease ; but no

particulars have been given, and none farther could be obtained.

## 141

**Mary Sheldon**, eldest dau. of 74-25-11-9 and Mary Sheldon ;

married, May 27, 1819, Westfield, Mass, I suppose, Joseph

**Hedges ;**

children : Mary Sheldon, born Feb. 18, 1820, married Lewis W.

Halcomb. Margaret B., born Feb. 22, 1821, died Feb. 22,

1825. Charles A., born Oct. 23, 1822, died Aug. 16, 1824.

Juliette L., born June 25, 1824, married Andrew F. Tryon.

Joseph, jr., born Jan. 21, 1827, died Jan. 25, 1853. Adaline,

born Oct. 28. 1829, married W. E. Hunt ; 2d, F. D. Cossit.

Adelbert, born May 24, 1832, married Emily Spellman. Edwin,

born July 12, 1834, married Clarissa Bancroft.

## 146

**Nehemiah**, eldest son of 86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Mott ;

married, time, place and woman unknown, suppose in Canada,

children : [opposite the 1,000 Islands, in St. Lawrence River ;

310. James. 311. Samuel.

## 147

**James**, second son of 86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Mott ;

married, time and place unknown, Deliverance

**Palmer**, born in 1794, died Sept. 11, 1877 ;

children : 312 William, birth unknown. 313 Alfred. 314

Isaac. 315 Samuel. 316 James, jr. 317 Lucinda. 318

Sophia. 319 Maria. 320 Nelly. 321 Lydia.

## 148

**William**, 3d, third son of 86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Mott ;

married, time and place unknown, Sabrina

**Mott**, born 1801, died Sept. 23, 1857 ;

children: 322 Sherwood. 323 Ruglass. 324 Richard. 325  
George. 326 Amos. 327 Lydia 328 Catharine. 329  
Cynthia.

**149**

**Sherwood**, fourth son of 86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Mott ;  
married, time and place unknown, Amy

**Guild**, birth unknown, dau. of Julius Guild and Margaret Mal-  
child : [lory ;

330 Mary Gile, b. Feb. 6, 1809, md. Robert S. Nottingham, N. H.

**150**

**Samuel**, fifth son of 86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Mott ;  
married, time and place, unknown, Ellen

**Quinsey**, born 1804. died 1884 ;

children: 331 Joseph. 332 Samnel. 333 William, died young.  
334 Eliza, married Mr. McMasily. 335 Ellen. 336 Laura,  
married Alfred Stagg. 337 Mary Ann, married Norman  
Brown, and died young.

Isaac and James were Justices of the Peace, appointed by the  
Government ; William, Samuel and James were local preachers,  
for the Methodist Episcopal Church, in Canada.

**155**

**Samuel**, eldest son of 91-38-15-9 and Sybil Avery Stiles ;  
married, May 12, 1822 in Marblehead, Mass., Mary Ann Ward

**Candler**, dau. of Capt John Candler, died May 7, 1879, aged  
children: all born in Marblehead, Mass.; [78 years ;

338 John Candler, b. March 17, 1823, d. Dec., 1875, Nassau, N. Y.

339 Samuel, jr., born Feb. 1, 1825

340 Edward, born March 12, 1827.

341 Mary Ann Sybil, born March 27, 1829, died July 11, 1832.

342 William, born July 13, 1831, died July 16th, 1832.

343 William Bubier, born May 13, 1833.

344 Louis, born April 24, 1735, died Sept. 6, 1859.

345 Mary Ann, born Jan. 27, 1838, died Oct 24, 1840.

346 Helen Sybil, born April 19, 1840, m. George R. Stetson.

**158**

**Cynthia**, second dau. of 91-38-15-9 and Sybil Avery Stiles ;  
married, about 1842, in Marblehead, Mass., Capt. John

**Candler**. He was an Englishman, first a sea captain and then

a cotton commission merchant, in Savannah, Ga. They had no children.

**159**

**Mary**, third daughter of 91-38-15-9 and Sybil Avery Stiles ; married, about 1843, in Marblehead, Mass., Capt. John **Gilley**, birth unknown, died June, 1863. She was his third wife, and they had no children.

**161**

**Sophia**, fifth daughter of 91-38-15-9 and Sybil Avery Stiles ; married, 1847 or 1848, to the Reverend Orville **Babcock**, a graduate of Princeton, and a Presbyterian minister ; children, none. He died Feb. 25, 1862, and she in 1882.

**162**

REVEREND JOHN HUMPHREY AVERY was born in Boston, Mass., July 22, 1807. He weighed at birth but three pounds, and was of such a delicate organization that no one thought he could ever be raised to maturity. His mother said that his head could be placed in a common size coffee cup, and she often had to place her hand to his nostrils to ascertain whether he was breathing or not. He was subject to convulsive fits, which he and his mother attributed to the fact that his parents were cousins. He was so slender that he did not attempt to go to school until he was thirteen years of age, but such was his proficiency that in eighteen months, in a competitive examination, he won the Franklin Medal in the Boston public schools. He entered Phillips Academy, February 2, 1827, aged 20, and left in 1829.

By dint of earnest effort, he worked his way through Amherst College, and graduated at Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., in 1834. He afterward went to Andover, N. H., and graduated in the professional, educational and theological courses. He was ordained as a Congregational minister, and was pastor in Plymouth, Mass., in 1842 and 1843 ; at Danvers, Mass., till 1845 ; Austinburgh, Ohio, till 1854, and since at Amboy, Ohio. The honorary degree of A. M. was conferred on him by Union College, and also by Brown's University. He was a successful preacher, but withdrew from the active church work on account of a partial change of views not entirely consistent with the tenets of the

Congregational church, to which he belonged. What has been his subsequent career, I have not learned. He was living at last accounts, 1891.

**John Humphrey**, (Rev.,) youngest son of 91-38-15-9 and married, about 1828, Harriet Gray [Sybil Avery Stiles;

**Whitmore**, b. 1810, d. 1852, dau. of Rev. Benjamin Whitmore children: record given from memory; [and Mary Gray;

347 Josephine, born about 1830, died 1842.

348 Mary, born 1845, no farther record.

349 John Humphrey, jr., born 1850, died 1851; married, 1857, in Hamptonburg, N. Y., Emily

**Booth**, born about 1821 and died Dec. 28, 1883, dau. of Mr. children: [Booth and Julia Tuttle;

350 Julia Booth, born 1859, died 1860.

351 Sybil, born Aug., 1861, died Dec., 1882.

352 Benjamin Booth, born Aug. 27, 1864, married Sept. 12, 1893, at Mt. Auburn, O., Frances Harris, daughter of Dr. J. O. Harris, Franklin, Ohio.

### 162a

**Amanda**, youngest dau. of 91-38-15-9 and Sybil Avery Stiles; married, about 1840, in Marblehead, Mass., the Rev. Daniel H.

**Babcock**, a graduate of Andover, and a Congregational minister. He has published two volumes of poems, mostly religious. He is a descendant of the Ethan Allen family of Vermont. She died May 7, 1864, and left no children.

### 163

**Horace**, eldest son of 95-40-15-9 and Malinda Pixley; married, 1804, in Cheshire, Mass., Susanna

**Edmunds**, born 1778, d. Dec. 24, 1866; md., 2d, Miss Mason; children:

353 Emma, b. Jan. 25, 1805, md. Ariel Prince, d. Nov. 8, 1861.

354 Drusilla, born Sept. 22, 1806, died Sept. 14, 1873; single.

355 Orren J., born Feb. 8, 1808, died March 23, 1837.

356 Isabel J., b. Dec., 1809, md. Jesse Aldrich, d. July 6, 1884.

357 Erastus, born Oct. 5, 1813, died Feb. 9, 1850.

### 164

**Lucy**, eldest daughter of 95-40-15-9 and Malinda Pixley; married, in 1803, place not given, Godfrey

**Rockefeller**;



MRS. LUCY AVERY ROCKEFELLER.

children: Melinda, born Sept. 12, 1807. Olympha, born April 20, 1809. William Avery, born Nov. 13, 1810. Norman, born Oct. 27, 1812. Sally Ann, born Sept. 28, 1815. Jacob, born July 15, 1817. Polly, born Feb. 8, 1819. Miles Avery, born July 27, 1821. Polly Marinda, born June 7, 1825. Egbert, born Feb. 8, 1827.

William Avery Rockefeller, married, Feb. 18, 1837, Eliza Davison; children: Lucy, born Feb. 21, 1838. John Davison, born July 8, 1839. William, born May 31, 1841. Mary Ann, born Aug. 24, 1843. Franklin and Frances, twins, born Aug. 8, 1845.

## 165

**Isaac**, second son of 95-40-15-9 and Malinda Pixley;

married, March, 1805, place not given, Eunice

**Andrews**, born April 6, 1785, death unknown, dau. of Daniel  
children: [Andrews and Elizabeth Kelsey;

- 358 Hannah, born July 30, 1806, married George Harris.
- 359 Electa, born April 22, 1809, married Rufus Townsend.
- 360 Esther, born Nov. 13, 1811, married John Van Deusen.
- 361 Miles, b. May 9, 1813, md. Mary Day; 2d, Eleanor Comstock.
- 362 Eunice Maranda, born Sept. 25, 1815, md. B. F. Pixley.

## 166

**Harry**, third son of 95-40-15-9 and Malinda Pixley;

married, Nov. 25, in Great Barrington, Mass., Polly

**Chapman**, born Sept. 24, 1791, d. in Jamesville, N.Y., July 28.  
children: [1859;

- 363 Allen H., born Jan. 21, 1815.
- 364 Darius Chapman, born May 12, 1817.
- 365 Egbert I., born July 27, 1819.
- 366 Malinda, born July 12, 1822, died Sept. 21, 1822.
- 367 Horace C., born March 9, 1824, died March 18, 1857.
- 368 Jenette C., born Oct. 9, 1826, died March 18, 1882.
- 369 Miles D., born April 26, 1829, died Jan. 3, 1881.
- 370 Chapman W., born Dec. 13, 1833.
- 371 Helen E., born April 27, 1837, married Charles C. Bush;  
married, March 19, 1860, Mrs. Alida

**Avery**, widow of his cousin, Lathen, No. 172.

**168**

**Polly**, youngest daughter of 95-40-15-9 and Malinda Pixley ;  
married, about 1819, place not given, a Mr.

**Comstock ;**

children : Caroline H., born Dec. 31, 1820. Melinda A., born Aug. 6, 1822. Mary M., born Nov. 1, 1825. Marilla M., born June 28, 1826. Isaac L., born Oct. 18, 1827. Harry, born July 17, 1829. Hiram, born Aug. 31, 1832. Amy, born March 4, 1834. Electa, born Nov. 23, 1837. Morton F., born Feb. 17, 1840. Lucy E., born April 22, 1842. Lancaster, born Nov. 25, 1847.

**170**

**Humphrey**, eldest son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;  
married, 1806, place not given, Achsa

**Bunnell**, birth and parentage unknown, died 1814 ;

children :

372 Harriet Currance, born 1808, died young.

373 Anson D., born June 19, 1811 ;  
married, 1815, place not given, Hannah

**Davies**, born March, 1796, died Nov. 21, 1867 ;

children :

374 Charlora, born Jan. 10, 1816, died Nov. 21, 1850.

375 Samuel Willard, born Jan. 12, 1817.

376 Jerome Punderson, born Oct., 1820.

377 Zalmon D., born Dec. 16, 1823.

378 Amanda A., born August 28, 1828.

**171**

**Solomon**, second son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;  
married, May 10, 1814, place not given, Mrs. Lois

**Simmons**, nee Benjamin, birth unknown, died July 4, 1835 ;

children :

379 William, born May 22, 1815, lives in Salisbury, N. Y.

380 Polly, born Feb. 19, 1817, md. Calvin Beach, seven child'n.

381 Edward, born Nov. 28, 1820, md. Hannah Leslie, no ch

382 Silas, born March 12, 1822, died 1824.

383 Cyrus Punderson, born July 4, 1824.

384 Isaac, born Jan. 30, 1826, married Eveline Yerdon, 1849 ;

married, April, 1837, in Salisbury, N. Y., I suppose, Mrs. Sally

**Unknown**, maiden name Fletcher;



ALIDA C. AVERY.

children :

- 385 Lovina, born 1838, died young.  
 386 Mary, born unknown, md. Amenzo Peller, no children.

### 172

**Lathen**, third son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;

married, Nov. 1, 1812, place not given, Alida

**Hoever**, born Oct. 10, 1790, died May 19, 1888 ;

children ;

[N. Y.

- 387 Epha Maria, born Dec. 30, 1813, md. Albert Curtis, Hudson,  
 388 Lucetta, born Sept. 9, 1816, md. John Herrick, Gt. Bar'n,  
 389 Miles, born Nov. 1, 1818, died March 4, 1847. [Mass.  
 390 Sarah, born 1820, died young.  
 391 Caroline, born Oct. 18, 1822, died Sept. 12, 1824.  
 392 Emeline, born Aug. 12, 1825, md. Harry Lane.  
 393 Lathen, jr., born July 12, 1828, md. Helen Wagner.  
 394 George, born May 7, 1830, died January 8, 1860.  
 395 Robert, born Apr. 8, 1834.

### 175

**Stephen**, jr., fourth son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;

married, time and place unknown, Miss Polly

**Boice**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children: 396 Truman. 397 Cyrus. 398 Sarah.

### 176

**Henry B.**, fifth son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;

married, time and place not given, Mary Ann

**Brown**, birth and parentage not given ;

children: 399 William 400 Sidney. 401 Frank. 402. 403. 404.

### 178

**Amelia**, fifth daughter of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;

married, July 4, 1830, in Pompey, N. Y., Mr. William

**Hulbert**, born 1800, died Sept., 1874 ;

children: Richard John.

### 180

**Isaac**, fifth son of 96-40-15-9 and Sarah Bement ;

married, time and place unknown, Amanda

**Avery**, daughter of Miles Avery and Malinda Pixley ;

child :

405 Cyrus, born Oct. 25, 1839 ; no farther record.

### 181

**John**, youngest son of 96-40 15-9 and Sarah Bement ;  
married, Sept. 29, 1833, Pamela Salisbury

**Cutler**, of Lorain, N. Y., birth and parentage not mentioned ;  
children : [Cook, died Feb. 10, 1877.

406 Francis Lovina, b. Nov. 7, 1835, md., Sept. 4, 1862, Wm. H.

407 Amelia Finette, b. Mch. 27, '38, md. R. Loomis, d. Dec. 16, '58.

408 Adaline Edelia, born May 16, 1841, unmarried in 1888.

409 Ruth Eugenia, born Jan. 2, 1843, unmarried in 1888.

410 Helen V., born Aug. 29, 1848, died April 22, 1852

411 John Cutler, born July 11, 1856, died Jan. 31, 1859.

### 182

**Hannah Punderson**, eldest dau. of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina  
md, Dec. 20, 1804, Pompey, N. Y., Rev. Baldwin, Samuel [Barnes ;

**Willard**, birth unknown, died Oct. 8, 1813 ;

children : Clarissa H., born Sept 28, 1806, died Oct. 18, 1836.

William Wallace, born Oct. 16, 1808, died Sept. 8, 1876. Sally

Avery, born Nov. 1, 1810. Martha Lovina, born Sept. 12,  
1812, died Sept. 14, 1831 ;

married, a second husband, Sept 7, 1815, in Pompey, William

**Higgins ;**

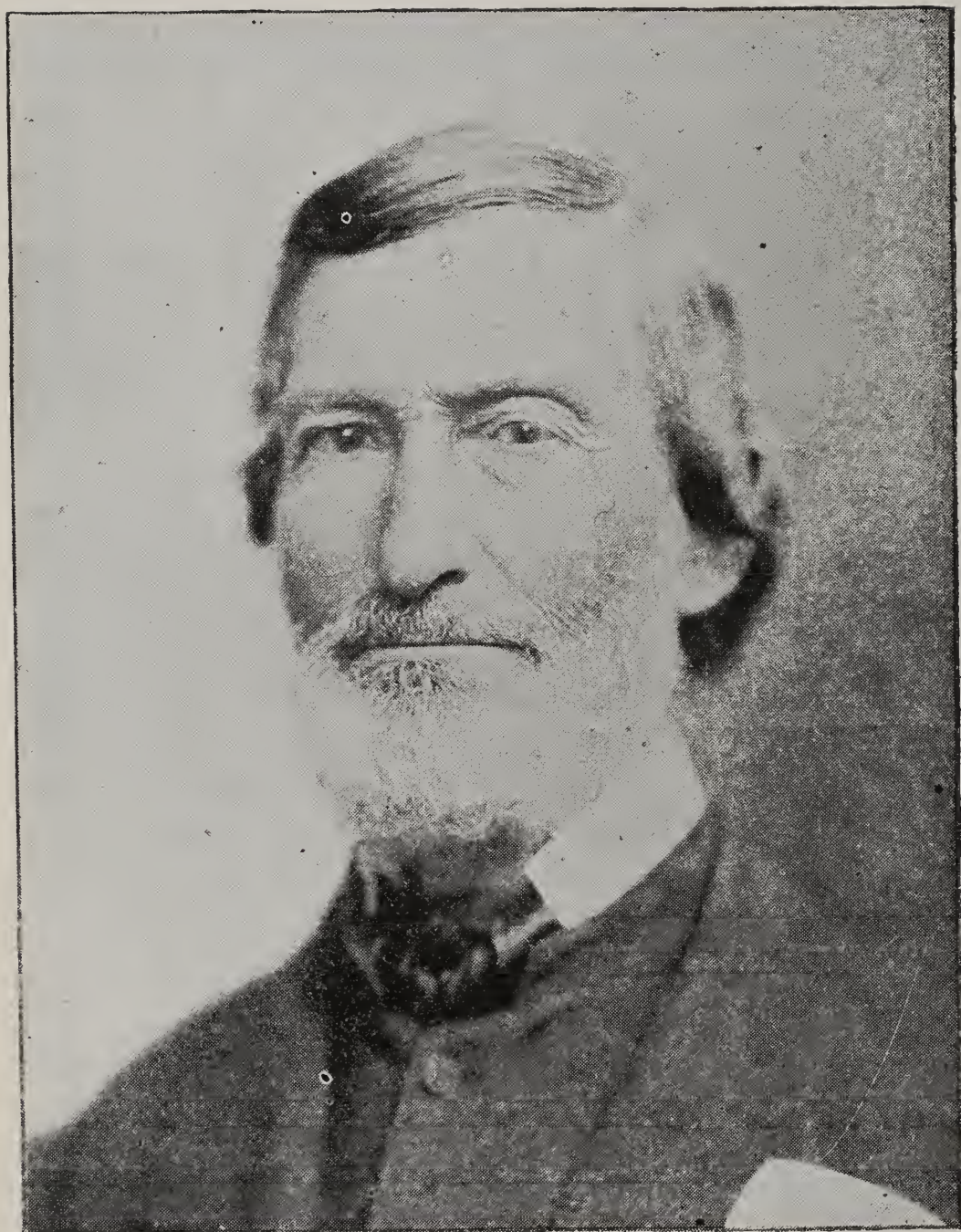
children : Perleyett M., born April 7, 1816. Delphina M., born

Dec. 12, 1818, died Feb. 6, 1891. H. Darius, born March 15,

1822. Lucy R., born July 25, 1824. Phebe L., born Aug. 10,

1826. Maria J., born Nov. 18, 1829.

William W. Willard was born in Van Buren and was of a delicate organization and a feeble man all his life. He was a jeweler ; learned his trade with Mr. Farr, of Manlius, and first opened a shop in Cazenovia. He removed to Syracuse in 1842, where he formed a partnership with J. Dean Hawley. They soon became the leading jewelers of the town. Mr. Willard took a deep interest in education, and was elected school commissioner several times. He was also interested in mechanics, and was one of the originators of the Franklin Institute, and later, the Onondaga Historical Association, of which he was an original director and remained as such till his death.



WILLIAM AVERY.

## 183

**Sally Bement**, second dau. of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, Dec. 31, 1807, in Tunkhannock, Pa., George

**Miller**, born Dec. 18, 1762, died Feb. 22, 1856;

children: Thomas A., born Oct. 29, 1808. Lucetta, born Dec. 24, 1810. John M., born May 2, 1813, died March 3, 1888. Mary, born May 17, 1815. Candace, born May 8, 1817. Isabel, born Aug. 8, 1819. Punderson, born Jan. 30, 1822, died June 23, 1891. Helen, born Oct. 3, 1824. Sarah, born Jan. 19, 1827, died Feb. 17, 1888. George Cyrus, born July 30, 1830. Residence, Tunkhannock, Pa.

## 184

**Lucy**, third dau. of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, 1810, in Pompey, N. Y., Belden

**Resseguie**, born June 17, 1787, died in Van Buren, N. Y.;

children: George, born Oct. 23, 1811. Loretta, born May 13, 1818. William, born May 15, 1823. Lovina, born June 20, 1827.

## 185

WILLIAM AVERY was born in Herkimer County, August 16, 1793. He early manifested a desire to be a mechanic, was continually contriving water mills, and long before he attained his majority he was employed in all parts of the country to repair machinery, and was considered the most skilful workman known in Central New York. His inventive faculties were of a high order, but often from a lack of books on mechanical subjects, he lost much valuable time in experiments that had long before been tried and exploded. His first invention of any importance was a machine for making wire harness for looms in 1824. His other inventions were numerous, and hardly a year passed without a patent being granted to him. The one by which he is best known, was the rotary engine, believed to be still the simplest and cheapest in the world, and in a limited sphere has proved for about fifty years extremely valuable. The first steam saw mill at Centerville, this county, was run by one of these engines for many years, and did a vast amount of work.

In 1822 he built a small steamboat, which was first launched on the mill-pond at Buellville; it was afterward taken to Cazenovia lake, and finally to the Erie canal. The *Onondaga Gazette*,

of October 1, 1823, says: "A steamboat built at Buellville, in Pompey, passed through this village last week." The engine from this boat was purchased by the late Henry Gifford, of Syracuse, who used it to pump salt water for many years.

Mr. Avery moved to Salina and carried on a large foundry and machine shop and afterward removed to Syracuse, where he was for a time in company with Elam Lynds. He built the machinery for the first steamboat on Lake Ontario, and was the first white man to navigate St. Lawrence river, from Kingston to the head of the Long Sault Rapids, passing two considerable rapids before reaching that point. Travel on that route in those days was so inconsiderable that it did not pay, and the proprietors withdrew the boat in a year or two. In 1837 he removed to Chicago, which he then described as a little, sickly, sunken hole. He soon took a contract of the state of Illinois to make the rock cut on the summit of the Illinois and Michigan canal; the price was \$1.49 per cubic yard, and the estimated cost \$240,000; this was considered the largest contract that had ever been taken in this country at that time. While completing this great undertaking, by which the waters of Lake Michigan were calculated to be diverted to the Mississippi, he was attacked by a fatal disease, and died on the 16th of November, 1840, at Athens, and is buried at Rockport, Illinois. Some of his feats of walking when the country was new were considered very good; he walked on one occasion from Oran to Ithaca in a day and back the next.

**William**, eldest son of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes;

married, Oct. 24, 1815, in Pompey, N. Y., Eunice

**Hart**, born Feb. 5, 1799, died June 12, 1888, dau. of Comfort children: [Hart;

412 Eliza, born Sept. 12, 1818, died Sept. 2, 1836.

413 Cynthia, born June 17, 1821, died March 28, 1831.

## 186

**Phebe**, fourth daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes;

married, Dec. 29, 1813, in Pompey, N. Y., Colonel

**Reynolds**, born Oct. 17, 1786, died June 16, 1863;

children: Camillia, born Dec. 11, 1814. Cynthia, born June 13, 1816. Mary, born June 16, 1818. Lucy, born March 22, 1820.

Francis, born April 10, 1822. Martha, born Feb. 1, 1824.

Avery, born Nov. 10, 1825. Lucetta, born April 3, 1828. Phebe,



MRS. CANDACE AVERY SWEET.

born Jan. 15, 1830. Theresa, born Feb. 3, 1833. Ermina, born Jan. 22, 1835. Job T., born April 5, 1837.

**187**

**Candace**, fifth daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes ; married, Nov. 20, 1817, in Pompey, N. Y., Horace

**Sweet**, born April 1, 1796, died Aug. 4, 1858; children:

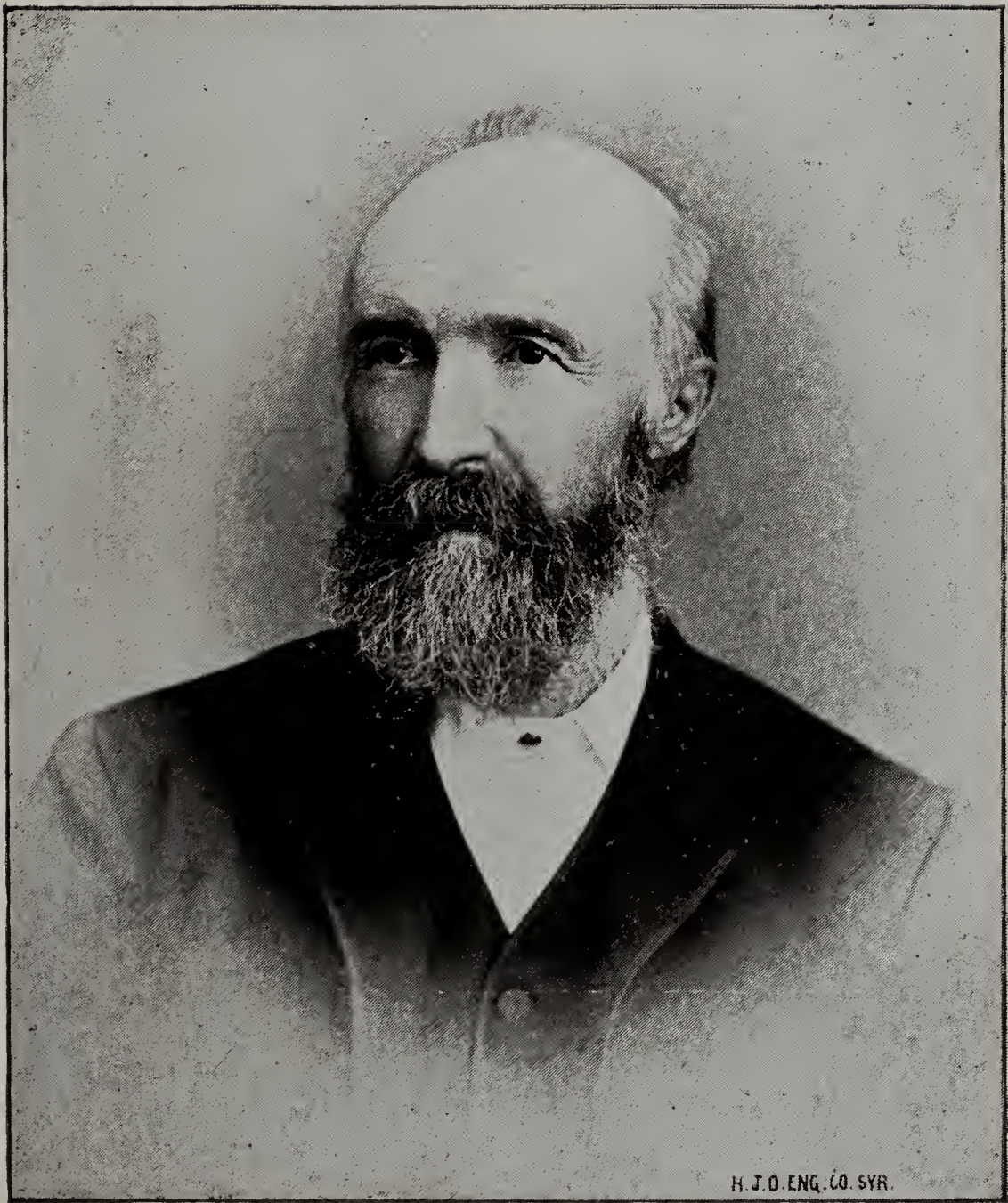
Clarence Hervey Sweet was born in Pompey, N. Y., June 23, 1819, and died in Rochester, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1883. He left his home, at 13 years of age, to become a clerk for Phares Gould, in Skaneateles, and was afterward with Abner and Cortland Bates for several years. He went to Weedsport to assist his brother-in-law, where he remained until he married Marion Zerviah Munger, late of Morrisville, Sept. 20, 1842, when he removed to Rochester, to assist his brother-in-law, Eleazer Conkey, till the spring of 1847, when he went into business for himself. In the spring of 1848, he was elected treasurer of the city, with a larger majority than had ever been given to any candidate for any office in that city. This so much interfered with his business that he failed, and for the remainder of his life, he always worked for others, and mostly in commercial business in the city of Rochester, where he died. They had two children: George M., born July 11, 1846, and Helen Z., born Oct. 25, 1855, died March 26, 1860

Helen Lucetta Sweet was born July 2, 1821, and was married to her cousin, Edmund A. Finck, of Weedsport, Jan. 23, 1840, and died April 19, 1842. She left one daughter, Helen L., born Oct. 12, 1841.

Anson Avery Sweet was born April 7, 1823, and married Lucinda M. Wheelock, Sept. 25, 1845. He remained on the farm until the spring of 1850, when he removed to the hamlet of Watervale, where he carried on a general repairing shop till the autumn of 1858, when, with other members of the family, he removed to the city of Syracuse. Here, in connection with his brothers, William A., John E., and brother-in-law, Charles C. Bates, they commenced the manufacture of agricultural implements. This they continued but a short time, when the two younger partners withdrew. The remainder, fortunately, secured a large contract for making mowing machine bars and sec-

tions. They soon discovered a process for tempering them in such a way that the edge was hard and would hold an edge, with the remainder soft. This was the secret of their unparalleled success. They added building to building, until the property was stocked in a company, at a valuation of \$200,000. In February, 1865, Mr. Sweet was elected alderman of the 5th ward, and in 1878, was elected one of the general assessors of the city, which office he held for eight years. They had one son, Charles E., born April 6, 1856, who died May 24, 1869.

Homer DeLois Sweet was born Jan. 24, 1826. My life has been a checkered one. On the first of September, 1840, I went to Weedsport, N. Y., to assist my brother-in-law in a general store ; lost my health, and in May, 1841, was sent to Messina Springs, where I staid till September. The first part of 1842 was spent on the farm, then went to Pine Plains, Dutchess County, with a drove of sheep and cattle. The first part of 1843, on the farm ; in September, joined a teachers' class, at Pompey Academy, passed an examination, received a certificate, got a school, taught ten days and was turned out. Threshed corn and oats all winter. In the spring of 1844, was ill with the mumps, and likely to die for some time ; unfitted for hard labor the remainder of the season. In 1845, was on the farm till November and then went to Rochester and sang comic and sentimental songs in Bishop's Museum till 1846, then went to Verona, N. Y., to take charge of the postoffice, till June ; then on the farm till the spring of 1847, when I was 21 years old. I then went to Rochester to assist my brother, where I remained till the spring of 1849, when I returned to the farm. April 8, 1850, went to Cohasset, Mass., and shipped on a fishing smack and made several voyages, fishing for mackerel, which ended about July. In 1851, peddled lightning rods. 1852, on the farm till October, then organized a minstrel troupe and gave several concerts. After this, went to Cuba, Allegany County, and learned the telegraph business for the New York and Erie Railroad, where I remained till April. Made two trips as a brakeman from Olean to Dunkirk. Next was employed as an assistant by the engineers on the Genesee Valley Canal till near July ; went to Rochester and was engaged to stand before a panorama of Uncle Tom's Cabin and tell the story, with songs, while the rolls were shifting. Got ready to "speak my



HOMER D. L. SWEET.

piece," when the sheriff made a levy and took the box receipts, and I was out. I then went to Canada, looking for a job. On August 1, 1853, was engaged as a stake maker and driver at \$1.00 per day; had my wages raised to \$1.25 before night as a rodman, and before the month was out to \$2.25 as a man-of-all-work. I remained with the Buffalo and Brantford R. R. Co. till the company broke down in October, 1854. I returned to the farm, and in 1855, was employed as foreman on the Cayuga and Seneca canal, building an immense dam at Seneca Falls, till the contractors failed, then went to work for another company, overseeing a dozen stone dressers, and laid out and dressed the stone for a lock and two culverts. This work was finished and I returned to the farm. The season of 1856 I was on the farm continuously. In the spring of 1857 I was employed by John H. French to revise and correct county maps, for the making of a large map of the State, and in gathering material for a Gazetteer of the State of New York. This occupied all of two years. In the spring of 1859 I commenced to survey the County of Onondaga, with an odometer, and traveled 2,700 miles. In 1860, labored on an atlas of the State, till the mutterings of the war stopped all business. In 1861, all quiet till about August, and then at the atlas, drafting, till 1862; went to Albany to copy maps, and staid till April; then to plotting, till September; was engaged to oversee the building of a reservoir for the Syracuse City Water Works; at this all the good weather in 1863 and 1864, and in the winters at Albany. In 1865, took charge of a company's work east of the city, in trying to prepare peat for fuel. In August was employed to plan and erect a large stone bridge, in the town of Onondaga, now in the city; the plan is original and the erection occupied about a year. It is the largest bridge in Central New York. In the winter of 1866-7 I made a map of the great wilderness of New York, of 3,600 square miles. In 1867 went to Europe, to the World's Fair, in Paris, and returned in September, when I was engaged to visit every portion of the county and write up its condition, agricultural, mechanical and manufacturing interests; this took me six months. I became ill, which continued at intervals till 1870, only surveying 8,000 acres of land for the State, in 1868. In 1870, was employed by the city to make an investigation as to the feasibility

of supplying the city with water from Tully Lakes. Was taken ill again, but recovered sufficiently by the 24th of January, 1871, the day I was 45 years old, to go into the County Clerk's office as searcher of titles, where I remained for nine years. I next went to North Carolina to build a reservoir, to supply a gold mine, where on the 2d of November, 1880, I injured my back, which rendered me a cripple for life. Since then I have not done much, excepting in 1886, when I took charge of a party of engineers to ascertain the feasibility of supplying the city with water from Salmon River. Before this was completed I was again stricken down with overwork, which lasted me about six months; then I made a map of Oswego County, and then commenced on the "Avery Family," which is detailed in the preface to this book.

My life has been a dual one; from the age of thirteen, I have continually been making verses and even at that early period, was contemplating a book on the Philosophy of English Versification. When too ill for manual labor in 1868 and 1869, I revised my verses and fitted for printing my "Twilight Hours in the Adirondacks," which was published in 1870. A part of 1880 I labored on my Philosophy, and again in 1884-5-6, and finally completed it in 1889. My life has been a busy one. On October 19, 1871, I married Lydia Ophelia Alling, but we have had no children.

Wheaton Bostwick Sweet was born March 11, 1828. His education was practical and was mostly rudimental for the business he was calculated to follow for life. He, more than any of the others, from the start, was naturally a farmer, and through life, has endeavored to be not only a good one, but of the very best. He has an investigating mind, and of anything that is developed in agriculture he has been sure of ascertaining the value, criticising its defects and adopting its valuable points. He has been a successful grain raiser, wool producer, and an excellent dairyman. His farm, situated about 1,600 feet above the sea level, was used for several years for an experimental station for testing the effects of climate and elevation on new samples of seeds and grains, by the Agricultural Bureau at Washington. He has 165 acres under cultivation, on clayey loam, with a substratum of Hamilton shale. He was married, February 3, 1859, to Sophia E. Seymour. Their children are: Henry Morton, born July 7, 1861,



WILLIAM A. SWEET.

died May 21, 1884; Helen Sophia, born Sept. 25, 1864; Clarence Hubert, born Nov. 21, 1882.

William Avery Sweet was born October 12, 1830. On the 7th of November, 1848, he went to work in an ax and edge tool factory, for \$40.00 a year and his board and washing. In the first week, he forged, tempered and polished a butcher knife, turned, and put on a handle, with a brazed ferrule, and took it home and presented it to his father. He staid his year out, and then commenced roaming the country as a journeyman blacksmith. This he continued for some time, and finally started a rifle factory in Syracuse. This he finally gave up, and, as narrated above, came to Syracuse. His fortunes are identified with Anson A. till 1868, when he purchased the south part of the property and commenced for himself. He soon took in a partner, and organized the "Sweet's Manufacturing Company," with a capital of \$200,000, of which stock he took 101 shares. In 1872, the company purchased the old distillery, a little west of the city line, and turned it into the "Sanderson Steel Works." He managed this for several years, and finally sold out, confining his mind and talent to the "Sweet's Manufacturing Company." This concern has grown to gigantic proportions, having in 1890, manufactured and sold \$740,000 worth of steel. As some of the stock-holders became dissatisfied, upon one plea or another, he invariably bought them out, until he owns all of the original stock, which is worth a great deal more than par. The statistics of his plant are as great as any in the city, excepting one, and he has lately added to it an immense building for the purpose of making steel wagon tires. It is calculated for four sets of rolls. A part of a red-hot old railroad bar is run through the first set, and split into three pieces. Each one of these pieces goes to a particular set of rolls and is converted into the finished product before it gets cold. The "ball" of the old rail starts about 8 or 10 feet long, and when finished is from 110 to 120 feet long.

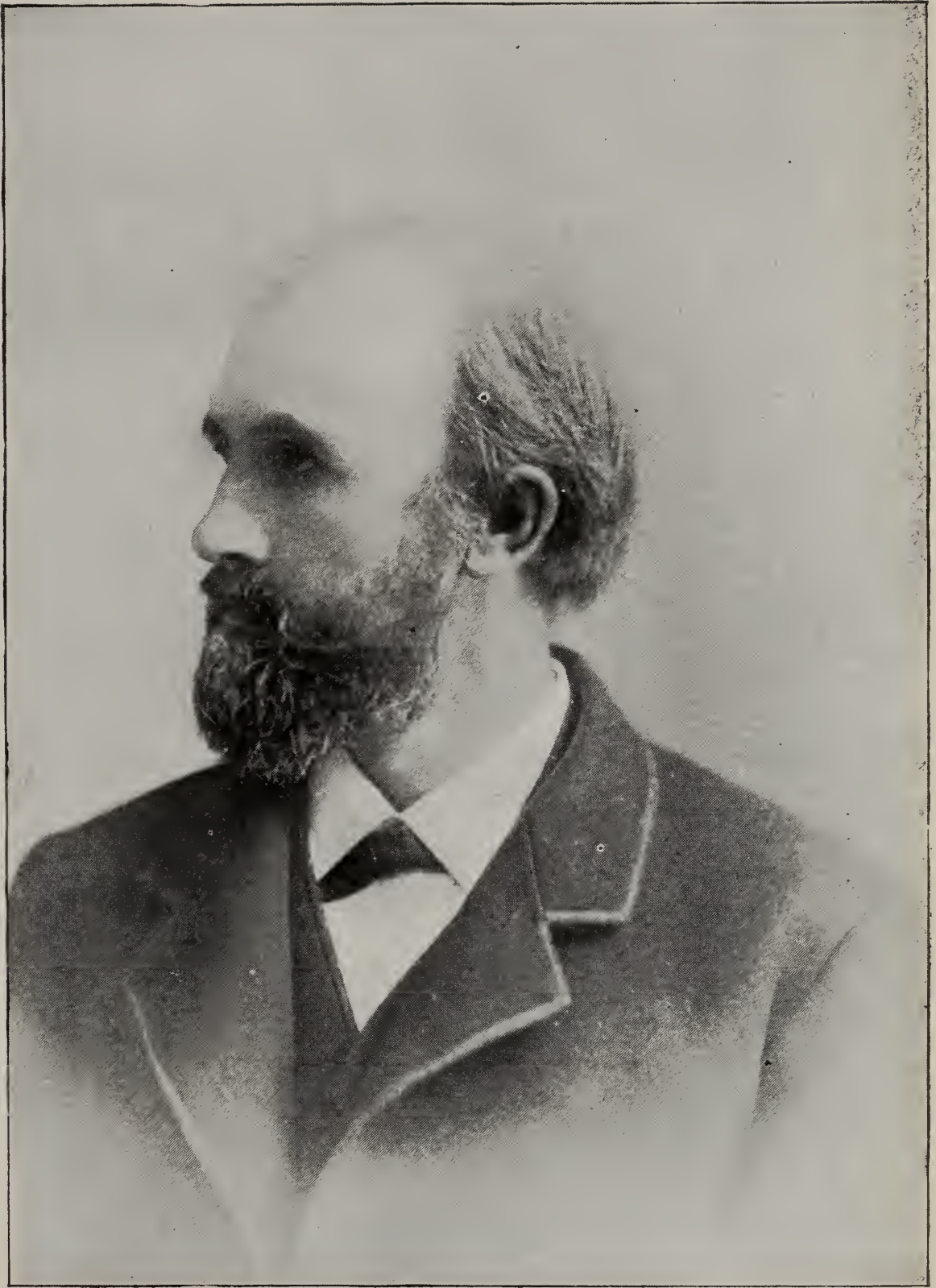
He was married, March 5, 1851, to Mary Ann Jones, who died November 27, 1864. He married, for a second wife, Mrs. Marie H. Tallman, daughter of John B. Hudson, Portland, Maine; children, Mary Mills, born March 14, 1868; Ethel, born April 23, 1875.

John Edson Sweet was born October 21, 1832. The boy's education was limited to that obtainable between the ages of seven and fifteen at the local schools. His taste for books was limited, but his aptitude for mechanics came promptly to the fore. When twelve years old he made a small violin, and his people, fancying he had made the instrument because he wanted to learn to play it, placed him with a distant relative to take lessons. In the two weeks of instruction, which he still remembers as being a very long time, he came home able to play a half dozen tunes. In 1850 he was apprenticed to the carpenter and joiner trade. In the winter of 1850-51 he obtained, through the efforts of a former neighbor, a position in the first, and at that time the only, architect's office in Syracuse. For ten years his life was devoted to carpenter and joiner work, building, and what was then called architecture, but what was, in fact, the making of construction drawings for buildings. A second winter as office boy with C. O. Holyoke. In the summer of 1857 he built unquestionably the most unique and best farm barn in the country. The plans for this barn received the first premium in a national competition held by the then leading agricultural paper in the country—the *Rural New Yorker*. They were repeatedly published in that paper and were followed by a series of articles, from his pen, on architecture, extending through a dozen years.

The breaking out of the war found him in Selma, Ala., as architect and superintendent of what was intended to have been the second best hotel in the South.

His services as architect being in little demand during these troublous times, he spent some time as pattern-maker and draughtsman in the railroad shops of Syracuse. In the summer of 1862 he went to the London Exhibition, spending some months on the continent and the remainder of the year as a draughtsman in the international patent office of Hazeltine, Lake & Co. An account of his travels was given in a series of twenty letters to the *Syracuse Standard*.

Securing a patent on a nail machine in which the Patent Nut and Bolt Company of Birmingham, England, took an interest, he went there and worked for them as draughtsman while superintending the construction of the machines. While there some



JOHN E. SWEET.

short articles were furnished to Zera Colburn and published in *Engineering*.

Returning to Syracuse in 1864, he engaged with Sweet, Barnes & Co. as designer and draughtsman. In February, 1867, he attended the Paris Exposition, and returning to Syracuse he again connected himself with Sweet, Barnes & Co. and for three years had charge of their works. From 1871 to 1873 he was mainly occupied in bridge-building for Howard Soule, and during leisure in the fall and winter of 1872 made the plans and patterns and did most of the work on the first straight-line steam-engine. Also during this time he contributed twenty articles to *Engineering* under the title "Mechanical Refinements." From 1873 to 1879 was the period of his connection with Cornell University, the title of professor not being conferred, however, until 1878. As a teacher he was one of those—few and rare—whose pupils become disciples. Seeing no co-operation or support in doing what he felt to be possible and what has since been done, he resigned his position and returned to Syracuse. Experimenting with the original engine and obtaining what appeared to be the maximum of simplicity and perfection of action in the governor, he commenced building the engine in a very modest way. The Straight-Line Engine Company was soon organized, with him as president and general manager, which position he still holds. In the organization of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers he was one of the prime movers. He was elected one of its managers, and, after repeatedly declining the honor, was elected its third president.

On November 24, 1870, he married Caroline V. Hawthorne, who died May 12, 1887, leaving no children. On May 9, 1889, he married Irene A. Clark; they have no children.—*By F. A. Halsey, in Cassier's Magazine for April, 1892.*

Ann Eliza Sweet was born January 3, 1837. She was educated at Homer, Manlius and Syracuse. She married Charles C. Bates, April 23, 1857. He studied law with P. G. Clark, and in the office of Morgan, Blatchford & Seward, in Auburn. He received an appointment as assistant clerk in the Court of Appeals in 1864, and attended the Albany Law School, and was admitted to practice in 1855. He graduated at the Albany University, and subsequently practiced in Auburn, Manlius and Syracuse, and

died in Syracuse, December 9, 1869. Children: Isabel, born March 2, 1858; Georgianna, born March 6, 1862.

John and Mary Sweet came to Salem, Mass., in 1631, with their three children, John, James and Meribah. They removed to the Providence Plantations, in 1638, where land was granted them, and where John soon died. John, son of the above, born about 1620, married Eliza, about 1654, and their son, Henry, born about 1661, married Mary, about 1686; their son Joseph, born March 7, 1687, married Rachel, about 1709; their son, Timothy, born May 27, 1713, married Mrs. Alice Mitchell, *nee* Sweet, about 1750; their son, Timothy, born Oct. 24, 1753, married Eunice Woodworth, Sept. 14, 1780; their youngest son, Horace, born April 1, 1796, married Candace Avery, Nov. 20, 1817. [For a more extended account, see "Re-Union and History of Pompey," pages 352 to 356.]

### 188

**Lucetta**, sixth daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, May 19, 1819, Pompey, N. Y., by Rev. Baldwin, Wm M. **Wood**, born May 19, 1797, died July 30, 1878.

Mr. Wood was in early life a wagon maker and resided in several places. About 1845, he removed to Mishawaka, Ind., and carried on the business for several years, and finally confined himself to fancy flourishing and striping wagons for the famous Studebackers, of South Bend, Indiana.

### 189

**Perlina**, seventh daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, Oct. 10, 1821, in Pompey, Abner

**Duell**, born Oct. 20, 1799, died in Manlius, Sept 5, 1884; children: Lydia L., born Aug 11, 1823. Oscar F., born July 20, 1825, died Aug 26, 1854. Elmina L., born Nov. 11, 1828. Catharine M., born Aug. 12, 1830, died Aug. 22, 1878. Resides Manlius, N. Y.

### 190

**Perlina**, eighth daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, June 14, 1820, in Pompey, N. Y., Euroclydon

**Gerry**, born July 27, 1791, died Oct. 13, 1849; children: Cassandra Avery, born Aug. 26, 1822. Wait Avery, born Sept. 1, 1824. Residence in Wyoming County, New York.

**191**

CYRUS AVERY was born in Pompey, Onondaga County, N. Y., in 1807. He grew up on the farm, and having the advantages of the use of tools and the experience of an elder brother as well as his father—both good mechanics—he early developed a love for machinery. At the age of 22, he bought a “water power” near Manlius, in the same county, and made his first venture for himself. Not meeting with success, he began working for his brother, at Salina, and was with him two years, a part of the time at Oswego.

He then went as engineer on the steamboat “Brockville,” running from Brockville to Long Sault, on the St. Lawrence River. This was one of the first boats that ran on that part of the river, and the Indians still lived on the banks. He was also engineer on a boat on Lake Ontario, running from Oswego to some port in Canada. Some years later himself and a younger brother went to Illinois, where he assisted on a canal job. Mr. Avery trapped prairie wolves where the city of Chicago now stands, and brought home a robe of their furs and his wages for the time which he had worked, amounting to about \$500, with which he said he could have purchased nearly all of the land on which that city now stands. After this he spent one year at Baldwinsville, N. Y., and in the spring of 1840, he removed to Tunkhannock, Pennsylvania, expecting to profit by the “good times” incident to the “digging” of the North Branch canal. He built a shop, foundry and dwelling, which, enlarged and improved, are now occupied by Judge Gearheart. There is still in the shop an engine lathe built at Cazenovia, N. Y., and transported from that place by team. Unfortunately for Mr. Avery, the State appropriation for the canal ceased about that time, and the good times were deferred for a number of years.

A few years later Mr. Avery took up the practice of mechanical dentistry, a profession then in its infancy, and acquired excellent proficiency therein, becoming quite famous in this and adjoining counties.

During the winter of 1842-43 he was converted to Christianity (having previously called himself an infidel), under the ministry of Revs. A. L. Post, of Montrose, and Jonathan Melvin, and with his wife and other converts were baptised in the creek near the

old school house in the lower end of the town. This was about the beginning of the Baptist church in this place, and for some time the school house was their place of worship. With his religion he also became a convert to abolitionism, and his house for years was the home of the preachers and anti-slavery lecturers.

These events, more or less commonplace, bring us to a period in Mr. Avery's history where his life seems to have gradually taken on new developments. When about fifty years old he began to investigate the different phenomena of spiritualism, and as the years went by he gradually merged into a strong disciple of that doctrine. From the year 1857 until the end of life he became the subject of strange and remarkable dreams and visions, which he interpreted in his own way as bestowing great wealth on himself and family.

Believing himself to be under the influence of disembodied spirits, he by their impressions upon his brain invented several machines which he gave himself no credit for designing, but attributed to the power mentioned. One of these gifts, a horse-power, was to be of especial value, and he was informed by the same influence that a fortune awaited him for it in Russia.

Finding a congenial friend with means to carry out this mission in a Mr. Thompson, of Philadelphia, they in June, 1863, started for that country, taking a full-sized power as well as a threshing-machine. On the way they exhibited it with good success at the Hamburg International Exhibition, and in good time reached Moscow, Russia, his destination. Having a good business at home, Mr. Thompson soon returned and Mr. Avery was left in the land of the Muscovite. He sold the machine they took with them to the Grand Duke and put it in operation. He said of all the discouraging places in his life, that beat them all, when he tried to start that machine among those people who could understand not a word of his, nor he of their, language.

Mr. Avery remained an exile from his native land, spending most of his time in the two cities, London and St. Petersburg. During these years he "sought out many inventions," and he spent his time making models, writing specifications, sending letters, Bible study, etc. Suffice it to say here that he never lost faith in his "mission" and firmly believed until the last that he would live to bring back wealth abundant to reimburse every one

who took stock in his inventions, to bless his own declining years and place every member of his family beyond the easy reach of adversity. During these years his health has been excellent and his friends at home had hoped he would return and have some years of life in his native land. His last letter was dated December 24, in which he wished all his friends a happy Christmas, and said: "My health is middling—not much to brag of. The nights are too long; I sleep too much to feel first rate. They will grow less now."

In social life Mr. Avery was companionable and interesting, being naturally humorous and an inveterate story teller. The incidents of his own life were sure to find an eager auditor and the repetition of his visions and dreams among mediums and at seances would rival the tales of Arabian Nights or Eastern fable.

To his old friends who knew him in the early days of the county there will be no need of eulogy in these lines. None could know him but to respect him, and all wished him success and will lament his death in a foreign land. In a letter dated February 1, James T. Griffin, of London, says: "With all his peculiarities he lived a pure and spotless life, and those who knew him hold his memory in high esteem."

Extract from a letter dated January 14-26,\* 1884:

"Mr. Cyrus Avery died to-day at the Mary Magdalen Hospital, where he had been only three days. His death was caused by extreme old age and total loss of vitality.

"On Wednesday, 17-29, he will be buried from the little English chapel here, and thence taken to the cemetery at Smolensk, hard by. If you, his near relatives and friends, wish any stone placed over his grave, you can send me what you see fit and I will see that it is arranged.

"He spoke of his wife and children, and of Mr. Bement, and of all of you, especially Mr. Miller. His last words were: 'Gardner, I cannot die in Russia!'

"Respectfully,

"D. T. GARDNER."

\* A difference in time of about twelve days exists between this country and Russia, and Mr. Gardner gives both the Russian and American dates, the former first.

**Cyrus**, second son of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes;

married, Feb. 3, 1828, in Allegany, N. Y., Calista

**Hibbard**, died Aug. 20, 1830;

children:

414 Rosanna, born Nov. 25, 1828, died April 16, 1829.

415 Gaudentio Hibbard, born March 8, 1830;

married, Feb. 3, 1831, in Pompey, N. Y., Lurinda

**Jones**, born Oct. 15, 1813, died Aug. 4, 1846, dau. of a Meth-

children: odist minister;

416 Martha Louisa, born June 19, 1833.

417 Florello Punderson, born Sept. 24, 1835.

418 Rouena Lucetta, born March 29, 1837.

419 Charles Alphonso, born March 13, 1839, died Jan. 26, 1845.

420 Lucy Ann, born April 4, 1842.

421 Sally Eleanor, born April 9, 1844;

married, Jan., 1847, in Tunkhannock, Pa., Mrs. Sabra

**Kelly**, *nee* Vosburgh, born Mch. 18, 1818, died July, 1891;

children:

422 William Isaac, born Dec. 7, 1847.

423 Lois Delphine, born March 19, 1849, died Feb. 12, 1884.

424 Cyrus Henry, born Aug. 19, 1851.

425 Samuel Willard, born Dec. 14, 1854.

## 192

**Nancy**, youngest daughter of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes;

married, Nov. 9, 1826, in Pompey, by Rev. Mr. Baldwin, Elam

**Thomas**, born July 13, 1801, died Feb. 22, 1884;

children: Charles, born June 27, 1830, died date not given.

Horace Sweet, born July 4, 1832, killed at Antietam, Va. Edgar,

born June 25, 1834. Julia A., born June 10, 1836. Abner Duell,

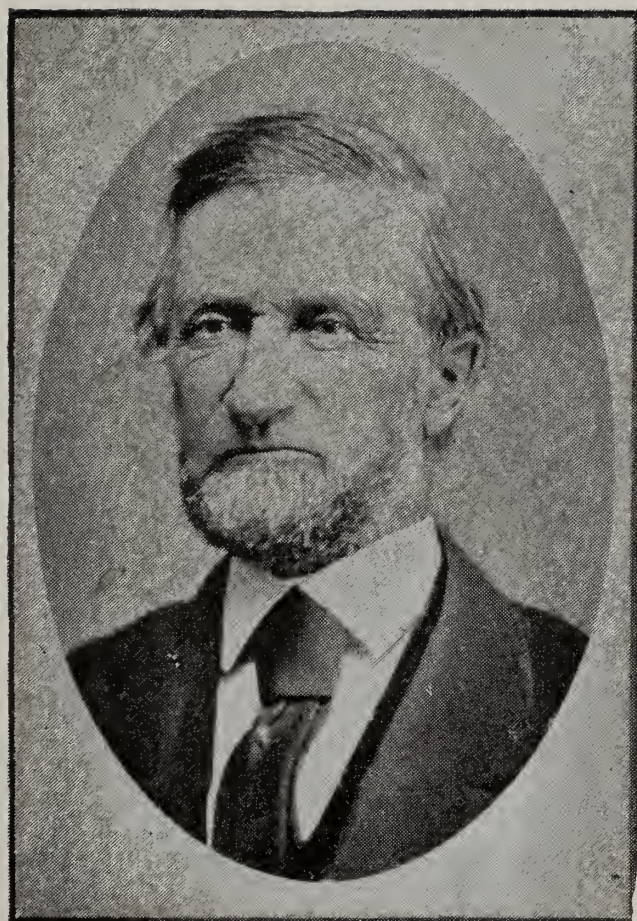
born May 3, 1839. Elam, jr., born August 10, 1842. William

Avery, born March 21, 1844. Daniel H., born Dec. 1, 1846.

Ella M., born Aug. 21, 1848. Residence, Knowlsville, N. Y.

## 193

SAMUEL AVERY was born in Pompey, about a mile south of the hamlet of Oran, February 18, 1812. In his youth he spent the most of his time on the farm, as most young men did, and his winters in the common school, having a taste for mechanics, which he indulged in at every opportunity. He continued to cultivate his father's farm for several years, and finally tried his



SAMUEL AVERY, M. D.

talents at merchandise in the hamlet of Amboy, Onondaga County. He was unsuccessful and went to assist his brother William, who had a contract for making the rock cut on the summit level of the Michigan and Illinois canal. When the State of Illinois became bankrupt, he returned to Pompey, tried farming and some minor speculations, and finally was induced by Dr. Daniel Denison to commence to study medicine, in 1842. In the summer of 1844, he graduated from Castleton College, Vermont, and immediately began the practice of medicine and surgery in the city of Rochester, and in this line his extra mechanical ability aided him materially.

He staid in Rochester several years, but thinking it might be better to grow up with some thriving village, he removed to Phœnix, Oswego County, where, with the exception of a few months in Syracuse, and a year in Baldwinsville, he has since resided. He gave up the practice about 1870, and was chosen secretary of the Oswego and Onondaga insurance company, and during its life was an efficient officer. His inventive faculties were of no mean order, and several patents by the United States government give proof of their originality and usefulness. His cigar box making machinery has been in successful operation in hundreds of shops in the union, and none has successfully competed with it. He carried on the business of box making for several years, but increasing age began to tell on his originally rugged constitution and he disposed of the business. His time for the last ten years, or nearly, has been partially occupied with an interest in the knife factory in Phœnix, of which he has some time been president and at others simply a director.

About twenty years ago he became deeply interested in religious affairs, and from careful study and patient thought, without any violent conversion, he announced that he had changed his belief, and united with the Methodist Episcopal denomination. That he has been a true and consistent member of the church, a faithful adherent to their doctrines and tenets, all his neighbors will testify. His life has been a useful one and he has filled the measure bountifully.

**Samuel**, (M.D.,) youngest son of 97-40-15-9 and Lovina Barnes; married, Feb. 3, 1831, in Pompey, Lucinda

**Jones**, born Oct. 15, 1813, died March 10, 1849;

children :

426 Melissa Ann, born Sept. 28, 1832, died Aug. 3, 1865.

427 Henry M., born Jan. 18, 1835.

428 Lovina, born July 21, 1839, died July 25, 1845 ;  
married, Aug. 31, 1849, in Half Moon, N. Y., Eliza

**Flynn**, born Feb. 24, 1813, died Nov. 18, 1889 ;

children :

429 William, born Aug. 15, 1860, died Sept. 9, 1860.

430 Denison Clarence, born July 24, 1852, died Dec. 25, 1861.

### 194

**William**, eldest son of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
married, time and place unknown, Sarah

**Armstrong**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : 431 William Henry, birth unknown. 432 Sarah  
Jane. 433 John Seeley, birth unknown. These live in New  
Town, L. I., but take no interest ; are all single.

### 195

**Hannah**, eldest dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
married, time and place not mentioned, Dr. Edward H.

**Reynolds**, of Lenox, Mass., birth not given :

children : Erasmus, born Oct. 1, 1818. William A., born May  
19, 1820. Edward H., jr., born Oct. 4, 1824, is married and  
has four children, one of whom, Stephen Avery Reynolds, has  
been elected to the Illinois Legislature twice

### 196

**Amanda**, second dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
married, July 23, 1820, in Taghkanic, N. Y., Isaac

**Shaurman**, born Sept. 29, 1798, of Livingston, N. Y. ;

children : Rachel. Hannah Ellen. Elizabeth Jane. Nancy  
Matilda. Emila Lucida. Milton William. John. Charles  
Green.

### 197

**Henry Cyrus**, second son of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rocke-  
married, Livingston, N. Y., by Rev Mr. Golhard, Eliz'th [feller ;

**Silvernail**, daughter of Peter C. Silvernail ;

children :

434 Peter Henry, born Dec. 23, 1834.

- 435 Catharine Hannah, born Nov. 25, 1826, single in 1888.  
 436 William Alonzo, born Oct. 4, 1828.  
 437 Cyrus Jerome, born Nov. 1, 1831, is dead.  
 438 Sarah Elizabeth, born Feb. 1, 1834, md Chas. E. Hendrick.  
 439 Augusta Frances, born Feb. 23, 1837, md. Peter Dederick.  
 440 Helen Mar, born Dec. 24, 1839, is dead.  
 441 Herbert Glenn, born Nov. 1, 1845.  
 442 Theodore Percy, born Aug. 18, 1849.  
 Residence, Hudson, N. Y.

**198**

- Sarah**, third daughter of 98-40 15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller;  
 married, in Taghkanic, N. Y., Monmouth  
**Buckbee**, born Sept. 5, 1807, Putnam Valley, N. Y. ;  
 children: Elizabeth A. Hannah. Ceiley. Mary. Jacob.  
 Emma.

**199**

- Peter R.**, third son of 98-40-13-9 and Hannah Rockefeller:  
 married, Dec. 6, 1829, in Great Barrington, Mass., Betsy  
**Blakeman**, born Oct. 4, 1807, died Dec. 18, 1883, dau. of Asa-  
 children: [hel Blakeman and Mary Rockefeller:  
 443 Mary, born April 3, 1831, married Cunningham Case; 2d,  
 Mark Johnson; has three children: Esther and Bertha Case,  
 and Carrie Johnson.  
 444 Asahel Blakeman, born May 16, 1834, of Phelps, N. Y.  
 445 Esther, born May 23, 1836, married Nelson N. Phelps; four  
 children: Libbie, Morton, Avery and Ray.

**200**

- Elizabeth**, fourth dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller;  
 married, Feb. 27, 1821, Taghkanic, N. Y., Conrad  
**Silvernail**, born April 8, 1810, Livingston, Col. Co., N. Y. ;  
 children, Lucinda. Catharine V. Mary S. Harvey.

**201**

- Lucinda**, fifth dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller;  
 married, Oct. 14, 1832, Taghkanic, N. Y., Mr. Milton W.  
**Armstrong**, born Jan. 27, 1824, Putnam Valley, N. Y. ;  
 children: Mary H. Elizabeth. Milton William, jr.

## 202

- Solomon**, fourth son of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
 married, Sept. 22, 1838, at Galatia, N. Y., Miss Sarah Caroline  
**Bain**, b. March 21, 1815. d. Aug. 21, 1887, dau. of Andrew  
 children : [Bain and Christina Willis ;  
 446 Henry. born May, 1841.  
 447 Christina, b. Oct., 1843, md., 1864, N. Weaver ; 2 ch : Henry  
 448 Andrew, b. May, 1845. [Avery, b. 1867, Fred Bain, b. 1875.  
 449 Stephen F., born Dec. 31, 1849.

## 203

- Caroline**, sixth dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
 married, Taghkanic, N. Y., Harry  
**Kells**, born May 25, 1811, Claverack, Col. Co., N. Y. ;  
 children : Jacob H. Paulina J. Amanda. Lucas. Stephen  
 Lyman. Caroline. Phoebe D. William. Esther Jennie.  
 Robert. Elizabeth.

## 205

- Esther**, seventh dau. of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
 married, Jan. 21, 1842, Taghkanic, N. Y., Jonas W.  
**Rockefeller**, born in Livingston, Columbia County, N. Y. ;  
 children : Mary E. William Henry.

## 206

- Stephen**, youngest son of 98-40-15-9 and Hannah Rockefeller ;  
 married, in 1850 place unknown, Susan J.  
**Avery**, but whose daughter I have been unable to ascertain ;  
 child :  
 552 Stephen, jr, born June 30, 1852 ; no farther record.

## 207

- Miles**, eldest son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia Marty ;  
 married, July 28, in Tunkhannock, Pa. Elizabeth  
**Smith**, birth unknown, died May 16, 1849, dau. of Jonathan  
 children : [Smith ;  
 453 Lydia Ann, born May 1, 1815, d. June, 1892, md. Horatio  
 454 Zipporah, born Oct. 28, 1814. [Taylor.  
 455 Solomon, b. Sept. 8, 1816, d. April 6, 1839, single.  
 456 Esther, born May 17, 1818, died July 30, 1883.

- 457 Cyrus, born March 8, 1821.  
 458 Miles, jr., born June 23, 1823, died Oct. 10, 1884.  
 459 Humphrey, born July 4, 1825.  
 460 Elizabeth, born May 15, 1827, died July 24, 1829.  
 461 Samuel G., born May 3, 1829.  
 462 Hannah, born Nov. 4, 1832, died Nov., 1832.  
 463 Courtney, born July 18, 1834.

## 209

**Zebulon**, 2d, third son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia Marcy ;  
 married very young, date unknown, Lydia

**Ebbest**, who died July 28, 1815, without issue at 20 years ;  
 married a second time, Polly

**Smith**, birth and parentage not given ;  
 children :

- 464 Burton, birth unknown, died young.  
 465 Anna, married M. A. Fuller.  
 466 Lydia, married C. D. Fuller.  
 467 Henry, birth unknown, died young.  
 468 Asher W., born 1828, married Martha Rickey.  
 469 Frances, married Morgan Risedorph.  
 470 Sarah, married a Mr. Roosa.  
 471 Cyrus, married Clarinda Pike ; no farther record.  
 472 Miles, married Lizzie Cowan ; no farther record.  
 473 Smith, married Elizabeth Winter.  
 474 Candace, b. 1831 ; named for my mother, md. Ewd. Hughes.

## 214

CYRUS H. AVERY was born in Tunkhannock, Pa., July 28-1803. He went to Illinois in July, 1838, and located at Amesville, now called Garden Prairie. He was a man of active business habits, sterling integrity, and judicious in his counsels. He took a deep interest in all the prominent events of his earlier years ; and was largely identified with the organization and building of the Congregational church, and faithfully administered toward its financial and spiritual strength to the full share of his ability and influence. As a justice of the peace, was known for his clear, impartial and faithful administration of law and right. A man into whose secular life was carried his Christian principles, one whom his friends could trust, and feel their interests safe in his

hands. As a Mason, an honor to the fraternity, who built solid and true the fabric of character by the grand design,

“ Beneath the Omniscient Eye above,  
The glorious Architect divine.”

As a Christian man he planted, in that mellow, receptive soil, the family, all the seeds of virtue, intelligence, devotion to God and their Redeemer, thus adorning his age with moral beauty, and preparing himself to be gathered to his grave as a shock of corn fully ripe in its season.

**Cyrus Henry**, (Esq.,) sixth son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia married, Sept. 14, 1825. Clarinda [Marcy ;

**Kasson**, born May, 1806, Auburn, Penn., died March 18, 1866; children :

475 Myron Kasson, born Aug. 20, 1826. [Payer.

476 Elizabeth, born Aug. 16, 1828, d. Apr. 26, 1865, md. Myron

477 Sarah, born April 18, 1830, died Nov. 21, 1856, single.

478 Reliance, b. March 18, 1832, md. Rev. Benj. M. Amsden.

479 William Hartley, born April 1, 1835.

I have been told that all of the ancestors of 214 back to Samuel, No. 9, were justices of the peace.

## 217

**Abel Marcy**, eighth son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia Marcy ; married, about 1838, in Tunkhannock, Pa., Euphemia Pell

**Stevens**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

480 Robert, born Sept. 22, 1839.

481 Napoleon, born April 5, 1843, died March 18, 1844.

## 218

**Punderson**, ninth son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia Marcy ; married, April 22, 1834, in Tunkhannock, Pa., Mary

**Stevens**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

482 James, born March 29, 1835, died Oct. 10, 1841.

483 George Punderson, born July 7, 1838.

484 Charles, born Sept. 3, 1840, died Nov. 7, 1840.

485 John, born and died April 23, 1842.

486 Sarah Lydia, is married.

**219**

HON. JOSEPH CONANT AVERY was born in Tunkhannock, Wyoming County, Pa., June 9, 1817. He was educated in Wilkes Barre, Pa. After completing his education, he studied medicine for a year, but abandoned the idea of practising medicine, he emigrated to Stark County, Ill., at the age of twenty years. Having received a small patrimony from his father's estate, he there engaged in land speculations, such as tax titles, etc. He was there married to Miss Martha Marsh, March 13, 1841. Shortly afterward he went on a farm and cultivated it for three years, but he did not find the business profitable. As an instance of that accurate business habit which was one source of his subsequent success, we relate that he kept an accurate account of the minutest details of his farming operations, and was able thereby to know precisely his profits. The account book having these items is still in the possession of his family.

On the first of April, 1845, he started for the new land of Oregon, leaving behind his wife and three children. He brought with him an ox team and about twenty-five head of stock cattle. He reached the Willamette valley in October, 1845, and made his headquarters the following winter at Oregon City. But he spent most of his time in exploring the Willamette valley. During the winter he located a land claim on the spot where the city of Corvallis now stands, and in June, 1846 moved on the claim. This was at that time twenty miles south of any claim on the west side of the Willamette River. After locating the claim he wrote for his wife to come out to him. There were no mails in those days, and he sent the letter by Mr. Judson Sawyer, who started for the States the first of April, 1846. He delivered the letter to Mrs. Avery the August following. On receipt of the letter, the wife made the necessary preparations and started on the long and dangerous journey across the plains, traveling with Sawyer's company, in an ox team. She started the first of April, 1847, and reached their claim, now Corvallis, the first of October following.

In the fall of 1848, Mr. Avery went to the California gold mines, and returned the first of January. He returned to the mines in May, 1849, and worked four months, after which he went to San Francisco and bought a stock of goods, and returning home with them, opened a general merchandise store near

his residence. It was then the only store south of Lacreole, in the Willamette valley, at that time, the next one being that of John Waymire, at what is now the town of Dallas, in Polk County. He made the mercantile business the principal occupation of his active life. He found here a tribe of Indians who claimed this section of country, known as the Calapooias. They were not troublesome, except that they were petty thieves and stole everything they could lay their hands on. At one time they stole his gun and horse and all his clothing except what he had on, leaving him no coat whatever. He recovered his gun and horse through the help of a friendly tribe of Indians, known as the Klicitats, but his clothing was never recovered. During the summer of 1846, while building his cabin, he lived several months on boiled wheat and milk and at one time several days on milk alone.

During the summer of 1849, the first court ever held in Benton County was held in Mr. Avery's log cabin near Mary's River. The only business transacted by the court was the public sale of a small sailing vessel then lying at the mouth of the Columbia River. Joe Meek was the United States Marshal and auctioneer; Judge O. C. Pratt was the judge. These two comprising the court, and Mrs. Avery and her three children comprising the constituency, were the only persons present at the proceedings. It would be interesting to know who bought the vessel.

He was a man of extraordinary intellect, of varied and extensive culture and was thoroughly posted in history and contemporary events. His integrity and ability were early recognized by the people of the territory of Oregon. He figured prominently in the politics of Oregon for a quarter of a century. He was elected by the people of Benton County to represent them in the first Territorial Legislature and was repeatedly elected and served in that capacity for many years afterwards. He was made Special Postal Agent, under Buchanan's administration, of the Post Office department for the district of Oregon, then comprising Oregon and Washington Territories. After serving as such for nearly two years and finding the office seriously interfering with his private business, he sent in his resignation, December 27, 1855.

Being the founder of Corvallis, it was an object of constant care and solicitude to him, and much of its prosperity is due

to his enterprise and liberality. He was instrumental in securing the boundary lines of the county to run so as to make Corvallis near the centre of the county, north and south, and by this secured the location of the county seat here, which was made in 1851.

When a member of the Legislature he secured the location of the State University here. In the year 1855, being a member of the Legislature, he traded off the University for the location of the State capital. The capital was located at Corvallis until the next Legislature passed a law temporarily removing it to Salem, and leaving its permanent location to a vote of the people at the next election. Corvallis received a majority of votes cast at that election, but through a delay in the returns of some of the counties, and some sharp practice on the part of those interested at Salem, Corvallis was counted out. The Legislature held a part of a session here in the old building which now forms a wareroom in the rear of Zeb Davis' store.

Mr. Avery took an active interest in the Agricultural College. It was mainly through his efforts that it was located at Corvallis. He was appointed by the Legislature, with D. W. Douthit and Jno. F. Miller, to locate the college lands for the State. He went into the southern part of the State and made a personal examination of all the lands selected for that purpose. He was appointed by the Legislature, October 21, 1870, with L. F. Grover and N. H. Craner, to prescribe rules and regulations for the government of the college and a course of study. He was mainly instrumental in securing the money to purchase the Agricultural College farm and subscribed liberally towards it. He was a zealous advocate and a liberal subscriber to the fund raised by the people of this county to begin the construction of the Willamette Valley and Coast railroad from Corvallis to Yaquina. In fact through all his life he took more than an ordinary interest in all public affairs, and guarded with a paternal care everything of a public nature that was conducive to the interests of the community in which he lived. Being of a generous nature he always lent a helpful hand to the early emigrants, who often reached here destitute of clothes or food. He never refused to advance the necessaries of life in such circumstances and his deeds of charity and of kindly hospitality to the emigrants of

those days will always be held in loving remembrance by them. And to show the sterling character of those pioneers, he said that he never lost a cent by aiding them, although he often sold goods to perfect strangers on credit.

While in the enjoyment of perfect health he was stricken with a shirroid tumor, which affected the blood vessels of his neck and after an illness of nine months he died at his residence in Corvallis June 16, 1876, at the age of 59 years. His widow and six children survive him.—*Benton (Oregon) Leader*.

**Joseph Conant**, youngest son of 99-40-15-9 and Lydia Marcy; married, March 13, 1841, Stark Co., Ill., by Justice Parks, Martha **Marsh**, born June 24, 1824, daughter of Daniel C. Marsh and children: [Esther Pettibone, Luzerne County, Pa;

487 Charles, born March 14, 1842, died March 1, 1861.

488 Punderson, born July 22, 1843.

489 Florence, b. March 5, 1845, md. Dr. Johnson. Dallas, Ore.

490 Frances Ann, born Feb. 1, 1849.

491 George W., born Sept. 21, 1850.

492 Arthur, born Nov. 7, 1852, died Aug. 8, 1854.

493 James C., born Nov. 25, 1854, died Aug. 16, 1870.

494 Chatham, born Feb. 7, 1851, died Feb. 6, 1863.

495 Napoleon B., born Feb. 16, 1859.

496 Frederick, born Oct. 1, 1861, died Sept. 14, 1863.

497 Gertrude, born Sept. 8, 1867, married B. F. Irvine.

## 220

**Samuel M.**, eldest son of 102-41-15-9 and Eliza A. Wattles; married, about 1840, Owego, N. Y., Mary C.

**Richards**, born Aug. 7, 1809, died Feb. 20, 1851;

children:

498 Samuel R., born Sept. 15, 1841, in Aurora, Nevada.

499 Mary Eliza, born Jan. 12, 1847, died March 30, 1869.

500 Sarah Ella, born March 9, 1850, died Jan. 28, 1887.

## 221

**Eliza Wattles**, eldest daughter of 102-41-15-9 and Emily C. married, Sept. 7, 1837, Owego, N. Y., Richard [Avery;

**Morgan**, of Aurora, N. Y.;

children: Emily Avery, born June 7, 1838, died June 15, 1844.

Christopher Barber, born Levanna, N. Y., March 6, 1842: is a carpet merchant in Grand Rapids, Mich.

## 222

**Daniel Humphrey**, second son of 102-41-15-9 and Emily C. married, Oct. 4, 1848, place not given, Julia C. [Avery ;

**Root**, born Aug. 31, 1825, in Albany, N. Y., dau. of Lyman children : [Root and Elizabeth Haswell ;

501 Charles Humphrey, born March 21, 1850.

502 Edwin Morgan, born May 29, 1855, Chattanooga, Tenn.

## 236

**Lucinda Charlotte**, eldest daughter of 108-42-15-9 and married, time and place not given, a Mr. [Lucinda Lee ;

**Randall** ; she died young, leaving three daughters and one son.

## 237

**Elizabeth**, second dau. of 108-42-15-9 and Lydia Lucinda Lee ; married, time and place not given, William [but one.

**Robinson** ; they had three sons and two daughters ; all dead

## 238

**Abel**, eldest son of 108-42-15-9 and Lydia Lucinda Lee ; married, time and place not given, Mary

**Perceval**, birth and parentage not given, children :

503*a* Williams, lived to be an old man ; died and left four sons.

503*b* Abel, jr., went to California and was never heard of more.

503*c* George Percival, b. Oct. 23, 1820, d. in New York, Jan. 21, '92.

503*d* Eliza, married Uri Corey. [Mich.

503*e* Mary L., b July 8, 1818, md. Henry Wiley, Kent City,

503*f* Laura, married James Benedict, Carthage, North Dakota.

503*g* Charlotte, birth unknown, died Jan. 13, 1893.

## 239

**Polly**, (Mary,) third dau. of 108-42-15-9 and Lydia Lucinda Lee ; married, Jan. 31, 1815, place not mentioned, Stephen

**Benedict**, jr. ;

children: Servilia, born Nov. 27, 1815, married, 1st, Orrin B. Gilbert ; 2d, R. H. Childs, and died July 15, 1892. Mary Cordelia, born Oct. 29, 1820, married E. M. Lamb, May 28, 1845. Charles Avery, born April 13, 1823, died Feb., 1825. Oliver Avery, born June 5, 1825, married Mary F. Gilbert, Nov. 24, 1846. Caroline Amelia, born April 24, 1828, married E. S. Benedict, Sept. 15, 1846.

## 240

**Williams**, second son of 108-42-15-9 and Lydia Lucinda Lee ;  
married, Jan. 19, 1820, in Sherburne, N. Y., Hannah

**Dixon**, born March 25, 1796, died Dec. 31, 1842, dau. of Maj.  
children: [Joseph Dixon, of Continental army, and Mercy

503 Harriet Wealthia, born March 27, 1821. [Raymond ;

504 Cornelia Elizabeth, born June 14, 1823, died Aug 15, 1824.

505 Thomas Scott, born June 18, 1825, died July 19, 1847.

506 George W., born March 9, 1827, died Nov. 1, 1888

507 Orlando Watts, born April 26, 1830.

508 Alida Cornelia, born June 11, 1833.

509 James Williams, born Dec. 1, 1835.

510 Joseph Dixon, born Sept. 12, 1838 :

married, Oct. 17, 1848, Juliette St. Aubin

**Brown**, birth, parentage and death unknown :

child :

511 Sarah Hannah, born July 25, 1844 :

married, May 11, 1862, Mrs. Mary L.

**Payne**, *nee* Morrow, birth and parentage not given :

children: none.

ALIDA CORNELIA AVERY, sixth in the family of three daughters and five sons of Hannah Dixon and William Avery was born in June, 1833, in Sherburne, Chenango County, N. Y. Her father was one of the little band of abolitionists of Central New York, who marshalled under the leadership of Gerrit Smith, and he was wont to relate the personal perils and social ostracism encountered by these pioneers in advancing political freedom: especially was the first Anti-Slavery convention, held in Utica in 1834, and attacked by a fierce mob, a theme never wearied of by him or his home audience. He lived to see the end of American slavery and of the Rebellion, when, like old Simeon, he said: "Now, Lord, let thy servant depart in peace," for the prayer of his whole life was answered. The children of this Puritan Congregational deacon had the hardy regimen of farmer folk; work, school and meeting being much larger factors than play in their daily and yearly routine.

They had the fair educational training afforded by the district schools and academy of their native town, and before she was

sixteen, the subject of this sketch began to teach, and continued in that vocation, with but brief intervals, for some years.

In the spring of 1857, she entered upon medical study under the tuition of Drs. S. O. and Rachel B. Gleason, of Elmira, N. Y., and in the autumn of 1858, she matriculated in the Philadelphia Woman's Medical College. A year later she entered the New York Infirmary for Women and Children—a noble charity founded and conducted by Drs. Elizabeth and Emily Blackwell—where for a twelve-month she was a resident student and had the advantages of clinical and general practice under careful supervision. Meanwhile the war began and most of the Philadelphia school volunteered as army nurses, and the trustees of that institution, not then, as now, richly endowed, thought it unwise to attempt a session with so small a class; for this reason Miss Avery's plans for the winter were changed and she went to Boston instead of Philadelphia, and in April, 1862, received her diploma of Doctor of Medicine from the New England Female Medical College.

After some months of private practice in Brooklyn, L. I., she accepted a place as assistant physician under Dr. T. T. Seelye, in the Cleveland (Ohio) Water Cure, where she remained until the opening of Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, in September, 1865, in whose faculty she occupied the Chair of Physiology and Hygiene for nearly nine years. This position included the functions of resident physician and general sanitary officer in this great family of between five and six hundred people gathered under one roof, and was of unique responsibility. There were no precedents to work from; there had previously been no college for women, and to this, eager students came from nearly every State in the Union.

Household sanitation was in its infancy, hence, each step taken was more or less experimental. No doubt some of the methods that were adopted would from the present point of view appear very crude and imperfect, but, judging from results, they served excellently, for the standard of health was steadily advanced and not a death occurred among the students during Dr. Avery's service of more than eight and a half academic years.

Those years—the genesis of Woman's Higher Education—were most valuable and inspiring in the living; the memory of them is

beautiful. To be in daily communion with such men and women as Matthew Vassar, founder of the college that bears his name, John H. Raymond, President; Hannah W. Lyman, Lady Principal; Maria Mitchell, Professor of Astronomy, and her father, William Mitchell (an uncanonized Quaker saint), and their noble associates, was a rare privilege and would make in any life an epoch of incomparable value.

The old common law of half pay for women—unfortunately not yet obsolete—was found to be in force in the salaries of the Vassar faculty, though Miss Mitchell was the only member of that body who had more than a local reputation, and Miss Avery's responsibilities were certainly as important and exacting as those of any head of a department; so that these two women professors made common cause in a vigorous protest to the board of trustees, which resulted in establishing the principle of justice and equality—equal pay for equal work, regardless of the sex of the worker.

In the spring of 1874, Dr. Avery took up her residence in Denver, Col., and identified herself heartily with the young city and Territory. True to the teachings of her liberty-loving father she was most desirous that when Colorado became a State it should be really a free State for men and women alike, but the Constitutional Council was not of a similar mind, and, as everybody knows, Colorado did not celebrate her birth as a State and the Nation's centennial, in 1876, by incorporating in her statutes the higher interpretation of citizens' rights in a democracy which the age demands. But, undaunted by this disappointment, the Woman's Suffrage Association, of which Dr. Avery was president, made a truly "educational campaign" previous to the election of 1877, when a bill providing for equal suffrage was submitted to the vote of the (male) electors. That, too, failed; 10,000 votes were cast for it, 20,000 against it. A chronicler of those fervent efforts says: "Whatever the outcome, to Dr. Alida C. Avery a weighty obligation is due from all past, present and future laborers in this cause in Colorado." The Denver home was bright and hospitable; many choice friends from far and near met within it during the twelve years of its existence, 1874-1886. Among them were Lucy Stone, Henry B. Blackwell, Susan B. Anthony, Matilda Hindman, Margaret Campbell, the

Doctors Gleason (three), Maria Mitchell, who came with a corps of Vassar students to observe the solar eclipse of 1878. No one who shared it will ever forget the breakfast, August 1, 1878, in honor of her 60th birthday. What red-letter days were those when Helen Jackson ("H. H.") and William H. Alger came! blessed memories all! The relentless march of western progress has obliterated the scene of these delightful re-unions; the smooth lawn with apple trees and elms, the rose garden and grape trellises at the north-east corner of Champa and 20th Streets, long since gave place to business blocks and their correlated activities.

Dr. Avery, like many others who inherit superb health and a vigorous physique, made unreasonable demands upon her strength under the climatic stimulation of Denver, and nature called a halt of the over-wrought nerves; a reluctant good-bye was said to Colorado and after various experiences in Chicago, Cleveland, New York, Philadelphia, again in Denver a while and subsequently in New England, searching for the lost, best treasure—health—Dr. Avery came to California in February, 1887, and happily went under the skilful care of Dr. Elizabeth J. Corbett, of San Francisco; that, supplemented by the genial environment, gradually brought a "renewal of life." In 1888, she established a home and opened an office in San Jose, the heart of the lovely Santa Clara valley, where she still abides, enjoying to the extent of her capacity the multitudinous delights that California bestows, impartially, upon the worthy and the unworthy.

She is a member of the California Century Club (Woman's), of the San Jose University Extension Club and of the N. A. W. S. A. She is a member of the First Unitarian Church of San Jose and strives as best she can to make the legend on the cornerstone of the beautiful church edifice—"Worship of God, Service of Man"—her guide and inspiration. She is glad that her early ancestor bore the significant name of Christopher, and she hopes that more and more his descendants will learn that to be Christ-carriers into every phase of life, physical, intellectual, spiritual, is to realize the noblest ideals.

## 241

**Fanny**, youngest daughter of 108-42-15-9 and Lydia Lucinda married, time and place not mentioned, Clarke [Lee;  
**Burnham**, birth and parentage not mentioned;

children : Ozro C., born April 6, 1829, died May, 1887. Emma, born about 1840, died 1860, aged about 20. Edward is living in California.

## 242

WRIGHTSTILL W. AVERY graduated at the University of North Carolina, in 1837, at the head of his class. He studied law with the distinguished Judge Gaston, and soon acquired a reputation at the bar. In 1842, he was elected to the General Assembly from Burke County, although he was a Democrat, and the Whigs outnumbered the Democrats two to one. He was a member of the General Assembly, either in the Senate or in the House of Representatives, at nearly every session until 1860. In 1856, he was elected Speaker of the Senate, but declined an election in 1860. In 1861, he was elected a member of the Provisional Congress from North Carolina, and served until 1865. In July, 1864, he was mortally wounded while leading an attack on some Union soldiers who had made an incursion into East Tennessee and taken a large amount of property from Burke County.

**William Waightstill**, eldest son of 114-46-15-9 and Hen-  
married, May 27, 1846, Corinna [rietta E. Erwin ;

**Morehead**, dau. of Gov. John Morehead, birth and death  
children : [not given ;

- 512 Waightstill, born Jan. 28, 1847, died Dec. 25, 1860.
- 513 Annie Harriet, b. Nov. 6, 1848, md. Jos. Henry Scales, 1868.
- 514 Corinna Iredell, b. Oct. 27, 1850, md. Capt. G. P. Erwin, 1875.
- 515 Adelaide Matilda, b. Feb. 6, 1855, md. John C. Hemphill, M.C.
- 516 John Morehead, born Nov. 23, 1860.
- 517 William Waightstill, born Sept. 3, 1863.

## 245

CLARKE MOULTON AVERY, second son of Col. I. T. Avery, graduated at the University of North Carolina, in 1838. He did not desire office, although a man of strong convictions, and an active and influential party leader. He was elected a member of the State Convention of 1861, but that convention did not meet. He was captain of a company in the 1st N. C. regiment and commanded it at Bethel (the first battle of the war except the storming of Fort Sumter). He was afterwards lieu-

tenant-colonel and colonel of the 33d North Carolina regiment. He was captured at New Berne in 1862; was wounded at Chancellorsville and at Gettysburg in 1863, and was mortally wounded at Spottsylvania Court House, Va., in May, 1864, and died in June following.

**Clarke Moulton**, fourth son of 114-46-15-9 and H. E. Erwin; married, June 23, 1841, place not given, Elizabeth Tilghman

**Walton**, born Feb. 23, 1823, dau. of Col. T. G. Walton;

children:

- 518 Louise Harriet, born Aug. 6, 1842, died Jan. 14, 1843.
- 519 Martha Matilda, b. Feb. 17, 1844, md. Capt. Geo. L. Phifer.
- 520 Harriet Eloise, b. April 5, 1846, md. Rev. Jas. H. Colton.
- 521 Adelaide, born Feb. 1, 1848, died April 4, 1848.
- 522 Mary Lenoir, born April 29, 1852, died Oct. 11, 1854.
- 523 Laura Pano, born May 27, 1864, md. Prof. J. A. Gilmen.
- 524 Isaac Thomas, born Jan. 30, 1856.
- 525 Lizzie Tilghman, born Dec. 9, 1858, died Dec. 14, 1858.
- 526 Moulton Walton, born March 20, 1861, died Oct. 17, 1864.

### 252

**Mary M.**, third daughter of 114-46-15-9 and Herietta E. Erwin; married, June 26, 1855, in Morganton, N. C., Joseph T.

**Chambers**, born Oct. 19, 1812, died Aug. 20, 1877;

children: Harriet E., born Dec. 22, 1856. Isaac Avery, born April 21, 1858. Frank Avery, born Aug. 16, 1860. Jessie C., born June 17, 1862. Lizzie Adelaide, born Sept. 22, 1864. Laura Eloise, born July 6, 1866. Kate Lenoir, born Nov. 29, 1867. William Pinkney, born Jan. 30, 1871. Waitstill Moulton, born April 8, 1874. Harriet E., married, June 10, 1883, F. J. Ontel; children: Mary Adelaide and Eugenie St. John.

### 253

**Justina Harriet**, fourth dau. of 114-46-15-9 and H. E. Erwin; married, Aug. 11, 1853, in Morganton, N. C., Pinkney Brown

**Chambers**, born January 28, 1821;

children: Joseph Lenoir, born July 15, 1854. Margaret Brown, born June 29, 1858. Mary Erwin, born Nov. 18, 1860. Pinkney Avery, born Dec. 21, 1862. Henry Waightstill, born Jan. 23, 1865. Harriet Eloise, born Jan. 11, 1867. Edward Maywell, born Dec. 18, 1872. Willoughby Erwin, born Jan.

23, 1876. Joseph L., married Emma McDuell, Dec. 18, 1880; children: Rebecca B. and Robert I.; married, a second time, June 29, 1887, Grace Davy. Margaret Brown was married to Richard Evans, Nov. 17, 1885; children: Richard Chambers and Henry Lenoir.

## 254

ALPHONSO CALHOUN AVERY was born September 11, 1835; was educated at Bingham School and at the University of North Carolina, where he graduated, in 1857, with the highest honors of the class. In consequence of the death of his mother and the feeble health of his father, he suspended the study of law in 1857, and assisted his father in the management of two large plantations and a large estate, until 1859, when he resumed the study of law, under the late Chief Justice Pearson. He was licensed to practice law in 1860. He was made lieutenant in the 6th North Carolina regiment in 1861; was captain in 1862; was commissioned major and assistant adjutant-general in December, 1862; served on the staff of Major General D. H. Hill in 1863; on the staff of Lieutenant-General John B. Hood in 1864; and afterwards commanded a battalion in North Carolina until the close of the war.

He was a member of the State Senate of 1866-67; was again elected in 1868, but was excluded under the Howard amendment, because he had been elected county attorney in 1861. He was a member of the convention that revised the Constitution of North Carolina, in 1875, and was elected county judge of the superior court, in 1878. He was re-elected in 1886 for a term of eight years. He is living at Morganton, N. C.

**Alphonso Calhoun**, eighth son of 114-46-15-9 and Henrietta married, Feb. 27, 1861, Susan Washington [E. Erwin;

**Harrison**, born Oct. 13, 1838, died March 24, 1886. daughter children: [of Rev. R. H. Harrison, D. D.;

527 Mary Graham, born Oct. 24, 1862, died March 30, 1863.

528 Harriet Eloisa, born Aug. 16, 1864, died 1886, married Gilmen Bonzea; child: Sadie Avery, born May 5, 1886.

529 Morrison R., born Feb. 5, 1868, d. by poison, Jan. 23, 1890.

530 Anna Julia, born Oct. 23, 1869, died Jan. 22, 1871.

531 Isaac Erwin, born Dec. 1, 1871.

532 Susan Washington, born Jan. 23, 1873.

533 Alphonso Calhoun. born Sept. 16, 1874.

534 Alfred Lee, born Dec. 2, 1876;

married, Dec. 31, 1888. in Asheville, N. C., Sally Love

**Thomas**, birth not given, daughter of Col. Wm. H. Thomas;  
child:

534<sup>a</sup> Lenoir, born Oct. 3, 1889.

## 257

WILLOUGHBY FRANCES AVERY was born in May, 1843. He left college in 1861, where he had taken a high stand in his class and joined a cavalry company in eastern North Carolina. In 1862, he was commissioned lieutenant in the 33d North Carolina regiment and afterward became captain of a company in the same regiment. He was wounded at Sharpsburg in 1862, at Gettysburg in 1863, and was dangerously wounded at Spottsylvania in 1864. His life was saved only by a very skilful operation.

After the war he developed a decided talent for editorial work. He edited first a paper in Ashville, N. C., and then had charge of a daily in Charlotte, N. C. He had established a paper in his native county, when he died in December, 1876.

**Willoughby Francis**, youngest son of 114-46-15-9 and H. E.

married, Nov. 7, 1866, Morganton, N. C., Mattie [Erwin;

**Jones**, born 1844. died July, 1868, dau. of Gen. Wm. Jones;

child:

535 Carrie Patterson, born Oct., 1867, died 1868;

married, in Feb., 1875, place not given, Loma

**Atkinson**, birth and parentage not given;

child:

536 Willoughby Moulton, born May 10, 1876.

## 259

**Isaac Thomas**, eldest son of 117-47-15-9 and Eliz'h Brown;

married; has nine children, but will not give particulars.

## 261

**Willoughby Brown**, second son of 117-47-17-9 and Eliza-

married, Nov. 17, 1868, Mrs. Cornelia [beth Brown;

**Warlick**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

- 547 Joseph Waightstill, born Aug. 14, 1869.  
 548 William Harrison, born March 26, 1873.  
 549 Lizzie Brown, born July 9, 1875.  
 550 Laura Ophelia, born Dec. 30, 1877.  
 551 Robert James, born July 6, 1880.  
 552 Alexander Leighton, born Sept. 29, 1883.

## 262

**Mary Martha**, third dau. of 117-47-15-9 and Eliz'h Brown :  
 married, June 12, 1833, Burke Co., N. C., Osmond Washington  
**Perkins**, birth not given, died June 14, 1875 ;  
 children : John Theodore, born April 30, 1854, admitted to the  
 bar, March, 1882. Willie Avery, born Aug. 22, 1856, died  
 1857. Resides Morganton, N. C.

## 264

**Eliza Murphy**, fifth daughter of 117-47-15-9 and Elizabeth  
 married, Dec. 9, 1856, Rev. Robert Potha [Brown ;  
**Franks**, born in Laurens District, S. C., Sept. 19, 1818 ;  
 children : James Brown Franks, born Oct. 22, 1857, Ander-  
 son C. H., N. C., now resides at Loundsville, S. C. Mary Jane  
 Franks, born at Sumter, N. C., Feb. 3, 1861; now Mrs. John T.  
 Perkins, Morganton, N. C.

Rev. Robert Potha Franks was educated at Due West, S. C.  
 Joined the South Carolina Conference, M. E. Church, 1844, and  
 continued in same until 1890 Served many important missions,  
 circuits and stations throughout the State ; was presiding elder  
 for twelve years ; member of the board of trustees of Columbia  
 Female College for years ; and was otherwise prominently con-  
 nected with the work of the conference. He took the superan-  
 uated relation in 1890, and now resides at Loundsville, S. C.

## 267

**John**, eldest son of 120-53-18-9 and Mary Coffin ;  
 married, July 19, at Merideth Bridge, N. H., Hannah  
**Prescott**, born 1800, died Jan. 6, 1825 ;  
 children :

- 553 Nancy, b. Oct. 28, 1820, md. Chas. H. Hindley ; no children.  
 554 John T. C., born 1821, died Aug. 16, 1824.  
 555 George W., born Aug. 22, 1823, died Aug. 27, 1885 ;

married, March 6, 1828, Lucinda

**Osgood**, born Feb. 11, 1799, died Sept. 3, 1873, daughter of children ; [John Osgood and Susan Prescott ;

556 John W., born Feb. 5, 1829, died Jan. 3, 1892.

557 Susan E., born July 1, 1830, married Charles F. Jones.

558 Charles M., born Feb. 12, 1832.

559 Henry C., born Feb. 14, 1833, died Feb. 17, 1892.

560 Albert P., born Aug. 3, 1834.

561 Elbridge T., born March 6, 1836.

### 269

**Coffin**, second son of 120-53-18-9 and Mary Coffin ;

married, Jan. 15, 1824, place not given, Eliza Bowden

**Kelly**, born Dec. 21, 1801, died March 11, 1882, dau. of Col.

children : [Wm. B. Kelly and a dau. of Judge Ebenezer Smith :

562 Sarah Elizabeth, born Oct. 29, 1824, md. Damon Robelle.

563 William Edward, born Aug. 5, 1827, died single.

564 George Coffin, born Aug. 21, 1831, died March 6, 1870.

565 Albert Franklin, born Feb. 15, 1840.

### 270

**Jeremiah**, youngest son of 120-53-18-9 and Mary Coffin ;

married, June 24, 1827, Edith Parker

**Hoar**, born Aug. 28, 1801, died April 24, 1868, daughter of Jon-

children : [athan Hoar and Mary Davidson ;

566 Charles H., born April 18, 1828, died July 12, 1853, single.

567 Mary Coffin, born Oct. 18, 1831, married C. M. Bassett.

568 Sarah Ann, b. June 13, 1835, Lowell, Mass., md. Geo. W. Ran-

569 Ezra Jones, born Aug. 13, 1837, died July 19, 1846. [dall.

570 Edith Elizabeth, born Nov. 7, 1840, md. George W. Lane.

571 Henry J., born Jan. 8, 1843, married Mrs. Ruth Delaware.

### 272

**Jeremiah**, eldest son of 123-53-18-9 and Lydia Norris ;

married, in 1824, place not given, Ruth

**Chandler**, daughter of Nehemiah Chandler and Eliz'h Sawyer;

children :

572 Eliza A., born Aug. 8, 1825, married Chas. F. Lincoln,

573 Loyal D., born Aug. 15, 1826, died June 1, 1858.

574 Edwin E., born Aug. 1, 1827, in Potsdam, N. Y.

575 Nathan C., born Nov. 25, 1829.

576 William H., born April 5, 1832, died Aug. 7, 1878.

577 Charles Nehemiah, born Aug. 31, 1836, in Cincinnati, Ohio ;  
married, second time, Sally

**Hurst**, Pittsfield, Vt.

### 275

**David**, third son of 123-53-18-9 and Lydia Norris :

married, about 1830, place not given, Sally

**Ranney**, daughter of Daniel Ranney and Martha Holland ;  
children :

578 Silas R., born May 17, 1832.

579 Sarah R., born Oct. 4, 1842.

### 276b

**Walter**, jr., eldest son of 125<sup>a</sup>-54-18-9 and Mary Wiggin ;

married, Feb. 5, 1817, Sally Ann

**Cotton**, born Oct. 15, 1794, died July 24, 1869 ;

children :

579<sup>a</sup> Elizabeth Fernald, born April 23, 1822.

579<sup>b</sup> Mark Bonaparte, born April 17, 1824.

579<sup>c</sup> Mary Ann Cotton, born March 17, 1826.

579<sup>d</sup> Brackett Fernald, born July 21, 1828.

579<sup>e</sup> Jefferson Avery, born June 17, 1830.

579<sup>f</sup> Leonidas Cotton, born Sept. 16, 1832, d. March 10, 1838.

579<sup>g</sup> John W. Cotton, born March 12, 1835, died July 25, 1864.

579<sup>h</sup> Sophia Cotton, born Jan. 22, 1837, died March 17, 1838.

579<sup>i</sup> Leonidas Jefferson, born June 1, 1839, died July 26, 1863.

276<sup>b</sup> enlisted in the war of 1812-1815 ; served his time and received an honorable discharge. He had three sons in the late war : John W. C., who served his time in the 1st Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, was taken prisoner in the trenches, and died at Andersonville prison ; Leonidas J. enlisted in the 16th New Hampshire, and died of disease at Port Hudson, La. ; Brackett F. enlisted in the 1st New Hampshire Heavy Artillery, served to the close and was honorably discharged.

### 276c

**Betsy Wiggin**, second daughter of 125<sup>a</sup>-54-18-9 and Mary

married, time and place not given, Moses

[Wiggin ;

**Nute**, of Wolfeborough, N. H. ;

children: Louisa. Stephen. Daniel. Brackett. Matilda.  
Enos. George.

**276d**

**Nathaniel Brackett W.**, second son of 125a-54-18-9 and married, time and place not mentiened, Anna [Mary Wiggin;  
**Nute**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children: 579j Hannah. 579k Mary Ann. 579l Lucinda.  
579m Franklin. 579n Munroe. 579o Nathaniel F. 579p  
George A.

**276e**

**Mark Wiggin**, third son of 125a-54-18-9 and Mary Wiggin ;  
married, time and place not given, Dorcas  
**Nute**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children: 579q Charles F. 579r Susan M. 579s Caroline A.  
579t Sophia. 579u Eliza. 579v Mary E. 579w James E.

**276f**

**Thomas J. W.**, youngest son of 125a-54-18-9 and Mary Wig-  
married, time and place not mentioned, Ann B. [gin ;  
**Cotton**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children: 579x Burrall. 579y George C.

**278**

**Olive Light**, eldest daughter of 126-55-18-9 and Olive Piper ;  
married, in 1829, place not mentioned, Dr Josiah  
**Crosby**, who was a very successful practioner in the city of Man-  
chester, N. H., where he died, Jan. 7, 1875 ; children: George A.  
Daniel A. Anna E. Stephen. The last three died unmarried.

**282**

JOSHUA AVERY was born at Meredith Bridge, September  
4, 1808.

**Joshua**, fifth son of 126-55-18-9 and Olive Piper ;  
married, July 24, 1848, place not given, Susan

**Wiggins**, birth not given, died May 17, 1874 ;  
children :

580 Elizabeth Ann, died March 24, 1874.

581 Charles, born March 10, 1854, md. Ida Green, Apr. 7, 1877.

**285**

THOMAS BURNS AVERY was born at Meredith Bridge,  
April 20, 1817. After graduating from Dartmouth College, where

he spent most of his property in obtaining an education, he went south and there acquired what he regarded as a competent fortune. He returned to New Hampshire, where he proposed to remain, but, having entrusted his money to a bank that soon failed, he lost all he had gained. Not willing to surrender himself to life-long poverty, he again went south and there was again successful in accumulating a competency. Returning again to his native New Hampshire, in the midst of the Civil war, he soon settled quietly down for life, but his subsequent career was short. Greatly respected and lamented by all who knew him, he died June 27, 1894.

**Thomas Burns**, youngest son of 126-55-18-9 and Olive Piper; married, time not given, Laconia, N. H., Helen

**Tilton**, birth and parentage not given ; children: none.

### 290

**Martha Jane**, eldest daughter of 131-55-18-9 and Martha married, Nov. 8, 1834, Charles B. [Hoyt ;

**Johnson ;**

children: E. Augusta, born July 5, 1836. Caroline A., born May 14, 1838. Charles William, born May 28, 1840. Lizzie Davenport, born Feb. 15, 1851. John Avery, born Feb. 28, 1854.

### 293

**Caroline**, youngest daughter of 131-55-18-9 and Martha Hoyt ; married, Dec. 24, 1857, George

**Weeks ;**

child: one daughter, birth not given, died April 13, 1861.

### 295

AUGUSTINE DECATUR AVERY was born at Wolfeborough, N. H., October 16, 1814. He occupies the old homestead of his parents. Though never seeking public office and often declining to be a candidate, he has from time to time filled various positions of public trust. Like many others of his kindred, he was in his younger years interested in military tactics, and for some time was lieutenant in a military company. He has been town clerk and town treasurer, each time for several years ; representative to the Legislature for three years ; county com-

missioner for two terms, and a corporate member of the Wolfeborough Savings Bank. He was also elected, though he did not serve, as a trustee of the academy. Besides his interest, for many years, and in connection with his brother, in the village store which his father early established, he has long been regarded as an enterprising and model farmer, having, in company with his brother, a large and one of the best conducted farms in New Hampshire.

**Augustine Decatur**, eldest son of 132-55-18-9 and Mary M. married, Dec. 26, 1854, Wolfeborough, N. H., Sarah E. [Clark ; **Libby**, daughter of Dudley Levitt Libby and Sarah Ann Wig- children : [gin ;

- 582 Mary Elizabeth, born Nov. 16, 1855, died Oct. 20, 1856.
- 583 Dudley Libby, born Aug. 11, 1857, died June 24, 1874.
- 584 Samuel Augustine, born March 5, 1860, died Aug. 27, 1861.
- 585 Samuel, born March 11, 1862, unmarried.
- 586 Belle, born March 27, 1866, unmarried.

## 296

JOSEPH LORENZO AVERY was born at Wolfeborough, N. H., January 12, 1817. The life and business of the brothers, Augustine D. and Joseph L. Avery, have always been so intimately associated, and, to some extent, even identified, that much that should be said of one might also be said of the other. They married sisters; have been connected in their business; have been interested in the same general objects as leaders in the community, as prominent members of the Congregational society, as the friends of education, good morals and good order, and, to a considerable extent, have sustained the same municipal and other offices. Joseph L. Avery has sustained the offices of town clerk and town treasurer; was a corporate member and trustee of the Wolfeborough Savings Bank and its first treasurer. Since leaving the last named office, he has been on the board of examiners. He was a captain of cavalry and received an appointment on Governor Weston's staff, with the rank of colonel. He was a trustee of Wolfeborough and Tuftonborough Academy from the time his father retired from the board till the adoption of the name of "Brewster Free School," of which he is a corporate member and trustee. During the construction of the Wolfebor-

ough railroad, he was treasurer, the corporation not requiring any bond of him, and has been a trustee ever since that time.

**Joseph Lorenzo**, youngest son of 132-55-18-9 and Mary M. married, Jan. 8, 1857, Wolfeborough, N. H., Helen M. [Clark; **Libby**, sister of his brother's wife, birth not given; children :

587 Joseph William, born Aug. 14, 1867, died Oct. 16, 1867.

588 Joseph Clifton, born June 1, 1874.

## 297

**Anne Eliza**, only daughter of 132-55-18-9 and Mary Moody married, Nov. 6, 1839, Rev. Leander [Clark;

**Thompson**, born in Woburn, Ma-s., March 7, 1812;

children: Charles Henry, born Sept. 27, 1840, died Oct. 16, 1841. Edwin Wheelock, born Dec. 13, 1841, died Sept. 28, 1849. Mary Avery, born March 25, 1844, died Feb. 10, 1846. Everett Augustine, born March 28, 1847, died June 10, 1890. Anne Eliza, born Oct. 29, 1848, died Sept. 6, 1849. Samuel Avery, born Oct. 16, 1850.

REV. LEANDER THOMPSON graduated, in 1835, from Amherst College, and, in 1838, from the theological seminary at Andover. He was ordained as an evangelist and missionary in his native town, Nov. 30, 1838. Soon after his marriage he sailed, with his wife and others, from Boston for Syria and the Holy Land, the company of nine persons being a re-inforcement to the mission in that land, under the direction of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. During the sojourn of Mr. and Mrs. Thompson of several years in that country, a series of four terrible wars, very unexpected to those who composed the mission, desolated a large portion of the missionary field and seriously interrupted, and suspended, even, at times, the missionary work. The unavoidable cares and anxieties and, sometimes, perils which attended such scenes and the prostrating effects of the extreme heat of the climate during part of the time, at length completely broke down the health of some of the missionaries. After a long and very serious illness of Mr. Thompson in the city of Jerusalem, whither he and his wife had fled for comparative safety from the immediate and surrounding perils of war in and near Beirut, it was found that he could not there, if anywhere, entertain a

reasonable hope of the recovery of strength adequate for labor in such a field. Accordingly he was advised, and thought it best, to return to the United States. Here, though never regaining his former health, he has twice been a pastor, but, for more than twenty years past, has resided, unable longer to preach, in his native village. In this home of his childhood he has, in his inability to do anything else, devoted a large part of his time to historical research and literary labor. And here, to the great surprise of himself and wife, a very large assemblage of friends from far and near came to celebrate in November, 1889, both in their dwelling and in the church, their golden wedding. It was an occasion of wonderful and unmarred interest throughout.

EVERETT AUGUSTINE THOMPSON graduated from Amherst College in 1871, and for many years was a successful and popular teacher in the classics and natural history in the high schools of Woburn and Springfield, Mass. In Springfield, in his enthusiastic devotion to his chosen profession, he spent years in constant overwork. Besides his regular duties in school, he was ever active as a prominent member of the Connecticut Valley Historical Society; a member and, for some time, president of the Springfield Botanical Society; a teacher of private pupils; teacher in the Sabbath schools; a teacher of a large class of convicts in the city prisons, and ever astir in various forms of educational, moral and religious work. In the midst of all this activity he was seized with a severe malarial fever followed by great nervous prostration, which made it necessary at length to abandon his position and work and return to his Woburn home. Here, though for a time he in some measure rallied, and, so far as able, busied himself with his favorite studies and pursuits, both within and without doors, he really never recovered, but, on the whole, gradually failed, till, on the morning of June 10, 1890, he was suddenly prostrated by a shock of apoplexy, becoming in a few minutes insensible, and dying as quietly as an infant, in about one hour. It is not too much to say that he had hosts of warm friends wherever he was known, and not an enemy anywhere. He died universally lamented.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

## 298

**Jeremiah M.**, eldest son of 133-66-21-11-9 and Diantha married, in 1839, place not given, Rowena S. [Meecham ;

**Morley**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

589 Watson Giles, born Sept. 23, 1840.

590 Daniel David, married Elsie Childs ; child : Estelle.

591 Milton M., married Mae Spafford ; child : Cora.

592 Ranson M., married Lulu Proctor ; no children.

593 Rensselaer M., married unknown.

594 Malvina A., md. G. W. Burlingame ; ch.: Eugene and Anna.

595 Violetta A., married H. H. Jones.

596 Eliza Jane, married Geo. W. Brown ; child : Maude.

597 Polly D., married Clarence Frisbie.

Probably not in chronological order.

## 305

**Elizabeth**, eldest daughter of 139-74-25-11-9 and Clarissa married, May 25, 1841, Elisha [Noble ;

**Talmage**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : John Henry, born Feb. 15, 1842, died Dec. 13, 1881.

Junius Avery, born Aug. 9, 1844, married Candora A. Parker.

Elizabeth Clarissa, born Oct. 7, 1847, married W. B. Todd

## 306

**John Sheldon**, eldest son of 139-74-25-11-9 and Clarissa married, Aug. 11, 1844, place not given, Rebecca [Noble ;

**Hancock**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

598 Mary Elizabeth, born May 11, 1845, md. D. W. Martin.

599 Ellen Louise, born June 8, 1847, died Dec., 1848.

600 Caroline Stowell, born Dec. 20, 1849 ;

married, time and place unknown, Mary D.

**Bush**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

601 Elizabeth Bush, born Sept. 1, 1861, md. Gamaliel Austin,

602 Elizabeth Talmage, born Nov. 21, 1864.

## 307

**Eunice Ann**, second daughter of 139-74-25-11-9 and Clarissa married, time and place not mentioned, Stephen [Noble ;

**Munson**, of Albany, N. Y.;

children: Frederick Woodbury, born Dec. 17, 1846. Elisha Talmage, born Dec. 6, 1849, died young. Franklin Avery, born June 3, 1852, died young. George Stephen, born April 4, 1856. Louis Lee, born March 19, 1858, died March, 1890.

## 308

**Louisa**, youngest daughter of 139-74-25-11-9 and Clarissa Noble; married, time and place not given, Samuel

**Farmer**, birth and parentage not given ;

children: Mary Louise, born Jan. 10, 1856, married Rev. E. N. Munroe.

## 312

**William**, eldest son of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Palmer; married, time and place not given, Alvira

**Hunt**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

603 Laura, married a Mr. Druse.

604 Mary, married a Mr. Druse ; lives near Chicago.

605 Wilbert.

606 Dulbert, lives near Yongs Mills, Ontario.

607 Ira, died young.

## 313

**Alfred**, second son of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Palmer ; married, time and place unknown, Jane

**Hendry**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : 608 Lucy, married Gilbert Coleman. 609 Jenet.

610 Minerva. 611 Mary. 612 Ella. 613 Lydia. 614 Robert,

married Addie Lee. 615 John. 616 George.

## 314

**Isaac**, third son of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Palmer ; married, time and place unknown, Mary

**Trickey**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : 617 Henry H., Spokane Falls, Wash. 618 Melzern.

619 Alvin. 620 Newton, 621 Egbert. 622 Angeline, mar-

ried James McDonald. 623 Almira, married John Darling.  
624 Lucinda, married Charles Thompson. 625 Mercy, married  
Jerome Thompson. 626 Arvilla. 627 Hattie, is single.

**315**

**Samuel**, fourth son of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Palmer;  
married, time and place unknown, Melissa [no farther record.  
**Bradshaw**, birth and parentage unknown; went to Kansas;

**316**

**James**, jr., youngest son of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance  
married, time and place unknown, Susan [Palmer;  
**Griffin**, birth and parentage unknown;  
children: 628 Cordelia, married Malcomb Scott. 629 Samuel,  
married Lizzie Buell. 630 Brown, married Mary Andrews.  
631 Benson, is single.

**317**

**Lucinda**, eldest daughter of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance  
married, time and place unknown, George [Palmer;  
**Dowsley**;  
children: Joseph. William. Thomas. Nicholas Edward.  
Frank. Sophia. Sarah. Charlotte. Jennie.

**318**

**Sophia**, second daughter of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance  
married, time and place unknown, James [Palmer;  
**Hall**, birth and parentage unknown;  
child: Malcolm.

**319**

**Mariah**, third daughter of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance  
married, time and place unknown, William [Palmer;  
**May**, birth and parentage unknown;  
children: William, jr. Edward. James. Albina. Ellen.

**320**

**Nelly**, fourth daughter of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Pal-  
married, time and place unknown, James [mer;  
**Moon**, birth and parentage not given;  
children: Harmony. John. Ira. Deliverance. Mary. Ellen.

**321**

**Lydia**, fifth daughter of 147-86-38-15-9 and Deliverance Palmer ;  
married, time and place unknown, Joseph  
**Hall**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : Malcomb. William. Cora.

**322**

**Sherwood**, eldest son of 148-86-38-15-9 and Sabrina Mott ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss  
**Gould**, birth and parentage unknown ; no farther record.

**323**

**Ruglass**, second son of 148-86-38-15-9 and Sabrina Mott ;  
married, time and place unknown, Mary Ann  
**Ball**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : 632 Irene, married Dr. R. F. Kinney, Gananoque,  
Ontario. 633 Viola, married Dr. Lane. 634 Hattie. 635  
Rhoda. 636 Letitia. 637 Buell, married Lily Wilsey. 638  
Edward.

**327**

**Lydia**, eldest daughter of 148-86-38-15-9 and Sabrina Mott ;  
married, time not given, Mallorytown, Ont., Alban  
**Guild**, b. about 1815, son of Timothy Guild and Parna Plumb ;  
children : William Avery, born July 12, 1847. Roxana, born  
Nov. 12, 1845. Lucy, born July 11, 1851.

**331**

**Joseph**, eldest son of 150-86-38-15-9 and Ellen Quinsey ;  
married, time and place not given, Mary Ann  
**Buell**, birth and parentage not given ;  
child :  
639 A daughter.

**332**

**Samuel**, second son of 150-86-38-15-9 and Ellen Quinsey ;  
married, time and place unknown, a Miss  
**Elliot**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : [homestead.  
640 and 641 Children's names unknown. Live on the original

**335**

**Ellen**, second daughter of 150-86-38-15-9 and Ellen Quinsey ;  
married, time and place not given, Henry

**Jordan** ;

children: Henry. Albert. George. Ella.

**338**

**John Candler**, eldest son of 155-91-38-15-9 and Mary A. W.  
married, in 1848, place not given, Hulda Maria [Candler ;

**Allen**, a descendant of the famous Ethan Allen ;

children :

642 Mary Ann, b. Mch., 1851, md. Cranmore N. Wallace; no ch.

643 Helen Maria, born Jan., 1853, md. Edgar M. Washburn.

644 Allen, born 1855, single.

**339**

**Samuel**, jr., second son of 155-91-38-15-9 and M. A. W. Candler;  
married, time and place not given, his cousin, Susan Wheelwright

**Candler** ;

children: none. Live in S. A.

**340**

**Edward**, third son of 155-91-38-15-9 and Mary A. W. Candler;  
married, Dec., 1852, in Boston, Susan C.

**Stetson**, a daughter of Caleb Stetson, Pres. of the Shoe and  
children: [Leather Bank, of Boston, for many years ;

645 Carrie Stetson, born July, 1856.

646 Albert Everett, born July, 1858.

647 Grace Candler, born April, 1865, died March, 1869.

**343**

**William Rubier**, fifth son of 155-91-38-15-9 and Mary A. W.  
married, in 1865 or 1866, place not given, Sarah [Candler ;

**Marshall**, daughter of Capt. Marshall, of Deer Island, Me.;

children: 648 William Marshall. 649 Grace Candler. 650  
Edward Louis.

**346**

**Helen Sybil**, youngest dau. of 155-91-38-15-9 and Mary A. W.  
married, Feb. 9, 1864, St. Paul's, Boston, Geo. R. [Candler ;

**Stetson**, son of Caleb, as above ;

children: Susan Hunt, born July 3, 1867. Caleb Rachford,  
born April 16, 1871 ; he is a sophomore in Harvard College.

**353**

**Emma**, eldest daughter of 163-95-40-15-9 and Susanna Edmunds; married, time and place not given, Ariel

**Prince**, birth unknown, died Sept 28, 1861, aged 65; children: Hattie, who died Aug. 19, 1860, aged 26 years and 10 months, and three others, Avery, Edmund, and another girl, name not remembered.

**356**

**Isabel J.**, third daughter of 163-95-40-15-9 and Susanna Ed- married, Dec. 29, 1825, in Farmington, N. Y., Jesse [munds;

**Aldrich**, born April 5, 1805, died Sept. 10, 1865; children: none; adopted a daughter who has since become Mrs. Nathaniel Philbrick, Mt. Clemens, Mich.

**357**

**Erastus**, youngest son of 163-95-40-15-9 and Susanna Edmunds; married, Oct., 1830, Palmyra, N. Y., Minerva C.

**Sherman**, born Aug. 29, 1812, dau. of Aaron Sherman and children: [Prudence Thrasher;

651 Horace M., born 1832; will not respond; No. Branch, Minn.

652 Mary E., married Francis Wetherby.

653 Aaron.                      654 Alonzo.                      655 Harriet D.

656 Orrin J., born Sept. 27, 1841.

**358**

**Hannah**, eldest daughter of 165-95-40-15-9 and Eunice An- married, in 1824, place not given, George [drews;

**Harris**;

children: Avery E., born May 19, 1825. Esther E., born Sept. 14, 1830.

**359**

**Electa**, second daughter of 165-95-40-15-9 and Eunice Andrews; married, time and place not mentioned, Rufus

**Townsend**;

children: Ebenezer B., born Aug. 22, 1842. Mary, born Sept., 1844. John V., born March 4, 1846.

**360**

**Esther**, third daughter of 165-95-40-15-9 and Eunice Andrews; married, time and place not given, John

**Van Deusen**;

child: Egbert.

**361**

**Miles**, only son of 165-95-40-15-9 and Eunice Andrews;  
married, time and place unknown, Mary

**Day**, birth and parentage unknown, died soon;  
child:

657 Emily;

married, time and place unknown, Eleanor

**Comstock**, birth and parentage unknown;  
children:

658 Theodore, born March 25, 1841.

659 Georgia, born July 17, 1848.

**362**

**Eunice Moranda**, youngest dau. of 165-95-40-15-9 and Eunice  
married, 1855, place not given, Benjamin Franklin [Andrews;

**Pixley**;

children: Alice L., born Jan. 26, 1856. Carrie E., born Nov.  
15, 1858. Millia A., born March 6, 1862.

**363**

**Allen H.**, eldest son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman;  
married, May 25, 1837, in Homer, N. Y., Almeda

**Stone**, b. July 28, 1817, dau. of Thos. and Mary, d. Dec. 30, 1840;  
child:

660a Henry Allen, born 1838, died 1840, 1½ years old;  
married, Feb. 16, 1843, in Manlius, N. Y., Jane A.

**Smith**, born Dec. 31, 1843, died Oct. 6, 1844, daughter of Jesse  
child: [Smith and Arminda Munson;

660 Mary Jane, born Dec. 31, 1843, married, Nov. 4, 1865, Lieut.  
A. H. Maynard, born March 18, 1842, died July 9, 1870; mar-  
ried, second time, Jan. 2, 1878, Alva Woodworth, born Jan. 2,  
1809, is living;

married, March 28, 1848, in Manlius, N. Y., Abigail

**Platt**, born April 2, 1818, died Sept. 18, 1848;

married, March 22, 1849, in DeWitt, N. Y., Emeline

**Gillett**, born Feb. 18, 1818, daughter of Nathaniel Gillett;  
children:

661 Corinne E., born April 9, 1853, married, Oct. 10, 1876,  
Charles F. Morse, born July 8, 1854, died in Cazenovia, N. Y.,  
Jan. 1, 1888.

662 Allen H., jr., born May 21, 1856, married, Feb. 15, 1877,  
Emily G. Mabee. Residence, Manlius, N. Y.

### 364

**Darius C.**, second son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman ;  
married, Sept. 16, 1840, in Jamesville, N. Y., Pamela

**Keene**, birth unknown, died Sept. 5, 1889, daughter of Samuel  
children : [A. Keene and Pamela Hibbard ;

663 Grace, born Nov. 7, 1843, died young.

664 Hiram Dennison, born Aug. 24, 1846, died Jan. 27, 1877 ;  
married a second wife. Residence, Jamesville, N. Y.

### 365

**Egbert I.**, third son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman ;  
married, Oct. 13, 1841, in Pompey, N. Y., Mercy

**Tiffany**, birth not given, daughter of David Tiffany ;  
children :

665 E. Augusta, born April 26, 1847, md. Henry D. Nottingham.

666 Ida I., born Dec 25, 1850, md. John S. Markell.

667 Eva R., born Aug. 5, 1854, md. Amasa M. Strong.

668 Squire Egbert, born March 2, 1856.

Resides Manlius, N. Y.

### 367

**Horace C.**, fourth son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman ;  
married, Feb. 12, 1852, in Onondaga, Amelia N.

**Searle**, born Aug. 28, 1827, death unknown, daughter of Na-  
children : [thaniel B. Searle ;

669 Euretta, born May 30, 1853, married Charles Lane, jr.,  
Aug. 24, 1881, died in Winnipeg, Manitoba, July 9, 1882.

670 William Taylor, born April 8, 1856, died Nov. 9, 1886.

### 368

**Jennette C.**, eldest daughter of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly  
married, Jan. 17, 1844, Jamesville, N. Y., Clark W. [Chapman;

**Adams**, M. D.;

child : Avery C., born Aug. 15, 1850.

### 369

**Miles D.**, fifth son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman ;  
married, Sept. 11, 1851, in Pompey, N. Y., Elizabeth

**Reed**, a daughter of Harvey Reed ;

children :

671 Henry M., born June 25, 1852, died Dec 29, 1885.

672 Frank A., born Oct. 14, 1855.

673 Eudora, born July 3, 1859, died Sept. 26, 1860.

674 Elbert G., born Nov. 21, 1856.

### 370

**Chapman W.**, youngest son of 166-95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman, married Dec. 20, 1854, in Pompey, N. Y., Emeline [man ;

**Cady**, birth unknown, died May 5, 1855 ;

children :

675 Effie, born Dec. 30, 1855, died in 1856.

676 Harry C., born May 12, 1857.

677 Timothy M., born May 7, 1859.

Resides Jamesville, N. Y.

### 371

**Helen E.**, youngest child of 166 95-40-15-9 and Polly Chapman, married, in Jamesville, Dec. 27, 1856, Charles C.

**Bush**, of Pompey :

children: Lillie O. Charles A. Clark W. Child, born April 26, 1868.

### 372

**Anson D.**, eldest son of 170-96-40-15-9 and Achsa Bunnell ; married, April, 1830, place not given, Lucy Ann

**Wilcox**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children :

678 Russell Smith, born Oct. 12, 1839

679 Anson Jerome, born Aug. 4, 1843.

### 374

**Charlora**, second son of 170-96-40-15-9 and Hannah Davies ; married, about 1840, in Auburn, N. Y., Ann Maria

**Warren**, birth and parentage unknown ;

child :

680 Albert Riley, born about 1841, drowned Nov. 21, 1850.

### 375

**Samuel Willard**, third son of 170-96-40-15-9 and Hannah married, time and place not known, Marietta [Davies :

**Buck**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : none.

Resides Genoa, N. Y.

## 376

**Jerome Punderson**, fourth son of 170-96-40-15-9 and Han-  
married, Oct. 28, 1858, Geneva, N.Y., Phebe Jane [nah Davies;

**Hooper**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

681 Anna, born Dec. 28, 1861.

Resides Geneva, N. Y.

## 377

**Zalmon D.**, youngest son of 170-96-40-15-9 and Hannah Davies;  
married, June 1, 1854, in Seneca Falls, N. Y., Lucretia

**Chamberlain**, born July 3, 1834, daughter of Hon. Jacob  
children ; [Chamberlain and Catherine Keeney ;

682 Frank Chamberlain, born June 26, 1860.

683 Mary Lucretia, born Nov. 10, 1862, md. Willis T. Seymour,

684 Edith V., born June 23, 1873. [Oct. 30, 1890.

685 Willard Davies, born Nov. 6, 1875.

Resides Seneca Falls, N. Y.

## 379

**William**, eldest son of 171-96-40-15-9 and Lois Simmons ;  
married, Sept. 24, 1837, in Salisbury, N. Y., Cynthia Ann

**Post**, of Newport, birth and parentage not given, d. Apr. 20, '45;

children :

686 George W., born Dec. 25, 1839, died Jan. 26, 1853.

687 Cynthia A , b. Nov. 19, 1841, md. Silas P. Back, d. 1866.

688 Moses J , born Feb. 24, 1844 :

married, March 16, 1846, in Salisbury, N. Y., Rueilla E.

**Palmer**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

689 Henry, born June 19, 1848.

690 Fred, born March 30, 1851.

Resides Salisbury, N. Y.

## 383

**Cyrus Punderson**, fourth son of 171-96-40-15-9 and Lois  
married, in 1844. place not given, Mariah [Simmons ;

**Congdon**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

691 Charles W., born Aug. 7, 1847.

692 Marthe, born 1850, married Stephen Christman, 1868.

693 Sarah, born March, 1852, married John L. Stoke.

Resides Gloversville, N. Y.

### 384

**Isaac**, youngest son of 171-96-40-15-9 and Lois Simmons;  
married, in 1849, place unknown, Eveline

**Yerdon**, birth and parentage unknown;

child:

694 A daughter, name and birth not given, md. Alonzo Campbell.

### 387

**Epha Maria**, eldest daughter of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida  
married, time and place not given, Albert [Hoever;

**Curtis**, of Hudson, N. Y.;

children: Caroline. Sarah. Wilbur. Charles.

### 388

**Lucetta**, second daughter of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever;  
married, time not given, in Great Barrington, Mass., John

**Herrick**;

children: Jane. Alida. Adeline. Mary. Frank.

### 389

**Miles**, eldest son of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever;  
married, time and place not given, Cynthia

**Knight**, birth and parentage not given;

children: 695 A daughter. 696 A daughter. 697 A daughter.  
698 George, birth unknown.

### 392

**Emeline**, fifth daughter of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever;  
married, time and place not mentioned, Harry

**Lane**;

children: John. Charles. May.

### 393

**Lathen**, jr., second son of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever;  
married, time and place not given, Helen

**Wagner**, birth and parentage not given;

children: 699 Ida. 700 Mary. 701 Katie. 702. Charles.  
No farther record.

394

**George**, third son of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever ;  
married, time and place not known, Mary

**Bashwood**, birth and parentage unknown ;  
children : 703 George, birth unknown. 704 Bashwood, birth  
unknown.

395

**Robert**, youngest son of 172-96-40-15-9 and Alida Hoever ;  
married, time, place and woman

**Unknown ;**  
child : 705 Sarah, birth unknown.

415

**Gaudentio H.**, eldest son of 191-40-15-9 and Calista Hibbard ;  
married, Dec. 13, 1853, Elizabeth

**Hathaway**, died Dec. 26, 1853 ;  
married, Oct. 5, 1855, Margaret

**Lounsberry**, died Sept. 9, 1861 ;  
children : none ;

married, Aug. 31, 1862, in Tunkhannock, Pa., Eliza

**Lounsberry**, birth and parentage not given ;  
children : none.

Resides Tunkhannock, Pa.

417

**Florello Punderson**, second son of 191-97-40-15-9 and Lu-  
married, May 6, 1862, Tunkhannock, Pa., Sarah J. [rinda Jones ;

**Evans**, born June 3, 1840, died Oct. 30, 1877, daughter of  
children : [George Evans and Amenia Fellows ;

706 Francis C. B., b. Oct. 19, 1862, married, d. Sept. 13, 1892.

707 Armenia, born Feb. 14, 1865, died young.

708 Charles Florello, a twin, same date, no farther record.

709 Mary Elizabeth, born June 18, 1870.

710 George Evans, born Oct. 2, 1875 ;  
married, 1879, same place, Armenia E.

**Evans**, born 1844, same parentage ;  
child :

711 Victor McDonald, born Nov. 8, 1880.

**422**

**William Isaac**, fourth son of 191-97-40-15-9 and Mrs. Sabra married, Jan. 14, 1871, Tunkhannock, Pa., Susan [Kelly ;

**Robinson**, daughter of Russell Robinson and Polly Whipple ; child :

712 Harry, born Sept. 27, 1872.

**424**

**Cyrus Henry**, fifth son of 191-97-40-15-9 and Mrs. Sabra married, April 19, 1874, place not mentioned, Emma [Kelly ;

**Rounds**, born Dec. 9, 1854, daughter of Martin Rounds and child : [Harriet Brummer ;

713 Tracy Gaudentio, born Jan. 18, 1881.

**425**

**Samuel Willard**, youngest son of 191-97-40-15-9 and Mrs. married, time, place and woman [Sabra Kelly ;

**Unknown ;**

children : 714 Joseph. 715 William.

**426**

**Melissa Ann**, eldest daughter of 193-97-40-15-9 and Lucinda married, Oct. 29, 1854, Phoenix, N. Y., Samuel [Jones ;

**Flynn**, born Jan. 21, 1819, in Half Moon, Saratoga Co., N. Y. ; children : William Avery, born Sept. 24, 1855, died Sept. 15, 1856. Charles Henry, born July 14, 1857. Mary Lucinda, born May 11, 1859. Herman Webster, born Oct. 4, 1860, died Aug. 5, 1868. Ellen Wilson, born Aug. 31, 1862. Eliza Lovina, born July 26, 1864, died March, 1865.

**427**

**Henry Morton**, eldest son of 193-97-40-15-9 and Lucinda married, Oct. 26, 1862, in Phoenix, N. Y., Ella R. [Jones ;

**Conger**, born June 5, 1844, daughter of Uzziah Conger and children : [Wealthy Spencer ;

716 Harriet Louise, born Aug. 8, 1864.

717 Anna Eliza, born Nov. 11, 1867, md. C. W. Williams, Oct.

718 Samuel Edson, b. Oct. 26, 1873. [21, 1890, d. Dec. 30, 1891. Resides South Haven, Mich.

**434**

**Peter Henry**, eldest son of 197-98-40-15-9 and Elizabeth married, time, place and woman [Silvernail ;

**Unknown ;**

children : 719 Charles. 720 Philip. 721 Elizabeth. 722 Edith. 723 Arthur.

**436**

**Willam Alonzo**, second son of 197-98-40-15-9 and Elizabeth married, Oct. 27, 1858, Hudson, N. Y., Sarah W. [Silvernail ;

**Powell**, daughter of Richard Powell, birth not given ;

children :

- 724 Henry Cyrus, born July 18, 1859, is married.
- 725 Richard Powell, born July 12, 1861, died young.
- 726 William A., jr., born Feb. 6, 1863, died young.
- 727 Albert H., born Feb. 16, 1865, died young.
- 728 Frank Crofts, born Aug. 19, 1867, is single, 1888.
- 729 William, 2d, born Feb. 12, 1870.
- 730 Samuel P., born April 24, 1872.
- 731 Frederick, born Jan. 14, 1875.  
Resides Chicago, Ill.

**444**

**Asahel Blakeman**, eldest son of 199-98-40-15-9 and Betsy married, Feb. 6, 1863, Phelps, N. Y., Julia [Blakeman ;

**Hosford**, born Sept. 14, 1840, daughter of Ashbel Hosford

children : [and Emily Burnet ;

- 732 Minnie Louise, born Feb. 28, 1864, died Feb. 12, 1884.
- 733 Elizabeth E., born March 1, 1873.
- 734 Willis P., born Oct. 28, 1875.
- 735 Asahel Francis, born Aug. 20, 1877.  
Resides Phelps, N. Y.

**446**

**Henry**, eldest son of 202-98-40-15-9 and Sarah C. Bain ; married, time and place not given, Catharine

**Hermance**, born 1815, in West Taghkanic, N. Y. ;

children :

- 736 Solomon, born 1871.
- 737 Anna, born 1875.

## 448

**Andrew**, second son of 202-98-40-15-9 and Sarah C. Bain ;  
married, in 1867, place not given, Mary

**Myers**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : 438 Unknown. 439 Unknown. 440 Unknown.  
441 Unknown.

## 449

**Stephen F.**, youngest son of 202-98-40-15-9 and Sarah C. Bain;  
married, June 13, 1882, Glenco Mills, N. Y., Mary

**Schermerhorn**, born Sept. 23, 1858, daughter of John C.  
children ; [Schermerhorn and Christina Hawver ;

742 Harry Bain, born July 8, 1883.

743 Christina, born March 14, 1887.

744 Sallie, born March 27, 1890.

## 457

## AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF CYRUS AVERY.

I can't say much that would elevate the name of Avery very much. But I am in possession of a major's commission for the second battalion of the one hundred and sixteenth regiment of the militia of the commonwealth of Pennsylvania, in the second brigade of the eighth division, composed of the militia of the Counties of Northern Cumberland, Union, Columbia, Luzern, Susquehanna and Wayne, signed by David R. Porter, Governor of Pennsylvania, August 3, 1842, which I filled seven years. I also held an appointment as postmaster, which I filled under Buchanan and Franklin Pierce. I was in the mercantile business from 1849 to 1878 and was in the lumber trade down the Susquehanna river for many years.

**Cyrus**, second son of 207-99-40-15-9 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
married, Dec. 23, 1841, place not given, Caroline A.

**Brown**, birth not given, d. March 4, 1852, dau. James Brown ;  
children :

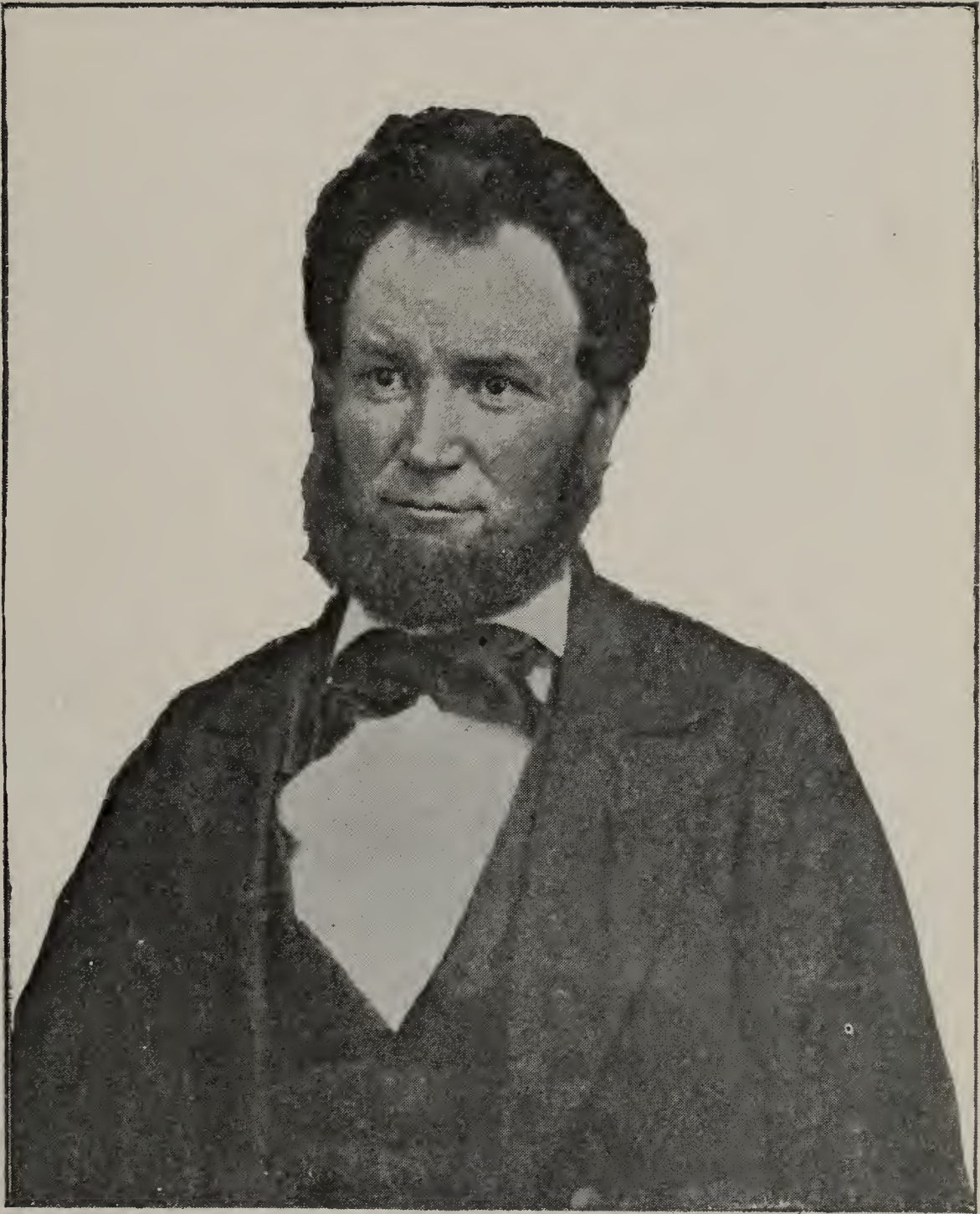
745 James A., born May 14, 1843.

746 Edward F., born May 28, 1846.

747 Cyrus Lawrence, born Sept. 30, 1848.

748 Washington B., born May 7, 1851, died April 25, 1855 ;  
married, Nov. 9, 1852, place not given, Mary P.

**Ingham**, birth and parentage not given ;



CYRUS AVERY.

children :

- 749 John Miles, born June 23, 1855, died Feb. 9, 1862.  
 750 Joseph C., born September 12, 1859, died Nov. 8, 1878.  
 751 Mary E., born December 2, 1861. Resides Camptown.

#### 458

**Miles**, jr., third son of 207-99-40-15-9 and Elizabeth Smith ;  
 married, Feb. 22, 1849, Jane Leonard ; she died May 24, 1849 ;  
 married, Oct. 12, 1851, place not given, Jane Ann

**Smith**, birth unknown, died July 5, 1872

children :

- 752 Sarah Jane, born August 21, 1852, died Oct. 8, 1857.  
 753 Isabel A., born November 6, 1854.  
 754 Caroline, born March 4, 1857.  
 755 Rosamond Amelia, born March 19, 1859, died Nov., 1888.  
 756 Courtney C., b. July 30, 1861, md. Carrie L. Beyden, 1889.  
 757 Edson Forest, born May 15, 1864, died Aug. 13, 1864.  
 758 Robert Burns, born Oct. 17, 1865.  
 759 George Smith, born Dec. 7, 1869, died same day ;  
 married, Feb. 20, 1874, place not given, Emma

**Hallock**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

- 760 Amos B., born July 12, 1876.  
 761 James Smith, born Oct. 15, 1878.

#### 459

**Humphrey**, fourth son of 207-99-40-15-9 and Elizabeth  
 married, Aug. 8, 1858, place not given, Emma Jane [Smith ;

**Davison**, born Oct. 20, 1841, parentage not given ;

children :

- 762 Clinton, born Dec. 3, 1859.  
 763 Etta, born May 7, 1862.  
 764 Sherman, born May 25, 1864, died May 6, 1865.  
 765 Miles, born April 30, 1868.  
 766 Viola Virginia, born July 9, 1872.  
 767 Myron, born Aug. 7, 1879.

#### 461

**Samuel Gates**, fifth son of 207-99-40-15-9 and Elizabeth  
 married, Oct. 23, 1851, Princeville, Ill., Maryetta [Smith ;

**Day**, born Jan. 9, 1831, dau. of Adam Day and Sarah Padden ;

children :

- 768 Alwilda, born July 20, 1852, md. Wm. L. Mack, Jan. 10, '75.  
 769 Udella, born January 31, 1854, md. Geo. Thomas Parry, '86.  
 770 Gates, born Dec. 12, 1855.  
 771 Jerome, born Aug. 21, 1867.  
 772 George Day, born July 20, 1860.  
 773 Minnehaha, born Sept. 5, 1862.  
 774 Lillie G., born April 4, 1865, married Earnest A. Reed.  
 775 Bertrand, born July 1, 1867.  
 776 Beatrice, born July 14, 1869.  
 777 Tallyrand, born July 30, 1871.

#### 468

**Asher W.**, third son of 209-99 40-15-9 and Polly Smith ;  
 married, time and place not given, Martha

**Rickey**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : 778 Algernon, died young. 779 Agnes Daisy, died  
 young. 780 Grant H. 781 Otis L. 782 Maggie B.

#### 475

MYRON KASSON AVERY was born in Tunkhannock, Pa ,  
 and removed from there when twelve years of age to Garden  
 Prairie, Illinois. At the age of twenty-three he crossed the plains  
 with horses and reached the gold fields July 27, 1850. He  
 mined it and followed ranching for four years and then returned  
 to Illinois. He married and settled down on a farm till 1854,  
 and then removed to Missouri, which he did not like, and finally  
 removed to Boone County, Iowa, where he followed the business  
 of raising short horned cattle. In 1844, he was elected the rep-  
 resentative of Boone County in the Legislature, and has held  
 many of the town and county offices. He now resides in Mason  
 City, Iowa.

**Myron Kasson**, eldest son of 219-99-40 15-9 and Clarinda  
 married, June 1, 1854, Garden City, Ill., Abigail Maria [Kasson ;

**Tongue**, born Dec. 9, 1830, in Cortland, N. Y. ;

children :

- 783 Henry Cyrus, born Nov. 17, 1855, died April 1, 1888.  
 784 Florence Luella, born Oct. 4, 1857.  
 785 Stella Ella, born Aug. 26, 1862.  
 786 Clara Imogene, born July 18, 1864.



Robert Averys u.s.a.

- 787 Almeron Myron, born June 7, 1868.  
 788 Mabel Eva, born Aug. 10, 1871, died Jan. 11, 1892.

## 479

**William Hartly**, youngest son 214-99-40-15-9 and Clarinda married, May 5, 1868, Garden City, Ill., Nelly T. [Kasson ;  
**Fox**, born June 1, 1845, daughter of Hazan K. Fox and Lydia children : [Vary ;

- 789 Xora, born Sept. 27, 1870, in Garden City, Ill.  
 790 Russ, born Aug. 23, 1872, in Olympia, Oregon.  
 791 Kasson, born Nov. 1, 1883, in Los Angeles, California.  
 792 Flossa, born Sept. 8, 1886, in Missouri.

## 480

## AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF GEN. ROBERT AVERY.

I was born in Tunkhannock, then a township of Luzern County, State of Pennsylvania, on the 22d day of September, 1839. I entered the volunteer army of the United States on the 13th day of September, 1861, having been ill during the spring and summer of 1861; was a captain of an independent company afterwards attached to the 12th New York Volunteers, and finally to the 102d New York Volunteers. Before the regiment went to the field, and while stationed near Brooklyn, in Kings County, N. Y., the regiment mutinied while I was in command of it, and in suppressing it I killed one of the mutineers. I was tried for murder in the Court of Oyer and Terminer for Kings County, N. Y., and acquitted. I again proceeded to the front, where I participated in several skirmishes—the battles of Cedar Mountain, Second Bull Run, South Mountain, Antietam and Chancellorsville; having in the meantime been promoted to be lieutenant-colonel. At Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863, I commanded a brigade and was wounded by a musket ball which entered the neck upon the left side, passing between the jugular vein and caralia artery and out of the lower jaw on the right side of the chin, breaking the jaw. I was partially paralyzed on the left side by the wound. As soon as I had sufficiently recovered I returned to my command, which belonged to the 12th Army Corps, and which had been sent to Tennessee under the command of General Hooker to re-inforce General Thomas, partici-

pating in a very sharp little fight in the Wanhatchie valley, on the night of November 28, 1863, and on the 24th of December, 1863, led the assaulting column in the assault on Lookout Mountain, where I was again wounded and lost my right leg, close to the body. For my services in these various battles I was brevetted brigadier and then a major-general of the United States Volunteers.

I was, in 1864, mustered out of the service and appointed a major in the Veteran Reserve Corps, and placed on duty as assistant commissary-general of prisoners. In 1886, I was placed on duty as inspector-general and judge advocate of a military commission for the trial of civil and criminal causes under the reconstruction acts of Congress, in the second military district, comprising the States of North and South Carolina; I remained here until the winter of 1868, when my health failing under the arduous labors of fifteen and sixteen hours per day, I went on sick leave and afterward on waiting orders, and in December, 1870, was placed on the retired list of the army.

So much for the military part of my life. I was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of New York in 1870, and of the United States in 1871. In 1871, I went to Texas to take the financial management of a great railway then in course of construction. I remained there until the summer of 1874. Having had the yellow fever in 1873, and my health having become impaired by the climate and hard work, I came north.

**Robert**, eldest son of 217-99-40-15-9 and Euphemia P. Stevens; married, July 4, 1874, Mrs. Virginia Constantia

**Berry**, b. in N. C., Sept. 21, 1845, dau. of Richard Arms Richardson: [ley and Emily Sargeant;

793 Hugo, born March 15, 1875.

794 James Hudson, born Oct. 10, 1877.

795 Canstantia, born February 25, 1880.

796 Theodore, born Dec. 5, 1884.

797 Abel Marcy, born April 4, 1886.

### 483

**George Punderson**, second son of 218-99-40-15-9 and Mary married; and no farther record. [Stevens;

488

**Punderson**, second son of 219-99-40-15-9 and Martha Marsh ;  
married, time not given, I suppose Corvallis, Ore., Martha E.

**Mobley**, born Jan. 12, 1845, daughter of William Mobley ;  
children: 800 Judson. 801 Frankie. 802 Chester. 803  
Clarence. 804 Mattie. 805 Joseph. 806 Grover. 807 Child  
unnamed, born in 1888.

489

**Florence**, eldest daughter of 219-99-40-15-9 and Martha Marsh ;  
married, April 8, 1863, in Corvallis, Ore., Richard C.

**Johnson**, M. D., birth unknown, died 1871 ;  
children: Robert C. Ethel M. George. Esther L. ;  
married, July 8, 1878, Dallas, Oregon, George M.

**Jones** ;  
children: Frankie M. Annie F.

490

**Frances Ann**, second daughter of 219-99-40-15-9 and Martha  
married, Nov. 8, 1868, Corvallis, Ore., George Ray [Marsh ;

**Helm** ;  
child: Lawrence Avery.

491

**George W.**, third son of 219-99-40-15-9 and Martha Marsh ;  
married, Oct. 8, 1871, place not given, Mary Elizabeth

**Wheeler**, born Nov. 15, 1851, parentage not given ;  
children: 808 Ocie. 809 Royal. 810 Edwin. 811 Lodie,  
died young. 812 Ernest.

495

**Napoleon Buonaparte**, M. D., seventh son of 219-99-40-  
married, Sept. 7, 1879, Lodierisco J. 15-9 and Martha Marsh ;

**Applewhite**, born July 2, 1859, parentage not given ;  
child :

813 Esther, born June 5, 1880.

497

**Gertrude**, youngest daughter of 219-99-40-15-9 and Martha  
married, Oct. 27, 1883, Benjamin Franklin [Marsh ;

**Irvine**, born July 22, 1857 ;  
child: Edna.

**501**

**Charles Humphrey**, eldest son of 222-102-41-15-9 and Julia married, Oct. 17, 1888, place not given, Minnie L. [C. Root ; **Metcalf**, born Aug. 13, 1862, daughter of James Latimer Metcalf children : none reported. [calf and Nancy Mary Casterin ;

**502**

**Edwin Morgan**, second son of 222-102-41-15-9 and Julia C. married, April 16, 1884, Maggie Luella [Root ;

**Campbell**, born April 2, 1861, daughter of Stephen Campbell children : [and Cynthia Cecil Loofbourrow ;

814 Julia Catharine, born Aug. 2, 1885, died young.

815 Louise Morgan, born Oct. 20, 1887.

**503**

**Harriet Welthy**, eldest daughter of 240 108-42-15-9 and Hammond, July 29, '45, Sherburne, N. Y., Wells Hatch [nah Dixon ;

**Bowen**, born May 25, 1812, in DeRuyter, N. Y.:

children : William Avery, born March 15, 1848. Harriet Narcissa, born July 24, 1851, died July 26, 1851. Carleton Kasson, born Nov. 27, 1854. Ernest Elton, born Sept. 15, 1857. Lincoln, born July 20, 1865, died July 20, 1865. Alida Louisa, born July 21, 1865 ; that is pretty near twins.

**506**

**George W.**, eldest son of 240-108-42-15-9 and Hannah Dixon ; married, June, 1854, Elizabeth Cooley [Cooley ;

**Flower**, died July 26, 1856, dau. Elisha Flower and Alice M. children : none ;

married, Aug. 12, 1862, for a second wife, Martha Flower

**Clark** ; no farther record.

**507**

**Orlando Watts**, third son of 240-108-42-15-9 and Hannah md., Sept. 21, 1852, Willette, N. Y., Adaline Rosalie [Dixon ;

**Newcomb**, born Oct. 15, 1832, in Bridgewater, dau. of Samuel children : [E. Newcomb and Emma Tyler ;

821 Hattie Alida, born Aug. 9, 1853, died Dec. 19, 1872.

822 Frank Williams, born June 19, 1855.

823 George Dixon, born March 31, 1859.

824 Willis Tyler, born July 12, 1865, died Dec. 14, 1872.

825 Edward, born Dec. 12, 1879.

Residence, Smyrna, N. Y.

509

**James Williams**, fourth son of 240-108-42-15-9 and Hannah married, time and place not given, Amelia [Dixon;

**Morgan**, birth, parentage and death not given ;

children :

826 Maude, birth unknown, is single.

827 Blanche, birth unknown, is married and has two children.

828 James.                      829 Charles.

Resides Memphis, Tenn.

510

**Joseph Dixon**, youngest son of 240-108-42-15-9 and Hannah married, April 10, 1861, place not given, Fanny Orsula [Dixon ;

**Keith**, birth not given, died Oct., 1875, dau. of David Keith children : [and Fanny Wilbur ;

830 Arthur Williams, born Oct. 27, 1864.

831 Son, died young.

832 Son, died young.

833 Son, died young.

834 James Dixon, born May 14, 1872 ;

married, March 21, 1877, place not given, May Yates

**Tidd**, widow of John Tidd ;

children : none reported.

520

**Harriet Eloise**, third dau. of 245-114-46-15-9 and E. Walton; married, Oct. 20, 1870, place not given, Rev. James Hooper

**Colton**, born March 22, 1834 ;

children : Molton Avery, born Oct. 23, 1871. Lizzie, born Dec. 30, 1872. James Hooper, jr., born Jan. 30, 1875. Susan, born Feb. 10, 1878. Henry Elliott, born Dec. 7, 1879. Clara, born, Sept. 16, 1881. Willoughby Francis, born Aug. 29, 1883. Roger Baldwin, born Dec. 15, 1886.

556

**John W.**, third son of 267-120-53-18-9 and Lucinda Osgood ; married, Nov. 22, 1852, in Wolfeborough, N. H., Susan M.

**Hern**, born Jan. 12, 1830, dau. of Solomon P. Hern and Sarah children : [P. Perkins ;

835 Everett J., born 1854, died young.

836 Fred A., born Nov. 15, 1857. [Ella.

837 Annie M., born March 7, 1865, md. Mr. Edgerly; 1 child:

### 558

**Charles M.**, fourth son of 267-120-53-18-9 and Lucinda Osgood; married, Sept. 18, 1854, in Chelsea, Mass., Sarah E.

**Baker**, born Oct. 6, 1836, daughter of Richard M. Baker and children: [Sarah E. Prentice;

838 Frank E., b. Dec. 5, 1856, md. Nellie Munro, April, 1884.

839 Ella M., born Oct. 28, 1860, died Aug. 17, 1886.

### 564

**George Coffin**, third son of 269-120-53-18-9 and E. B. Kelly; married, June 6, 1864, at Towanda, Penn., Sarah M.

**Warner**, birth and parentage not given; children:

840a Jennie.

840b George Warner, born Nov. 21, 1868, in Sioux City, Iowa.

Mrs. Sarah M. married, for a second husband, James D. Spalding, a lumber merchant in Sioux City, Iowa, in 1874.

### 565

**Albert Franklin**, youngest son of 269-120-53-18-9 and E. B. married, Sept. 17, 1865, Kendall, N. Y., Myra Cornelia [Kelly;

**Clark**, born Jan. 24, 1844, daughter of Robert Clark and Anna children: [Auger;

840 Albert Clark, born April 16, 1876.

### 567

**Mary Coffin**, eldest daughter of 270-120-53-18-9 and E. P. married, Oct. 18, 1854, Chauncey M. [Hoar;

**Bassett**;

children: Willie Avery, born Feb. 1, 1856. Clarence W. A., born April, 1857. Starr L., born April 2, 1864. Edith O., born May, 1868.

### 568

**Sarah Ann**, second daughter of 270-120-53-18-9 and E. P. married, Oct. 18, 1854, George W. [Hoar;

**Randall**;

children: Charles W. Amos Avery. Fanny Florence. Mary May.

## 570

**Edith Elizabeth**, third daughter of 270-120-53-18-9 and E. P. married, Nov. 7, 1860, George Washington [Hoar ;  
**Lane** ;

children : Homer Meredith, born Oct. 22, 1861. Archer Starr, born April 2, 1864 Mabel Edith, born April 17, 1868. Grace Barbery, born Nov 3, 1876. George Avery, born Jan. 17, 1884

## 577

**Charles N.**, youngest son of 272-123-53-18-9 and Elizabeth married, in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1865, Hester [Sawyer ;

**Loar**, born 1848, parentage not given ;

children : 841 Charles Edwin. 842 Amie Florence. 843 Allula Ruth.

## 578

**Silas R.**, eldest son of 275-123-53-18-9 and Sally Ranney ; married, Oct. 25, 1853, by Thomas Hardman, Charlotte

**Pinney**, birth and parentage unknown. died Oct. 3, 1885 ;

children : 844 Ada. 845 Charles. 846 Ida M. 847 Sarah L.

## 579

**Sarah R.**, only daughter of 275-123-53-18-9 and Sally Ranney ; married, Feb. 3, 1863, place not given, Edwin R.

**Gates** ;

children : Minnie E., born Nov. 30, 1866. Nettie, born July 22, 1869. Eddie M., born March 16, 1871.

## 579a

**Elizabeth Fernald**, eldest daughter of 276b-54-18-9 and married, April 15, 1852, Benjamin [Mary Wiggin ;

**Sherburne**, born April 15, 1812, died June 25, 1883 ;

children : Walter Avery, born Sept. 7, 1853. Miranda Cecilia, born April 18, 1858.

## 579b

**Mark B.**, eldest son of 276b-54-18-9 and Mary Wiggin ; married, March 13, 1856, place not mentioned, Mary O.

**Blake**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

847a Lawrence Blake, born September, 1859.

847b Edward Fitz, born Sept. 8, 1863.

847*c* Alice Abigail, born April 20, 1866.

847*d* Mary Louisa, born Oct. 24, 1871.

### 579c

**Mary Ann C.**, second daughter 276*b*-54-18-9 and Mary Wiggin; married, Feb. 26, 1854, place not mentioned, Gideon

**Gilman**, born March 9, 1824;

children: Mary Ella, born June 29, 1855. Wilbur Harding, born Feb. 26, 1857. Irving Simon, born Sept. 24, 1860. Alice Woodward, born Oct. 31, 1862. Lilian Elizabeth, born July 3, 1868.

### 579d

**Brackett F.**, second son of 276*b*-54-18-9 and Mary Wiggin; married, April 12, 1856, place not mentioned, Susan

**Varney**, birth and parentage not mentioned;

children:

847*e* Harry Leonidas, born Jan. 28, 1864.

847*f* Sally Cotton, born June 20, 1867.

847*g* John William, born Aug. 16, 1869.

### 579m

**Franklin**, eldest son of 276*d*-54-18-9 and Anna Nute; married, time and place not mentioned, Lydia Ann

**Bassett**, birth and parentage not mentioned;

children: 847*h* Adda. 847*i* Alonzo. 847*j* Eliza. 847*k* Armena. 847*l* Hattie.

### 579o

**George A.**, fourth son of 276*d*-54-18-9 and Anna Nute; married, time and place not mentioned, Malvina

**Burke**, birth and parentage not mentioned;

child:

847*m* Wilber, born July 22, 1868.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

### 589

**Watson Giles**, eldest son of 298-133-66-21-11-9 and Rowena married, Sept. 19, 1866, place not given, Emily A. [S. Morley;

**Beidleman**, birth and parentage not given;

children :

847<sup>n</sup> Eddie C., born May 21, 1873.

848 Walter, born Dec. 4, 1889.

**646**

**Albert Everett**, oldest son of 340-155-91-38-15-9 and Susan  
md., May, 1887, Weymouth, Mass, Susan Josephine [C. Stetson ;

**Dause**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

849 Susan, born May 5, 1888.

850 Edward, born April 13, 1891.

**652**

**Mary E.**, eldest daughter of 357-163-95-40-15-9 and Minerva C.  
married, time and place not mentioned, Francis [Sherman ;

**Wetherby**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Delphina. Eraine. Minerva. Isadore.

**655**

**Harriet D.**, second daughter of 357 163-95-40-15-9 and Minerva  
married, time and place not given, Charles [C. Sherman ;

**Lincoln**, birth and parentage not given ;

child : Charles.

**656**

ORRIN J. AVERY served two years in the late war, one as  
private in Company B., 18th Michigan Volunteers, infantry ; six  
months in the band ; received a recruiting commission of Andy  
Johnson (then military governor of Tennessee). Helped recruit  
a company from deserters from the rebel army and was made 2d  
lieutenant of Company F., 12th Tennessee Volunteers, cavalry.

**Orrin J.**, youngest son of 357-163-95-40-15-9 and Minerva C.  
md., August 25, 1862, place not given, Elizabeth [Sherman ;

**Baker**, birth not given, dau. of Caleb Baker and Almira Hen-  
children : [derson ;

851 Archie, born Sept. 7, 1866, married Cora Burch ; 2 children,  
Charles and Carl.

852 Florence, born June 29, 1868.

853 Blanche, born Dec. 30, 1870.

854 Lilian, born Oct. 3, 1875.

**662**

**Allen H.** jr , second son of 363-166-95-40-15-9 and Emeline Gil-  
married, Feb. 15, 1877, Emily G. [lett ;

**Mabie**, born Nov. 16, 1857, dau. of Sandford S. Mabie and  
children: none reported. [Sarah Mabie ;

**665**

**E. Augusta**, eldest daughter of 365-166-95-40-15-9 and Mercy  
md., Aug. 8, 1866, Pompey, N. Y., Henry D. [Tiffany ;

**Nottingham**, son of Van Vleit Nottingham, Syracuse ;  
children: Henry Irving, born Nov. 24, 1873. Edith Augus-  
ta, born Nov. 18, 1877. Florence Allegra, born May 8, 1879.

**666**

**Ida I.**, second daughter of 365-166-95-40-15-9 and Mercy Tif-  
married, Sept. 18, 1872, John S. [fany ;

**Markell**, of Syracuse, N. Y. ;  
children: none reported.

**667**

**Eva R.**, third daughter of 365-166-95-40-15-9 and Mercy Tiffany ;  
married, Dec. 17, 1873, Amasa M.

**Strong**, of Syracuse ;  
child: Arthur Earnest, born March 2, 1875.

**668**

**S. Egbert**, only son of 365-166-95-40-15-9 and Mercy Tiffany ;  
married, Feb. 7, 1878, in Chittenango, N. Y., Amelia M.

**Mabie**, born Nov. 4, 1859, dau. of Ambrose S. and Sarah Mabie ;  
child :

855 Margery Millicent, born July 6, 1886, d. Sept. 18, 1886.

**670**

**William Taylor**, only son of 367-166-95-40-15-9 and Amelia  
married, Feb., 1875, Fayetteville, N. Y., Hattie L. [N. Searl ;

**Clark**, daughter of Ambrose Clark and Julia Ann Collin ;  
children: none reported.

**671**

**Henry M.**, eldest son of 369-166-95-40-15-9 and Elizabeth Reed ;  
married, Oct. 2, 1878, in Jamesville, N. Y., Harriet E.

**Dixon**, born May 12, 1860 ;

children :

856 Matson D., born Oct. 22, 1880, died Oct. 2, 1881.

857 Clark H., born Sept. 2, 1882, died Feb. 16, 1884.

**672**

**Frank A.**, second son of 369-166-95-40-15-9 and Elizabeth Reed;  
married, Dec. 23, 1875, in Jamesville, N. Y., Leila I.

**Alvord**, born Dec. 6, 1854, daughter of Giles Alvord ;

children :

858 Denison F., born Jan. 27, 1877.

859 Bertram A., born Sept. 1, 1878.

860 Harry M., born June 23, 1890.

**674**

**Elbert G.**, youngest son of 369-166-95-40-15-9 and Elizabeth  
married, June 10, 1891, Jamesville, N. Y., C. Gusta [Reed ;

**Burhans**, born July 10, 1864 ; no farther record.

**678**

**Russell Smith**, eldest son of 372-170-96-40-15-9 and Lucy  
married, Jan. 11, 1862, place not given, Matie [Ann Wilcox ;

**Allen**, birth and parentage unknown ;

children : none reported.

**679**

**Anson Jerome**, youngest son of 372-170-96-40-15-9 and Lucy  
married, time and place unknown, Jennie [Ann Wilcox ;

**Richards**, birth and parentage unknown ;

679 is a practicing physician in Northville, Fulton County,  
N. Y., but will not respond.

**682**

**Frank**, eldest son of 377-170-96-40-15-9 and Lucretia Chamber-  
married, May 2, 1883, Seneca Falls, N. Y., Caroline C. [Iain ;

**Jenks**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : none reported.

**688**

**Moses J.**, second son of 379-171-96-40-15-9 and Cynthia Ann  
married, Dec., 1873, place not mentioned, Eva [Post ;

**Bissil**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

860a Ashten, born March, 1880.

860b Ethel, born March, 1883.

### 690

**Fred**, youngest son of 379-171-96-40-15-9 and Rueilla Palmer ;  
married, June, 1881, place not mentioned, Clara

**House**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

860d Edith, born March, 1883.

860e May, born April, 1885.

### 745

**James A.**, eldest son of 457-207-99-40-15-9 and Caroline A.  
married, March 10, 1868, place not given, Ruie R. [Brown ;

**Stevens**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

861 Caroline F., born Feb. 21, 1870.

862 Cyrus S., born Aug. 31, 1871.

863 Bertie, born Feb. 17, 1874.

### 746

**Edward F.**, second son of 457-207-99-40-15-9 and Caroline A.  
married, June 13, 1871, place not given, Esther [Brown ;

**Harding**, born May 27, 1845, died Aug. 3, 1883 ;

children : none ;

married, a second wife, time and place not given, Eva

**Keeler**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : none reported.

746 is a dentist in Tunkhannock, Pa.

### 747

**Cyrus Lawrence**, third son of 457-207-99-40-15-9 and Caro-  
married, time not given, Camptown, Pa., Fannie [line A. Brown ;

**Chaffee**, birth and parentage not given ;

children :

864 Dwight C., born June 21, 1871.

865 Edward D., born Feb. 14, 1874.

866 Clarence W., born Oct. 9, 1875.

867 Albert A., born May 23, 1886.

**768**

**Alwilda**, eldest daughter of 461-207-99-40-15-9 and Maryetta married, Jan. 10, 1875, in Carthage, Mo., William L. [Day :

**Mack**, birth and parentage not given ;

children : Walter Mayes, born Oct. 23, 1875. Mary Elizabeth, born Aug. 30, 1878. William Luther, born March 5, 1881. Caroline Frances, born Nov. 5, 1883. Joseph Harry, born Dec. 26, 1886. Hattie, born Nov. 5, 1888. Mr. Mack is clerk of the Circuit Court, Barton County, Mo. Residence, Lamar, Mo.

**769**

**Udella**, second daughter of 461-207-99-40-15-9 and Maryetta married, in 1886, at Carthage, Mo., George Thomas [Day ;

**Parry**, a lawyer at Milford, Mo.;

children : Ward Avery, born Aug. 23, 1877, died Aug. 14, 1878. Cecil, born Feb. 12, 1879. Karl, born March 6, 1881.

**770**

**Gates**, eldest son of 461-207-99-40-15-9 and Maryetta Day ; married, April 13, 1884, by Rev. A. W. Milster, Mary

**Hazlitt**, born Jan. 16, 1859, daughter of Joseph M. Hazlitt and children : [Caroline Leeds ;

868 Grace, born Feb. 20, 1885, died March 6, 1885.

869 Randall, born March 2, 1886.

870 Harold, born May 3, 1889.

**771**

**Jerome**, second son of 461-207-99-40-15-9 and Maryetta Day ; married, Dec. 7, 1885, at Lamar, Mo., Rosie

**Pringle**, born Jan. 16, 1860, daughter of Asa Pringle and children : [Caroline Webb ;

871 Ralph, born Jan. 28, 1886.

872 Minnie, born Dec. 25, 1887.

**772**

**George Day**, third son of 461-207-99-40-15-9 and Maryetta married, July, 1882, place not mentioned, Emma [Day ;

**Webb**, born Aug. 26, 1861, daughter of Israel D. Webb and children : [Louisa Wood ;

873 Ora, born June, 1883.

874 Otta, born Feb., 1885.

875 Rand Webb, born Sept. 1, 1891.

### 774

**Lillie G.**, fourth daughter of 461-207-99-49-15-9 and Maryetta married, time not given, in Carthage, Mo., Earnest A. [Day; **Reed**, birth and parentage not given; children: Claude. May.

### 783

**Henry Cyrus**, eldest son of 475-214-99-40-15-9 and Abigail married, Dec. 23, 1875, place not given, Alta E. [M. Tangué; **Evans**, birth and parentage not given; children: none.

### 784

**Florence L.**, eldest daughter of 475-214-99-40-15-9 and Abigail married, in 1878, place not given, James C. [gail M. Tangué; **Feeley**, birth not given; children: Florence. Harry. Myron.

### 785

**Stella E.**, second daughter of 475-214-99-40-15-9 and Abigail married, Feb., 1884, place not given, Charles L. [M. Tangué; **Sanford**; children: Russell. Frank. Laura.

### 786

**Clara I.**, third daughter of 475-214-99-40-15-9 and Abigail M. married, Oct. 15, 1884, place not given, Frank R. [Tangué; **Colburn**; children: George. Vera.

### 787

**Almeron N.**, youngest son of 475-214-99-40-15-9 and Abigail married, Nov. 26, 1890, place not given, Gertrude [M. Tangué; **Clifton**, birth and parentage not mentioned; child:

876 Floyd Everette, date of birth not given.

**823**

**George Dixon**, second son of 507-240-108-42-15-9 and Ada-  
married, Feb. 10, 1890, in Brooklyn, Hattie [line R. Newcomb ;

**Copley**, birth and parentage not given ;

child :

877 Lilian Gladys, born Feb. 3, 1891.

**FAMILY RECORD.**

---

INDEX.

EVERY FAMILY—DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL.

Abel Marcy 217.....	628	Gates 770.....	679
Albert Everett 646.....	675	Gaudentio Hibbard 415.....	661
Albert Franklin 565.....	672	George Day 772.....	679
Alfred 313.....	651	George Dolbeare 76.....	576
Allen H. 363.....	656	George 394, Bashwood.....	661
Allen H., jr. 662.....	676	George Punderson 483.....	668
Almeron M. 787.....	680	George W. 506.....	670
Alphonso Calhoun 254.....	640	George W. 491 Wheeler.....	669
Andrew 448.....	664	Harry 166.....	605
Anson D. 372.....	658	Henry 98.....	580
Anson Jerome 679.....	677	Henry B 176.....	607
Asahel B. 444.....	663	Henry 446, Hermance.....	663
Asher W. 468.....	666	Henry Cyrus 197.....	624
Augustine D. 295.....	646	Henry Cyrus, 783, Evans.....	680
Chapman W. 370.....	658	Henry M. 671.....	676
Charles Humphrey 501.....	670	Henry Morton 427.....	662
Charles M. 558.....	672	Horace 163.....	604
Charles N. 577.....	673	Horace C. 367.....	657
Charlora 374.....	658	Humphrey 15.....	560
Christopher 14.....	559	Humphrey, jr. 37.....	563
Christopher 45, Wyoming.....	569	Humphrey 170, Bunnell.....	606
Clarke Moulton 245.....	638	Humphrey 459, Davison.....	665
Coffin, 269.....	643	Isaac 47.....	574
Courtney C. 756.....	665	Isaac 180, Amanda.....	607
Cyrus 99, Esq.....	580	Isaac 165, Andrews.....	605
Cyrus 457, Brown.....	664	Isaac Thomas 114.....	593
Cyrus 191, Hibbard.....	622	Isaac Thomas, 2d 259.....	641
Cyrus Henry 214.....	627	Isaac 314 Trickey.....	651
Cyrus Henry 424, Rounds.....	662	Isaac 384, Yerdon.....	660
Cyrus Lawrence 747.....	678	Jacob 204.....	580
Cyrus Punderson 353.....	659	James 42.....	569
Daniel 126.....	595	Janes, jr. 108.....	586
Daniel Humphrey 222.....	633	James 147, Palmer.....	601
Darius Chapman 364.....	657	James, jr. 316.....	652
David 133.....	600	James A. 745.....	678
David 275, Ranney.....	644	James 117, Brown.....	594
Ebenezer Punderson 97.....	578	James 509, Williams.....	671
Edward 340.....	654	Jeremiah 54.....	575
Edward F. 746.....	678	Jeremiah 120.....	594
Edwin Morgan 502.....	670	Jeremiah 270, Hoar.....	643
Egbert I. 365.....	657	Jeremiah 272, Chandler.....	643
Elbert G. 674.....	677	Jeremiah M. 298.....	650
Elisha 91.....	577	Jerome 771.....	679
Erastus 357.....	655	Jerome Punderson 376.....	659
Ezekiel 66.....	575	John 18.....	560
Frank A. 672.....	677	John, jr. 53.....	574
Frank Chamberlain 682.....	677	John 25, Bishnell.....	562
Florello Punderson 417.....	661	John 181, Cutler.....	608
		John Humphrey 104, Hon.....	581

John Humphrey 162, Rev.....	603	Samuel 9 .....	558
John 131, Hoyt.....	598	Samuel 41, Noyes .....	568
John 140, Latham .....	601	Samuel W 102.....	581
John 267, Prescott.....	642	Samuel M. 220.....	632
John Sheldon 306.....	650	Samuel, jr. 339.....	654
John W. 556.....	671	Samuel 315, Bradshaw .....	652
Jonathan 11, Deacon.....	559	Samuel 155, Chandler .....	602
Jonathan 74, Sheldon.....	576	Samuel 332, Elliot.....	653
Joseph Conant 219.....	629	Samuel Gates 461.....	665
Joseph Dixon 510.....	671	Samuel 193, M. D. ....	622
Joseph 331, Buell.....	653	Samuel 150, Quinsey.....	602
Joseph Lorenzo 296.....	647	Samuel Willard 375, Buck.....	658
Joseph Sheldon 139.....	600	Samuel Willard 425.....	662
Joshua 55.....	575	S. Egbert 668.....	676
Joshua, jr 129.....	597	Sherwood 149, Guild.....	602
Joshua 282, Wiggins.....	645	Sherwood 322, Gould .....	653
Lathen 172 .....	607	Silas R. 578 .....	673
Lathen, jr. 393.....	660	Solomon 40.....	565
Miles 95.....	577	Solomon, jr. 94.....	577
Miles 207, Smith .....	726	Solomon 202, Bain.....	626
Miles, jr. 458 .....	665	Solomon 171, Simmons.....	606
Miles D. 369.....	657	Stephen 96.....	578
Miles 361, Day.....	656	Stephen 175, Boice .....	607
Miles 389, Knight.....	660	Stephen F. 449.....	664
Myron Kasson 475.....	666	Waitstill 19, Childs .....	561
Nathan 16.....	560	Waightstill 46, Franks .....	571
Nathan 123, Norris.....	595	Watson Giles 589.....	674
Nehemiah 146.....	601	Willoughby Francis 257.....	641
Orlando Watts 507 .....	670	William 28, Esq.....	562
Orrin J. 656 .....	675	William 38, Williams .....	565
Napoleon Buonaparte 495.....	669	William, jr 86.....	576
Palmes 44 .....	569	William Alonzo 436.....	663
Peter Henry 434.....	663	William 194, Armstrong.....	624
Peter R. 199.....	625	William Rubier 343 .....	654
Punderson 97 .....	580	William 185, Hart.....	609
Punderson 218 .....	628	William Hartly 479.....	667
Punderson 488, Mobley.....	669	William 312, Hunt .....	651
Robert 21 .....	561	William Isaac 422 .....	662
Robert 480, General.....	667	William 148, Mott.....	601
Robert 395, Unknown.....	661	William 379, Post .....	659
Ruglass 323 .....	653	William Waitstill 242 .....	638
Russell Smith 678 .....	677	Williams 240.....	634
		Zalmon D 377 .....	659
		Zebulon 209 .....	627

## MEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Adams, Clark W. 368, M.D. ....	657	Babcock, Orville 161, Rev. ....	603
Aldrich, Jesse 356 .....	655	Babcock, Daniel H. 162a, Rev.....	604
Amsden, Benjamin M. 478, Rev.....	628	Back, Silas P. 687 .....	659
Arms, Mr. 90.....	565	Bailey, Mr 81 .....	562
Armstrong, Milton 201.....	625	Banzea, Gilman 528 .....	640
Austin, Gamaliel 601.....	650	Barnes, Ira 177.....	578

Bassett, Clarence 567 .....	672	Hopson, Abel 174 .....	578
Beach, Calvin, 380 .....	606	Hosmer, W. H. Cuyler 226 .....	582
Bowers, Jonathan 87 .....	565	Howe, Jeremiah 271 .....	595
Bowen, Mr. 503 .....	670	Hughes, Edward 474 .....	627
Brown, Norman 337 .....	602	Hulbert, William 178 .....	607
Brown, George W. 596 .....	650	Hunter, Mr. 153 .....	577
Bugbee, Monmouth 198 .....	625	Hunter, Marvin 154 .....	577
Burns, Thomas 285 .....	646	Hyde, Stephen 32 .....	560
Burlingame, George W. 594 .....	650		
Bush, Charles C. 371 .....	655	Irvine, Benjamin F. 497 .....	669
Camp, Nathan and John Henry 106	584	Jerome, Isaac Newton 234 .....	582
Candler, John 158, Capt. ....	602	Johnson, Charles B. 290 .....	646
Candler, John 338 .....	654	Johnson, Mark 443 .....	625
Carter, S. W. 265 .....	594	Johnson, Richard C. 489, M. D. ....	669
Case, Cunningham 443 .....	625	Jones, Charles F. 557 .....	643
Chambers, Joseph T. 252 .....	639	Jones, George M., 489 .....	669
Chambers, Pinkney B. 253 .....	639	Jones, H. H. 595 .....	650
Christman, Stephen 692 .....	660		
Colburn, Frank R. 786 .....	680	Kelsey, Mr. 88 .....	565
Colton, James Hooper 520 .....	671	Kells, William 203 .....	580
Coleman, Gilbert 608 .....	651	Kinney, R. F. 632, M. D. ....	653
Comstock, Mr. 168 .....	606		
Cook, William H. 406 .....	608	Lane, Charles, jr. 669 .....	657
Crosby, Josiah 278 .....	645	Lane, Dr. 633 .....	653
Curtis, Albert 387 .....	660	Lane, Harry 392 .....	660
		Lane, George W. 570 .....	673
Dederick, Peter 439 .....	625	Latham, Jasper, jr. 31 .....	562
Dodge, Parker 177 .....	578	Leonard, Levi 107 .....	586
Dowley, George 317 .....	652	Lenoir, William B. 112 .....	587
Druce, Mr. 603 .....	651	Lenoir, Thomas 113 .....	591
Druce, Mr. 604 .....	651	Lester, Daniel 34 .....	563
Duell, Abner 189 .....	618	Lincoln, Charles F. 572 .....	643
		Lincoln, Charles H. 655 .....	675
Edgerly, Mr. 837 .....	672	Loomis, Ralph 407 .....	608
Farrington, Judge 229 .....	582	Mack, William L. 768 .....	679
Feeley, James C. 784 .....	680	Markell, John S. 666 .....	676
Finger, John 260, Rev. ....	594	Martin, D. W. 598 .....	650
Franks, R. P. 264, Rev. ....	642	May, William 319 .....	652
Frisbie, Clarence 597 .....	650	Maynard, A. H. 660, Lieut. ....	656
Flynn, Samuel 426 .....	662	McDonald, James 622 .....	651
Fuller, C. D., 466 .....	627	McMasily, Mr. 334 .....	602
Fuller, M. A. 465 .....	627	Miller, George 183 .....	609
		Moon, James 320 .....	652
Gates, Edwin R. 579 .....	673	Morey, Giles 303 .....	600
Gerry, Euroclydon 190 .....	618	Morse, Charles F. 661 .....	656
Gilley, John 159, Capt. ....	603	Munroe, John L. 309 .....	601
Guild, Alban 327 .....	653	Munson, Rugless 152 .....	577
		Munson, Stephen 307 .....	651
Hall, James 318 .....	652	Murphy, John 115 .....	593
Hall, Joseph 321 .....	653		
Harris, George 358 .....	655	Nottingham, Henry D. 665 .....	676
Hedges, Joseph 141 .....	601		
Helm, George Rav 490 .....	669	Olds, Nathaniel 173 .....	578
Herrick, John 388 .....	660		
Higgins, William 182 .....	608	Parks, Thomas 263, Capt. ....	594
Hildreth, Charles E. 438 .....	625	Parry, George Thomas 769 .....	676
Hindley, Charles H. 553 .....	642	Perkins, Osmond W. 262 .....	642

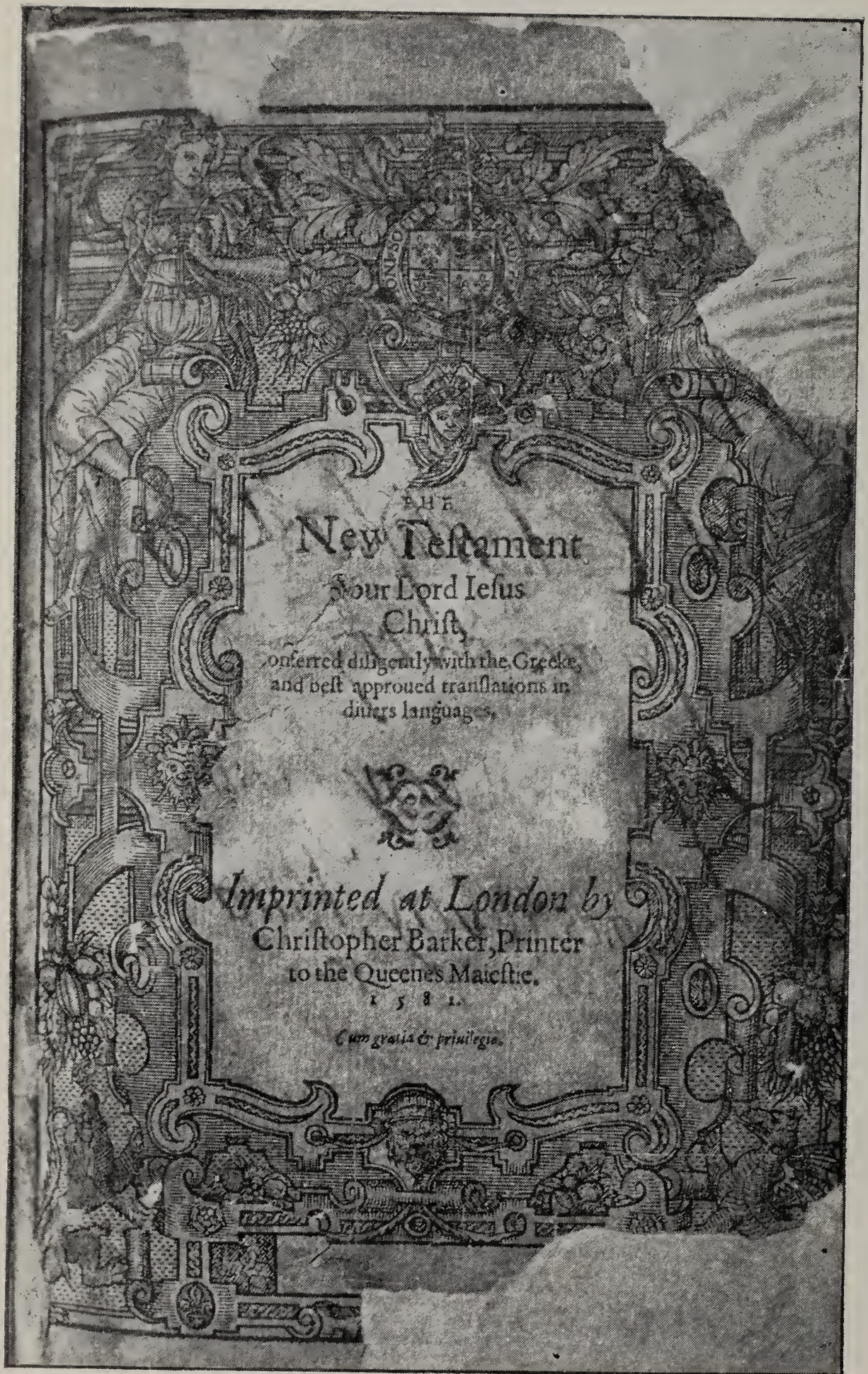
Phelps, Nelson N. 445 .....	625	Stoddard, Ralph 24 .....	561
Pieronet, R. D. 228, Judge .....	582	Stokl, John L. 693 .....	660
Pixley, B. Franklin 362 .....	656	Strong, Amasa M. 667 .....	676
Poor, Caleb 111 .....	587	Summey, Jacob 111 .....	586
Prince, Ariel 353 .....	655	Sweet, Horace 187 .....	611
Pumpella, Charles 105 .....	583		
		Talmage, Elisha 305 .....	650
Randall, George W. 568 .....	672	Taylor, Horatio 453 .....	626
Reed, Earnest A. 774 .....	680	Thomas, Elam 192 .....	622
Resseguie, Belden 184 .....	609	Thompson, Charles 624 .....	652
Reynolds, Colonel 186 .....	610	Thompson, Jerome 625 .....	652
Reynolds, Mr 195 .....	624	Thompson, Leander 297, Rev .....	648
Risedorf, Morgan 469 .....	628	Townsend, Rufus 359 .....	655
Roberts, Joseph 173 .....	577	Tuffts, William 151 .....	576
Robinson, Eben 127 .....	594		
Rockefeller, Godfrey 164 .....	604	Van Dusen, John 360 .....	655
Rockefeller, Jonas W. 205 .....	626		
Rogers, Samuel 304 .....	600	Wallace, Cranmore N. 642 .....	654
Roosa, Mr. 470 .....	627	Walsworth, William 13 .....	559
		Washburn, Edgar M. 643 .....	654
Sanford, Charles L. 785 .....	680	Weeks, George 293 .....	646
Scott, Malcomb 628 .....	652	Weeks, Walter 128 .....	575
Seymour, Willis T. 683 .....	659	Wiggin, Thomas 130 .....	575
Sheperd, Ira 169 .....	578	Willard, Samuel 182 .....	608
Sherman, Isaac 196 .....	624	Williams, C. W. 717 .....	662
Stetson, George R. 346 .....	654	Whitman, Timothy, jr 77 .....	576
Stevens, Robert 330 .....	602	Wood, William M. 188 .....	618
Stiles, Ezra, jr. 101 .....	581	Woodbridge, Oliver 30 .....	562
Silvernail, Conrad 200 .....	625	Woodworth, Alva 660 .....	656

## WOMEN WHO MARRIED AVERYS.

Alvord, Lelia 672 .....	677	Beyden, Carrie L. 756 .....	665
Allen, Hulda M. 338 .....	654	Bishnell, Sarah 25 .....	562
Allen, Mattie, 678 .....	677	Blakeman, Betsy 199 .....	625
Andrews, Eunice 165 .....	605	Boice, Polly 175 .....	607
Andrews, Mary 630 .....	652	Booth Emily 162 .....	604
Armstrong, Sarah 194 .....	624	Bradshaw, Melissa 315 .....	652
Applewhite Lodierisco J. 495 .....	669	Brown, Caroline A. 457 .....	664
Atkinson, Loma 257 .....	641	Brown, Julietta St. Aubin 240 .....	634
Avery, Mrs. Alida C. 166 .....	605	Brown, Mary Ann 176 .....	607
Avery, Amanda 180 .....	607	Buck, Marietta 375 .....	658
Avery, Emily C. 102 .....	581	Buell, Lizzie 629 .....	652
		Buell, Mary Ann 331 .....	653
Baker, Elizabeth 656 .....	675	Bugbee, Sally 94 .....	577
Baker, Sarah E. 558 .....	672	Bunnell, Achsa 170 .....	606
Bain Sarah C. 202 .....	626	Burhans, C. Gusta 674 .....	677
Baldwin, Mary 37 .....	564	Bush, Mary D. 306 .....	650
Ball, Mary Ann 323 .....	653		
Barnes, Lovina 97 .....	580	Cady, Emeline 370 .....	658
Bashwood, Mary 394 .....	661	Candler, M. A. W. 155 .....	602
Beidleman, Emily A. 589 .....	674	Candler, Susan W. 339 .....	654
Bement, Sarah 96 .....	578	Campbell, Maggie L. 502 .....	670
Berry, Mrs. Virginia C. 480 .....	668	Chaffee, Fanny 747 .....	678

Champlin, Mrs. Mary 76 .....	576	Hoever, Alida 172 .....	607
Chamberlain, Lucretia 377.....	659	Hooper, Phebe Jane 376.....	659
Chapman, Polly 166 .....	605	Hosford, Julia 444 .....	663
Chandler, Ruth 272 .....	643	Hoyt, Martha 131 .....	598
Childs, Elsie 590 .....	650	Hunt, Alvira 312 .....	651
Childs, Margaret 19 .....	561	Hurlburt, Mary 76 .....	576
Clark, Hannah 55 .....	575	Ingham, Mary P. 457 .....	664
Clark, Myra C. 565 .....	672	Jenks, Caroline C. 682 .....	677
Clifton, Gertrude 787 .....	680	Jones, Lurinda 193 .....	623
Coffin, Mary 120 .....	594	Jones, Lucinda 191 .....	622
Comstock, Eleanor 361.....	656	Jones, Mattie 257 .....	641
Conger, Ella R. 427 .....	662	Kasson, Clarinda, 214.....	628
Congden, Mariah 383 .....	659	Keene, Pamela 364.....	657
Cowin, Lizzie 472 .....	627	Keith, Fanny O. 510 .....	671
Cutler, Pamela S. 181 .....	608	Kelly, Eliza B. 269.....	643
Dause, Susan J. 646 .....	675	Knight, Cynthia 389 .....	660
Day, Mary, 361 .....	656	Latham, Mary 14 .....	559
Day, Marietta 461 .....	665	Latham, Mary 140 .....	601
Davies, Hannah 170 .....	606	Lee, Addy 614 .....	651
Davison, Emma Jane 459 .....	665	Lee, Lydia Lucinda 108 .....	586
Delaware, Ruth 571 .....	643	Lee, Sarah 53 .....	574
Dixon, Hannah 240 .....	634	Leonard, Jane 458 .....	665
Dixon, Harriet E. 671 .....	676	Libby, Helen M. 296 .....	648
Dolbeare, Mary 28 .....	562	Libby, Sarah E. 295 .....	647
Ebbest, Lydia 209.....	627	Loar, Hester Ann 577.....	673
Edmunds, Susanna 163 .....	604	Lounsberry, Eliza 415.....	661
Elliot, Miss 332 .....	653	Lounsbury, Margaret 415 .....	661
Erwin, Henrietta Eloise 114.....	593	Mabie, Emilie 668.....	676
Evans, Alta E. 783.....	680	Mabie, Emily G. 662 .....	676
Evans, Armenia E. 417 .....	661	Marcy, Lydia 99 .....	580
Evans, Sarah J. 417.....	661	Marsh, Martha 219 .....	632
Franks, Mrs. Leah 46.....	574	Marshall, Sarah 343.....	654
Fletcher, Sally 171 .....	606	Maxson, Renewey, 96 .....	578
Fox, Nettie T. 479 .....	667	Meacham, Diantha 133 .....	600
Flynn, Eliza 193 .....	624	Metcalf, Minnie L. 501.....	670
Green, Ida 581 .....	645	Mobley, Martha E. 488 .....	669
Griffin, Susan 316 .....	652	Morgan, Jerusha 15.....	560
Gillett, Emeline 263 .....	656	Morley, Rowena L. 298.....	650
Gould, Miss 322 .....	653	Morehead, Corinne 242.....	638
Guild, Amy 149 .....	602	Mott, Deliverance 86.....	576
Hallock, Emma 458 .....	665	Mott, Sabrina 148 .....	601
Hancock, Rebecca 306 .....	650	Myers, Mary 448 .....	664
Harding, Esther 746 .....	678	Newcomb, Adaline R. 507.....	670
Harrison, Susan W. 254.....	640	Noble, Clarissa 139 .....	600
Hart, Eunice 185 .....	610	Norris, Lydia 123.....	595
Hathaway, Elizabeth 415.....	661	Noyes, Sybil 41 .....	568
Hazlett, Mary 770 .....	679	Osgood, Lucinda 267 .....	643
Hendry, Jane 313 .....	651	Palmes, Susannah 9 .....	558
Hermance, Catharine 446 .....	663	Palmer, Deliverance 147.....	601
Hern, Susan M. 556 .....	671	Palmer, Rueilla 379.....	659
Hibbard, Calista 191 .....	622	Payer, Marion 476.....	628
Hinchman, Stella Seeley 104.....	582	Payne, Mrs. Mary L. 240 .....	634
Higgins, Bridget 18.....	560		
Hoar, Edith P. 270.....	643		

Pike, Clarinda 471.....	627	Stetson, Susan C 340.....	654
Pinney, Charlotte 578.....	673	Stevens, Euphemia P. 217.....	628
Piper, Betsy 126.....	596	Stevens, Mary 218.....	628
Piper, Jane 129.....	597	Stevens, Ruie R. 745.....	678
Piper, Olive 126.....	596	Stiles, Mrs. Sybil A. 91.....	577
Pixley, Melinda 95.....	577	Stringer, Unknown 47.....	574
Platt, Abigail 363.....	656	Strother, Margaret 47.....	574
Post, Cynthia Ann 379.....	659	Stone, Almeda 363.....	656
Powell, Sarah W. 436.....	663		
Prescott, Hannah 267.....	642	Tongue, Abigail M. 475.....	666
Pringle, Rosie 771.....	679	Tidd, Mrs. Mary Yates 510.....	671
Proctor, Lula 592.....	650	Tiffany, Mercy 365.....	657
Punderson, Hannah 40.....	565	Tilton, Helen 285.....	646
		Trickey, Mary 314.....	651
Quinsey, Ellen 150.....	602		
		Unknown, Anna 21.....	561
Ranney, Sally 275.....	644	Unknown, Unknown 54.....	575
Reed, Elizabeth 369.....	657	Unknown, Mary 16.....	560
Reynolds, Anna 96.....	578	Unknown, Preserved 11.....	559
Richards, Mary C. 220.....	632		
Richards, Jenny, 679.....	677	Vosburgh, Mrs. Sabra 191.....	622
Rickey, Martha 468.....	666		
Robinson, Susan 422.....	662	Wagner, Helen 393.....	660
Rockefeller, Hannah 98.....	580	Walsworth, Mrs. Hannah 28.....	562
Rogers, Lucinda 66.....	565	Walton, Elizabeth T. 245.....	639
Root, Julia C. 222.....	933	Wattles, Eliza A. 102.....	581
Rose, Mary Ann 41.....	568	Warren, Ann Maria 374.....	658
Rounds, Emma 424.....	662	Webb, Emma 772.....	679
		Wetherby, Frances 652.....	675
Schemerhorn, Marv 449.....	664	Wheeler, Mary E. 491.....	669
Searl, Amelia N. 367.....	657	Wiggins, Susan 282.....	645
Sheldon, Mary 74.....	576	Wilcox, Lucy Ann 372.....	658
Sherman, Minerva C. 357.....	655	Wilsey, Lily 637.....	653
Silvernail, Elizabeth 197.....	624	Williams, Deborah 19.....	561
Simmons, Lois 171.....	606	Williams, Abigail 38.....	565
Smith, Elizabeth 207.....	626	Williams, Miss 42.....	567
Smith, Jane A. 363.....	656	Winter, Elizabeth 473.....	627
Smith, Jane Ann 458.....	665	Whitmore, Harriet Gray 162.....	604
Smith, Polly 209.....	627		
Spafford, Mae 591.....	650	Yerdon, Eveline 384.....	660



TITLE PAGE OF THE OLD BIBLE.

Two right profitable  
and fruitfull Concordances, or  
large and ample Tables  
Alphabetically.

The first containyng the interpretation of the  
Hebric, Caldian, Greeke, and Latine wordes  
and names: scatteredly dispersed throughtout the whole  
Bible, with the continuall use of the same in every of them;  
and also some of the most notable words and sentences  
of the Scriptures in Hebric, Caldian, Greeke, and Latine  
with their significations.

The further contents and use of both these Tables,  
(the breviale) is expressed more at large in  
the Preface to the Reader.

Printed in 1658.



Printed at London by Christopher Barker,  
Printer to the Queens Majesty.

London Printed by Christopher Barker.

## Avery Coats of Arms.

---

BY MRS. ELROY M. AVERY.

---

*Glossary of Heraldic Terms.*—Affrontes, face to face ; argent, silver (represented by white) ; azure, blue (represented by horizontal lines) ; besant, a gold coin ; besantee, sprinkled with small besants ; chevron, bands meeting like the rafters of a house ; chief, the upper third of the shield ; couchant, crouching ; croixette, a little cross ; fesse, a horizontal band ; gambs, paws ; gorged, bearing a crown about the neck ; gules, red (represented by vertical lines) ; lozenge, rhomb shaped ; or, gold (represented by dots) ; pale, a vertical band ; paly, divided into four or more pales of alternating colors ; sable, black.

### ENGLISH.

Avery of Haddon, County Warwick, England:—(See Figure 1.) Argent, six annulets gules, three, two and one.

Avery of Huwish, County Somerset ; and Enfield, County Middlesex:—(See Figure 2.) Gules, a fesse or between three besants. Crest—Two lions' gambs or, supporting a besant.

Avery of Fillongly, County Warwick:—(See Figure 3.) Ermine, on a pale engrailed azure three lions' heads coupé or : Crest—A leopard couchant argent besantee, ducally gorged or.

Avery, coat of arms brought over by Dr. William Avery about 1650, to Dedham, N. E.:—(See Figure 4.) Gules, a chevron or between three besants. Crest—Two lions' gambs or supporting a besant.

Avery of Enfield, County Middlesex:—Gules, a chevron or between three besants, a crescent for difference. Crest—Two lions' gambs issuant and embowed supporting a besant.

Colored copies of the first three, with full descriptions, were obtained of Henry Gray, of London, England ; the fourth was

copied from the original coat of arms in the possession of Mrs. Grace Avery Steele, a descendant of William Avery, of Dedham; the last was taken from the "Visitation of Middlesex."

NORMAN.

Auvray of Caen:—Azure, three escollops argent.

Auvray of Argentan:—Argent, three fleur-de-lis or on a chevron azure, between three fir cones sable.

Auvray of Coutances:—Paly of six azure and or, on a chief gules a leopard or.

Auvray of Berney:—Gules, fesse or, in chief two roses, in base two lions affrontes or.

Auvray of Bayeaux:—Gules, chevron or between three croissettes or.

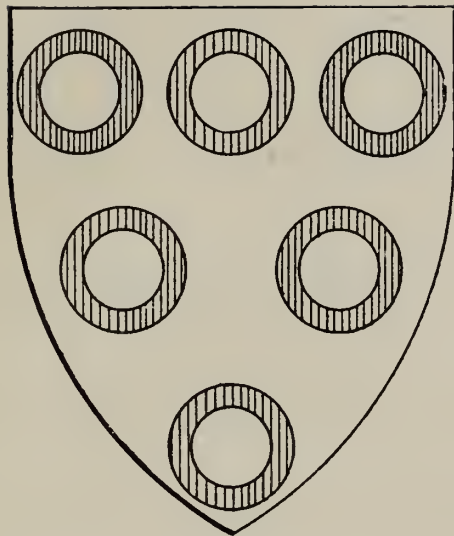
Auvray of Carentan:—Gules, three escollops argent border of sable.

Auvray of Avranches:—Lozenge or and azure.

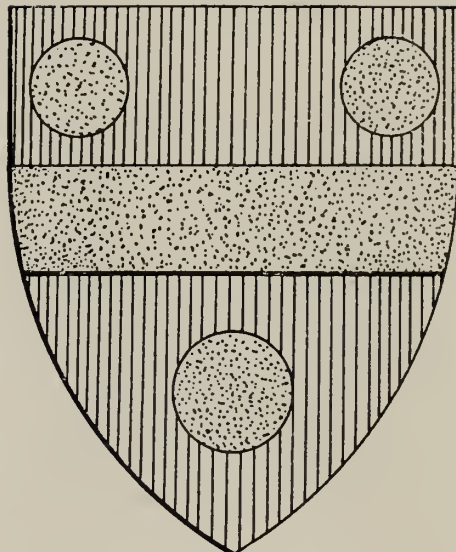
Auray of Avranches:—Lozenge or and azure. (Originated in the town of Auray, in Brittany.)

(See "Nobilitie de Normandie," by E. De Magny, and a book by the same name by G. Ogilvy.)

The English residence and parentage of Christopher Avery, the immigrant of 1630, being unknown, the Groton Averys have no established claim to any coat of arms.

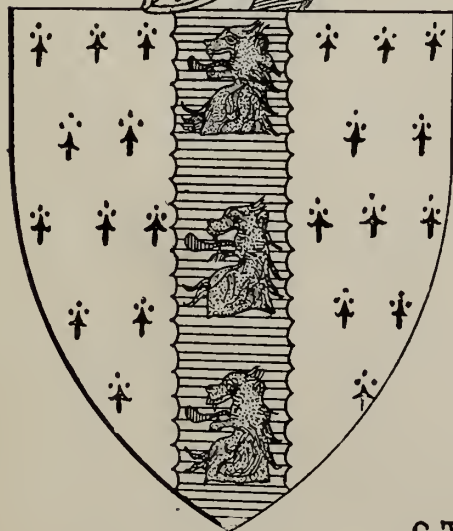


1.

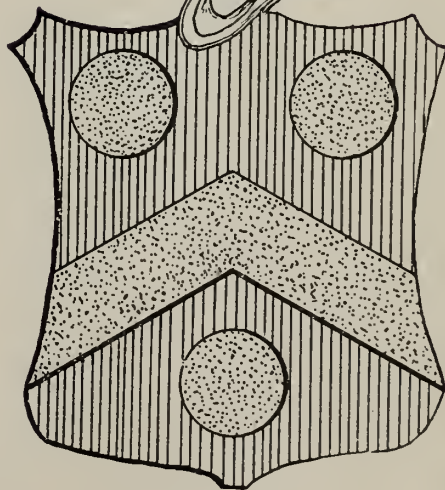


2.

# ·AVERY·



3.



4.

G.T. Hanchett, del.

## The Avery Family in France and England.

---

BY MRS. ELROY M. AVERY.

---

The origin of the name Avery has occasioned much discussion. According to the "Patronymica Britannica," it may come from any of the following:

Aviarius—A keeper of birds, as "avyries of sparrowhawks, falcons, eagles and herons," mentioned in the Forest Charter.

Avery—A place where forage for the king's horses was kept, derived either from Avena, oats (Lat.), or Haver, oats (Anglo-Norman), or Aver, a northern provincialism for a working horse.

Alberic—German personal name, Latinized Albericus, and softened in Norman times to Aubray.

In Burns we read:

"Yet aft a ragged cowte's been known  
To mak a nobe aiver."

Another authority traces the name to Averum, from the French avoir, to have or to hold. Every Avery is, at least, equal to the average, both words having a common origin.

The name has been spelled in many ways, Avery, Avrey, Auvrey, Auerey, Auvray, Auery, Averie, Avyrie, Aveye, and probably Auray and Aurey. The letters v and u were used interchangeably until the sixteenth century. De Magny, in his history of the nobility of Normandy, mentions a family of Auvrays of Avranches and, in another place, gives an account of the Aurays of the same locality and assigns to each the same coat of arms, "A lozenge of gold and azure." The Aurays have, as a crest, the crown of a marquis, and as supporters, two lions. The Aurays originated in Brittany, in the town of Auray, and were illustrious before the days of William the Conqueror. Members of that family accompanied William into England in 1066, according to Norman history, and, in 1364, other members took part in the battle of Auray, which put an end to the struggle for the

succession to the dukedom of Brittany. The Aurays have always played an important part in the history of France and have been honored with many titles and emoluments. The Auvrays were and are numerous in Normandy. William Auvray was at Vaux in 1463. John Auvray was living at Montivilliers in 1570. Cyprien Auvray was alderman of Caen in 1589 and left a son James. John Auvray, of Coutances, lord of Vivier, ennobled in 1576, had a son Francis, who left sons, Francis, Phillipe, John and Robert, and, in 1666, all the rights, titles and coat of arms of this John Auvray, of Coutances, were confirmed to Adam and Michael Auvray. Marin Auvray, lord of Villy, Bayeaux, ennobled in 1543, had descendants confirmed in his rights in 1666. In 1667, Peter Auvray was confirmed in all the rights of his ancestor, Nicholas, who was ennobled in 1597. There were also Auvrays in Carentan, Lisieux and many other Norman towns. The English Averys are probably of Norman origin. (See histories of Normandy, particularly those of Ogilvy and De Magny.)

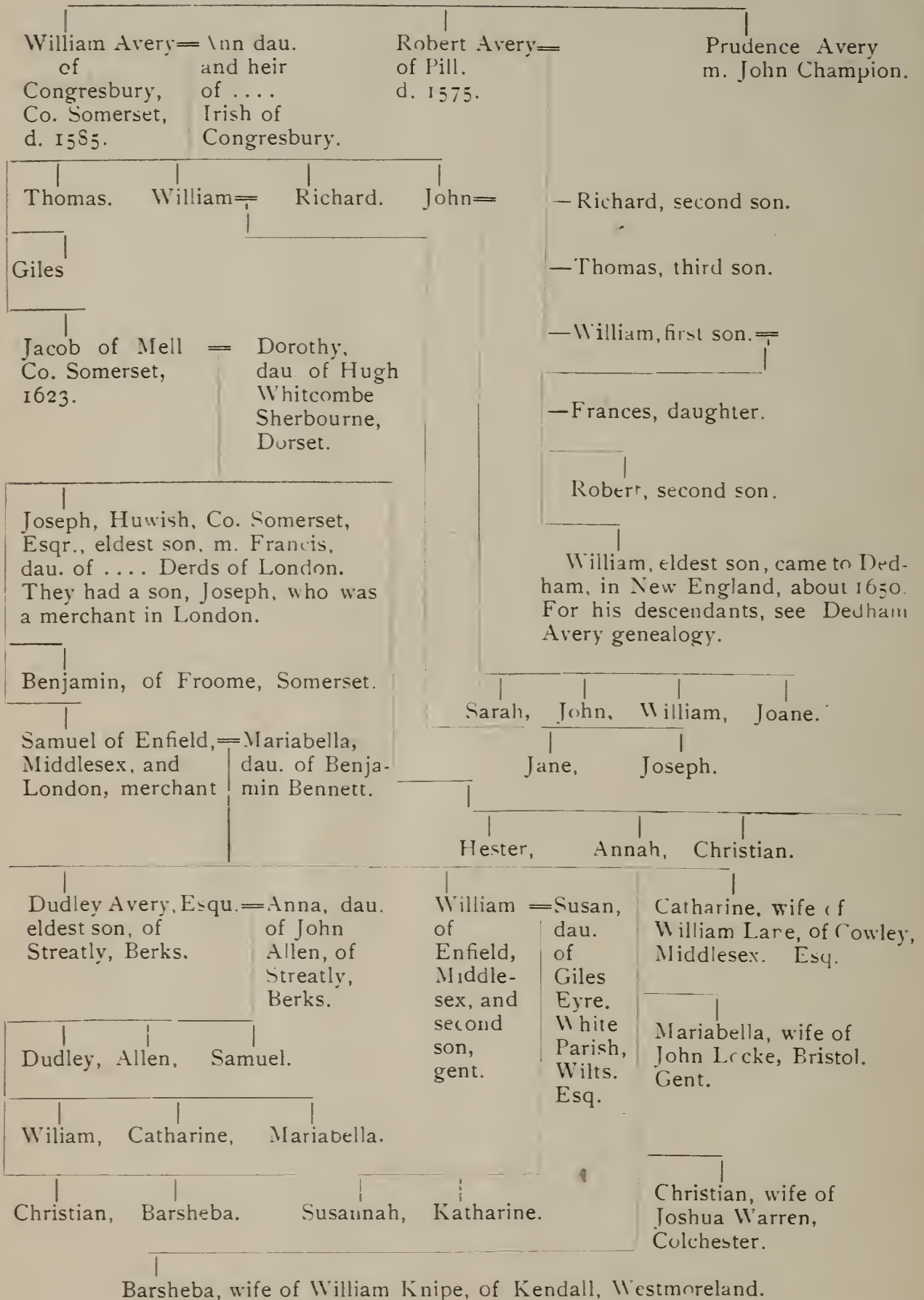
The Averys have been found in the southwestern counties of England. In Cornwall, Thomas Avery appeared at Bodmin in 1310; William Avery was defendant in a suit in 1333; Michael Avery was mayor in 1544; Thomas Avery had John baptised in 1560, and Thomas, in 1563; Walter Avery married Orige Williams in 1569, and Michael Avery died the same year. John Avery was in the parish of St. Endillion in 1465. In 1543, Richard Aveye owned a messuage in Trewigget. William Avery was in Tintagel in 1603; Thomas Avery was mayor of the same town in 1605, William in 1746, and Richard in 1801; Argent, widow of Clement Avery, owned a field there in 1669 and, at the same time, Christopher Avery had a meadow near by. The tax rolls of Cornwall show long lists of Averys. Thomas Avery, a royalist, was mayor of Liskead in 1659. In 1844, Richard Avery owned "Honour Manor," in Boscastle, and in 1888, Cornwall Averys were still numerous. (See History of Trigg Minor, by Sir John McLeon and "Notes and Queries," vol. 7.)

We also find the name constantly appearing in Devon, the adjoining county. William Avery held the manor of Coreham in 1270; a daughter of Thomas Avery married William Tilghman in 1399. About the year 1600, Phillis, daughter of Richard Avery, married Richard Roberts, and her sisters married

Stephens and Chichester. In Dowland, North Devon, Robert Avery buried his mother, the "weif of Thomas Stoffard," and his two wives between 1600 and 1612. The arms used were those of the Averys of Dedham. (See Figure 4.) In Idysleigh, John Avery married Elizabeth Coplestone in 1756. Lady Elizabeth Avery, of Devonshire, was buried in Westminster Abbey in the fifteenth century (See Dedham Avery Genealogy.)

The Dedham branch of the American Averys originated in Somerset, the county adjoining Devon. They appear to have been a family of importance, as they are found in the visitations of that county. The following pedigree of the family is compiled from wills, the visitations of Somerset and Middlesex, the Dedham Avery Genealogy and other sources.

## SOMERSET AVERYS, INCLUDING THE NEW ENGLAND BRANCH.



Samuel Avery, of Enfield and London, was sheriff of London in 1647 and alderman in 1649, and joined in the act of May 30,

1649, abolishing kingly power. From the Somerset wills, we learn that Richard Avery, of Pitminster, made a will in 1586 and that his brother William was his executor.

Christopher Avery, of Salisbury, Wiltshire, buried his wife, Mary, in 1591.

Thomas Avery was witness to a deed in Southwark, Surrey, in 1466; Alice Avery married John Beard, of Cowfield, in 1485.

William Avery had land in Essex in 1565.

The Somerset Averys sent branches into Berkshire, Middlesex, and up to London, but there were Averys in Berkshire, apparently of other origin. Amos Avery was commissioner for Berkshire in 1656. Arnold Avery was a justice of the peace in 1650. Henry Avery was a soldier serving in Ireland in 1654. Joseph Avery was deputy governor of the Merchant Adventurers' Company in Holland, in 1660. Robert Avery was a royalist officer in the civil war. Benjamin, Richard and Timothy Avery were Presbyterians in Berkshire, in 1697. The Averys were in the clothing trade in Newbury; a branch of this family settled in Marlboro, Wiltshire; and Dr Avery, the second treasurer of Guy's Hospital, also belonged to the Newbury Averys. They used the same coat of arms as the Filongley Averys. It is possible that a branch of this family came to America.

The following contains all that I have been able to learn concerning the Filongley Averys, in the county of Warwick. A family of Averys now living in Virginia are descended from an ancestor who had this coat of arms on his silver plate. During the late war it disappeared.

GRANT OF ARMS TO WILLIAM AVERY, OF FILONGLEY, IN THE  
COUNTY OF WARWICK, BY ROBERT COOKE,  
CLARENCIEULX, 1579.\*

(See Figure 4.)

To all and singular as well Nobles and Gentiles as others to whom thease preasentes shall come, Robert Cooke Esquier alias Clarencieulx principall hereaulde and Kinge of Armes of the Sowth East and Weast partes of this Realme of Inglande from the Riuier of Trent Southwardes, sendeth greeting. Whereas aunciently from the begining the actes of verteous and well desposed Peo-

\* Copied from the original grant in the possession of Thomas Coates Archer, Esq.

ple haue bene comended to the worlde with sondry Monumentes and Remembrances of their good deseartes Emongest the which the most vsuall haue bene the bearing of Signes in Shieldes called Armes &c. And being required of William Auery of Felongley in the county of Warwyke, gentilman, to make search in the Regesters and Recordes of myne Office for such Armes and Creast as he maye lawefully beare. Wher vppon I haue made search accordingly and do fynde that he may lawefully beare these Armes and Creast hereafter followeng. That is to saye Ermyon on a Palle ingrayled azure three Lyons heades coppey goulde, And to his Creast or Cognoisance vppon the healme on a wreath goulde and azure, an Owncce cowchant siluer besantyd mantelled gules doubled siluer, as more plainly appeareth depicted in the Margent. Which Armes and Creast and every parte and percell ther of I the sayde Clarencieulx King of Armes by power and auctority to me comitted by L'res Pattentes vnder the greate Seale of Inglande haue ratiffyed confermed, geuen and granted vnto and for the sayde William Auery gentilman and to his Posterity with their due differences and he and they the same to vse beare and shewe foorth in shielde coatarmor or otherwise at his and their liberty and pleasure with oute impediment leat or interupcion of any Parson or Parsones. In witnes wher of I the sayde Clarencieulx Kinge of Armes haue signed these p'ntes with my hande and haue seat heare vnto the Seale of myne Office the xxv<sup>th</sup> daye of June A o Dom. 1579 and in the xxi<sup>th</sup> yeare of the Raigne of oure Soueraigne Lady Elizabeth by the grace of God of Inglande France and Ireland Queene defendres of the Fayethe &c.

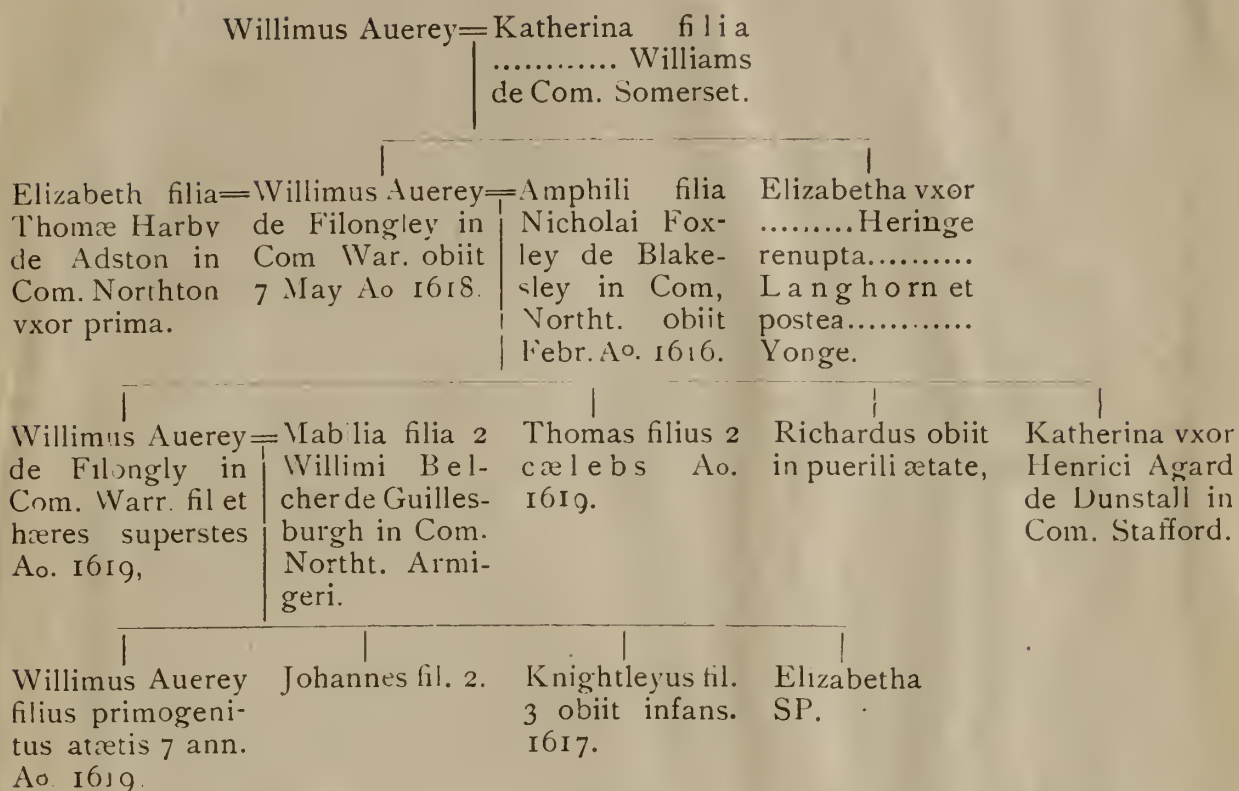
Rob<sup>t</sup> Cooke Alias Clarencieulx

Roy Darmes.

(See Figure 4.)

A Grant of these Armes and Crest by Rob. Cook, Esq., Clarenc'x, to Will. Averey, of Felongley in y<sup>e</sup> County of Warwick, Gent., viz.: On a Palle Engrayled azure three Lyons heads coupey gold, And to his Crest on a Wreath gold and azure, an Owncce Couchant Silver besantyd, mantelled Gules doubled sylver. Habend: to him and his posterity, dated 25 Junii, 1579: 21 Eliz. Produced at Coleshill 30 Mar., 1682.

Mem<sup>dum</sup>.—The Owncce is gorged with a Coronet in the Painting but not mentioned in the blazon.



(Signed)

Willia. Avery

We hereby certify the above written Pedigree and Arms to be faithfully extracted from the Herald's Visitation of the County of Warwick made in the year 1619, and the Patent of Arms was again produced at the Herald's Visitation of the said County, Anno 1682, but no Pedigree recorded, but the above note was then made and the Arms and Crest allowed.

GEO HARRISON, Windsor Herald.

STEPHEN TUCKER, Rouge Croix.

The above was obtained by Mr. Sweet in the year 1875, through Charles Harrison, 3 Great Tower St., London, E. C. The name is spelled three different ways!

Agnes Arden, grandmother of William Shakespeare, in a will dated 1584, gives Avery Fulwood two sheep. Richard Avery of Arley died in 1703.

Elizabeth Avery of Enderby, Leicestershire, married Ralph Allen in 1655. I have found no trace of the family in England further north than this.

Iltrisia, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Ogle) Avery, was given in marriage in London, by her uncle Sir Thomas Ogle, in 1671.

In Sussex, we find Thomas Avery in 1466, and William Avery in 1565.

In the chancery rolls for the reign of James I., we read: "Avery contra Woodford;" "Avery contra Lashmere;" "Avery

## *The Averys of Groton.*

contra Dummal;” “Avery Contra Reinal;” Avery contra Harrys.”  
There is an Avery lane in London and an Avery street in Birmingham.

Turn now to a good county map of England, and notice that most of the early English members of the family lived in the extreme southwest of the “tight little isle,” and that there they were numerous. In the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, all of whom we now have any trace, lived in Cornwall and Devon. These counties are directly north of that part of Brittany in which the ancestral town of Auray and the distance between them is not great. Geography, heraldry, etymology and history join hands to suggest, with common voice, that all the Averys of England and France were of the same stock.

In the seventeenth century, many of this name sought the shores of the new world. This book is devoted to the descendants of Christopher Avery, who settled in New England in 1630. Dr. William Avery came to Dedham, Mass., in 1650; a recent publication contains an account of those who claim him as their progenitor. Hotton’s list of emigrants shows that there were many who crossed the sea. Thomas Avery, a blacksmith, sailed with “John and Mary” for New England in 1633. In 1635, Thomas Avery, aged eighteen, sailed from London, April 27, bound for Barbadoes; John Avery, aged eighteen, left Gravesend on the “America,” in June, for Virginia; and in July, Maria, aged twenty-two, left the same port in the “Association” bound for the same part of the new world. In August of the same year, George and Jacob Averie, aged thirty-three and twenty-three years respectively, took passage in the “Globe” bound for Virginia, and, in October, John Avery, aged twenty-two, left in the “Amitie” for St. Christophers. William Avery was buried at St. Michaels, Barbadoes, in April, 1679, and Jane, daughter of William, died at St. George, in July. There was also in Dorchester, Mass., in 1642, a John Avery, who died in 1654, and the settlement of his estate showed that he had a brother Lawrence.

I have for many months been gathering material relating to the early history of the Avery family; this I now present in a compact form. It must be left to some abler hand than mine to supply the many missing points and make of the fragments one harmonious whole.

